Bulleins bulwarke of defence againste all sicknes, sornes, and woundes, that dooe daily assaulte mankinde, whiche bulwarke is kepte with Hillarius the gardiner, Health the phisician, with their Chyrurgian, to helpe the wounded soldiors (Here after insueth a little dialogue, betwene twoo men, the one called Sorenes, and the other Chyrurgj: concerning apostumacions, etc.--The booke of compoundes--The booke of the use of sicke men, and medicens) / [William Bullein].

Contributors

Bullein, William, -1576.

Publication/Creation

London : Jhon Kyngston, 1562.

Persistent URL

https://wellcomecollection.org/works/yh3857dd

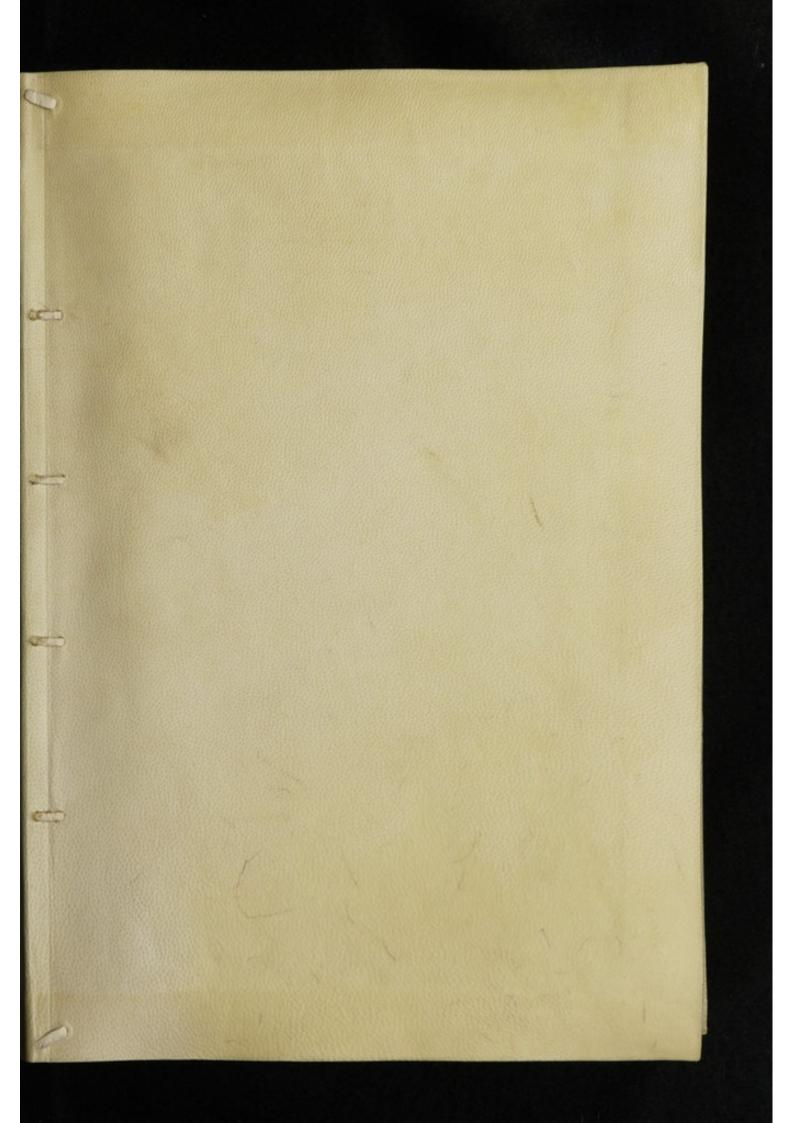
License and attribution

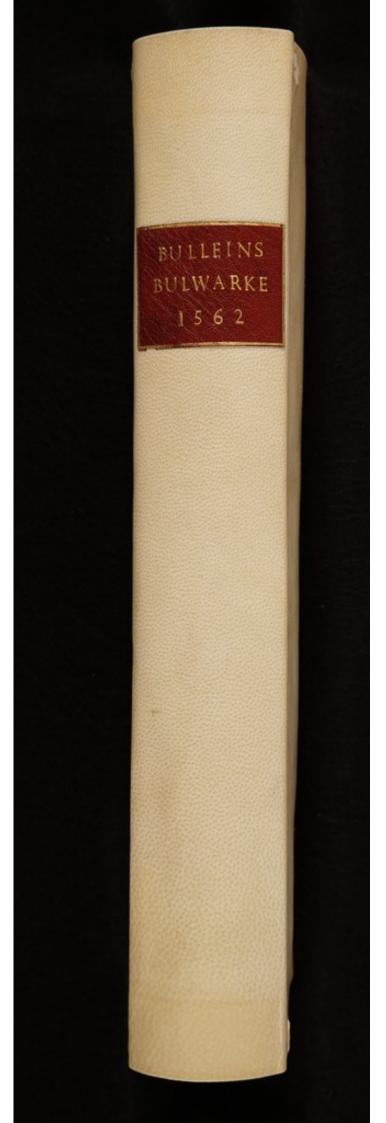
This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.



Wellcome Collection 183 Euston Road London NW1 2BE UK T +44 (0)20 7611 8722 E library@wellcomecollection.org https://wellcomecollection.org

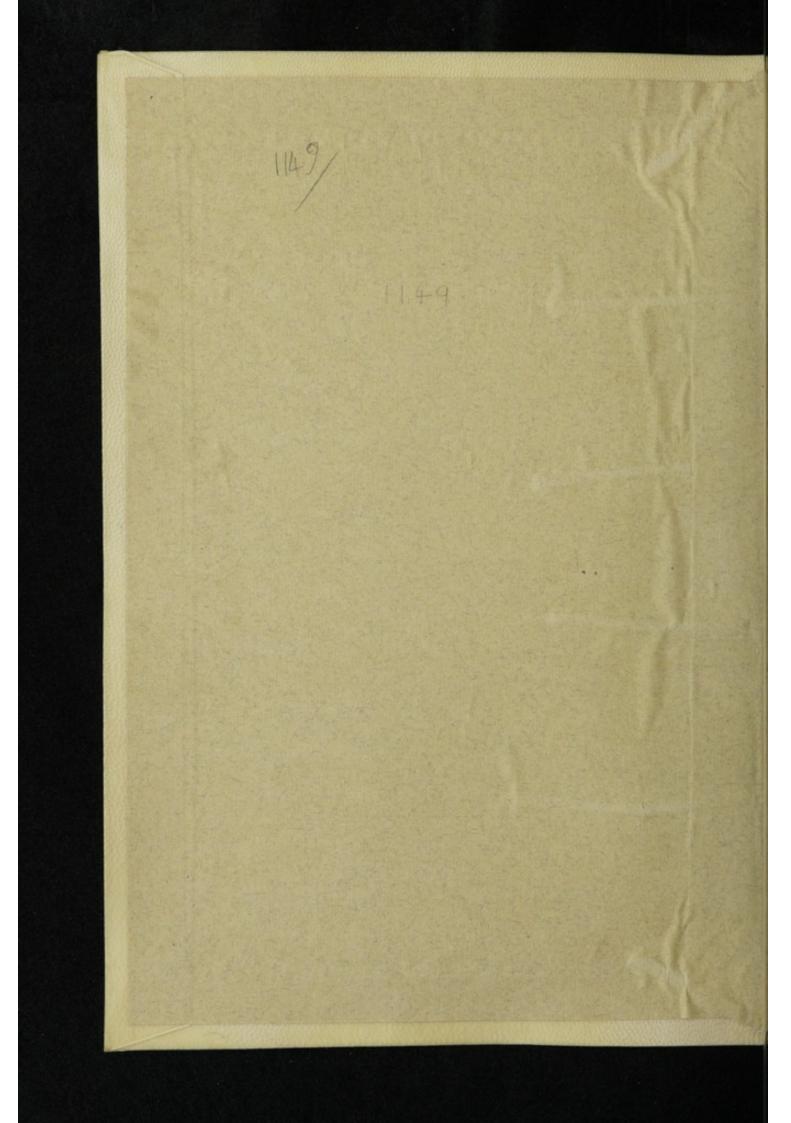














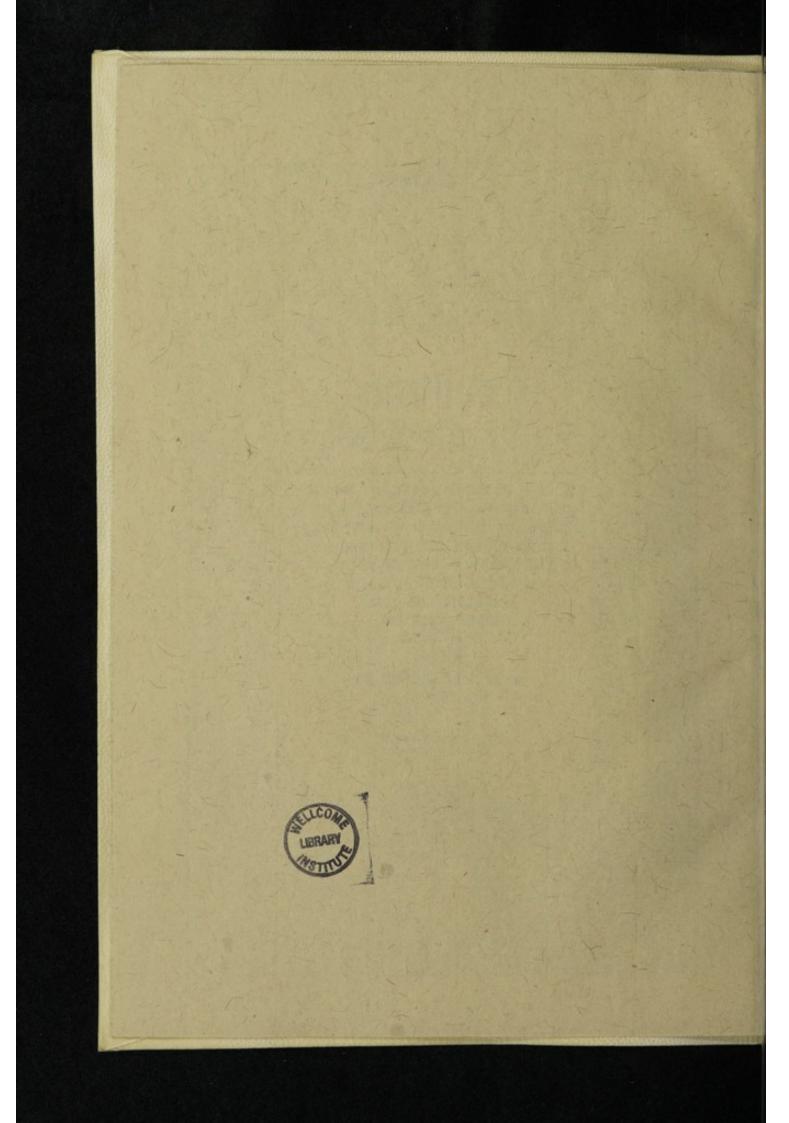


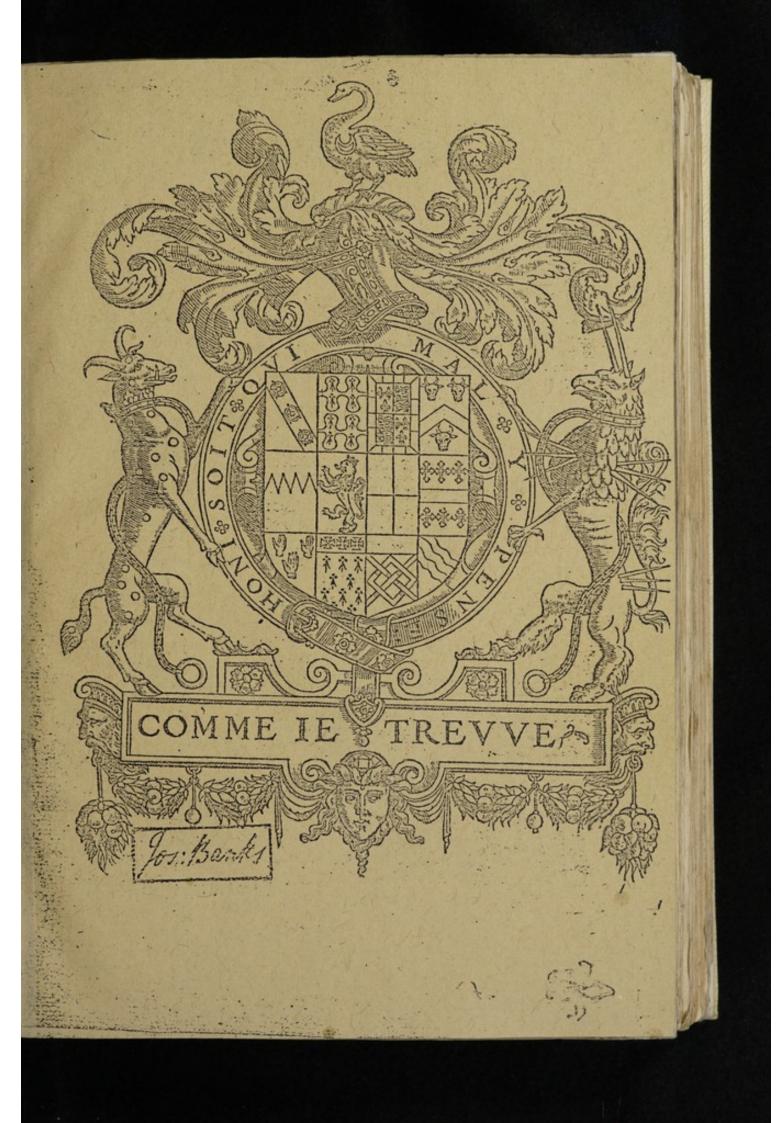
CBulleíns Bulwarke of deféce

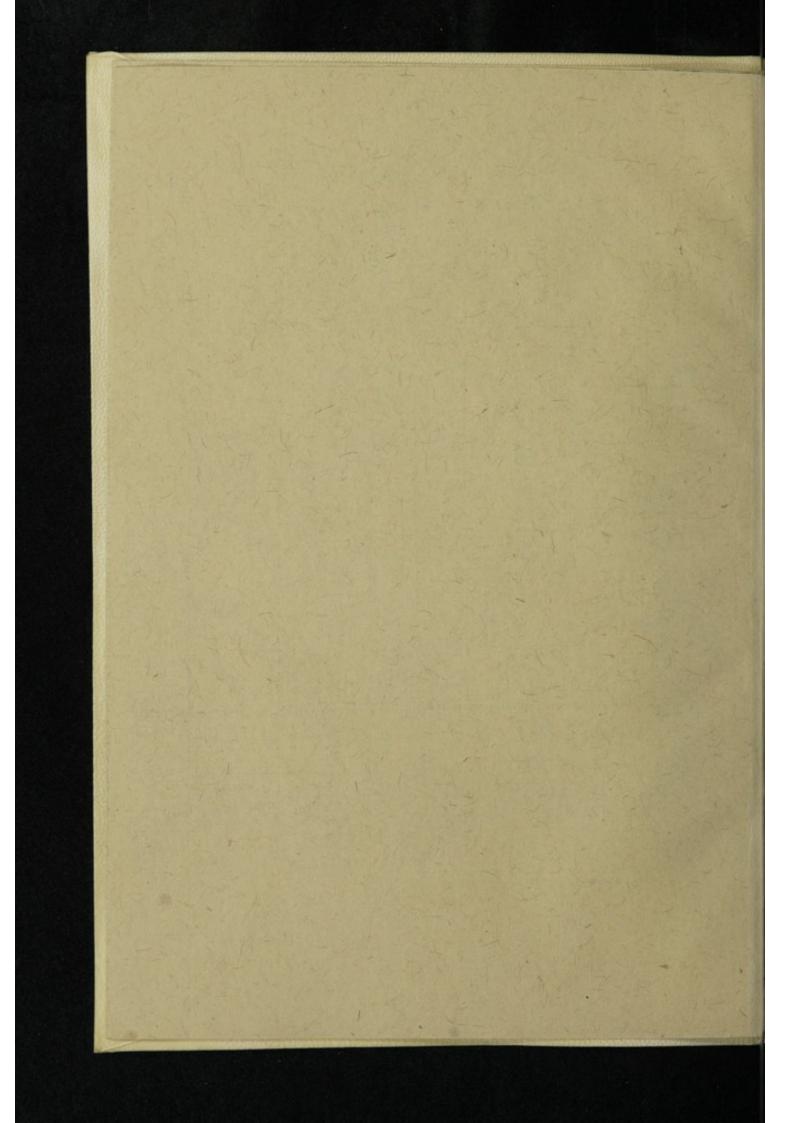
againste all Sicknes, Sornes, and woundes, that dooe daily allaulte manhinde, whiche dataate is hepte with Hillarias the Gardiner, Health the Philician, with their Chranzian, to helpe the wounded foldioss. Gathered and psactifed fro the molle wosthie learned, bothe old and newe: to the greate comfoste of manhinde: Doen by Williyam Bidleyn,

and ended this Darches Anno falutis.1562.

> EImprinted at London, by Jhon Lynglion,







The Aucthours,

Capitaines, and Souldiours of this 2Buiwarke.

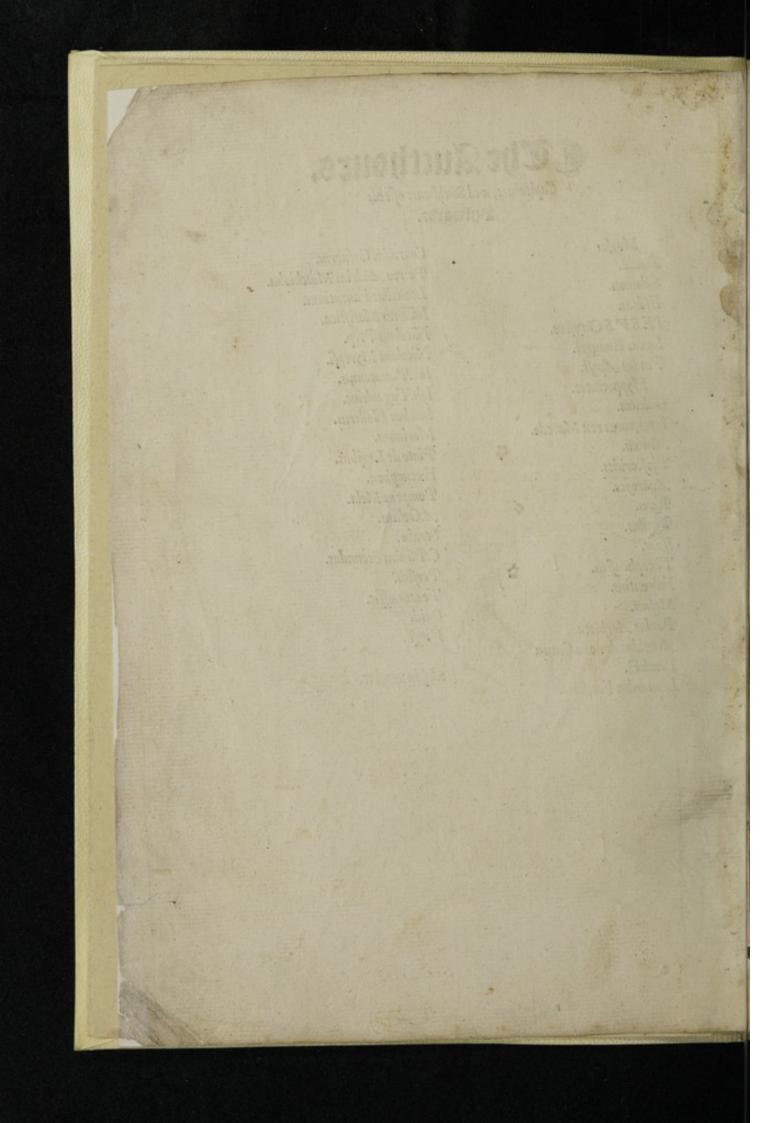
\$

Moyfes. David. Salomon. Eldras. IESV SChryftus. Lucas Euangel. Paulus Apost. Hyppocrates. Galenus. Lycimacus rex Macedo. Auicen. Dioscorides. Auaroyes. Rafis. Ruellus. Ifaac. Theophrastus. ģ Fulgentius. Mefua. Paulus Aegineta. Arnoldus de noua Comen. PandeEt. Leonardus Futchius.

Conradus Gefnerus. Petrus Andrias Matthiolus, Leonellus Fauentinus. Iulianus Moristica. Nicolaus Prep. Nicolaus Myrepfi. Ioh.Placatomus. Ioh.Tagaultius. Iacobus Hollerus. Marianus. Plato de Legibus. Exenophon. Pompeus Mela. A.Gellius. Strabo. C.Plinius Secundus. Perfus. Textor.offic. Ouid. Virgil.

42550

xliy.in nomber.



THEBOOKEOF SIMPLES.

Marcellus.

Fifte of all, my frende Hillarias, bicaufe 3 baue no fmall grief in Brarabatcha oz wild Mats my breaft: I thall defire you, to the w me the nature of an herbe bus. called Maron, which I truft will help me by the wate of bomitte.

Hillarius.



Linins remembring this herbe lib.xj cap.xij. and lib.21.cap.G. emog al other flowers of herbes faith heit is btterly refuled, a not worthy to be preferred, emong pleafaunt garlandes, og fwete nolegaies, bicaufe of the batenelle, and bitternelle of his nature. In forme faith be, it is not builthe buto Juie leaues: not with glande, flanding it is rounder, fofter, and broder, it is moch like buto Vagula, called foles foote, Diofcarides with who

none haue euer been comperable hetherunto, for the ercellent inuens cion, and knowlede of herbes, lib.i.cap.ix. faieth the leaves be of the fores faid forme. And is to bote, that it doeth behemently bite the tong, but in bertue it proudheth brine, helpeth the droplie, and painfull ache of Isaron pros the buckle bone, called Sciatica. Ut. Dragmes of the rotes of Afaros, fodde in men, and hela fwete water, drinke the lame water, and then it will drawe for the the perhonance termes in women. Galen lib. vi. fimpli medi. fpeaking of the rootes of Afari faith thei bee like to Acorns, but that is marueilous, it mouid to bee: for Acorns will not prouoke frong bomites, as Afaron wil. Therefore Diofcorides hauc facid the truthe, and Mefue faith, that Maron haue the bertue of Elleborus, to purge bothe bp and doune, Choller and fleume, whiche deorns can not doe fo: it is hot and drie in the third degree. In Latin it is called Fulgage, prouche brin, clente the matrix, helpeth the liver from al grief, raines Aparon Doe ftomach, belly a fplen. ac. in the laude therof, hauging these bertues as and fromache I have faid fro Diofcorides & Mefue, Marcus Emileus affirmeth the fame, faiping:

Eft Afaron Grace vulgago dicta Latine, Hec calide 5 ficce virtutis dicitur effe Tertius eft illi gradus, vt dicunt in vtrog. Prouocat Vrinam potag menstrua purgat

Hoch, modo iecoris medicatur fumpta dolorj:

Dere have three notable learned men, declared the bertue of Afaron. fur. dermoze, if the ince of fire leaves, bee frained with a pinte of whate, specially of Goates milke, and drinke it in the mornyng. This drinke inSommer, will cafte forthe yellowe choller, and bunaturall fleume. for in Somer bomentes ought to be taken, to clente the bpper parts, as the lower members be purged, by electuary in winter. furdermoze rrr.grene leaues fleped in newe wine al the night, and frained in the ferne in infus mornyng:drinke this against all the aboundannce of humours in the fion burother breatte, oz precordiall partes, in this maner. Powrethis wine into a fower or fine close potte, with a pece of fatte porte, and feeth thefame: then let the boefutite. 8.1. wine

Asarabarcha ts broader in Itaite,then here in Ens

Fol.j.

uokech tet-

help the lines

A avon in Grece, Vuls gago in Las tine, hoteand Date in the.iti. begree, pro= uone brine, and purge ter megmeilrual and taketh a= Spaic the pats nes of y luter.

Azaron good againfte Dioplie, fe-ners, fräfe.

Eht Brabts" ans calle that Bill, whiche wee name Victum 02 militowe, Lib.primo Paradox. Cap.xxvi.

paciente eate of the Poske, and then drinke the wine, or els the wine maie be drunke after the Porke, fimplie deluted og fleped all the night with the leaves, and never to bee fodden with the Poske. This will helpe the Jaudes, aif it bedzunke of any bodie, which have a tercian being first digefled: and specially not on the fiche date, it will clene des liver fro the faid tercian, in the beginninges of Hydrops, timpanies, quos tidias, arene fichnes, and quartens, wormes, fwelling in the flomach there is no better remedie, then to drinke this, as in the maner afores faied: foz a weake frantike brain, commyng of an extreme cold, when melancholie is placed in the mancion of reafon, through whiche, the principall fences be obscured and darhened. Shaue the moulde of the hedde, and walke the fame with wine, wherin Calamintes, Rolemary Lignion Alas, and Afaron have been fodden, and then anoint the hedde with the oiles of Males, Mintes, and Afaron warme, purging the hedde with pilles of Hiara famples, and to abitain from foche meates, as will ingender melancholie.oz make eralacion.oz fmoke bp into the bzaine. The ince of Afaron tempered with Nil called Milleltow, and Grained with a little Rolewater, will clenfe the darke fight of the iven, and make the clere. And thus I doe ende of herbe Afaron , whiche have bertue againt choller: would God it had the like effect, to clenfe difdaine, rankoz and mas lice, to that grace, that molt precious herbe, might be replanted again in eche mans break, which the deuill haue supplanted through pride.

Marcellus.

19bat 15 Afflenon, Called Scolopendrion, 02 Citrache, and Hemyonitis leaued like Dragon and Phyllin, called Dartes tongue good for?

Hillarius.

Alplenon good fog the

Hemyonitis teaned the Diagon

Copi.134.

Galen lib.c. Simmedica. Capi.xii.

The fplenas tickt ioue.

Disherbe Aplenon, no herbe maie be compared there with, for his firguler bertue, to belpe the ficknes, oz grief of the Splene, the place of melancholie. It is called Scolopendrion, of a Speckled worme with many fete. This herbe is a fmall ferne, growing emong flones, neither hauing falke, flower, og fede: the leaves be yellowe by neath, and greene aboue. There is an other herbe of the fame bertue, for the fplen called Hemionitis, whole leaves be moche like Dragong, with many fmall rotes: these faid herbes dieth not, and be bot in the first, and drie in the fecond degree. Goodly firups are made of the for the fplene, thei Diefes. lib.3. be bery good in decoccion for the fame: if one dooe drinke of this herbe lodden in Mineger, by the space of. 40. dates, then it have bertue to cofume & fplen: this herbe have bertue to help the Jaundes, fone, frangurie, hicket, 02 winde, & Capper bathes, Tamarice totes, Scolopendrion, & Scilla fole de by art together, wil help the fplen. Ther is an herbe called Phyllitin, oz Bartes tong, growing in darke places, whiche is partly of p nature of p faid herbes, which have finquier bertu, bothe for man a bealt, to be drunke against poilon: and bloodie flires, of flowing of termes immoderat in wome. But many now adates, have foche pallios of the fplen Cancred with melancholie, corrupted with difdain, a with golde wordes, louing onely from the fylen, and not fro the bart, and give the eche other

Fol. if.

other the curtifie of the tongue, without the confent of the bart, and thus I coclude of Bartles tongue. a Barts tongue, the one of comfort the other of decay. Lingus fallax non amat veritatem, & os lubricum operatur minas. Marcellus.

what is the bertue of noormewodde: that bitter herbe called Abfarthium. Hilarius.

Blinthium is a comen herbe, it is of divers kindes, as Ponticum, and wormewer. Romanson. Ac. it is hotte in the first, and dife in the feconde, and it is bery bitter, and beyng dzied, hepeth clothes from wozmes and mothes, and the Sirups therof caten befoze wine, preferueth men fio dzonkenelle, if it be fodden in ayneger, it wil helpe the fozes & bzedes in geares, being layd warme bpon it, it is to be doonke againft fwel. Dove cares, ling of p ftomache. And Ophthalmia which is a fichines of the eye, is great - for the eyes ly helped with wormewod, if it be famped a made luke warme with Role water, and put into a cleane mainut fel, the firup healeth the Bindoi flur, bluddy flure bounde to the belly, it doth belpe a colde flomache, if it be Colde flor dronke.r. dates, euery morning twoo fponefull of the firup, it is alfo macher. good against the dropfie . And thus faith Anicen, figges Cochle, Dorm Anicen lib.z. wod, and giter famped together, and made in a plafter, is good as simp.2. gainft the difeafe of the Splene, and allo hilleth wozmes in the belly, for the fple. bled in the fozefaid maner, one dzam of the pouder may be dzonke at once in wine, it hath many goodly bertue, as the wine therof beynge dionke agaynft diopfies, colones of the flomache, winde, fwellinges, wormewobe as if a handefull be fodden in. biti. pounde of cleane water og wine. in bath manp a beflel of litter, glaffe og ftone, putting in fwete Calamus, Cinamom the flowers of Callia, Suinance, Spikenarde & Dates ofeche. 3. itii. beaten all together and fodden, as is afozefaied, oz elsthefe thinges put in a beflell of new wine with a linnen bagge, and to hepte clote if.monthes, and afterwarde dionke of them that have either the yes low Faunders, paynes in the raines, lothefomnes of the flomacke, floppying of termes, fwellyng after meate, continuance of bomites, colde pallions of the hart. ac. this bertue hath worme wod wine faith Diefcorides, libro quin. Cap. 40 furthermoze gather a. tt. of wozm wod leaues, & ftampe it in a mozter of fone, and then put bito the fame. ti. itif. of the beft white fugar, and to beate them together butil they be come to one fubitaunce, hepe this in a clofe potte oz glaffe. And this is the bertue therof, faieth that well learned ma Mathiolus, it helpeth the diops 3 goodi mea fie, if pacient eate euery day of this half an ounce. iff. houres befoze bypa. meate, and this I have knowen many helpte faith be, and as for the bertu of the fyzup of wormewod, it hal come in his place accordingly

Marcellus.

mbat is the bertue of Aniffeede? Hilarius.

Tismuche lyke buto fenell feede, and is called Roman fenell, Galen de fim it is warme and fweete, and hotte in the feconde, and dife in the Openath the thirde degree, the new feedes be bell, it engendzeth bital feede, it rames, a.11.

Prover. 27. d.

bertucg.

openeth

openeth the floppyng of the raynes and Matrix, beynge dronke with ptilantes oz cleane temperate wine, this herbe oz feede is comfoztas ble in fweet compounded medicines oz pouder for mortnelle of breth, and fozencile of the lunges, and allo is good to be fodden in Ptilates, made of Barlie.to be dzonke in the feuer Duotidian bredde of fleume, it ingendereth Bilhe in the breaftes dronke with fweet wine or milke prouvheth brine, maketh fweete breath, and is good againft the Cols like oz winde of the great guttes, being dzonke with good white wine and Sugar, and allo ftoppeth the whites which runneth oftentimes from the bodies of women, the pouder thereof, with the pouders of fenell, Gallinga, Spichnarde, Thamozis, futmegges, and graines of Parradice, called Cardamon, tempered with wheate flower, water and red wine, and to baken in manchedes of cakes, bee molte holfome to be eaten of them which have the runging of the raynes, wallying of nature, moult dropfies, or in them in whome the humour of fleume dothe greatly abounde, through homidite, winde or colde, a this was proued to helpe a Lady whiche was ficke of a Tinpanie, and was fyr Thomas the Barrone Biltons wife, within the Billhopbzike of Dus rifme, whiche bled this breadeduryng one halfe yere, and allo ones a moneth was purged with hollome Clectuariis accordyng, and bloud letting, andthus I conclude of Inifede, the bealt cometh from Egipt.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Moule eare, which is lyke the care of a Moule and full of heere, in forme muche like the eare of a Doule.

Hilarius.

Falling ficks nelle .

Pelyng. Moufcheere helpeth the throte.

Tgainft the

Sichell the Chynurgian of Deiptaftie

A herbe commonly knowen, colde and moyft in the firft degree, as Gales faith, a decoction of this herbe fodden in water with fugar, is good againft the fallynge fichnes, beynge oftentimes dionke and put a leafe therof into the nole, it will prouohe fternutacion og neefyng, whiche wonderfully doeth clenfe the baines, and fodden in white wine, pthilane oz Burrage water, with Sugar candy, this is good againft paines in the throate, Angine, as, Diofcerides writeth but littell of this herbe. Ind Galen faith, in the. bit. lib. of Simples, p it is drie in the feconde degree, and it groweth in Daye byon Billes. Dedowes, and way fides, faith Mathiolus bpon Diefcorides . futhermoze it it be famped with Badder and the great plantin rootes, an herbe called the Sheperdes purle, and fo fodden in redde wine and fragned out, and to puttyng a littell drinke warme, this is alto good againft the blouddy flure, of a broken mayne within the body of one, whiche blouve fire. have fallen into fome depe place, and this was proued of a yong man owellyng in new Caffell, whiche fell into a deepe coale pit, whole btward woundes were healed by an auncient practifour called Mighel a frencheman, whiche allo is cunnynge to helpe his owne countrep difeale, that now is to commonly knowen bere in Englande, the moze to be lamented : But yet dayly increased, whereof gentende to fpeake

I goobrentes nyng of the raines.

The booke of Simples.

Fol.in.

speake in the place of the Pore.

Marcellus.

nobat is the bertue of Garlyke?

Hilarius.

Arivhe is bery bot and die in the fourthe dcaree, it troubles Gathes the Romacke of Cholorike men, it is burtfull to the eyes and head, it increaleth dzines, but it will pzouohe bzine, and is bzonoketh bune. good for the Emeroides, applied to the fore place beyng firft fampte, make. if it be fodden, the finke therof is taken from it, but the bertue remain neth to be eaten against the coughes and paine in the lunges, it cuts teth and confumeth corrupt flume, and bringeth fleape, it is not good Corrupte ficume. for hotte men, and women with children, or nurles geuping myllie to childzen : but Gale calleth it the common proples Greakell. If Saus guine men do eate much of it, it will make them to haue redde faces, but it is a fpeciall remedy agaynt poylon, and a bot plafter applied gorian. to the bitying of a madde Dogge, made of Garlyke helpeth it : if it be dzonke killeth wozmes in the belly. And Barlike famped with Ma. flike, and put into the mouth dothe alwage dolour of the teeth. Gar. like dried or burnt into pouder, and tempered with Bony and Beares greace, is good to anoynt a baulde head to recouer heere : and all this and moze reporteth Diefcorider, which ercelled in herbes. Plining reporteth if it be flamped and made in a Gargarilmi, it healeth Angine, it helpeth the throate, with Dyle of Duinces and fo warme applied to the belly is good against the Collicke and the bluddy flure. Dew Ale and Garlyke, killeth wormes to be dronke : it is good to be eaten agaynt the fallyng euell. Ind Barlyke healeth fillulaes tempered with pitche a medicene Bzimftone and Rofen, made botte in a tente. With fuch like bertue as to the fiftuia Plinins, Atius, Galen. Ge. reporteth : but it is a groafe kinde of medicine, berie bupleafant foz fayze Ladies, a tender Lylly Bole colloured dams fels, which often time profereth fweet breathes before gentle wordes but both would do bery well.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Dony? the fruites of Bees labour and their Sommers trauell.

Hilarius.

ret ors faith. Bony is hotte and dzie in the feconde dearte, Auerois in 3. Efand doth clenfe bery much, and is a medicinable meate, molt simen Sethi chiefly toz olde men and women, foz it doth warme them and It foz choiles converte in them good bloud. It is not good foz Chollerike rike periones perfons, becaufe of the heate and drines : they bo greatly erre that fay wonte is an Bony is bot and moyil, but if it be clarified from his mare and dzolle, beautip being and kepte in a close bellel, theris nothyng likquid bpon the earth that Anices in, it. a.m. remayneth can.cap. 504.

15 ityng of a

Coughes.

corfanc.

Fortothache

To increafe bearc.

15ces be an example bute bø, bothcfor toue and wor hringe in the comon weith

Ec. 1:1

Virgilius.

Peto Dony. clarifico honi Both binbe.

In healthful Dunke for Dommer.

Pandecte. cap. 347.

Serpigo. Coft. Eo cure Derpige+ face .

remaineth lenger. Ind this precious fewel Dony hath ever ben more praifed, for it will conferue and hepe any fruite, herbe or roote, or any other thyng that is put into it, an exceading longe time. Plinins writeth of a Dontter which was long hept in Dony in Clanious Dates . Derue. lous is the worke of God, Hony beyng an heauenly dewe that falleth byon flowers and leaues as Anicen faieth, and is neither iuce of leaues not fruites, but only the beauenly dewe, wherbuto the Bees in fommer in dew time gather the faied Bony, and lay it by in floze, in they? curious houtes builded, wheras they dwell together in moft goodly ozder. D Bees, Bees, how happier are you then many wzetched men, which dwell neuer together in bnitte and peace, but in continuali discozde and quietnes, as Wirgell faith : En quo difiofdia ciues produxerit miferor. Beholde whither difcorde bath brought wretched Citizens. But now to fpeake of the molt excellent bertues of Dony, it is good in the meates of them whiche be flugmatike. Dony newly taken out of the Comes is partly larative, a clarified Bony doth binde and die by flume, and kepe the bodies of flugmatike and old perlons from corruption. The belt Bony is gathered in the fpzyng time, the fecond in Sommer but that which is gathered in winter is ill and hurtefull. One parte of Bony, and fome parte of water fodden together bntill the frothe be all fcommed of, and when it is colde, hepe it in a cloafe flone pot, this dtinke (faieth Galen) is hollome for Sommer, it clenteth the Lunges, & preferueth the body in health, Oximel famplex, and Composition, be made with Dong:and to be many mo thynges, whiche be made of great bertue. Alfo the aucthour of the Pandett, faith Dony poured into a new woude eftelones is clenfed and made whole. Bony mingled with a littell Salte, and warme poured into the eare, hilleth wormes that bredeth there: the fame alfo hilleth Lice, if childzens heads be anoynted there with. Bub younge childernes gommes with cleane Dony every daye and it will eafely caule their teeth to growe. Dony mingled with oyle of Boles, and to dronke incontinently, will caule one to bomit whan they have eaten any benom thinge, as rotten Douchzimpes, called fungas. Ac. allo Gargarifinus and Suppolitus be made of Bony, the one doeth clente the throate, and the other both relare the belly. There is an infection in the faime, through the corrupcion of the lyuer, whiche is called serpige, oftentimes in the paulme of the hand, chiefly in the right hande specially in Cholerike persons, whiche is helped with Dong mingled with Coffe, and anointed warme euery day twoo times. Illo To denfe the diffelled water of Bony hath bertue to make cleane the fhinne of them whole faces be bucleane : but molte chiefly if it be filled with fronge uineger, Dylke, and the urine of a boye, a fo with a fpunge wache the face to bedwarde, and let it dite in of it felfe. The goodig oyntment called the Viguentum Egiptiacum, whiche clenfeth all corrupt bumozes, and wondes beying rotten within, the chief thing in this ointment is Hony, it is meruelous that they which ble to eat Hony daily, B daily anoint their fomaches with oyle of worme wod, fould either Die

die fodenty, og litte paynefully, og be euell colloured in their faces. The welchemens people of malles doe ble to drinke Dede and Dethegline, and buder heaven there is no fayser people of complexion, noz cleaner of nature. Anointe the head beyng new hauen with Beares greace and Donie Comercale mingled together, preferueth the beere from fallyng. Bony of Boles is a goodly Dedicine, outwardly in woundes, and inwardly clenfeth fume.mundifieth the flomacke, and openeth the mouthe of the bars nes, and allo is good to put in the eles to clenke them.

Marcellus.

Did neuer here any thing to greatly commended as thou hafte commended Hony? if it be true that thou hall fpoken. there be but fewe thinges maye be compared to it, for the excellent bertue of it.

Hilarius.

of enot in doubt of the truth therof, for the bell Aucthours have taught me, and dayly experience moueth me, thus muche to reporte of Pony, Jought to thinke no mame therof. In almuche Exodus. as the God of heauen and earth, maker of all creatures, did geue his people of Acrael no greater bleffyng then a lande which did flow with Milke and Hony. And often times amongelt the bleffinges of God. fweet Bony is reherled. The Prophet Dauid in the Plaimes, do ofte Plainer. name Bony, and the Bony combe, making a comparison betwene it and the worde of God. In fome of the holy Sacrifices, Bony was brought in for an offerynge, before the Lorde God into his holy Temple, the ftrong pazareth of God Judge of Ifraell: that mightie prince Indic. 14 Samton, loued wel Dony as appeareth after he had flaine the Lyon, he did eate the Hony which he founde in his carcale, lo did his father and his mother of the fame Hony, it was a deuine omen of the wife. dome and learnyng that afterwarde came buto Plato, when in his Cradell, Bees brought Bony buto his mouthe. who was greater a. monge men then S. John Baptift, what was his molt foode? it was wilde Bony . Bow many plefant berles hath Mirgill witten bpon Bees and Dony, who ever didercel Plinius ferundus, in the nature of Crea. tures, and as it playnly appereth in his.rt. booke, declaryng of a woz. Plini.lib. n. thy man called Arifemachum, which to wonderfully loued Bees, that he cap.9. did nothynge, but onely by the space of. Irrit. yeares observe the natures and properties of Bees, and in the fame booke faith be, the bees have many kinges with smal Cozonets on their heads about whom the great agmen of fwarme do clufter and fleeth into the fieldes, and cometh home in ozder, bringinge their treasure with them: the elder Bees do builde with in p Diues, hauyng therin a Diffres of Dueene Che propers to let them to worke, which neuer go fro home, but place every thyng busingle. in order, the younger do bring their fluffe to Hiue, non of them be idel enery one of them have a house to dwell. bi. cornered in fattion, they will futter no filthinelle to be amongelt them. noz fraungers to dwell A.iiii. with:

Dinhe.

Fol.inj.

Dearc.

Erenophon, in his booke of Doufboib.

tam no Strans be: not profi= table.

mered maint :

Plinii.lib.xi. Capi.xii.

within their Citie or common wealth. They also punich them with gers, for thei flinging, that burt their Princes, and thei haue prouidence of wether when it is faire and foule. Allo they have feces of fmellyng, for if any of them be lotte in the fielde, they folow their felowes by the fweete avie, they be fcant perfit of hearyng, but yet as appereth they heare, when thei doo muller at the foundes of Balens: their greatelt delight is in Tyme and Balme, and therfoze about Athens is the belt Hony in the worlde, as Plini faith, and in the Illande called Calyane, and alfo in Meleta, would God faith he that we had y Dont in thefame nature that it falleth from the beauens. Lea rather would to God that idle people would take Bees for an example to labour, and fubiectes to obay. ac. iebat wall I fpeake moze of the properties of Bees, and of their good natures, providence and cunning, nothing els Marcellas ? but thele fim= ple berles folowyng.

The booke of Simples.

The kongof 23ccg and his armic.

Noble Prince there is, whole welth and worke excell, More then all other earthly vyightes, that in the vyorld do dvyelle Saturne blacke and colde, hath taught him for to flie The hory Froftes and fnovyes vyhite, and darkaes of the fkie. Sagittarius and Piffes lorde, Iouis called by name, Doth cunnyng geue vnto this prince, how v he his houfe should frame. The red flamyng bloudy Marce, the Lorde of warre and ftrife, Doth teache this kyng his holt to traine, with sharpedartes all their life, O happie Sol with golden beames, whole glorie doth excell, Thou arte the candell of this vvorlde, and darknes doth expell, Thou makeft glad this littell kyng, in fielde when he doth ride, No horfe he hath but vyynges to flie, thou only arthis guide. VV hen he doth founde his vvarlike tune, in Hine vvhere he doth dvvell, His fouldies smufter all of heapes, the ltarres they do excell. In numbre infinite most faire, the cleare aier do them infuse, Dame Flora fvvete do them reioyfe, but Boreas them milufe. VV ith grifly formes and Hayle harde, he breakes their tender bones, No helmets have, nor shieldes they beare, to kepe them from harde ftones, whan ftormes be past and Venus come, the banisher of colde showvers, with pretie hornes, and tender winges, thei playe among the flowvers. The Beane flowvers make them glad, the Lilly make them gaye, Their chief delight is Time and Balme, most glad they are of Mays For Marcurie do geue them mirthe, when Gemeny doth embrace, From rifyng funne to Titans fall, labour is all their grace. In flowvred Fieldes and Motley meades, where whit doe growve in grene, The heavenly devves, that in night downefall, is gathered up of Beene. Ione doth reynefrom virgelij this precious heavenly gyfte, whom Bees doe know, and to Hive doe beare, with winges flyng fwift. And then they make this goodly meate, Manna fallen from heuen, The finges, xii. with Bees do worke, fo do the Planets feuen,

Marcellus.

Dow

fow you have well declared what Bony is, is ther any bertue in the Combes oz mare.

Hillarius.

ALT Nateth, in the. bi. booke of Simples, mare is good for platters.not only in daipng, but alfo peraccidente, it moifteth, and is bled for outwarde Dedtcines, but not for inwarde me-Dicines : but Diofcorides reposteth that mare doeth mollifie and warme Diofcorides the body, and, r. graines waight dioken with the fyiup of Planten libr fectordo. is good for the blouddy fluge, it allo drieth the Dylke in womens capilardii. breaftes, and to conclude there be but few Emplasters that can be without the helpe of mar. It hath alfo been abuled in churches, chas ples and temples offered by the ignorant, before the blinde.

Mercellus.

I do know Sage by name, becaule it doth arow in my garden and is bled in my kitchin, but Chailt doth know, the bertu therof is bidden fro me.

Hillarius.

Dis noble berbe called Elelifi bacon , Saluis , 02 Sage, as it moulde Bage. appeare by Theophraftus there bee twoo kindes of Sage, the one of the garden whiche is roughe, longe and broade leaues, Di whiche fayth Mathiolus, I fuppole to be the female herbe, the other Sage which is worter, narower, with twoo fmall eares in the beginnyng of their leaues, whiche the fayd Theophraftus cal Sphacelo, whom Maibiolus cleveth the male berbe, and of this groweth greate plenty in Italy.in the toppes of Dountaines, in the noble countries bothe of Apulie, and Calabrie, fo booe there almolte in euerye Garden in Englande. Tois berbeis hot and brie faieth detins, fo faieth Galen, and fome. notable practifioners do lay, that perfume of Sage doeth fop the inmoderate flur menurual Agrippe did call this the holy herbe, because it was to good to women, not only inerpullynge euell matter from the Datrir: but allo in reteining the bitall feede of generation whereby The face of confepcion is made perfect. If a woman deinke the fuce therof with a littell Salte and Suger fodden together, foure dates befoze, and af. cion. ter, the vie with her hulbande, geuyng the man the like quantite, before the time of procreation, without doubt conception folowerb. At is faied, fometime there was to great a petilence in a Citie of Cappt, that through the poylon theroffew were lefte a live, but when the Plage was fealed, the younge women were compelled to dynke the wine, og iuce of Sage ,through whole bertue they were conceaued with childzen, bauyng the helpe of man, that in the ende, the Citee was replenified agains, and filled with people of their owne genera. cion. Sage laieth Orphens. 3. fiff. mingled with cleane clarified Dony, & eaten of an emptie fomache, dothe incontinently flop the bloud that myng at the cometh from & break, Comacke, or lunges, breaking out of the mouth with

Libr , bi.cap. ii, de Plan, Liber iii. Diofcorides.

Libr.G.fimp.

To ftoppe blood run= mouthe.

In excelent Piti agayaft Spoftumació of the Luns ges, Rume, oz confump= tion, whiche helped 2Bulle the aucthour of this booke

ker and ques ceth Kobin goobfelowes feuer.

Assicen.z.trac cap.I.

with cruent bomites. There is a ficknes with in the body, called Ta. bes, which is a great corruption of humours. through foule matter & bloud mingled together, whole beginnying comes from the headde through a continuall rume, and doth Apoffumate and wounde the Lunges, through whole putrifaction by littell, and by littell, all the membres of the body confumeth, through drinelle, leanelle, and continuall coughe, with paines in the breaft, and fortneffe of the wynde, the remedie therof fome time hath bin with Sage in this maner. Take Spicknard, Binger, of eche. 3. if. feede of Sage. 3. bill. dzied, beas ten fine in pouder, with the fozefaied fpices, and. 3. rit. of long peper in like maner, and, 3.f. of old After, and the fuce of Sage, and fo make your pille in a cleane mozter, and take euery moznyng faffyng. 3. i. of this, and almuch at night, dzinhing after it pure cleane Sage water; and this is the belt wille that euer I did knowe, and helped me in a great fichnelle in Suffoike, where fome time I dwelled. This berbe allo prouoketh brine, clenfeth flume, er pulleth winde, drieth bp drop. fie, belyeth the Paulfie, ftrengthen the finewes, and purgeth bloud, if it be fodden in runnyng water. Roche Alam, and moodbinde leas To but Can- ues, it hilleth the Canher in the mouthe, and allo quecheth the great beate and burning, finke, filthe, and matter, that oftentimes cometh through corruption of nature, or meritrir maner, doth chaunce into the fecrete places of men or women, is helped this way, puttinge in a littell of the pouder of Altrologia rotunda: for almuch as it drieth, it is put into Pigges, which be molt mort of nature to drie by their hus midite og moviter withall, which els be cuell for fugmatike parlons. The incomparable bertue is to excellent of this herbe, that the great learned fathers of Salarn, did witte thele wordes to & late famous Prince hyng Denry the eight, in the laude therof faigng. Cur moritur homo, cui faluia Crefcit in borto ! Inquerpnge why moztall men thould dte, whiche have Sage in their Gardens, but becaufe no herbe hath power to make me immoztal : they fay furthermoze. Contra vim mortis non Crefcit medicina in bortis. Ind thus I doe conclude of this bertuous berbe Sage. IBbole wine beynge dayly dronke, is good againft the faulyng fickneffe. Ind the comon Sage ale, rightly brewde with Sage, Squinans, Spicknarde, Calamus, fenell feedes, and Bettony, is bery hollome for the flugmatike, Droplie, winde Collike, rawnelle of the flomacke with indiaection.

Marcellus.

what be the bertue of Onions in their kindes?

Hillarius.

Drions 120= uoketh flepe. Longe Dni= ong.



pep do make thin the bloud, and bringe fleape . they be not good foz Cholerthemen. The longe Onion is moze bebe-Smenter then the rounde, and the Redde moze then the white the Grave more then the Greene, and the rawe more then the fodden, or preferued in falt, although they caufe fleape bery pain. full

full and troubelous, bot in the thirde degree, but they warme & clenfe Contacte the flomache, bringeth good collour to the face, and then it multe bee good for the new Greene fichnes, and doth bery well prouohe brine, & Grenefickes being rolled, and warme aplied to the painfull harde Emerodes, eftefones it doth open them, if bineger warme be put to them, and cleane beaterhe Ca pilled oz taken from the ouer rinde and fkinne, and cutte of bothe the endes, and calt into water, remaining in it one houer, and to flife it : this doth take away the behement tharpnelle, that els would hurt the eies and head, and beyng applied with hony, Rue, and Salt, al incor- for bityng pozated together to the wounde bitten of a Dogge, it healeth it foone. Leekes purge the bloud in Marche, and paineth the head, and be not greatly prailed, for their iuce is euill laieth Dioforides. The head beyng as nointed with the iuce of them, keepeth heare from faulpuge, there is here from muche barietee of this Onion amonge writers, faith Plinius, but this hall fuffice, foz bs Englichmen. There be great plentie of good Dui. where plens ous that be brought from flaunders, called fainct Domars Duions. Dec growe. So there be bery many growyng in Polland in Lincolne Gere, and in the towne of Durifme in the Dozth countrey.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of fenell? Hillarius.

Thath powze to warme in the third degree, adzie in first, Foniculum. a maketh fweet p breath : the feede eaten oftentimes bpon mere breas an emptie flomacke, dothe helpe the eye light. The rootes for the tye cleaue walked be bery hollome in Potage, a is good in Ti- light. fants. The greene og red tufts, growyng bpon the falkes,

fodden in mine, potage of ale, helpeth the bladder, raignes, and breas To break heth the flone: encreateth Bythe in womens breaftes, and feede of generacion. It is good to ble Endine og fuche like with it, becaufe it is bery hotte, and it is bery good to walle ones feete to bed warde. It is feete. good in Barbars bathes, and walking water, with Balme and Baies The fyrup is bery good and holfom. it helpeth a flegmatike fromacke. And fenell, Parlely, and matercrelles, of eche like quantitie famped together, pouringe white wine to them, a the crums of Barly breade, fruct, for the ftading al one night in a flone mozter, the next day being frained, clas biabder. rified and drunke, this will clenfe the raignes from grauel, flone, and choler, a caule one to make much water that hath the Arangurie. It is good for fat men to open the bellels, as maynes, and Buttes. There be for fat folks two kindes of fenell, one Marathrum, which is bell: the other Hippomarathrum which is wilde, the feede bath greater bertue then the roote.

Marcellus. mbat is the bertue of purlin?

Hillarins.

Fol.vj.

ftomacke.

neffe. introibes:

Leches.

failpng.

theftone. Encreafeth Dilke. To wathe

In erceilente ratnes and

E weo hin= bes of fenel.

Colde

purlleu is an herbe of a finguler ber= tue to coole, choller.

In crample of jourfien.

Dld in the third, and moille in the fecond degree. If it be famped with flened Barly, it make the avector degree. If it be flamped with fleped Barly, it maketh a good plaffer to coole the hed, iyes, and liver, in Agues, and bot inflamacio. To eate of it, it floppeth flures, and quencheth burnyng Choller, ertinguiche benerus luffe, and greatly helpeth the raines, and bladder, and will kille round wor mes in the bellie: and comfosteth the matrire, againffe hotte choller, and termes aboundyng. And the tuice is good to drinke in hot feuers it may be preferued with Salte, and then it is bery good with roofed meates. Plini faieth, it is supposed to make the fight blunt and weake: further be laieth that in Spaine, a greate noble man, whom he did knowe, did hang this purline roote on a Threade, commonly about his necke, whiche was troubled of a Vaela, and was healed there with.

Marcellus.

mbat is the bertue of Dragons? Hillarius.

OfDiagos, Sohiche hel= peth againfre the pestitece.

be ince of Dragos faith Diofcorides, Dropped into the iges, doeth clente them, and caufeth moche brightnelle, buto the tyes of Clenfe them, and caufeth moche oright water of this herbe, ethem, whiche haue darke fightes. The water of this berbe, SH Abath bertue against the pestifice, if it be dronke blood warm with menice Triacle, og Mithridatum, The lauour of this herbe is burtefull, to women newly conceined with childe. Plini faieth, that who fo beareth this herbe bpon them, no benemous Serpent will doe theim any harme. This herbe is botte and drie, and beying fodden in wine, it healeth a hibed heele, called Pamis. And this herbe being bruted, and aps plied with planten, healeth a newe wounde.

Marcellus.

nohat is the bertue of Filipendula? Hillarius.

Filipendula haue rounde rootes hans gong byon fmat fine thre Des in the pearth.

Tis called Filipendula, bicaute it haue imall round rootes, hanging bpon it with thredes in the ground, it is an herbe hote and drie, in the third degree: if it bee fodden in white wine, a dionke, it drieth by windy places in the guttes, and clenfeth the raines of the backe and bladder. And the pottoer dronke in wine, is good against the falling euill, and helpeth the yellow Jaundes: the leaues and falkes fodden in wine and drunke, clenfeth the fecondes.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of miolettes? Hillarius.

Tiolettes be great coolers anbto colo fot the barte+

I MEON SETHIreporteth, that thei doe belpe againle botte inflamacions of the guttes, hedde, and flomache, if the caule be of burning Choler:either the water, firup, og conferue of the faid biolettes, being eaten og dzunke, after the digettion of any hot pallion: but bndoubtedly it offedeth the bart, bicaule of the great colones. The fauoz of the flowers be pleafaunt. The offethat is

Fol. Dy.

made of this herbe, haue bertue to reconfile quiete flepe to the, whiche Good for haue greuous hote paine in the hedde, miolet water, and cleane Sale coughes and lette oile, of eche one bace together dzonke, clenfe rotten matter in the hout winde. ftomache: and coughes, oz paine in the lunges.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of white Lilles ? and water Lilles called Nimphea.

Hillarias.

lofcorides faieth, that the Dile of Lilles doeth mollefie the Sia newes, and the mouthe of the matrix, the fuce of Lilles, wie neger and Donie, fodden in a braten bellell, doeth make an ointment, to heale bothe newe and old woundes: if the roos tes beerofted, and flamped with Boles, it maketh an healyng plafter againft burnyng of fire, the fame roote roffed, hath bertue to breake a pettilence foze, applied hote bnto the foze place, and is drie in the firite dearee. The oile of water Lilles bee moille, fufferente against all bote difeafes to anointe the ardente and hote places, and dooeth reconfile quiete flepe, if the forebedde bee anointed there with : it is bolfome for madde men. The feede and roote fodden in wine, floppeth the immos moderate flure mentrualLand for the bloody flire, as Diofcorides and Galen faieth. Libro. viii. Simplicium Medicamentorum.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Chickwede?

Flillarius.

Lmoffe every ignoraunte woman doeth knowe this berbe, but Anagallis, of there be of divers kindes, thei be bery good to kepe woundes fro morfus Gala apollumacions,flamped, and applied buto theim, and dzaweth line, called corrupcion out of woundes, and fodden with mineger, doeth drawe Chicke wrote fleume out of the bedde, if it bee often warme put it into the mouthe, and foit it out againe: in the fame maner it helpeth the teeth, and fods den in wine and to dronke, it will clente the raines of the backe.

Marcellus.

mbat is the bertue of Sorrell. whiche in the Porthis called fower Dochens. Hillarius.

my mery one booeth right well knowe it, and all thef that make Rumer lapai arenelaule, but the diferipcion, I leaue to Diofcorides, and Leonardus shus, or aces Fuching, not onely in this herbe, but in all other, and to tell the dala, us sos bertue 7 wit, it is colde and dzie, in the feconde degree, it allo ftoppeth: rell, and Som it is like Endiue in propertie, becaufe it ouercometh Choller, and is relie bois. moche commended: It belpeth the rellowe Jaunders, if it bee dzonke with fmall wine of ale, and allo quencheth burnyng feuers, to eate of the leaves every Moinyng in a Peltilence tyme, is molte holfome, if b.t. thes

thefibe eaten fallyng. This herbe doeth Diofcorides, Gelen and duicen greatly commende, belides the great learned men of this time. Marcellus.

what is the bertue of planten og waybebe.

Hilarins.

Plantago, calo led armoglo Ja

De greater planten is the better. it hath feuen great baines, it s colde and drie, the feedes dronke with red wine, or the rootes fodden therin, foppeth the blouddy flur, likewife the rootes a leaues being fodden with fagze water , oz with Burrage water and Suger, and geue it to him that hath an ague, etther Cercian og quar. ten, twoo howers afoze his fit helpeth it. proue this, for thus have 3 helped many, it is bery comfostable fos childse that haue great flures and Agues, and is a frende buto the liver. This herbe is greatly plat-Led of the learned writers. mater planten rootes, leaves and buddes be holfo me for to be bronke against the falyng licknes.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Camamill?

Hilarius.

Dis herbe is bery hotte, it is dronke agaynit colde windes, and matter being in the guttes, the Egiptians did suppose it wold helpe alcolde Agues, and did confectate the lame, as Gale faith: allo if it be tempered and frained into white wine, and dionke of women, bauyng the childe dead within the body, it will caufe prefent deliveraunce, it doth mightly clenfe the bladder, and is ercellent to bee fodden in water to wathe the feete, the oyle is precious, as is declared hereafter.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of poppes. Hilarius.

Lupus Salies tarins bee Doppes.

- #10.0 BC 1175

Berebe Boppes which doe coole, that be called Lupuli, those that we have be bot and drie, bitter, fower, bot, faith olde Derballes, and Fuchins faieth, thei clente fleume, and cholere, and the water betwene the fkinne and flethe. The firup will clenfe grofe, raw fleume from the guttes, and is good against obstructions. If the ince be dropped in the eare, it taketh a waie the flinche of rotten lozes, the rootes wil helpe the Liver, and Splene, being fodden and dzonke, the Beere is bery good fog flegmatike men. oun adias at it. Ind Y antes

Marcellus. at in line Opplitte in propertie. Hillarins.

Fol. Viij.



Tisan berbehotte and die, ifit be fodden with fapte water, Suger oz Bony, and Graine it, this dzinke dothe clenfe the flomach from flinkying fleume. It is an ercelente herbe toz women, to cienfe their monthly termes. The water of this, is good to helpe them which have a moille Reume falling from the bead bpon the Lunges, beyng often dronke, but it is purtefull to the bladder and raynes, the firup therof doth clenfe the Linges euill. And allo put into the eares agages cull doetb greatly comfost the hearing:if the cares be troubled with deaf.

nes, flamped with Bony, and applied to the iges, it clenfeth the fight. Marcellus.

mbatis the bertue of mernen.

Hillarius.

T is called the Boly herbe, it drieth and bindeth : if it be fodden with mineger, it helpeth a difeafe called S. Inthonies fier, of. tentimes walbing the pained place. The leaves of teruen, and Roles, and freth fwines greace famped together will feace paine and grief in euery wounde.and will hepe woundes from corrupting. Itis good for people that haue the Tercian, and Quarten Igues, and 3 gainft thus faith Diefcorides. Dozeouer he faith the waight of a. 3. of this herbe Agues. with three halfepeny wayghtes of Dlibanum, and put in. 3. ir. of old wine tempered together, a dzonke foztie daies of this quatite fallyng, it will helpe difeales called the hinges cuill of parne in the throate.

Mercellus.

mbhat is the bertue of Rice?

Hillarius.

Dere be many opinions concernyng Rice, but I thall flay my Aniem, in. it. felfe with the Judgement of Anicen , Bice laieth he is hotte and can.cap.78. drie, and hath bertue to Roppe the belly, it doth north much if it be fodden with Milke, but it ought to bee fleped in water an hole night befoze . It blanched Almondes be ftamped with Role water freined into theim, and fodden with Cowes Wilke, it is bery muche nozifping:the flower oz mele of Irja oz Rife, floppe the bloudy flire, is dzinke oz glifter.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of peale, and Beanes! Hillarius.

Canes bee moze grofer, and fuller of winde, then peafe bee, and maketh euill matter.ercept thei be well fodden and buttered, and to eaten with the whitelt Oniens that maie bee gotten, becaule thei be harde of digellion, how be it, thei doe make fatte, and partly clenfeth, yet thetare not compared with ten. Comake fat Der

b.u.

Stinkyng ficume.

Co helpe a motfte reume

To helpe the fight.

Hernen.

wilde fires Eo hepe

wounder fra coaraption.

To helpe the Lynges cuill.

Sice,

13 cance

der white peafon, well fodden and buttered, oz els made in potage, with garden Mintes, and grofe peper, whiche haue bertue to clente the raines of the backe and blader: There is a place in Suffolke called Difort, where Peale growe on the flones, neuer fowen. Lintelles bee of thefame bertue, Barley being cleane bulled, and fodden with milke cleane water , and Sugar , maketh a berte holfome and comfostable potage, for whole chollerike perfones, or young people, and of this is moche bled in the flozth partes of Englade, and is called bigge heale and of cleane Barly and puer water, is made that ercellente water called Ptilant.

Marcellus.

mhat is the bertue of Beates?

mhat is the bertue of Bettony.

MS: ates_

white beates

ptilant,

Hillarius. > Dere be of twoo hindes, and be bothe praife worthie, Simon Serbi, writeth that thei be hote and drie in the third begree, the white be the belle, thei haue bertue to clente, as piter hath, but euill iuce: the iuce of this herbe with Donie, applied into the nole, do purge the hedde, to doe the lefe, it is an hollome herbe in potage, if it be well

fodden, oz els it is notfome to the flomache. if it be parboiled and eaten Purgynge the head. with Unegare, it is good against the flopping of the liver, not with. ftanding, the ince of this herbe doe ftoppe the bellie, beyng fimplie ta. Stopyng of hen . It is called Bere of Beta, of cleta, the Breke. 28. becaufe of the the Lyner. fozme oz hape.

Mercellus.

Hillarius.

TO LEDINPA

2 Dey be of ditters hindes, Leonardus Fucchius, doth calthe tweete Gilos flowers by the names of Bittony, but the one femeth to talke of that whiche is commonly knowen of the people, called the To bill wors lande Betony, which bath bertue to kill wormes within the belly, a helpeth the quarten, clenfeth the Matrir, and hath bertue to heale the body within, if it be bauled, it is of fo greate effecte, if it be fodden with wormewood in white wine to purge fleume, it is bot, in the first degree, and drie in the feconde.

Mercellus.

Comercie

MIES-

for brufes.

mhat is the bertue of Sauerie.

Hillarius.

Lyuer fofte. Colb coughs Dead childte

T is hot and drie in the thirde de gree, if the grene herbe be fods den in water, oz white wine, and dzonke, thele be his bertues to make Lyuer folte : to clenfe Dropfies , colde Coughes, clenfeth womens difeales, and feperateth the dead child from the mother, Diefedrides and Galen faith, alfo Bermander is not much buline the bertue of this herbe.

marcel.

Marcellus, attalle ameliat bi mail le m

what is the bertue of Muffarde oz Sinapium? 01010101010101010

Hilarius.

LINIPS dothe greatly alow it faying, that ther is nothing ooth perce moze fwitter in to the braine then it both. Donve Wineger, and Buffarde tempered together, is an ercelente Co goigefe Bagarifme to purge the head, tethe, and throte, Multarde is the head. good agaynft al the difeates of the fomache, og lunges, winde, fleame and rawnelle of the guttes, and conduceth foode into the body prousketh brine, helpeth the Pallie, walteth the quarten, drieth bp mople rumes, applied platter wife boto the bead . Poure and Buffarde belpeth the coughe, and is good for them that have the fallyng lichnes: Salling licks Indtentes of alineger and Multarde put into the nole helpeth the paine. Pallie. Potwithflanding the common ble of Duffarde is a cruelle. nentie buto the eye, many moe bertues haue I red of Multarde, but the occasion of time bath buhappely preueted, not only my large difcription in this, but allo in many other limples.

Marcellus. mbat is the bertue of Sention, oz Groundefill ? Hillarius.

Tis of a mirte temperature, it cooleth and partely clenfeth. If it be flamped and fodden in water, and drinke it with your pos Stage, it will purge hot choller : this done with Saffron & colde Det choler in water, famped and put into the eies, it will drie the runnynge drops the fomeche of them : and prepared platter wife, it helpeth many greuous wouns cress. Des. Diofcorides faith, that the heads of Sention with the flowers, and a Diofcorides littel wine and Manna, tempered together, healeth the woudes that lib.iii.capit. be in the linewes. The flower of this herbe, hath white heere, & when x Cil xcil. the winde bloweth it away, then it appereth like a balde beadded ma for wonder therfoze it is called Senecto.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Cucummers!

Hilarius.

Der be (truly) in the feconde degree bery mopff, and colde, the feedes be very good to be geuen in bot lichnelles. The pouder of & fame feedes dzonke in cleane wine, is good againft ditters hot pallions of the harte. This fruite will caufe one to make water So prouche well. The roote dzied, and the pouder therof dzonke in water & Donie Momit. prouoketh bomit. If thei be moderately eaten, thei bring good bloud. Good bloud. Tempered with Bony, and anoynte the eyes, that helpeth a difease called Epinictidas, which troubleth men, with frange fightes in the Epinictidas, might : the beft of this fruite is that which beareth the beft feede, the Epinictidas, fauour Dettons. b.tit.

Dufterbe.

Encil for the CHER.

Bentiona

Enchmerel.

Cixx.

Mathiolus fuper Diofcos ridens.

Cabage.

fauour of them is hollome. Mellons, Citruls, Hompens, and this hinde of pepins.oz great aples, be much bled in Englad, and is moze Bais herbes common, then profitable, becaufe they ble to eate them raw. Englich men beying bogne in a temperate region.enclininge to colde, may not without hurte eate rawe herbes, rootes, and fruites to plentifull, as many men which be borne farre in the Southe partes of the worlde, which be moft bot of flomacke : therfoze eate these fruites boyled, oz els baken with Bony, peper, and fenell fcedes, og fuche like: there be an other bot kinde of bitter Cucumbers which do purge, called Colocynthis. The Aple beyng fleeped in Ptilant water, durynge twelue howers, and to frained, and dronke in the mornyng halfe a pint, doo purge Melancholy, and Choler, aduft and bitriail fleume, butit is a bery groafe purgation, but the Trochis of Coloquintida is better to Coloquitior. purge with. But. 3. f. of the pouder of Coloquintida fodden to Dirrhe and Dte water , and Bony to a thicknes : maketh a goodly Bill to lib.iiii.capit. purge fleume and Choler, it is good in Gliffers for the fame purpole, fodden with aineger, this kept in the mouthe, killeth wormes in the teeth. The Ople of this is good to anoynte the paines in the Duckei bone called Efchiatica. It allo hilleth wozmes in the eare, this is molte bitter to the mouth and ftomacke it killeth wormes in the belly, both in Emplatters and drinke. The Irabians cal this herbe Chandel, but in latten Cucurbita filmeftris.

Marcellus.

10 hat is the bertue of Cabage, 02 Braffice?

Hillarius.

Ius Braffica folait caus (ub/tantia Aringit. To binbe. Laxature. To clenfe Lep;ofic. probl.

rafis.iii.al. Diefcor.li.4.

abage is of twoo properties, of bindyng the bellie, and mahyng laratiue, the ince of Cabages lightly boiled in freche Beefe brothe is larattue, but the fubitaunce of this herbe is harde of digettion, but if it bee fodden twife, the brothe of it will binde the bellie, if it be tempered with Allume : This berbe bath bertue to clenfe a newe redde Lepzofie, laid bpon the foze place, in the maner of a platter, but to conclude of this herbe, the brothe of it hath Ariflote. iii, bertue, to hepe a man from dzonkennes, as Ariflotell, Refis, and Anicen, doth reporte, caten before meat or drinke. Ind this is good to make potage Anicen, i.c.a. withall, and is a profitable herbe in a common wealthe, whiche the fleminges fell dere, but we haue it growe in our owne gardens, if we would preferre our owne commoditie before ideinelle, and not fuffer weedes to grow where herbes thould be plated. If fenegrice and this be fodden plafter waies it helpeth the Soute. The leaves fodden with Bony healeth alcers and Cankers, and killeth wormes in the belly. Therbe fonndzy kindes of wortes, bothe Barden, fielde a See, much like to eche other in bertue. There be great plentie growing betwene Albzought and Dozthfozd in Suffolke bypon the Sea Woze.

Marcellus.

what

what is the bertue of Bue, or herbe Grace? Hillarius.

Tell thee this berbe is bery hot and bitter, and doth burne, becaufe of his hotnelle in the thirde degree. If a littell of this Hue be ftamped and fodden in wine and dzonke, it is an ercellent medecine againft porfon and peftilence. With porfone. Roles and uineger, and Rue famped together, a put into a forhead clothe oz Biggen, a applied bnto the Temples of the bead or forhead doth feace areuous payne in the head . And in like maner it helpeth the bityng of Serpentes, and of Dogges, flamped with Uneger, may nie nice people can not abide it, criyng fie it finhes. The feede of this ver, and fers herbe beten in pouder, and put in frede clarified Butter, and Ditche melted together, is good for them to drinke that are brufed. The feed Bulleins ere of this Rue beying dried, and beaten into pouder, with the pouders of my tymes, fweet Callamus and longe Depper, fodden in white wine, this being bronke warme, helpeth the winde in the Imali guttes.

Marcellus.

mbat is the bertue of Lettice? Hillarius.

T docth mightly encreale Dylke in womans breftes, and ther. fore it is called Lettice, as Marciall faith, firft malbe genen to the bertue and power, To encreale milke in womens breaftes eue. rie hower. Lettice is an berbe, colde and morft, and bery comfostable for a hotte flomacke, bringeth fleape, molifieth the belly, the drier it be eaten, the better it is. I meane if it be not muche waded in water, adding cleane falet Ople, Suger, and Wineger to it, it abateth carnal lufte : and muche ble of it, dulleth the light. The feede is precious a. gainft bot difeates, dronke with Ptilantes. There is an herbe called Rocked genttill, that partely melleth like a fore, whiche is bery bot, au encreafer of feede, this herbe mult alwaies be eaten with Lettice. Theroote therof fodden in watter will diaw footh bioken bones. & will helpe the coughe in ponge childzen. The feede behemently doeth ervell bline dionke in white wine, and killeth wormes, and tempered mith an Ore gaule.to clenfe blacke fpottes in the face og fkinne after Aripes.

Marcellus. mbhat is the bertue of Dintes ? Hillarius.

Intes beoft wo kindes, garden, and wilde Dyntes, they be Stopping of bonutes. botte buto the thirde dearee, and drie in the feconde dearee. Revietion. Barden Mintes be beit : the pouder of this with the ince of pomgranets, foppeth bomittes, helpeth fighyng, clenfeth 25itong ofa hotte choller. Three braunches of this fodden with wine, doth healpe Doge. Co hetpe the

b.tttt.

eaten

Eo kill 2001= repletion dzonke fallying. This ince tempered with good Triakel, and Counter,

Bewe called herbe grace.

Dame in the hedde.

Marainft bi-

pertence mas

E ctice.

Co encreafe Ditte.

Comforte Ba gainft hote chotter in the fomache.

Til for fight. To abate the lufte.

In encreale offecbe. 2520Ben bones. Couch. Diofco.lib.it. Cap.cxxxitii.

Dinteg.

Fol.x.

eaten of childzen in moznynges, will kill wozmes, and flamped with falte, and applie it to the bityng of a Dogge, it will heale it. It is holfome fodden with windie meates a Peaton. ac. and fodde in poffet ale with fenell, it encreafeth bitall feede. It is not befte for Chollerike complexion, but good for fleugmatike, a indifferent for Melancholie, and it will floppe bloud, flamped and aplied to the place : the ince of Mintes be befte to mingle in a medicen against poison, the pouder of Mintes are good in potage to helpe digestion. 2 to make fwete breath.

46 467-0000

mhat is the bertue of Bandelion, og Poule teeth:

Hillarius.

Marcellus.

Thehead. Sowthiltell

Danbelyon,

Comake finete brethe.

Eo loofe the belly.

yetiswe chos ier. Burnynge Igues,

T is temperate, colde, and drie, with Boles and Tinegar tempered together, it helpeth the hedde in hote difeates, the Sowethiftell called Sonia, hath thefame bertue, and to hath Cicorie, if thei bee fodden, thei lofe the bellie, and quencheth heate, whiche burneth in the flomacke, and defendeth the hedde from hote fmokyng bapours, and purgeth yellowe choller, and rebateth benerus and flefteip heate, and is good to be fodden, and dronke in hote burning Agues, though this herbe bee commonly knowen, and counted of many as a bile wede, yet it is reported of Dieferides, to bee an excellent herbe, and is called Lions teeth.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Bylope?

Hilarius.

Diofcor.lib.z.

Dylop.

Siknes in the lunges, Oid coughes Rotten hus mours. Coheipe the Spiens.

ficume.

Soynea

a herbe commonly knowen, growyng in gardens, and bote in the third degree, it hath bertue to make humours thinne and warme: fodden with figges, Bewe, and Donie, in clene water, and dzonke, it greatly helpeth the licknes in the lunges, olde coughes, rotten humours, drippynges bpon the lunges, fod-Den with Crius, and graines of Paradice , called the Cardamon, it mightelie purgeth, and bigngeth good colour, figges, Salt, fitrum, and Byloppe famped together, and applied to the Splene, helpeth it moche, and taketh a waie the water, that runneth betwene the fain, and the flethe: fodden with Drimel, it clenfeth fleume. Dow be it, Galon writeth but little of this herbe in his eight booke of fimples, but faith that it is drie, and hote in the thirde degree. But this herbe was bled in the olde Teltamente, in the tyme of the bloudie Sacrifice. And the holy Prophet in his. li. Plalme, laieth buto almightie God: Sprinkle me oh Lozde, with Bylop. ac. God graunte bs all to haue foche bleffed plantes, of that Bylop in our gardens, whiche have bertue to beale at fichnelles of the foule, deffled with finne. Marcellus.

nobat is the bertue of mine 4

Billarius.

Fol.xj.

Hillarius.

IPOCK ATES iaup, of a cultomable thing cometh leffer hurt Hip in.il. then thinges not vied, whereof I gather that they whiche lib, nybari, dzinke wine moderately with measure doeth profit them muche, and maketh good difgestion, but those people that Difgestion. ble to oginke wine feldome times, be diftempered. White wine if it be white wine. cleare is halfome to be dronke before meate, for it preferueth the body Aucrois in.6 and perfeth quickely to the bladder, but if it be dronke bpon a full fto. alig. mache, it will rather make oppilacion, of foppying of the meteraites, rafis in lib. becaufe it doth fwiftly drive foode downe, before nature bath of him 26, con.ca 1, felfe difgelled it: and the nature of white wine is of leffe warmeneffe The feconde wine is pure Claret, of a cleare Jacent, of gelow choler, Claret wine this wine doth greatly notif and warme the body, and it is an hole warmeth the fonte wine with meate, # 18 good to? # leugmatine toine, out bery ons Galen lib. de holfome for younge children : for Galen faieth Finnon pueris inimicans, becaufe tue fani.ca,9 it heateth aboue nature, and hurteth the head. 1202 for them whiche wonc is an fome wine with meate, ais good for fleugmatine foike, but bery bits booy. haue bot Livers, of paines in the head, occasioned of hot bayours, of chemieto Imokes, toz it is like boto fier, and flare. The thirde is blacke oz deve children. Redde wine which is thicke, a dopper of the belly, a corrupter of the Beb wine bloud, a breder of the flone, murtefull to olde men, and profitable to bloud. few men, ercept they haue the blouddy fint. And for the election of wine Auicen lateth, that wine is beft, that is betwene new and olde, Anicen in.2. cleare, declinyng fomewhat to Redde oz Amber, of good Ddoure, nets prim 2. dec. ther marpe nog fweete, but equall betweene twoo, fog it hath bertue cap.8. not only to make humours temperate, warme and moilt, but allo to Co know erpelleuell matter, whiche corrupteth the Comacke and bloud. 11 Somer it ought to be delated with pure cleane water, as Aifaile faith in his problemes, and not this, that in drie yeres, wines be beft and when wine molt hollome: but in watry yeares, the Grapes be corrupted, whiche Gen in rrg. wine doth bying to the body many cuill difeates, as Dioplies, Cim. act. panies, flures, Humes, windes and fuch like, as Gales faith: And thus to conclude of wine, almightie God bid ozdaine it foz the greate comfost of mankinde, to be taken moderately, but to bee dronke with ercelle, it is buboltome, and is a poplon molt benemous, it relareth the ratio compa finewes, bringeth Pallie, fallyng ficknelle, in olde perfons, bot fes uth. uers, franties, fightping, Lecherp, a a confumping of the Liver to the I glaffe to: Cholerike : and generally there is no credence to be geuen to dzonkar- all erceffe mine bibbera des, although they be mighty men. It maketh me like buto monfters to looke in. with countenaunce like to burning cooles. It difonozeth noble men, and beggereth poote men, and nearchand killeth as many as be flain in crueil battailes , the moze it is to be lamented. Plato in fecundo de legibus Plato ix. 2. commaunded that non bnder. rrii. yeres olde thould drinke wine. And legibur. this wife man doth we wa reafon faiping : Non oportet ignem igni adiicere, Dne fier ought not to be put to an other of cupied together, for they will beuoure eche other, becaufe there is no meane betwene them, but ertremein one degree. And the wordes of hing Lanuel be thele againft Pronotico dzonken

good Swine.

Protuer. Naxi Dronken princes or Judges . Noli regibus & Lamuel , noli regibus dare vinum quia nullum fecreta, vhi vegnat ebrietas ne forte bibant & obliusfcantur indiciorum & matent caufam filiorum paupes ris, or. Dh Lamuel it is not fit for hinges, it is not for hinges to drinke wine. for there is no fecret where dronkenes raineth, leaft thei beyng bronke forget the law: and paruart or change the iudgement of poore mennes childten. Giue wine to fuche as be condempned to death, and wine to fuche as mourne, that thei maie dzinke it and fozget their mifery and aduerfitie. I conclude that wine is holfome for colde comple-Letha a find ctions and cruddie ftomackes, cuell for cholerike, immoderatly taken: Subale Spater bib caufe men a prince to princes, and a confounder of Judges, and finally the floud to forget the thei bilk of it of Letha to the afflicted, to make them forget their mileries.

Marcellus.

maters.

what is the bertue of the common water of Equers, fpringes and fountagnes. ac. Hillarius.

Gal.z. de Dic. aculibr.ii. fen.ii.

what kinbe of water is beft.

Dait mater ? healeth fcabs

Eter is one of the foure elementes, moze lighter then A earth, heuier then fier and ayze. But this water which fluddes and Seas, be no pure waters, for they be mingled with fundzie ayzes, corruptions, grofenes, and foft Denes. potwithfandyng in all our meates and drinkes, water is bled, and amongeft all littyng ceatures cannot be fozbozne, both Dan, Beall, fiche, fowle, Berbe. ac. haue neede of water. And Anicen, lib.ii Anicen faith, the clay water is pure, for the clay clenfeth the water: that fen, iii. de dif water is better then the water that runneth ouer grauell oz fones, fo pofifcionibus. that it be pure Clay and boide of corruption. Allo waters running to. warde the Call be pure, comyng out of hard Cony Bockes, and a pinte of that water is lighter then a pinte of the flandyng water of welles of pooles, the lighter the water, the better it is. Allo waters that is put in wine. ac. ought firtt to be fodden, of it be occupied, and fo the fier doeth clenke it from corruption. Standyng waters, and waters runnyng neare bnto Cities and Townes, oz Marrich groundes, woddes, and fennes, be ever full of corruption, becaufe there is fo muche filthe in them of Carrions, and rotten dunge. ac. The hier the water doth fall, the better it is, fle, and Snowe water be bery groafe, and be hurtefull to the bodies of men and beattes. To drinke colde water is euell, foz it will doppe the bodie, and engender Malancholie. Salt water clenfetha man from Scabs, Iche, and moyfle humours, it hile leth Lice, and walleth bloud betwene the Chinne and the fleth, but it is most hurtfull to the stomacke: but the bapour and smoke of it is good for them that hath the dropfie. If one that is bitten with a mad Dogge, bee fodenly caffe into a fwifte runnyng River, and fo plunged by and downe, three of foure times, hangpige by the walte in a ftronge Linnen cloth, it wil helpe him by the reason of the great fudden feare, in that Melancholy pallion, faith Diofcorides, Ind Auices faieth water

water wherin feele is quenched, is good to bee getten to him that is bitten with a mad Dogge. Allo Auien fagth, who to euer is bitten of a mad Bogge, and is behemently afraide when he feeth his face in a bellell of water, and knoweth bim felf, it is a fygne that he mall not die. Allo bathes for the clenfying of the corrupt bodies of men, be made of cleane water, without water, men were moze defiled then bealles, for it is annutriment of every living creature, fentible, and infentible. There is a river runnyng at Rome called Tiber, whole water is The goodlie bertues of co offuche bertue, that it will remayne in a bellell of fone, by the fpace mon water. of an hundzed yeares bncozrupted, as faieth Petras, Andreus, Mathiolus, bpon Diefcorides. There was fometime neare buto that auncient and old Citte called Agrigentum, facred welles, whiche were of fuche bertue, that the water brought foorth fuche precious Dile, that the bodies which were anoynted ther with, were clenfed of fundzie and diuers difeafes. Let bs not be fozgetfull of that noble river Tagus in Spain, in who fwineth divers kindes of filles, buder whole fremes, lieth plentie of golden fandes, what thall we fay, buto the capital River of al this worlde called Nilus , runneth all Ethiopia and Egipt, in which Egipt ther of Rilus is no Kayne, but only the fwellyng and ouerflowyng of that fludde, that notic which being faine do wne within his bankes, eftelones great plentie of spices, perbes, plantes, and fruites do grow, in fo muche that the people of the lande doo live with out any greate travell, payne, og la-bour, the caute of the aboundaunce, and fwelling of this famous riuer laith Galen, is when the Snowes be melted, through the greate The caufe' heate of the fonne in the Dountaines of Ethiopia, the Osian mightie fea of boo flowe. all the worlde, the mother of fiftes, frauge monfters, fones of divers natures, leperature of landes, enuironer of glandes, the water therof through a long continuall boyling ouer the fier, is couerted into falt. Zilo in the Porthe partes of Scotland nere and bpon thefaid Ocian fea The caule of Bielos historica for her bernarles, Riches, braunches, and bordes of broken thippes. falling into thelame Sea, bpon thefe thinges be engendered foules oz birdes, whiche wee commonly call Brantes, or Barnahles, a hinde of fmall Beele, whis the we do le commonly in this Realme all of one coulere and bignes, their Egges were neuer feen amongeft bs, thet haue none other gene. ration then I have faied : although to the incredible and ignozant, it femeth butrue, whole fantelies I force not of, but of the truth. There be allo waters in the Rotth partes of the Ocian fea, which both frele for euer moze, whole Jce is nothing els but Chriftal, for Chriftal is of no Che canfe of Criftall, other generation. There be waters of an other nature here in England called Aque Calide , 02 the hotte Bathes, at a place fo named called Bathe, whole water doth neuer freele through ertreme coldnelle, but is euer warme, which hath bertue to helpe foze, fcabed, mangie, if I of the elected may fo terme them : many have come thither lame, and have gone as at the toune way without corruption of the fleth, contrarion offinewes, lamenes of 2Bathes of limmes, or weakeneffe of nature, and this is a bleffyng of God a. mongelt bs, to have to precious a fewell. There is a well neare hande OF

375195

Fol.xy.

why Quan

The effectes

guiaach is of greater bers tue thá 15ath op 15unftons wels, againft the notegate of Paples.

of the like effecte at Buckeftone, whole water bath doorn many and fundry good cuers, bothe to the fore, and lame : pet thele waters are reported to be fo gentill & they will not bfurpe or feale from Buiaacu his bertue and good feruice, whiche it daily doeth to his peapolitan, french,oz Englich fredes, you knowe what 3 meane. what that I tay moze of water of Deepe welles, which be warme in winter, by the reafon that heate is in the bowels of thearth, a colde in Somer, becaule heate is about the yearth. There is a noble well called Alyfins in Accadia, and who to drinketh of this water, walbe delivered of the benome or bityng of madde Dogges. There be ditters welles at Pantwiche.ac. wherof is made great plentie of good white Salt, bery riche and p20fitable to our common wealth. I will not forget the well of Silo and the facred floud of Jozdaine, whiche was the firft water of Baptifme where as Jelus Chrift our Saufour was Baptifed himfelf, whole beginning is from the heddes of Joz, and Dan, oz from a fountaine called Paneade fo named of Cefaree, in this Biuer is plenty of good fiches, it is a fwetenoble floud where Chaife Jelus our fauiour, bid bewe miras cles. But Alphaltites faieth Plini, will fuffer nothing to finche into it, Bull not Cammell. ac. in this floud is plenty of Bytumen where was 50-The beb fea, Dome and Gomoz, fomtime the beade Sea. Ind thus I make an ende of water on the yearth : Baine water is bindyng and foppyng of nas ture, water is a bery good feruaunt, but it is a cruell mailter. Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Beere and Ale:

Hilarius.

Atthough 1Beere a Ale be copoundes pet 3 haue here placed ter, whereof thei receiue fabitaunce.

The boethengender groate humoures in the body, but if it be made of good Barley malte, a of holfome water, a bery well fodden, and fande. b. oz. bi. daies , bntill it be cleare, is holfome, efpecially for hotte Cholorthe perfoand not wel fodden in the bruing, it bringeth inflamacion of winde, and fleum into the belly. If it be bery fo wer, it nippeth and freateth the guttes, and is cuill for thei yes, to them that be bery flegmatike, ale is bery groale, but to temperate bodies, it encrealeth their greaten bloud, it is partly larative and prouoheth brine. Cleane brued Beere, if it be not very frong, brued with good poppes doeth clenfe the body from corruption, and is very holfome for the Liver, it is an bluall or common drinke in molte places of England, which in deede is hurte, and made worle, with many rotten Doppes, or Doppes dried like duft, which cometh from beyonde fea: but although there come many good Boppes from thence: yet it is knowen that the goodly fieldes, a fruitfull groundes of Englande doe biging foozthe to mannes ble, as good Boppes as groweth in any place of the worlde, as by proofe 3 knowe in many places of the Countrey of Suffolke, where they brewe their Beere with the Doppes that growe byon their owne groundes, as in a place

Fol.xin.

a place called Brifiard, nere to an old famus calle. called frampingha a let boufe and in many other places of the countrie. Thus to coclude of Ale and of Auntes. Bere, thei haue none foche bertue, not goodnes, as wine hath: and the furfettes whiche be taken of them, through dronkenes, be worfe then Sufettes of the furfetes of mine. Enowe this, that to drinke ale or Bere, of any Anice it, ter, emptie ftomache moderatly, hurtech not, but doeth good. But if one be tra.capi. biii. fafting hungrie, oz emptie, and dzinke moche mine, it will hurt the fis Auero, in co. newes, and bringeth Crampe, Carpe Agues, and Balleis, as Auicen, Aues Rafs in. iiii. rois & Rafs faith. The rinfepichers had a good medicen prepared for the: almen.cap. b. for the Dator of London, bpon a politike coliberation, Anno. 1560. made an other against mightie Bere and Ale:af well for the beaith of the cos mons of London, as for their profite. Where at the Ale hnightes, wer not little offended, and doe continue fill as true foldiours, to the frog Bere a Ale, which is their capitain, notwithflading my lozde maiozs decree, as it plainly appereth, in their fuchyng, red, coppzed noles. foz frong Ale have toche vertue and worthines, that he can not be fo per. fecuted, afflicted, yea, and banifed, but his difciples mothe confantly wilfolowe him, to thende of their lives. Therfoze thei hal haue Bachar bleffing for their labours. But yet thende of Drunhardes and Gluts tons bee milerable: therefore my Marcellusheare that molte prudent and wifeft prince hyng Salomon, faigng : Noli effe in conuiniis potatorum, nec in comeffac tionibus corton, qui carnes ad vescenduon confertont:quia vacantes potibus, & dantes symbola,consumentur G veftietne pannis dormitatio. Ge. Bepe no companie with moine bibbers , and riotous eaters of fielde. for foche as be drunkardes and rioters, hall come to powertie. And he that is give to moche depe, with ragged clos thes. sc. Lo, these be the rewardes of foche copanions and buthzittes.

Marcellus.

Chanke you for your good counfaile, good Hillarius, you have lyoken indifferently: and you have alledged good wris sters, but specially Salomon, whole wordes be well placed, againfie riotours and drunkardes, with their rewardes, as povertie, Wame, and ragges. ac. for abulyng the good creatures, and bleffynges of God, but to ble them in good ozder, thei be our fernaun. tes, and we maie take them for our nede. I praie you faie fome thyng of bread, whiche is the chief foode, to all liupng men in this lande.

Hilarius.



De befte bread is made of cleane ubhete, whiche groweth Themeane in claie ground: lightly Leuened, meanly Salted, and the batted breto, bread to be baken in the ouen, not extremely yote. left it be burned. Doz alfo lelle then meanly hote, lelle the bread be Si heaute and rawe: the lighter the bread is, and the more ful ler of the holes, the holfomer it is. Auerois, and Rafa fate. And alfo Bread due in Decl. mufte neither bee eaten newe baked, noz bery ftale, oz olde, foz the one Rafis in.xxx. cauleth drineffe, thurlf, and fmokyng in the hedde, troublyng the brais in elma.cap.3 nes and ives, through the heate thereof. The other drieth the bodie, is bede, c.t. and

Bread of a Date olde.

ment.capi,ii. not holfome.

Maifter 180= ger Sträges Mebicene, brought from Clemo, wuit= ten by alear= neb Italian Doctour.

and bringeth melancholy humours, hurting memorie. The beft bread is that, that is of a date old: and the loues oz manchedes, maie neither be great noz little, but meane, foz the fire in fmall loues, drieth by the molfines of bertue of the blead, and ingreate loues, it leueth rawnes Galen.ii, alis and grofenes. Rede Galen, in the properties of bread, fodden bread, whiche is called Simnelles, oz Cracknelles, bee bery buholtome, and hur. Boobe bread teth many one. Rye bread is windie, and hurtfull to many, therefore it mult be well falted, and baken with Aniledes. And comonly cruftes of bread, be drie and burned: thei doe engender choler adufte and mela. cholie humours. Therfoze in greate mennes houles, the bread is chip. ped, and to largely pared, that moche of it abuted, and thamfully made into folle for Bogges : whiche would feede a greate nomber of poore Barig bicab. people, but many men bee moze affectionate to Bogges, then to men. Barly bread doeth clenfe, and make the bodie leane.

Bet thus moche moze of bread. If a Manchette fande all night in Bozage water, and in the moznyng giuen to a man, that is newe fallen madde, it will helpe hym, blyng it. ritit. dates: beyng letten blood in Cephalica, a baine in the forehed. Allo a cake or Manchet, made in this maner, and daily eaten. 3. bill. halfe in the moznyng, as moche at night, helpeth Gomorra passo, of runnyng of the raines. A pound of fine flower, and the fine dried pouders of walnuttes, Chefinuttes, Hafill nuttes, filberdes, Butmegges, almondes, and Piftacia thele. bii kindes of Auttes. 3. iff. tempered with this meale, and red wine, and to make your bread. There is allo a kinde of Bilquit, made with Aniledes holfome for the lunges, or the reumatike perfones. Calamus, long Peper Binger, Spicknard, and Balinga, bee good to put into the breades of them, whiche haue Dropfie, or Tympanie.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Bearese Hillarius.

3) eares.

Ehe operaci= on of peares

res Peares of Postwiche

sus shereof.

Dere be of diuers kinds of peres, heaufer then Aples, not good bntill thei be bery ripe, buleffe thei be tenderly roffed, og baken, d and eate after meales. There is a kind of Peares, groing in the Citee of Porwiche, called the Blacke freres Peare, bery dilicious and pleafaunt, and no leffe profitable buto a bote flomacke, as T bard it re-Blacke fres posted, by a right worthipfull Philicion of thelame Citee, called Doc. tour Manfeilde, whiche faied, he thought thole peares, without all compariton, were the belle that grewe in any place of Englande. Diofs corides fateth Libr.i. Capi.exexii. That all peares doe Roppe and binde, fo doe the leaves, and therefoze faieth he, platters be wholfome made of the, to ftoppe bomites and laris. There maie Lye bee made of Peare tree braunches.oz barkes: whiche is holfom to feeth wilde peares in, that be called fragling, oz choke Peares. for to fodden, thei do take awaie allhes made benome oz burte : thefame afches dooe helpe men, beyng dzunken in tree, the bers white mine, that be almofte frangled with Doulrums, oz toche like. peares hauemany names, as peare Robert, Peare Ihon, Buldops bleavnaeg,

Fol.xiiij.

bleffonges, with other pretie names. The redde warden is of greate bertue.conferued, rolled.oz baken, to quenche chollet. Marcellus.

> idhat is the bertue of Avles? Hilarius.

Bles be very cold and windie, hard to digelle, engenderers of ill scheoperacis blood, hurtfull to the flegmatike perfones, good to cholerike flos on of Aples. maches, if thei be through ripe, but belte if thei be rofted. oz bahe Diefcorides and caten with grole peper to bedward. Thei bee of many hindes, as Lib. i.cap. 131. Coffardes, the grene Cotes, the Pippen, the quene Aple, and fo forthe, for chollards, the diffilled water of Aples, Camphere, Minegar and Milke, is a good Coharde, medicen, to anoint the faces of children, that haue the finall poches, pepins. when the faied pockes be ripe, to kepe them from pittes of erres, plos a medicen uided, that thei haue giuen them in their Milke Saffron, og Mithetdatum.fo ervell the benome, and kepe them from the aire, duryng the faied fichneffe. The pappe of an Aple with Rofe water, applied to the ives, dooe quenche the burnyng, and take awaie the rednes of theim. Aples bee good in minter, and prouske brine: eate theim with a little Salte. Cartes of Aples with Amfedes, make fwete breath : there is a windy drinke made of it. Cider: dergis is not greatly to be lauded, al. beit, cuftome doe permit it.

Marcellus. mbhat is the bertue of Beches? Hilarius.

DE leaues be bote, foz if thei be flamped in plaffer wile, and Che operaciapplied buto the bellie, thei hill wormes, the fruite is colde, and very good for the flomacke, thei bee good to bee eaten of Bot flomack Atheim, that haue ftinkping breathes, of bote caules, eaten of Igainft finany emptie fomache, as the counfaill of Galen, whiche faieth, if thei be eaten after meate, thei doe corrupt, bothe in them felues, and the mea. tes lately caten, a thei be binders of the bellie: but Duinces bee mote Duinces comfostable after meate, and thei doe enclose the fomack, and letteth bapours to alcende into the brain, and floppeth bomites. folkes that be fwolne in their bodies, & ble to eate quinces with the grofe pouder Swellinges of Gallinga, Spiknard, Callanus, and Ginger, Gall receiue comfort. thei maie be eaten befoze meate, of the faid licke pacientes, as well as after, but moche ble of them, bee not to profitable, as delectable to the eaters of them.

Marcellus.

what be the bertue of Duinces? Iny more then thuse Hillarius.

f thy flomach be bery bote, oz moifte, oz thy bellie laratiue, then che operaci-Duinces be good to be eaten befoze meate, beyng rolled, oz eate ocolde, and in this cale, the tarter be the better, and pomgarnet. pogranetes, C.11. tes

Apled.

top the imalle Dockes.

19 caches.

kyng blethes

Distinces.

ti, die.

Quinces rafie hurteth

Igainft bros heneffe.

Mackinpers tes be of thefame bertue, as Flaacfaieto : but caten after meate, thei doe enclose the flomache, and moiffe the bellie, thei ought not to be b. fed in common meates: the cultome of the burteth the finewes, but in the waie of medicen ther bee ercellent, and the cozes beyng taken out, and preferued in Honie, or hept in their muffelege, then thei mate long continue, to the ble of roftyng, og bakyng, fog thei bee perillous to the ftomach eaten rawe, but preferued, thei doe mightely preuaile againft dronkenes, thet be colde in the firft degree, and dite in the beginnyng of the feconde.

Marcellus.

Hillarius.

what is the bertue of Cheriese

Cherica.

The operaci= onof Cherica

Againft hote o better. 711575 . Capit.

DE tarte Cheries budoubtedly, bee more wholfomer then the fwete, and eaten befoze meate, dooe mollifie the bellie, prepare digeftion, and thei bee molte ercellent againfte hotte burnyng choler, thei be good alfo after meate, and be of many hindes. as blacke Galen de alis red, and pale, the red Cherie partely tarte is befte, Galen and Rafin, greatly commende this frute. This frute is cold and moiffe in the firft degree. Ralib.xxiii. And the gumme of a Cherie tree, fodden in wine and dzunke, haue alt these properties fateth Diofcorides: helpeth old coughes, give good colour Diofe-in libr. to the face, marpe the fight, maketh perfite digefito, and maketh clene i.capi.cxxix. the raines from grauell, Plinii faieth, Libr.xb. Capi. xxb. it was a fraunge thing to fe Cheris at Rome, untill foche tyme, as Luculin the noble Bo= main banquithed Mithridates, the hyng of Pontus. Ind from thens cam Cheris at that time to Rome, whiche was aboute the incarnacion of our Lozde Chrift. Irrift, yeres. and then within fewe yeres after, all Italie was full, a then mode part of fraunce: and fo to this our great Butain chielly in Bent, whereas greate plentie doe growe yerely.

Marcellus.

inhat is the bertue of Grapes, Ralines, Paunes, Barbes ries, Diinges, and Medlers?

Hillarius.

Grapes+

Galen de alimen ii. alman.xx.

Ippocrates faieth : that the white Graves, bee better then the blacke, and whollomer when thei are twoo or three dates B gathered from the wine, then prefently pulled from it, and if thei be fwete, thei be partly nutratiue, and warme the bodie, and buto this agreeth Gales, and Rafs, whiche femeth to commende fmete Grapes, aboue Dates, faigng: although thei bee not fo warme, Rafis in, iiii, vet ther doe not flop the bodie, or make opelation as Dates dooe. Thei be wholfome to be eaten befoze meate, euen as futtes bee good after fille: towardes the Southe, and Southe Calle partes of the worlde, there bee many growyng in diuers Regions, whereof the wines bee made, the farthell from bs, the hotter mine, there be bery good grapes growyna

growyng bere in Englande, in many places, as partly 3 haue feen. Railons of the Sonne, be bery wholfome, and comfort digettion, but Maifones. the flones and rindes, would be refuled : and then thei be good for the fplen and liuer, fo be Aligante. Refe Doeth moche commende them, but budoubtedly, the fmall Baifons be burtfull to the fplen. Prunes, and bigeftion. Damafeins haue bertue to relare the bellie, if thei be fwete and ripe, Splene and thei doe nouriche bery little, but quenche choller. Grapes, Bailones, Prunes, plumes, and Slowes, if thei be fower, bee all binders of the new bee lara bellie. And fo is the Barbery, called Oxiacantha, and Dringes, ercepte the beindyng. faied Dringes be condited with Sugar, and then thei be good coolers, Oxiacanthe, againite hotte choller, whofe rindes be hotte, and date of nature. The callecthe fruite called the Dedler, is bled for a medicen, and not for meate, pro: Mefpila uoheth brine, and of nature is fliptiche.

Marcellus.

What is the bertue of Capers and Dlives? Hillarius

Rethe Capers be hotte, and drie in the feconde dearee, and eas Capers and ten befoze meates, doe greatly comfozt digettion: and bee the befte thynges for the Splene. or to clente melanchollie, fo is the oile of Capers to anoint the Splene,og left fide, that can Good for the be taken. Pzelerued Dliucs in Salte, eaten at the beginnyng of mea. les, doe greatly fortefie the flomache, and relareth the bellie, clenfeth the liver, and is hote and dzie, in the feconde degree . The decoction of Caper barkes, helpe the Splene, beyng dzonke. Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Aloes? Hillarius.

Dere bee twoo hindes of Moes, one is named Succettina, Cino bindes whiche is like a liver, clere, brittle, bitter, coloured betwene redde and yellowe: this is belle for medicenes, as little of this tempered with Role water. and beying put into the iyes, helpeth the broppyng, and watrie ipes. Cobeb was Alfo it is put into many ercellent medicenes, laratiue,

as Safron, Mirrhe, Aloes, mingled together, in the forme of pilles, is the molte crcellente medicen againft the peltilence, as it is waitten in againft the this booke folowyng. Bonie and Aloes mingled together, doe take as called pullule wate the markes of fripes, and allo doe mundifie fores, and bleers, it garhes of doeth clenfe the aboundaunce of choller and fleume from the flomach, fripes, in the it is not good to be taken in minter. for Auicen doeth forbidde it, but in the Spifng tyme.oz Darueft, the pouder therof, the waight of a frech croune, mingeled with the water of ponie, oz Dede, and fo dzonke in Co denfe cho the moanging, it doeth clenfe bothe Choller and deume. Chere is an os ther groffe Aloes, which is good for horle, tempered with Ale, and mis niffered, af well to other greate beaftes, as horles, the waight of halfe c.tit. an

To comfest Divete piu= neg bee laras tiue, buttarte Barbarte. calleb the Bebler,

Fol.xp.

Dluce.

doptone.

Tiocs's

of 3 loca.

fainne.

B caufe of the an buce, and thus moche haue I faied of Aloes: but if Aloes be cleane Emeroises, walked, thei be the holfomer, many bn walked Aloes, will caufe Emeroides.

Marcellus. 19hat is the bertue of Dictamnum? Hillarius.



T is of a finguler bertue, leaued like buto Penerial, but greater, and fom what rough, and taffeth like Ginger, who it is bitten on: this herbe is incomperable, for his finguler goodnes, in fpedy deliueraunce of ded children from their mothers, beyng drunke in fyruppe. There be twoo kindes of theim, the one called Diffammum, and the o-

Dictamnum to a good fos bam falue for a fouibiour in the fielde,

Diofcorides Lib.iii.capit. xxxi. 2 marueilus Sportscof Dt= ctannun.

Libr.xii. Ænedøs. ther Pfeudodittammum, one of the garden, thother of the field: and haue many rootes, the leaues be onely occupied, and not the flaukes, being fodden in wine, it draweth corruption, out of depe woundes, if any man be wounded with Fron: as Dager. spere, naile, piece of barneis, haileflotte.or maile, droppe in the fuce of this herbe, in the faied wounde, and efflones it will drawe for the fron, therin fired, so that the paciente drinke of the fame herbe in wine. Disforder reporteth, that wilde bealtes, and Goates emong the Grekes, whe ther were wounded with arrowes, did feede on this herbe, whole bertue caffe out the arrowes, and healed the wounde. It will doe the like allo to mankinde, if he be not finiteen with a mortall wound. The fmoke of this Bittan, called Dittammum, do drive awate any living thing from manne, that are benemous, as Tode, freute, Shorpion. Ac. And the noble Poete thirgil doe greatly comende the fame precious herbe, with these pleafaunt set

Hic venus indigno nati concussa dolore Dictamnum genitrix Cretæ carpit ab Ida, Puberibus claudem foliis, 5 flora commentem Purpurio:non illa feris incognita capris Gramina, cum tergo volucres hæsere sagittæ.

Mercellus.

I praie you, what is the nature of Delenium, called Enula campana, whiche we common plain people call Alacampano.

Hillarius.

Enulacapana

A fable per= happes. Dis herbe of worthie memorie, haue thus been called, as some doe saie, from the battaill of Troie: which was before the incarnacion of Bods onely soonne, our God and sautour Jetus Chrift. 1189. And then was named Clenium, of the lamentable picifull teares of Delena, wife to Denelaus, when the was bioletly taken awaie by Paris into Phrigia, hauging this herbe in her hande. Or as other

DOC

D

Fol.xvi.

do faie, this noble Belena made a gooly medicen of this herbe, againft 3 bitter bifs the dedly benime, oz poifone of Serpentes. And Plini reporteth, that Julius Augultus the Emperour, did eate of this daily with his meat. It preuarleth against potton, it dooe comfort the harte, as it is faied: Enula campana reddit pracordia fana. Auen. The wine of this herbe, dooe clenfe the Anicen fient. lightes, break, and lunges : and fwallowed with cleane Donie, it cau. Can. cap. Enus feth to fpit, and breaketh winde. Balme and this herbe be great frens lacampana. des to the barte: and if it be fodden with Bue, it preuaileth againft co. like, and ruptures, whiche cometh of winde: it is not eractly hote and drie. It is very comfortable in bathes, to wallbe and clente the bodie from filth, itche, thabbes, and hepe the partes of the body warme, and make them redde, that were pale : and is good for i/chiadas called Siatica, 02 paines in g huccle bones, applied platter wates warme. The roote is of greate bertue, faieth Galen Libr. vi. Simplic. Medic. If it bee champed, faieth Plini, falling in the morning, it will confirme and fablifibe the teeth: and the oile is good againdle the tourmentes of the guttes, whiche be bered with winde, and helpeth the fine wes. If any wilde bealt fall in any net, died with thefame Enula, thei Balbe poifoned there with:as Galen faieth in his booke de Theriaca ad pifonem, but fome wifemen doe thinke rather it bee a fable, then a true hiltozie. Ind thus I dooe ende of this good berbe, whole chief vertue is in the rootes.

Mercellus.

what is a Tallill good for, belides the Clothe workers bulineffe, within his thoppe.

Hillarius.



Talell is called Diplaces in Breke, by a contrary name, for Talett. it receiveth in concavite and bolonelle, de we and raine, to releue the drineffe. It is allo called birga paftoris, Shepers des rodde, and fullers Thiltell. There bee twoo hindes, one wilde and bupzofitable: the other is a good feruant in the common wealth, for trimming of clothe and cap-

pes, and it is a fiffe Talell. Therootes and leaves with the prickes, be drie in the seconde egree: if this herbe be fodden in water to a thicknelle, and drawen thresigh a frainer, and fodden againe buto a more thicknes, this lated be on chappes, or places opened with winde, as in Darche, it healeth theim. Thefame put into a fillula, doeth heale it, and taketh a wate martes, fo fateth Diofcorides and Plini.

Marcellus.

iohat doe you faie of an herbe, called Hypericon? Hillarius.

Tofcorides calleth this herbe Libr. tertio Capitalson, Cliii. Hypericum, Chames Pypericon, pityn, Androfamon, 02 Corion, with toche coppie of names : The feede berbe, weeve booe partely fmell like Rofen. If this herbe bee chafed and graffe, os booken in ones hande, it fendeth forthe a bloodie tuce, faieth worte, he, the feedes be blacke, and the flower yellowe, it groweth in the mo-C.IIII. netb

tornam.

neth of July, and August, and is commonly knowen in every place: and of temperament oz nature, is botte and ozie. Galen faieth, it prouoketh brine: all the herbe mult be put to the medicen, as to falues, then it healeth moile and finkyng putrified fozes. And beyng dzonke, eis Galen Libr. ther the water, the Syzuppe, the fuce, oz pouder, healeth lichiadis, oz the viii. Simplex. Statica, of thefame minde is Dioferides. But thei muft drinke of the fede medicamens faieth he. by the fpace of. rl. daies. Ind this Saincte Ibons worte or herbe, helpeth tartians oz quartaines, dzonke with wine: the iuce hea lethany burnte place, and is good for the flone. Afirum, and rofeman and Cos ni, be hinftolke. But the feedes of Africos will purge, thei differ in forme, But for tyme, fauour, place, and nature, thei bee moche like one buto the other: Ind are all named emong bs, fainct I hous worte or herbe. Marcellus.

ur fieldes doe growe full of Scabios, euery mere and balke is full of it in June: Some dooe ble this berbe for the pellilens, commonly called the plague. mbherefoze boe the learned men, as Diofcorides and Gales faie it is good.

Hillarius.



Cabio/a fo named of old tyme, becaufe it is giuen in dzinhe inwardly, ozointmentes outwardly, to heale fcabbes, Cozes, corrupcion in the flomache, yea, and is molt frend emong all other herbes, in the tyme of the Pettilence, to dzinke the water with Mithzidatum a moznynges. 30

appeth the bloodie fire, and Demeroides, and anoint-(UAD) ment made thereof, healeth Antrax, called the Carbuncle, or hotte burs tic, the righte nyng Deftilence, boche, oz fearfull foze. Galen faith Lib.vil. Simplicison medican. that it is bot, drie, and bitter. And haue bertue to binde, drie, and flop, it will toine a freche wounde together. The iuce dropped into the ige, Bindes of the, healeth it, if it be pricked or bleede. It is good to be dropped into foule runnyng moifte eares:it bould feme, beyng bothe botte and dzie. If it be fodden in wine, and dzunke, it dzieth fuperfluous humozs. Diefcorides calleth it stocke, the flowers is like a Blewe or white thrummed hatte, the fathrough, the opper leaves ragged, and the leaves nert the grole rootes be plainer. Under whom often tymes frogges will hadowe theim felues, from the heate of the daie : hopp, hg and plaipng buder thele leaves, whiche to them is a pleafaunt Tente oz pautilion, faieth Ariftophaner, whiche maie a plade. wherein frogges made paltime.

Marcellus.

Hillarius.

what is the bertue of Bugloffer

13uglofc.

To comfoste the harte. frantic.

T is an herbe moffe temperate, betwene hotte and colde, of an ercellent bertue, a comfoster of the bart, a purger of melanchos Solie, a quieter of the frantie, a purger of the brine, hollome to be Dzonke in wine, but motte effectually in fyzuppe, Diofcorides, and Galen Doth greatly commende this berbe, and that doeth daily experience proue. Darcellus.

Scabing log leabbes, it tas keth § name nameis Sto= ebe or Spora there be timo

Marcellus. What is the bertue of Balill? Hillarius.

Dis herbe is warme in the feconde degree, hauyng the bertue fort oder, or of moilines, and if it be fodden in wine, with Spichnarde, and revolent, I dronke, it is good against dropfies, windes, fleumes, coldnes of Dropfie. the harte, hardnes of the flomacke. The fattour of Bafili doeth com- for the brain fort the brain and harte, the ble of this herbe in meates, doeth decaie the fight.

Mercellus. what is the bertue of Polipodie? Hillarius.

f this herbe be fodde with Beates, and Dallowes, in the broth of a Denne, and dzonke, it will lofe the bellie, and clenfe fleume. fteume. the roote of this herbe, beying die, and beaten in fine pouder, CQ. and drawen into the nolethrilles , helpeth a difeale called Polipus. Galen, Attua in li, and Attuarius, affirmeth that. D.i. of the rootes of Sene, fodde with 190s de copo.med. lipodie in Dede, oz Ponie, and to frained, doth purge choller and mes lancollie, without paine. It is of the like bertue and effecte, fodden in the broth of a Denne, or Ptifane, and is of order temperate, relaryng.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Burnete? Whiche in Sommer tyme is bled to bee put in bowles, a glades of wine, ferued at the table. Hillarius.

T is very pleafaunt to be putte in cleane cuppes, goblettes.02 peces, wherein is cleane frenche wine, it maketh it pleafaunte Potentylla. with the ince of Lemondes, and good white fugar, it hath gols den flowers, grene leaues, purple rootes of the out lide, a white with. in: and doeth drie and binde, and ftoppeth the bloody flive very well.

Marcellus.

mbhat is the bergue of Spinage?

Hillarius.



Tis an perbe moche bled in meate, colde and moiffe in the first degree : it mollifieth, and maketh fofte the bellie, it is good for soulefing. othem that be hotte and drie, and ill for flegmatike men.

Marcellus.

nohat is the bertue of usinegar?

Hillarius.

Inegar is colde and date, and is hurtfull for them that beemes The poperlancollie, but when it is drunke, or powred byon an out warde tic of binegar wounde, it floppeth the blood, it also killeth hotte apolluma. cions

Winegar,

Spinage+

Dolipobie.

15 afill,

(To helpe goute.

Paines in the throte. Buyng of a Dogge, 2 gainft the

Deftilence.

cions of Erifippilas: it is an enemie to the Sinewes, Winegar and Brimflone fodden together, is good for the goute. to walle it with all. Winegar tempered with wolle, helpeth a difease called soda, in the bedde, applied warme buto the place. It is good in Saule , for warme and moille men: Clinegar with cleane clarified Donie, Penidies, and faire water fodden together, doeth greatly helpe the paines of the throte, lunges, and floppying the winde, and quencheth botte difeates. Ind marp Binegar mingeled with Salte, and put bpon the bityng of a Dogge, doeth heale it: and againft poifon it is ercellent, chiefly to drinke a lit. tle thereof againft the petilence, in a moznyng.

Mercellus.

Brtfmall.



mhat is the bertue of Setwall?

Cheophra= ftus of Det-Small.

Tionutes ftraineb.

29 cliflote. Socreula,oz

hinges crous

T is hotte and drie in the leconde degree, and is good, the pouder thereof to be daunke, is moffe of effect againft the peltilence, S. ercept Mithridatum. It is good againft poilon, winde, cholle. rike, and colde pallions of the barte : and doeth reftraine bomites, the waight of. bitt. doeth fuffice to bee dzunke in Ale oz wine, bpon an emptie ftomacke.

Marcellus.

nohat is the bertue of Melliloter

Hillarius.

Spiene.

Epune.

T hath bertue to ripe, and is more hotter then colde, Mellflote flarefede, Bole leaues, Camphere, and womannes Milke, tempered together, doeth make a goodly medicen, against the botte For the tyes, inflamacion of the iges. If this berbe be drunke in wine, it doeth mol-To helpethe againft the paines of the Splene, doeth Mefue defcribe, whiche is made of Dellilote. Winegar, Bofes, and Dellilote together, helpeth head. ache, applied it to the forehedde in a clothe.

Marcellus.

mbat is the bertue of Tyme?

Hillarius.



Tis behemente of beate, with dzinelle in the thirde degree, Diefcorides faieth, if it bee dzonke with Minegar and Salt, it purgeth fleume: fodden with Donie oz Dede, it hath bertue to clenfe the lunges, and the breaft, mattir raines, and blader, and killeth wormes. The pouder of Tyme eaten in Potage, is hollome for the ive light: These

Capi, W.

Theop. lib.ii. pbraftas laith, there be twoo hindes of Tyme, thone white, thother blac. helbe. There be no flowers growing in feldes og gardens, better belos ued of Bene, then the flowers of Time; and that yere wherin the grea. teft plentie of thefe flo wers be feen, that fame pere Bonie doth aboud, and

Fol.xvin.

and when thei bee fcafe, and not fertill, then there is little, of no good honie g pere, Diofcorides faieth in his. titt boke, that Epithymum is the flower of the harder Tyme. 3. i. of Tyme dried, and beate in pouder, mingeled with. 3. itit. of Drimell, and daunke of an emptie ftomach, befoze diner and fupper, helpeth the flomache, guttes, matrice, and blader : and is good for them that have redde blered ives, and for those that bee tours mented of the goute. Gales commedeth Tyme in bis. bi. booke of Sims ples, to doeth detins with thele commendacions aforefaid. The whiter the Tyme is, with white and purple flowers, the better it is, the blacher the worfe. Ind thus I doe coclude of Tyme, defirying God that we maie spende the tyme well to his glozy, and profite of our neighbour, for tyme cannot be called again, but by little and little flippes a waie, Eine cannot be called again, but by little and little flippes a waie, bee called as thei whiche Godly obferue the tyme, in tyme to come, Gall receiue the gaine. frutes of their owne labours, with happie liues, quiete myndes, and bleffed endes: wheras the mamefull abufers of tyme, and mifufers of themfelues. Although euill fpent time, feme well buto them, pet their lives be wiched, their labor fruitlelle, and their ende horrible: as ones thall appere when death doeth come, whiche is thende of every tyme.

Mercellus.

nobat is the bertue of fwete Calamus odozatus, called Calamus Aromaticus?

Hillarius.



T is an ercellent fwete roote, and profitable formen, if the Poticares hepe it not, butill it bee rotten: it is hotte and drie in the beginning, a to the middes of the fecond 6 degree. It bath power to clente, to date, and to walte, all windes within the bodie, without hurt. Galen doth great iy commende the fauour of it : Thei that drinke of this To walle winde in the roote fodden in wine, thall haue remedy of the white Dozphewe, and bobie, recouer good colours in their faces, and this have J often proued. It helpeth to clente, purge, and dite, the water that is bet wene the fhin, the white and the flethe: beying drunke with the fedes of Smalage, parfely, and moutheme. fenell, fodden well together and frained, it belpeth crampes, and ficlienes in the finewes, bring dronke with wine, fodden with Sage and frethe Cappers: it helpeth the colones of the fplene, liuer, and raines. Alfo it augmenteth feede of generacion, and purge termes menftrual gete aus if the pouder be dzonke. What is better in Bozme wood, oz Sage ale, then Calamus to be dzonke: foz them whiche haue the dzopfie, as Afclides.ac. It wil expulse and put out fores in the blader, and make the finhyng brine to be fwete:truely it is a noble herbe, but the bertue is in the roote.

Marcellus. mbat is the bertue of Ginger? Hillarius.

Swette Ca= annis oboratus.

2 remeby fog

Ginger.

IC

Auerois in. v. in coll . Meluc in iiii diftint .

Codigefte

colbe herbes.

Auerois coms

Mgainfte

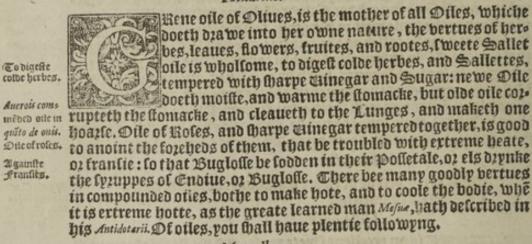
-Franfits.

Tis hote in the thirde degree, and moille in the ende of the firft, if it be bucolloured, white, and not roten, it is very good, molte , chiefly if it bee conferued and grene, as Mefus faieth, it maketh warme a cold Comacke, and confumeth windes, helpeth euill digeftio and maketh meate go eafely downe into the fomache.

Marcellus. mhat is the bertue of oile made of Dlives.

Hillarius.

Offe Olines beire.



Marcellus.

Bolemarie.

what is the bertue of Bolemarie? Hillarius.

Tringes cuill

The braine comforteb.

Dlemarie is an herbe of greate bertue, botte and dzie, fodden in mine, and dzonke befoze meate: it doeth heale the laynges euill, oz paines in the throte, as Diofcorides, and Gales faieth. The fauour of it doeth comfort the braine and barte, the flowers of Rolemarie is an ercellent Cozdiall, called di Anthos, and be good after feuers, og fog Delanchollie men. And the feedes dzunke in wine, helpeth the fallyng lichnes, and paines of the break.

Marcellus. what is the bertue of Agrimonie. Hillarius.

Dibe fore.

21gremente.

Bityngof Derpantes.

lofcorides taieth, that if this berbe with Swines greafe, be famped together, and laied bpon an olde rotten foze beying bote, it E hath vertue to heale it. The feede of this herbe drunke with mine, it is good againft the bityng of Serpentes, floppyng of the Li. uer, and bloodie flire. The fyzup of it is good to open the liuer. Marcellus.

SBugworte+

what is the bertue of Dugwozte? Hillarius.

Bugwozte,

The boke of Simples.

Fol.xix.



Ug wozt, fetherfe we, and Tanfie, be berp bote and dzie, 3 painco in the feconde dearce: Mugworte, Spurge, and Dile of Almondes, tempered platterwife, and applied colde to hathe licke pained flomacke, will byong health. It is good in bathes fareth Galm, it is wholfome for women: it clen. feth, warmeth, comforteth the matrice, and breaketh

the flone. Plini fateth, it is good against bityng of Serventes, and hole Come for trauailyng men, if theicary it, it lighten them from werines Tanfie doeth kill and calle wormes from children. dronke with wine, a colde platter ftamped, and laied byon the bellie of a woman, whofe childe is dedde within her:it will feperate the dedde childe, from the liuyng mother. Galen faieth in his firt booke of Simples, there bee twoo kindes of Dugworte. The one is commonly knowen to bs, the other groweth nere the lea side: thei be bothe of singuler bertues, their was ters beying filled, their frauppes prepared, bee bery wholfome for the corrupted, or flopped matrice: and allo the herbe is good for bathes, in foche purpoles for women. And was firtle founde of a noble Duene, named Artimilia, wife to Manfolms, hyng of Caria, whiche was bothe learned in herbes and plantes, chafte of life, comely of perfontand to loved ber bulbande, that when he was dedde, the made a lepulcher, whiche was to exellent, colly, and riche, that it was compted to be one of the wonders, and greatest maruailes of the worlde, we called this herbe Latifie lia, and Templia, after per owne name, Artemifia,

flomacke.

Bacakyng the fione.

killing wata meg inchildze 3 prefet help

of a beb child. To nelt +

Marcellus.

nobat is the bertue of warfeley, and Sarifrage? Hillarius.

Dei haue bertue to breake the flone : Parfeley is hote in the fecond degree, and dzie in the middeft of the third. The fede dzonk with white wine: prouoheth the mentruall tearmes, as Dieferis de faieth, allo Smallage hath the like bertue, as furder appereth.

Mercellus.

Dow faie on, and the we to me, my good mailter, I praie you, of Elleborns the white, and of Elleborns the blacke.

Hillarius.



Lleborus Candidus, whiche caufeth bomites, bery fironae and daungerous for conucleion, and is called Albas : becaufe the roote is whitilbe, long falkes, reddifte leaves, with ribbes in them, in the forme of Planten leaves. Many yellowe flowers, growing by on falkes, by them felues and growyng in colde groundes. The rootes multe bee gathered in Paruelt : and this herbe is hote and drie, in the thirde de.

aree. Ind is perilous to bee giuen, to women with childe, olde folkes and childzen:oz to tender people, oz in winter, but in Sommer onely, and D.t.

thow to cots rect Elicbos rus albus, and befoze fupper. But one dragme, put in Milke or furmentie : but firste doe thus. Cutte a Kadiche roote in the greate ende, cliue it ouer, th warte : then put in your Elleborus Albus into it, one night, or twelue howers, then press it harde, whiche will not onely take the benim, from this Elleborus. But also give it bertue, that it chall not hurte nature, or put the bodie into daunger, whé bomites approcheth. This wil helpe falling schnes, wrige, Melancholly, madnesse, white Leprose, windes in the guttes, Dropsie, Timpanie, Boutes, Quartens, Coughes, and many soche like, and maketh nefelyng. Ac.

Of Elleborns niger, Elleborns nigar, is called Melanpodion, not onely for the blacknes: but the inuenter was called Melanpos, a heper of goates. It is hote and drie in the third degree, and is planted in the Garden, and is Beares foote: black rough, hearie rootes, like the buthe boon the break of a foule, whiche we call the Cocke of Turkaie. It have all the bertues, that the white have, and more, three penie waight in pouder dronke, call for the wormes, clence fleume, melanchollie, and dropfie. And will clence the matrize, and erpulle, or calle for the dedde childe. It is good for Peflares for women: the ince is good, for to be put into the eare against defines. In plasters, it hilleth wormes: the ince thereof helpeth horse, for the bottes, and Swine that be infected. Or els if it be putte into their eares, it will helpe theim, when thei be pained in their heddes. Ro beastes dare eate thereof, it is to bitter, nor foules, but onely Quailes: As Ariffetle, Anicen, Galen, and Lucretias affirmeth. Chefe herbes bee wholfome in outward plasters, to clence melanchollie, and to drie fleume.

Marcellus. uBhat is the bertue of Centaurie: D2 fell terres Hillarius.

LINI faieth, that the fynne of this herbe, dronke with a littie minegar and Salt, doeth clenfe the bodie: the leaues and flowers be of greate bertue, to be fodden, and dronke against all rawe humours of große fleumes, waterie, or windie. It doeth clenfe cruent or bloody matter, within the bodies of men or women: the pouder of this herbe, is good in pellaries for women, cauling the dedde childe, to depart from the mother. And is wholfome against the pellilence, in the tyme of minter: and is bote and drie, and of two hindes, and healeth bothe olde and newe woundes, as Gales writeth to Papien, of the bertue of little Centaurie. This herbe was founde with his bertue, by that olde noble clarke Chyron Centaurus, the inverter of Herbes, Alfronomie, and Mulike.

Marcellus.

nohat is the bertue of penerialle: Hillarius.

T is an herbe of moche bertue and profite, botte and drie in the third degree, Diofcorides fateth: if this berbe be fodden with Ponie, and Aloes, and dronke. It will clenfe the Liver, and purge the blood

Folxx

blood molte chiefly: it helpeth the lunges. Simeon Setbi faieth, if a woman drinke it with white minerit will allo prouoke, and clenfe the termes menftruall. And is alfo a bery wholfome potherbe, and moche bled emong puddyng makers : whiche was inuented of fome Philician, becaule of the warmnes and goodnes againte melancholie. The fuce with minegar, put into the nole, is good againffe the frantie, of Lunatike ficknes.

Marcellus,

what is Lichen called Liver worte, that growe in melles, darke colde places, and rockese

Hillarius.

Ithout all doubte Lieben dooe to growe in darche places, and bepaticaliche fis called Liver wort: for it is good against the ficknelle of the cauco Lince Liver, it is colde and drie. Pet it bath a watrie humour, it is worte. bupleafaunte in fauour: it floppeth the bloodie flire, it healeth a ryng worme, faith Diefcorides: & flamped with Honte, it helpeth the Diefca, li.iiil. pellowe Tanders, if the mouth and tongue be anointed ther with. The Capi. xlviii. iuce ftoppeth woundes fro bledyng, Galen and Plini agreeth to thefame.

Marcellus.

what faie you then of the herbe, belong to the Lunges, called Lung worte?

Hillarius.

Emardus Fuchins fateth, Pulminaria doe growe out of the Dhe tree, 02 Lungworte Conie places, hauping fofte leaves, the opper fide grene, and becaufe it is the nether whitiche, with little fmall bladers, bpon the crus ges of man. pled leaves, and the whole lumpe of this berbe, faieth he. is like the Lunges of mankinde. It is driving and bindying, and not cold and moife, as fome doe affirme: and the realou is, becaule it growe fro the Die, whiche is of thefame nature, and temperamente. And this herbe doge clofe newe woundes togither : moffechiefly it helpeth the Lunges, of Cpittyng of blood, and doppeth termes immoderate, and the bloodie flure. Mary Mathiolas doe faie, that Lung wort haue leaues saper Diofes. like to Bugloffe: Garp, rough, white fpottes, purple flowers, bery like lib. 4.cap. 48 to the greate Dogges tongue. It bath thelame bertue, that the other haue, and woozheth one effecte: therefoze it is no errour, to call theim bothe a like, Lungworte, or Palminaria. Specially, becaufe twoo greate learned men, to call them of their elders and bertues. The lat Lungwozte, did Iulianns Maroftica, a noble Philicion did ble to leeth in water, to Inlianns the one halfe, puttyng in Sugar, and made a fimple fyzup, to give his Maroftica bis fyrupe for pacietes, to toppe fpittyng of blood, and to beale fozes of the lunges. the lunges.

d.it.

Marcellus.

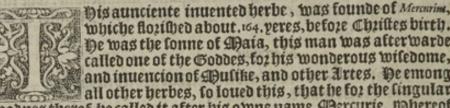
Mercellus.

what faie you then to Mercurie, what is the bertue, and why is it to named?

whiche flozifted about. 164. yeres, befoze Chaiftes birth.

Hillarins.

Mercurie.



Dercurie heipeth con= cepcion.

he was the fonne of Maia, this man was afterwarde called one of the Goddes, for his wonderous wiledome, and inuencion of Dulike, and other artes. De emong all other herbes, fo loued this, that he for the fingular goodnes therof, he called it after bis owne name, Dercurie. mbereof there bee twoo kindes, male and female: the firste haue blackifte leas ues, the lecond whitilbe, thei be hote and drie in the first degree. Disferis de faieth, this doe moue the benefite of the bellie: thei be bery good for women, after their naturall termes be paft, to dzinke either in fyzup, oz decoction, to helpe concepcion. The male Dercurie foz men, the female for women. This Mercurie is bery good in glillers laratille: we call Rumer Dercurte, whiche haue golden Sandes bpon the backes indene fide of the feaues, whiche be allo folutiue, and beneficiall for the bellie. Sodden with Mallowes, doe purge the bellie, and expulle fleume, but it anoieth the flomacke, faieth Plini.

Malloweg.

Diefo Initiel

Marcellus.

Billowes fo called , ab emollienda aluo nomen traxit, it taketh his name of molifiyng the bellie : and thei bee good with Lettis, parboiled and eaten in fine Sallet ofle, to molifie the bellie.

> Mallowes for nature be very good To relaxe the bellie, and purge the blood. Hillarius.

Galen.li.vii. fimplic.

A medicene for Swomens bicafteg.

Is forides and Galen faieth, there bee twoo hindes of theim, one of the garden, whiche is greate with flowers like Roles, called Bifmalue, and the leffer kinde of the fielde and wood: this herbe is commonly knowen. The moze that Mallowes be watrie the leffer thei be of vertue, and the drier the feedes are, the more thei be of treath. And Mallo wes be motte and timie of nature, relaring the bellie , but burtfull for the ftomache , faieth Diofcorides, the leaves with Salt and honie eaten, healeth the paines of the throte, and Angine. But bled in woundes oz fozes, put in no Salte, thei heale the ftingping of Bees: thei bee ercellent good in glifters, to purge for the bellie, raines, and ftome. The roote fodden and dzonke, and eftfones bomited, doe pzeuaile againfte poifone: the leaues flamped, and tempered in oile, dooe take runnpng bleers from the hedde. And fodden in biin og pille, it tas heth a waie fhurfe, fhabbes, ac. from the face. The roote fodden fofte. and laied warme byon a womans breaft, with blacke wolle, doe beale thefame, whe it aketh, burneth, fwelleth, oz is barde. So will the lea. ues

Fol.xxj.

ues,one handfull fodden in Dile and mine, purge women, faich Plini, The leaves fodden in mine, warme applied to the mouthe of the mas trice, after deliveraunce of the childe, doe faie the falling doune, and maketh fofte. It is good against the feuer, called Sacra ignis, the holy fire: whiche we call fainct Anthonies fire. Sodden in Dile and Hinegar: and applied to the member, where as it burneth. The feedes dronke in wine, doe clenfe the flomacke from notfomnes, and rotten flinking fleume and melancholie. The fuce often tymes drunke of Dallowes, helpeth from the falling eufl: and also dense the Lunges, and cause one to speake cleare, fateth simeon Sethi,

There is allo another Mallowe, called Athas, dlebos dove fignifie mes Athor boe Dicene, or remedie : this Mallowe fo named, is ercellente in bertue. J cuene. thinke it to be that, whiche we call the frenche Mallowe: the leaves and the flowers be botte and drie, in the first dearee, and to be the roos tes in the beginnyng of the fecod degree. Sodden with Swines grece Goole grece, and Terebintin applied to the bellie, to allwage the grenous fwellyng, burnyng, og inflation. Thefame medicene dooe open thynges benemous within the members, that be Ropped, faith Diofcoris Diefcori.lib. der. Seeth the roote in wine, and dainke this wine, it openeth baine, iii.capit.146. clenfe theraines, eafe the fone: and is good for Ifchiades, called Siatica, ruptures, and the bloodie flive, Galen fateth Lib. vi. Simpli. medicamen. the feedes be good for the flone and raines: the roote fodden, doe floppe the bloos Die flire. Theophras faith, to be drunke in fwete wine, helpeth ruptures, and the cough, and with offe, it healeth bleers. And fodden with fleffe it doeth conglutinate, or toyne together, thynges leperate within the bodie: and yet it digelleth, loofeth, and concocteth crude matter, faieth Galen. The leanes fodden in white wine, quencheth the heate, and abas teth the fwelly ug of a womans break. Who is able to give more commendacion of praise to any herbe, then to this herbe, for the fingular medicen called Dialebea, whiche is in the booke of Compoundes. Bals lowes bee commended of all good writers. Plining fateth, that the Mals Plini. Libr. lowes in Irabia, within feuen monethes bee fo fertill, and luftie in xix. Capi. iiii. growyng, that thei be as bigge as flaues forth with, he call the trees. Furder he writeth a maruellous hillorie of a Mallowe, whiche was montruous to beholde. There was faie be, in Dauritania, fomtyme a garden, where Hyperides (whiche were the. iii. doughters of Atlas, which hept the garden) wherein grewe Dringes, called the golden Aples, tas hen awate by Hercules, in this Garden grewe a Mallowe, twentie foote long:and no man was able to fadom thefame. Soche like 20allowes groweth in Inde, a thus I end of Dallowes, good frend Marcellan

Marcellus.

mutte fellowes, and tauntyng marchauntes, will faie in dirifion fborne, and mockage, when thei bee angrie with others. I care - not for theim, no, not a Ruche:is a Ruche of fo fmall an effimaci. on, and nothyng worth? As it is counted.

d.itt. Hillarins. fighthe mea

Hillarius.

Bir Thos mas Ruche,

affes doe growe in fennes, and drie groundes, and bee commonly knowen. And Jmy felt did knowe a Ruthe, growyng in a fenne lide, by Difoide in Suffolke, that might haue fpente three hundzed Darkes by yere . ac. mas not this Ruche of good effimacion? A fewe foche Euches be better, then many greate Trees and Buches. But Marcellus thou dooeft not knowe that countrey, where fometyme I did dwell, at a place called Blarall, nere to that Ruthe Buthe: I would all the Ruthes within this Realme, were as riche in value: it would make a flozifting common wealth, and moche plentie, no beggers, but riches, and a golden worlde.

Mercellus.

Pouertie is better emong the common people, then aboundaunce of riches.

ges were of one begree, were that hermonie.

Ifharpftryn pupleafaunte

Did Buthes and old cours tiers, be pafte pleafure.

Lib. Diii. fim: plic.medica.

De olde prouerbe is, wilbers and woulders, be no good houle. polders: Andif there were foche plentie, fare well labour, arte, learnyng, and obedience : But neede is the pricke and whippe, that caule the Plowman to trauell, the Mariner to faile, the Scholes mailter to teache. And to conclude, euery manne to labour in his cals ling, through whiche labour and industrie, the teaching of youth, the gouernemente of age, the buildyng of Citees, the mainteinaunce of good lawes: the rewardying of bertues: the punifiement of bices: the Defendyng of enemies, and rewardyng of frendes. Ind obedience to princes be mainteined. ID bereas through foche aboundaunce, al wer call awaie: and every man would be a mailter. Every one would dif. daine feruice: and fo at length, all tould be tourned into flauery, and the harmonie of the common wealth, bould be chaunged into horroz, wheras no older is. Crample, if all the pipes in the Digaines, wer of one tune, oz one degree onpleafaunt wer that Dufike. But here will I foppe, and late a ftrawe, and fall into my bias againe. I praie thee answere me, what a bery Ruche is, whiche groweth in the felde.

Hillarius.

Dmmonly knowen, and of fonderie kindes, as Bulles growing in Rivers, and running freames: as there be Tareate plentie rounde about the Jae of Ely, my natiue countrey, whereof the plain people make Mattes, and hoste collers, of the greater Ruthes. Ind of the fmaller thei make lightes of Candelles for the minter. Ruthes that growe byon drie groundes, bee good to ftrewe in Balles, Chambers, and Galleries to walke bpon, defendying apparell, as traines of gounes, and kertles from duffe. Ruthes be olde Courtiers, and when thei be nothyng worthe: then thei be calle out of the doores, to be mas ny that dooe tread by on theim. A Ruche is called luncue, that is a Bulle Ruthe, the Ruthe bearyng blacke feedes, is called Arifer, whole feedes drunke in Medicen, dooe floppe flire, and termes immoderate and the fame feedes be good for to caufe flepe. Gales fpeaking of luncus, be faieth the

Fol.xxy.

tome bare feede, whiche is good in medicen, that is to bring flepe. The other that have no feedes, be bupzofitable. Diofcorides faieth, the feedes of the Ruthe of Inde doe beying flepe, bled in pocion.

There is allo Innens odorates, of twoo fortes, Plini Doe call the first Trianges laris, it fmelleth as fwere as the Rofe, when it is broken. In other Roturs dus the Apothecaries doe call it Squinantum, and groweth in Africa, but pet Diofe.li. pri. Diofcorides is of that minde. The befte growe nere to Babilon : becaufe Capiani this squimantion is no Engliche herbe, bled onely of the Apothicartes, we haue it like Dte ftrawe, and is called Innens. The flower is Anthos , as all flowers be to named in Grece: this herbe, flower, og roote, donke with peper, doe belpe the Dioplie, beyng bled : and is good for the lunges, fplene, and rames. The roote of Squimans herbe, is hote and brie, and is as gainit winde, collike, dropfte, fleume or crude rawe matter in the bos Die, og any meber of thelame beaten into pouder, and doonke in wine.

Marcellus.

i) how fwete and pleafaunte is Woodbinde, in Woodes oz Ir. bours, after a tender foft rain: and how frendly doe this herbe if I maie to name it, imbrace the bodies, armes and branches oftrees, with his long windying falkes, and tender leaves, openying or spreding forthe his swete Lillis. like ladies fingers, emog the thor. nes or buthes. Is this woodbinde fo profitable, as pleafaunt. I prate you tell me.

Hillarius.



Dodbinde called Silua mater, Caprifolium, Lilium inter fpinas Periclymens Sondzie nas This herbe is to commonly knowen', that I neede not bunde, as per e difcribe the forme thereof: for thou haft doen well ther, ridginenon, of thy felf. But to the bertue of this 1Doodbfinde, in tes winde aboute peramente oz nature, ttis behemently cuttyng and dzis the nect trees and 25 the nect trees and 25 the nect trees and 25 the s. yng, as Galen fateth, Libri.viii. Simplic. medicamentorions, the leaves that it growe

bee fower. The oile of this is good, to anointe any parte of the bodie, that is nome of bery colde: and the water is good to be drunke against pillyng of blood. And allo the Syzuppe is good for the Lunges, or one dragme drunke in wine, is bery good for the tylene, that is flopped, or corrupt lunges. And there is nothing (in ointmentes for woundes of the hedde better then this woodbinde : and woodbinde water is hole fome for fores in the throte and mouthe. And it is faied, that women, whiche ble to drinke plentifull, or moche of this water, it will make them barren.

Marcellus.

Bereisa long windyng weede, haupng the propertie of 1000d. binde, in fpreoping, windying, and inbrafying, or lafying bufbes, braunches and bedges: the leaves fome what like Jue, and flos wers like to white cuppes or belles, what call you it?

Hillarius.

D.iiti.

This

buto.

woobbinbe.

The Belle rooobbinbc Smylax. Dio/co.li iiii. Capit.xxxV.

Disis called Helixinus , Smilax , 02 Campanelle , 02 the belle moodbinde, Antonius Mufe fateth, the leaves in likenes, colour and forme, be betwene Mercurie and Planten. But Diofcorides faieth, thei be like Jue, and the fuce of the leaues to drunke, or fodden in wine, doe make the bellie larative, and nothing els can I report, but that it is notiom emong berbes and flare.

Marcellus.

> Dat is the bertue of Senturion, whiche growe almolte in es uery Medowe, in Maie and June. Thei haue fwete pleafante purple flowers, and of divers colours, and thei bee fone goue after June come in.

Hillarius.

tefticuli canis Dogs fiones

126.127.

Batyms is a beaft, hauyng a hedde lifte a má,and body hke a Goate. and named Sobes of the this herbe of Tienus, to furre bp cars nall iuffe.

Dis berbe haue fondie names, as tefticulus Conis, 02 Orebis, 02 in the Grece Cynoforchim , Serapias , 02 Dogges fones. In the bif hopzike of Burifme, in a place called Barrell Gere, the people doe call it Crowfoote, although Crowfoote is an other herbe. This tefticulus. 02 lauying your reuerence Balloche flower, haue twoo flones, and is named Orchis, and other three frones, whiche is called Triorchis, with many fpotted leaues, like a Snake. Thefe be of kindes. male and female, greate and lit. tle, of bothe logtes. Some will haue Satyrion, whiche you call Senturio and Bogges tonque, bothe one: but thei do erre, and millake the matter, that make no diffinction bet wene them. for there is diffaunce bes twene them, by the indgement of the ive: although that in vertue, thei Libre,iii. in be not moche bulilie, and thus fateth Petrus Andreus Matbiolus, bpon Diefcorides Cap.124.125. and he doe proue it by this reason: the rootes of Dogges flones, be like other beaftes fones, thet be long, twoo hangrug, one higher then the other, that whiche hangeth beneath is full, and will linke in water, the other fone is hollowe, and will (wim). And this conclution did one maifter Ibon Sbarman, an auncient good practilioner of Ports folhe. he we me long ling, but the ftones of the Satyze be round, without grene, within ber white, when the rinde is of, and fwelled great, leaued like to the gurde Lilly, but fmaller, bedyng to the ground: fone bloken, and thee leaues in nomber. Then there is an other of the kind of testiculi called Palma Christi, whole rootes bee like handes, with fingers. thei fird fold Anicen call theim golden fingers, and be of nature of the greater testides. The greater tefficles be hote & moifte, and eaten, either in Goates milke, Dia, 02 Syzuppe: thei will prouoke abundantly to Venns, But the little hinde, eaten either whole of in pouder, doe quenche, coole, and with. fande the faid Penus; and bringeth to dame nature, cold, tremblying Saturne, whiche is colde and drie. But Galen faieth, Satyrium of Satires ftos nes, be hote and mottle, twete to talt byon, and doe as the great testicles, and more aboundauntly, and be good againit runnyng of the raines, and columption. ac. Biuen to the tratike bodie, ozone whole line wes be weake in hande, in pallie it helpeth theim : The feede. D.i. fine in pouder.

Fol. xxin.

pouder drunke in wine, mornyng and euenyng: or diner and fupper, bled a long time, bealeth the fallying euill. Nicolaus Florentinus faieth, it belpeth the quartaine, and it hoppeth the bloodie flire, fodden in redde wine, and healeth flinkyng bleers, made in plafter. Diafatiron is made of this, whiche is of bertue mofte ercellet, as appereth in the copoundes,

Mercellus.

ubhat is the bertue of Liguilium, called Louage, with the long blacke feedes, and long white rootes?

Hillarius.

DE herbe is great, with large braunches, ftalke and leaues Fuchins. Imellyng moche like to Smalage, but moche fweter: it is Called Ligusticum, bicaule it was firft found in Liguria, and we Liguria is a part of July calit Louage here in England, the Italian calit Liguidice, the from the bille roote, herbe, and feede, broked and fodden in wine, or the decoction of Ptilane, oz Barley water, will clenfe the lunges, open the bellelles of com Bea. the brine: prouoheth termes, or lecrete infirmittes, healeth woundes diofilia, cali thereby, beying fodden and applied to Phlegmon, og hardnelle in any Eritius Cord? outward member, is made fofte. And warme applied in the maner of cal thus como aplaller, to the bellie of a woman, whole childe is dedde, eftiones is Angelica, but fent forthe from natures moffe fecrete Chamber. And the feede finely Manardus beaten in pouder, put into fome wholfome thinne broth, or wine of a Epist.lib.xit. perlyng nature, doe fkower the raines, clenfe the fplene, and amende Epist. iii. doe theliuer : expulleth the lecondes, after the birthe of childzen, and dzineth forthe winde. Plini faith, that the feedes will doppe the bellie, and calt Louage is good against the bitying of ferpentes. ac. But the feede eaten alone, prouoke bomites, and fometyme therefore faieth be, it mufte be giuen Simplici. with Rewe: and to the feede is good for the dropfie. The rootes fodden and the decoction dronke, is very whollome for the femenine kinde, for the matrice, bellie, precordiall, and breatte: It warmeth and make good concoction. Thus I conclude of this Liguiticion . But Galen faieth. there be twoo hindes of them, the one he calleth Smirmum: the other doe grow in the mount of Amane, called Hippofelinum, which is called Smalage

Tpeninus, bnto the Euf

calit Tiexan= ber, Kucilus Galen.lib. vii

Marcellus.

mbat faie you to Apium, whiche is called Smalage?

Hillarius.



Dis berbe is named Hippofelinum, the greate Perfile of Dace. don, whiche we name Smalage : other faie, it is Olus atrion, of Smalage, whiche is Alexander. Some call it Smyrnion, Mercellus and Bras fenolus, doe feme either to millake, oz els butruely do repozte file is to open of this Hippo/elimon. forthet cate the leaues be rough, and the places, white roote blache: But Diofcorides Lib.iii, Capi. Lxiiii Doe faie, the roote is white and bune & wind fmete, the leaves benot rough. But Galen made bery little diffinction, betwene Hippofelinit and Smyrmuon; but this is one hind of Derfile, the horfe

Louage, Ate

Derlike.

The vertues of Perfiles.

Perfile.oz the Mountain Perfile. Sefeli, Smyrnium, Imperatoria, Elaphobofcum, and Alexander, all thefe feme to bee Perfiles. Some greater, and of moze puillancie then other: fome cal it wild, fome tame. As garden Perfile, mountain, water, wood, oz hedge Perfile. ac. and al thefe haue power bothe in roote, ftalke, leafe, and fede, to open the raines, blader, and to put in euery duidetarii, that moueth brin, bzeaketh ftone.oz clenfeth grauell. Dz againft collike, oz ftoppyng of the fplene, with aboundaunce of melancholie. Sodden in oile any of thefe rootes, oz feedes dzonke, it caffeth out ftrong benime oz poifone : but the feede is the firongeffe part of the herbe. Thei be good to be put into gliffers, foz the flone, oz turmente of the guttes: and in pultates, foz twellyng of the legges oz armes. And all thefe be good againfte the flingyng of Serpentes, and feuers: twellyng in the flomacke, oz dzoptie, bothe in platter, gliffer, oz dzonke with cleane white wine, oz Potifan.

Marcellus.

There is a flinkyng wede called Bogges tongue, wherefoze is the fame wede good.

Hillarius.

Cynogloffum, Dogettong. 25ut Lpcopfin is a hinde of Dogges tong, e col 20 Anchafu.Di: ofcorides. lib. iiii. Ca. xxiiii

Tis no weede, but a bery good herbe, and is called Lingua Conis : Ruellus and Futtichius DOC erre, fateth that famous man Mathielus bpon Diofcerides, in callping Dogftongue Lycopfin, foz it is not to named, but Pogeftongue. And there be two 6 of them, as Matbiolus in Diofcoriden libr.iii. Cap. Cxxiii. aboute 2021= ans dates the Emperour, was found in the landes, nere buto Rome. This kinde of Pogeftongue, whiche haue neither falke, flower, noz feede: but out of one roote, there fpzingeth leaues, lowe by the ground, in the compaffe of a little weele, like Beane leaues, fomewhat white, and with tender foft wolle. This herbe faieth Petras Andreas Mathielus, is like a widdo we, hauyng no childzen. But there is an other Dogestongue, whiche have rough feedes, with prickes in the middes like buto Targettes: whiche feede fodden and dzonke, healeth tertian and quartens, and thefe fmell like eche other, and bee colde and drie in the feconde degree. And famped with olde Swines greate, fo make a platter foz a Dogges bityng: It healeth olde and newe cruent bloodie woundes. And mingled with Bonie, it preferueth the heere from fallyng: and will quenche burnyng, tempered with winegar, and fodden in redde wine, either dzonke, oz make a platter. It floppeth the bloodie flive, and reftraineth Gomorrhe, of diffillacion of the feede, called nature, bleers, fkabbes, pore, of foche like. But the firfte Dogeftongue is the belle, to make pilles withall, for the reume and Catarre. Galen make of mencion of this, but Diefcorides and others doe.

Marcellus.

diosco.lib.iiii sap. Cxxbiii,

Fuchins.

nohat is the bertue of Hippoglofian, whiche is called Lanras, 02 horfe tong, as I have hard fate, by one that red me a pece of Diofcorides. Hillarius.

Fol.xxiiij.

Hillarius.

2 Dis herbe, of fmall firpe, is called Lawrus Alexandrina, Of Daplace, the Englithe people call it, the larative Lauriola. It dieth not in min. ter, it Gineth like Jue, oz Bajes, but is whitich. It beareth the berrie within the leaues, redde:it is bote and dzie of nature. If.). iiii. 02. bi, be fodden with simplitum, called Cumphozie, in wine, and fo frais ned and dzonke, it will purge the bellie. A little pouder of this, is gi. uen to childze in potage, to take a waie the aboundance of humidite, and hill wormes. It make quicke or fpedie defiueraunce, in childbirth fecondes, and termes, drinke three pente waight, twoo or three tymes faieth Plivi : Gales affirmeth, it fogfeth baine. The leaves ftamped, and bounde to the hedde, taketh awate the pain, faieth Diofeorides. with this Lib.iiii.capi. herbe, did that molte noble bictorious Alerander, fometyme triumph Carvij. withall, and his capitaines, he wearyng the diademe. And fomtyme the belle herbe of this kinde, did growe byon the mountain Idia, nere to the dolozous citee of Troie in Phrigia.

Marcellus.

10 hat faie you to Sanicula, called Diaponfia, 02 the greate five leaued leaues, and other five leaved berbes?

Hillarius.



Mong the herbes for woundes, this is moche prailed, and do heale woundes equally, with any other healing flower, roote, oz leafe. The toppes of this herbe, is not moche bulike Straburies, fom what whitibe, and called Saniculan a fanandis valueribur, of healyng woundes. It gros Sanicie peaweth in darke places in Maie, and is bitter, hotte, and drie in the feconde degree: The fyrup or ince of this berbe, is bery good to be given to wounded men, women, and childzen, in finall wine.oz their other drinke. for it taketh effect both to heale, bothe within and without the vodie: if it be applied hote, byon a fwellying part or mems ber, it will all wage the fame fpedely. The fuce thereof is good allo for Dren, milche Been, and hozle that bee brooled, or wounded : either in Danicle is their drinkes, or applied to the burte member , or place. There is no good for horfs fuedier remedy to helpe the lunges, then this herbe fodden, and the decoction dzonke byon an emptie ftomacke. And what fo euer Copharie. called Symphiton, can doe in woundes: thefame can Saniche called Sanicula, It Roppeth the bloody fire, or belpeth him that have taken to frog purgacion: and foppeth the immoderate runnyng of the raines, now befides this Dispense, wherof we have fpoke. There be her kinffolkes, cal. led pentaphilon, 02 Quinquefolium, haue fiue leaues in nober. There be three fors tes of the, the great, the meane, and the little: thefe be commonly kno. wen, rather by the formes, emong the comon people then by their finquier goodnelle, whiche in dede thei haue. Is Diofcorides faith lib. iii. Capi.38. the rootes well fodden, and drinke thefame decoction, helpeth the tartian.

Sanicula and

quinquifolin.

I good gars garifine,to walke the thiote.

Fragaria Comaron os the Btrau berie, of the fiocte chour, fo nameo.

To clenfe the face.

Fot a fisotte SpinDe+

for to heale reibes.

For Cardiaca paßio.

tian, and walke the mouthe warme with the lame, and to kept in the mouthe. This taketh the vaines from the teeth and linke, fifthe, and bleers from the fame: and is wholfome in a gargarifme, of for paines in the throte. And if the leaves be well fodde, or the ince, with Endine of planten water, to drinke thefame eight daies, helpeth the yellowe fanders, in quotidians a quartens, this herbe helpeth, lodden in pollet ale. Allo for the fallyng licknes, bicaule it is hote and drie, in the third degree: fodden in Minegar, it killeth a tetter of ring worme, it healeth the filtula, tempered with Salte and Honie. Tempered and flamped together, and put into the place of hole: The fygup of this, donke. rii. tymes, healeth Angine, of fwellyng in the throte, and floppe the immoderateflure of the bellie, and termes.

Dailler Indrowe Mathioli, in his comentarie bpon Diofcorides: coupleth Fragaria, called Strauberies, with thele five leaved herbes. Although thefaid Strauberie haue but three leaues, cold in the firft degree, and drie in the feconde. The leaves and rootes, will heale woundes and bl. cers:and flure of blood, and termes, prouohe brine, and helpeth the lis uer. If thei be fodden in cleane white wine, doe clenfe the raines and blader: and will clenfe the mouthe, and firength the teeth, when thet belole. The diffilled water of Strauberies, will clenfe the darke mis ftes of the igen: and allo quencheth heat in the face, and taketh a waie redde fpottes. And thefame water is wholfome to delaie wine, at dinner and supper: specially for cholorike persones in Sommer. The berie it felf beyng ripe, is partly hote and drie, fo fome learned do affirme but beyng not ripe, thet be cold and dzie. Thele ripe beries arawed in to cleane clarified Donte, and put in the pouder of white Deper: dooe helpe them, whiche have most winde, and pain of fraightnes in their breaft, or doe ble moche fighyng, faith Paulus Agenita, There be twoo hindes of Strauberies, the greater, and the lefter. Allo Rubus idens, allowe Blable, called Riber, 02 Raffer, a berie like to the Strauberie : thele beries floppe a flire, fodden in redde wine, and djonke often tymes. Dothyng maie be compared to the.in that cale, and quencheth fainct Intonies fire. The leaves famped, faieth Diofcorides Lib.iiii. Cap.xxxiiii, doe beale the Demeroides, to anoint the place there with ; and allo the bertue is to clenfe and dite. And this frute of leafe, do beale the fores in the mouth and doe close woundes, newe made with any weapon: and this frute flamped, and applied platter wates to the flomacke, helpeth prefently Cardiaca pafio, and hote paines in the flomack, and the burning paines of the ives, when the faid ives be almoste farte forthe, as thei terme the. Through greate bomites, fall, footbaule, leape. ac. and thei allo kille thele foule bleers, that that crepe through the fainne, growyng byon the hedde. The flowers of them, with fine clarified Donie, put into the for reviven ive, doe cleare the fight, and quencheth heate: drieth by water, contained in them. And of these Riber called Aspis, be twoo kindes, the one with harpe prickes, whiche is not to effectuall and good, as the other with tender prickes. And thus I ende of thele beries, whiche haue the bertue

Fol.xxx.

tue of the Dulbery. Ind thus doth that olde famous Egiptia knight Diefcorides and mod learned man in herbes, that ever was, without all comparifon, called Phacas 02 Diofcorides, he was fubiecte to Cleopatras the queene of urbhis prince Caipt, and to Antonius, and learned to know herbes in their kindes moft truely and commended thele berbes and berries afozefaid, whole wozkes be greatly aduaunled, and molt cunnyngly handled now, by that famous learned Philicion Petrus Andreas Mathiolus Senenfis. Anno falntis, 1558.

Marcellus.

What is the bertue of driven, whiche we in Englishe cal Cochowe pintell: Ind fome call it the burning berbe, of diagons mace?

Hillarius.

Dis herbe is commonly knowen, it groweth in the Sprynge time: leaved like Dragons, in moifte and drie places, and of na. ture is hotte and drie in the firfte degree, and fo it is without doubte in the thirde degree. The bertue of this leafe, feede, or roote. tempered with Cowes dunge: it is good to make a platter againfte the goute, faith Diofcorides. Plini faith the fedes therof finely beate in pouder a tempted with clene oile, helpeth the forenes of the eare dropped in, the ince healeth polipus in the nole: and mingled with cleane Bonte: It clen. feth the darknes of the ives, and fodden hote with oile, healeth Emeroides, as Plini laith, as I have proved the bertue thereof often tymes.

Marcellus.

mbat is the bertue of Maidenhere? Called Tricomanes.

Hillarius.

Tis an herbe betwene botte and dzie, if it be fodden in mine, it made bers breaketh the flone: it cleanfeth the matrice, bringeth doune the Clecondes, as Diefcorides and Galen latth, the lyzup of this belpeth the fplen and lunges, the belte doeth growe byon hardrockes. Great pietie growe aboute Chiueat hilles in the Posth, called Ordo Incis: fo dooe Adiantion, whiche is of the fame bertue.

Marcellus.

> hat herbe whiche you doe call symphium oz Cumphozie, you faied before, Sonaculum is equall with it. By this I do gather that this Cumphozie is then equall with Sanaculum. Wherin is their equaltie, in fauour, talte, oz other bertues, J pzaie you tell me?

Hillarius.

Cither like in forme nor talt. firfte in forme the leaues be like symphitum. Bugloffe, yea, oz rather to Solanam, called the greate night hade solidaro. Icaues, the rootes great and blacke without, and white within Compbory. flowers yelow. Secondly, the fauour and talle not pleafant, but the bertues agreeth in this point, to heale woundes, yea bloken bones be caule they have power to draw foorth, and allo to glew the feperated herbe fo nas flet together, it groweth in Bockes, euen to in Gardens, it is of twoo hindes. Ac. and is bot and drie in the feconde degree. This herbe will 2.1. dzaw

Confolida. of the healing comfortable

being an Des then man, fer in battell.and pet learned & herbeg: 25ut many profefs fing the name of Chailt, Soil neither ferue yone,os lerne the other, fer= uauntes to is Dieneffe,@ ab= fers of tyme.

Aron calleb Eucho prich.

To heale a b2010,02 a Faule.

> dianfilbs to heale+

draw foozth filth from the Lunges, if it be fodden in fweet water, a to dzonke. And will effectually floppe the blouddy flire in menne, and menarall termes, when thei do abounde in women imoderatly. This herbe affuredly do heale men, when they be faulen from fome bighe place, if the faule be not deadly. The like it doth to al maner of beafts. Chirurgens can not mille it. Confider allo, that there is a leller hinde of Symphiston, of the thirde forte. Confelida minor, which is of the bertue of heas ling, both within and without the body, and for al broken bones, and doe heale foule fores in the pudent, or fecrete places of menne and women. Thele bee fufferante medicines in meates for the wounded men. Thefe be herbes ofgreat bertues, and erceltent in gooduelle for mankinde : and may well procede of the berbe Confolido , of healyng that which was broken.or iogne together thinges leperated, to comforte or make fafe, either in Dyle, Salue, Plafter ac, and thus I do ende of this Symphitum.

Marcellus.

what is the nature of an herbe, called scilla of squilla? of the fea Onion,

Hillarius.

Goodlie me bicency bees mabe bothe of Squilla, and of Pancras, Subsche is the preat and lef= fer fea ontog.

Dere be twoo hindes, whiche of nature be hote and die, in the feconde degree : and yet of a merueilous nature. ET BO for the outward rinde is berie hote and bitter, and the core is berie colde: therefore thei muffe bee cafte bothe as waie, after the fated scille is either rolled, baken, oz fodde. for els it is cuill, and hurtfull to nature : and thus it dia onto mult be prepared. Cut of the leaves, whiche be like buto the leaves of Bloes, but not to groofe. The fruit is as great as a boyes head, of salle which is the areatelt kinde. The feconde kinde is leffer, in the bignes of a great Onion oz a peare, and is called Pencratis, these bothe sprins geth of bringeth footh their yellow flowers three times in the yeare: and in the Canicular dates, rofte it buder the coales in paper, butill it bee fofte, oz els bake it in Clay, oz els feeth it in thifte of waters, butill the water leave bitterneffe, then take it foothe and let it die in a wadow ozdarke place, couered with a cleane Linnen clothe, then you maye put to it Drimell, that is cleane Donie clarified, and tharpe Mineger fodden together, whiche is called Oximel finples : and when the seille and this flande together in a clofe double glaffe in the Sunne, all the Conis culer dates, oz els to make moze fpede, to feeth all that is conteined with in this glaffe, fet it in a beffell with hot boiling water, then it is called Oximel Scillifici, whiche is of great bertue. This Oximel is good to eate of the whiche have paines in the head, commong of cold, og tog them whiche be fmitten with the fearfull fichnelle, called the faulyng euill, called Morbus somitialis, with optilacion in the head. It allo is good for colde, rotten Coughes, and finking bzeathes, and chiefly for thorte windes in the fpirable partes. It helpeth to af wage the fwellyng of the Splen, of the dolour therin : and caffeth out filthe from theguttes, that caufeth 19/ 0211

Fol.xxvj.

feth pain and toment winde in them. But beware of any Bile, og feftred foge be not in the guttes, then ble it not to muche. And it hilleth fmalle wormes in the breaft, and also clenfeth the raines and bladder moughg brine, and bealeth the yellow Janders. The wine therof if it be fodden in wine, after it is prepared, it proudheth brin, and clenfeth the raines, and is good againit Dioplies. The oile is good againft the palfey, and coldneffe of the toyntes, og trembling, fog the Splene, and colonelle of the brain or fete. The bineger clenfeth the in ward partes, Cobrate and allo hilleth Tetters. King wormes, and itche in the fhinne. The ringivormes feede beaten into pouder, and eaten with Donie, doth clenfe the belly. Truly this is an herbe of greate bertue, as faith Hippocrates.li.ij , cap. 167. 811) Galen-li, vij, Simpliciton medicamentariun, and is called the Duton of the Sea. And his roote maketh a molifiyng emplatrum, to make warme and fofte, a harde colde fore, commyng of Delancholie, or cold and drie matter.

Marcellus.

what is the Marigold, with golden rellowe flowers ?

Hillarius.

De Darigold, named Caleba, of Calendala, becaufe it florifbeth al the Marigoines Halendes of the pere: and is alfo named sol /equium, becaufe it oper neth bis flower, and turneth rounde all the daie after the Son and cloteth in his golden beames at night. This herbe nedeth no furder deferipcion. it is to commonly knowen: and is hote and die, the flo. wers will chaunge the beere, and make it yellowe. And this berbe fod. Comone den in wine, dzunke warme, moueth fweate, and plouoketh termes Sweate. mentruall. specially the flowers of this berbe. oz the Syzupe. perfumes of the fame, will doe the like: the fmoke of theim to bee made in a clofe fubfumigacion, will dooe thefame. The fuce warme put into the mouthe, helpeth the teeth: if the abring cometh of colde.

Marcellus.

mbat fale you of Nigilla Romana!

Hillarius.



Dis is called Melanthium, whiche you dooe name Nigilla: for Nygilla. Diofcorides doe remember this herbe, in Libro tertio Cap Ixxvini. Cal lyng it Gitbe, like poppie. It hath blacke feedes, the leas ues moche like Collander: the knoppes wherin the fede dooe growe, in the toppe have little homes, and is hote and drie, in the third degree. Brofe it, a finel therebpon,

put it in a linen clothe, and holde it to the nole in the mompna, and it will flop a cold reume: temper it with bineger, and it will take awate hedache applied thereunto. Euen fo it killeth wormes in the bellie.applied therunto platter wates, minaled with an ore gaule: and the fuce dropped into the ige, healeth a difease called Epiphoras, which is dropping of theim. It is good for to drinke, to clenfe the lunges, purge termes, e.tt. puttetb

putteth awaie winde and collike, and kill wormes. ac. Dronke in wine by the realon of the bitternelle, it maketh waie and quicke pallage for the brine: and thower cleane the bladder, ercepte the flone be cofirmed init. It taketh paines in the mouthe and teeth a waie. Dut in warme agains rot- with atneger, and preuaileth againfie poilon, as eatyng of a Spider, or any benim: and dronke in wine or whate certain dates, it wildrawe millie into breafles of women, clenfe, and increafe thefame, with ma. ny finquier bertues: as Diofcorides, Galen, Plini, and Simon Setbi affirmeth. and wilde Cocle that groweth in come, is of the lame kinde : and the ince mate be prefied forthe, as Opium, and preferued to medicen to caufe flepe.

Marcellus.

iDhat bertue haue Poppie, I plaie you?

Hillarius.

Depoppie Spilot & tanic

fone.

D? Dpium

\$30ppic.

mabe of black

3 medicene for fore iver bery excellet.

white 10op= pic is the bolk

Dere is wilde Poppie, leaued like Boched, and flowed like a Role: it groweth in come, the feede redde, and is cold nere hand in the fourth degree. Diofcorides affirmeth, if this be fodden in was ter, and applied to the head, or drinke it, reconcileth flepe. It also quen. chechs. Anthonies fire, called Sacerignis, 02 fbingles, made in a plaffer, ib oile of Boles and Clineger, Audia and this fodden together in red wine. doe flouve the bloodie fire and termes, whiche be harde to be flouped. But this herbe maketh the memorie berie dulle, to ble it moche : but Saffron, Mirrhe, and the oile of bitter Almondes, tempered with the iuce thereof, warme put into the deafe eare, by maeth bearyng, if it be not incurable. Bole water, womans milke, and the white of an Egge beaten together put into the eye, both take a wate dimnelle, burninge rednelle, and fwellyng from them, and cleareth the fight. Dow the great Poppie, called Papauer of the garden, whiche in Grece is na. med Mecon : there be of theim twoo kindes, white and blacke in they? feedes and flowers, the white is belte, it hath all the bertues and mas nie moze then I have written of the wilde poppie. And the feede is good to be tempered with meate, to make bread, to give to theim that can not fleape, to be put into Mike, and to eaten at night, it floppeth the belly. Opium is made of blacke Poppy, whiche is colde, and is bled in fleaping medicines : but it caufeth deepe deadly fleapes. And thus T docende of Doppy, wilde and tame.

Marcellus.

mbat is Coziander of Pature?

Hillarius.

Contanber.

DRION called in Grece, Coriandrum in Latten, and bearetha rounde feede, like informe to a worme called Corns or Crimex, this herbeis commonly knowen, and is colde faith Diofcorides lib. z.cap. 62. It healeth S. Inthonis fier, Carbuncles, and fuche lyke burnyng thinges : but Gales obferuyng moze diligently the nature of this

Folxxvi

this herbe, whole iudgement the greatelt number of the wifelt and belle learned do folow butill this day, do affirme in lib.8.cap.iii. de compositione medicane. that it is al together note, and faith he: Si Coriandrum Arnon as diffoluit quo nam igitur patte frigidum erit? that is faith Galen, if Cogiander Doe diffoue og walt Gelen bo Duf= the hurnels in the throate called the hynges Cuell. By what meanes place, fro Dis then thall it be bot: for it is not pollible that fuche grofe hard thinges ofcomben. in ? thould be walled of colde thinges. But this doeth bothe walt, and as riander. simion Setby affirmeth, the feedes eaten with, oz after meate, do fo warm the flomacke, and retaineth the meate butill it be almost concocted. Therfoze the conclusion mult be nedes true that it is hotte and drie. Plivi writeth to Marcus Varro, Coriander beaten in pouder, and mingled tu.bif.li.xx. with Uniner, doeth preferue fielbe from corruption in Summer. But Cupi.xx. the vertue is in the feedes fleeped in bineger and dried . But to drinke muche of the ince of the herbe, doth take awaye the speche, of causeth madnelle: thus I ende of this Coziander.

Marcellus.

19 hat is Formy grace, called commonly frenicriche?

Hillarius.



Dis herbe is like. iii. leaued gralle, and the feede grows Diofcort. eth in a longe Codde. The meale of pouder, of the feede lib.ij.cap.xcb of foenigrece called fenycrike, bath bertue to molifie. Sodden in fweete water, it quencheth bothe within a without any inflamacion of the body. The fame being

fodden in harpe byneger, and Ritoz, applied warme to the left fide, all wageth the dolour and paine of the Splene. Euen fo it doth the like to the Liner, having Dile of Roles mingled ther with: this feede is bled in many molifiyng platters. The decoction dzonke, and the feede applied to the belly, doth helpe Tenafmus, whiche is a defier Tenafmuss to go to the foole, and can not.oz a finkyng flir. Ind the Dyle dothe clenfe fpottes and thars in the fielde of fiin, where as woundes have been, and helpeth flegmon, whiche is an impolimation of bloud cos Flegmon. inge of heate, aboue nature, gathered into fome place of the body: and is hot in the leconde degree, and drie in the first, faith Galen : libro, vij. Simpl. mediconent, Of foenigrece is an excellent Fomention made for the iven, that Maifter be fore or dimme: whiche I have feen matter Luke make, which is an Luke of excellent man, in the cure of regiment for the iyes.

Marcellus. mbhat then of flar ?

Hillarius.

Dowen of every body, but there be twoo kindes of flar, the flare. wilde flar is not good : the common fowne flar, is good & profitable for linen cloth, without which we halbe like bea Sites, bothe at bozde a bedde. Linen is comely, bothe for men and specially for women, a more comendable in the temple then holly 2.111. and

Plini lib. nas

London

and is called in Greeke Lynon, and our Englich worde is Linen, the Latten Linum, muche like to eche other in name. Galen Catth, lib.7. fimplic. mes dica. The feede of flar is hotte and moile in the first degree, yet fome what driging in the midd, it hath vertue to molifie, ripe, and breake apoftumes, if it be made in meale, tempered with fwines greace and Dallowe rootes, warme applied, in the maner of a platter. It is bled in many medicens and alifters, with Dyle of Boles, to clenfe Garpe coffife humours : but it wil make the belly to fwell, if it be bled in the maner of meate, yet it will fyre by tienus, if it be eaten with peper and Hony. The decoction therof is holfom to cleanfe, molify, and rive the apoltimation the fecret places of women fo difeafed og pained. The Dyle that cometh therof, hath many bertues : as for Painters, to temper their Coullers with, and for barnifying of boordes : for the Armozer in makynge cleane Parnille, and meapons, and Lampes. flar Dyle, walbed m. ifif. oz. bi. Biftes of cleane colde water, beaten with a flicke butil it turne white, then with a fpone take it foozth, foz it will fwime ever a lofte, and this will heale burninges, scaldinges and hot inflamacions. This Dyle molifieth harde fores, and is good for bone letters for to fireath the linewes, tointes, and bones, for conuulcion, Benierodes ac. And if it be dzonke after poilon, it will calle it footh by bomittes, and clenfeth the flomacke. flar beinge fine is bled with Reperculliues, as with Bolearmonie, and whites of Egges. without flar, Chirurgians, can not worke, nor helpe the epes, ercept fine flar be in it.

Marcellus.

Peckewede.

The bertue oftinte Dile.

> Dere is an herbe, whiche light fellowes, merily will call Gal. lowgraffe, Decheweede, oz the Triftrams finot , oz Saynt Au-I dres lace, or a ballarde brothers badge, with a difference on the left fide ac. you know my meanyng.

Hillarius.

Dempe.

Bany good=

Perilious

Bat you speake of Demper' mary you terme it with mas nie pzetie names, I neuer heard the like termes giuen to any limple, as you give to this, you cal it nechwede. a well I pray you, woulde you know the propertie of this Decheweede in this kinde, beinge chaunged into sifuch a lace, this is his bertue. Syzif there be any yonkers troubled with idelnelle and logtryng, haugng neither learnyng, made of hepe not willyng handes to labour : of that have fudied philiche fo longe that he of they, can give his Matters purfe a Purgacion, of his Chift hoppe, and Countinghouse, a frong bomit, yea, if he bee a bery cuns practilioners ning practicioner in taile accomptes, the his Mailler or his friende ac. ning practicioner in falle accomptes, he may fo fuddenly, and rathely into a fudden incurable confumption, that he og they wall neuer recouer it againe, but be btterly budone, and call either into milerable pouertie, prifonment, bankeroute ac. If this come to palle, then the beft

Folxxviii

beffre warde foz this practicioner.is this Decke weede: if there be any fwathbuckler, common theefe, ruffen, oz murtherer paft grace, o nerte remedie is this Lace of Corde. for them which never loved concorde, peace not honeffie, this wil ende all the milchief, this is a purger, not of Delancholy, but a finall banifter of al them that be not fit to line in a common wealth, no moze then fores amonge weepe, oz Thillels amonge good Corne, hurters of trew people. This Dempe I tay, pal. 3 quicke feth thenew Diat. bothe in force and antiquitee. It ponge wantons, whole parentes have left them fayze houles, goods, and landes, whis che be bilcioully, idle, bulearnedly, yea oz rather beally brought bp: after the death of their faied parentes, their fruites wil forma footh which they have learned in their wicked youthe : then bankets and Chemilery of unthuftes brothels will approche, the Barlots will be at hande, with dilightes femeth pleas and intilementes, the Baude will doe hir diligence, robbying not onlie the purfles, but allo the hartes of fuche yongemen, whiche when is the ende. they be trapped, can neuer fhape, one amonge an hundzeth, butill Bempe breaketh the bande amonge thefe loytring louers. The Dice whiche be bothe fmalle and light, in respecte buto the Colueryng, 02 double Cannon hotte of Bollet, yet with fmall force and novfe can mine, breake downe, and deftroy, and cafe away their one Maifters houses, faire feldes, plefaunt 1900des, and al their money, yea frendes and al together this can the Dice do. And mozeouer, can make of wozhipfullboine Gentilmen, miferable beggers, of theefes, yet for the time a loft fyrs, hoygue childe and tourne thee, what thould youth do els? I wille, not liue like flaues oz pelantes, but all golden, glozious, may with dame cienus, my hartes delight fay they. What a fweete heauen is this? Daue at all, kockes woundes, bloud and navles, cafe the house out at the window, and let the Diuell pay the Dalte man, a Dogge bath but a day, a good mariage will recover all together: oz els with a Barnards blowe, lurkyng in fome lane, wodde, oz hill top, to get that with fallhead in an hower, whiche with trueth, labour, a paine, bath bene gathered foz, perhappes. rr. yeares, to the btter bns doyng of tome honelt familie. Dere thou feelt gentle Marcellus, a miferable Tragedie, of a wicked mamelelle life. I nede not bring forth the example of the Prodigall childe. Luke. rbi. Chapter, whiche at length came to grace : It is I feare me in baine to talke of him, whole ende was good, but a greate nomber of thefe, flee from grace, and come to endes mole bugracious, finified only life by this Dempe. als Chinnocent though fometime the innocente man dieth that way, through perius in the iper of rie for their one propper gooddes, as faboth died for his owne utines me milerable parde, milerable in the etes of the worlde, but precious in the light of God. This is one feruice whiche Dempedoeth.

allo this worthy noble berbe Dempe, called Cannabia in Latten, can The confider not bee wanted in a common wealth, no Shippe can fayle without in philicke. Dempe, & fayle clothes, the Wroudes, Claies, tacles, yarde lines, warps & Cables can not be made. Do Plowe, oz Carte, can be without ropes e.titt. balcers

medicene.

faunte , but thame & pains

halters, trace. ac. The filber and fouler multe haue Dempe, to make their nettes. Ind no Archer can wante his bowe firing: and the Malt man foz his faches. with it the belle is rong, to feruice in the Church, with many mothynges prefitable: whiche are commonly knowen of euery man, be made of Dempe. Dow furdermoze, there be twoo kindes of Bempe, the wilde, whiche is hote and drie, in the fecond degree: and is called Terminalem, ftamped with Dile of Bozmewood, and warme applied to the bellie, it doeth all wage fwellyng. And with fwines greace thefame doe ripe apoftumes of fozes. This wilde Dempe, haue leaues like to the garden Bempe, but rootes and feedes, like buto Dallawes. The garden fowen Dempe.is allo hote and drie: Plini lib.xx. Cap.xxiij. This herbe and feede fodden, and frongly preffed, or the ince frained, and powzes byon the yearth, doe not onely bying foothe wormes for fis mers: but allo dropped into the eare, do bil wormes, that be crept into them. And Galen lib.7. fimplicison medicamen faith: that to eate moche of the fede, doe drie by the feede of generacion, ais an aduerfarie to the hedde, and biging eutil humours, Simeon Sethi Catety, it diteth feede, almoche as doeth Camphire: Ind is harde of digeftion, and hurteth as Coriander doeth that is immoderatly eaten, bipugeth madneffe. Dowbeit, the feede oz leaves fodden, and warme applied to the handes of feete: doe helpe a. gainst the contrarion, or thrinkying of fine wes, whiche cometh of cold and is helped through the heate of this herbe. Ind all fingyng birdes whiche be plentifull in laipng of egges, thei reioyce greatly in Dempfede:as in their chief delicious foode. And thus 3 haue no moze to faie but to antwere to the nert queftio, my deare felowe and frend Marcellus.

Marcellus.

pow I praie you, what is Barly of nature?

Hillarius.

Hordison Barley,

Dempe will

Bill wormen.

Dempe que :

cheth natural

feebe.

adtilan mabe of Barly, wil quenche chol= teri

innges.

Dmmonly knowen in all this Realme, it is the mother A. 16 of the befte Malte, whereof bothe Bere and Ale is made of : there is Barly double, oz with fower fet, and fingle twoo fet. The greatelt and whitelt is belte, and is colde and drie, in the first degree: and do not nurifie fo moche as wheate. Df this Barly beyng hulled, and clene from the rinde, beaten og bjoken, is made the noble dzinke, called Ptifana : & pounde put with tenne poundes of cleane water.fodden bnto halfe,in to a flone potte, oz Tinned bellel, close in the mouth, flandyng bntill it be colde: and then let it run through a frainer, and fo drinke fimple of this, foz it will quenche hote burnyng Choller aboue nature, in behement feuers. you maie put in the feedes of white poppie, and Lettife not onely to coole: but allo to reconfile fleape, to the afflicted with the To helpe the feuer, to clenfe corrupcion of the lunges, and horneffe, with mortneffe of winde. put in figges, Liquois, Aniferdes, Reifynges of the Son. and a little Bylope with Suger:feeth all, and let it fande clofe, buttil it be colde, and Graine it with a Grainer, and to drinke thereof, for the fozesated

Fol.xxix.

forefaied Mortnelle of winde. Seeth Barly meale, Linte feede, and fenigrece fede: and the ince of Rewe with Malmelic, warme applied to the belly, it will put awaie fwelling, a paines in the gutts. The meale theroffodden in Wineger, will all wage the bote burnyng Goute : and Igainft inffa this is good against all bote inflamacions of the bodie. And feeth bar, macton, heate Ip in Donie, Rolen, and the ince of Cheloden, and it will heale an olde in the bobie. rotten foze. with oile and fenigrece meale, it will all wage the fwellyng of the precordall or fomache. Dellflot, Poppie and Bonie, tems pered together, do helpe the fwellyng heate of the prinie mebers: pais nes of the fides or flefbe, whiche is gone fro the bone, with many other goodly bertues, whiche Barly haue. Is affirmeth Diofcorider.lib.ij. Cap.lxxix. Galen lib.i.de alimentorum. 20110 Thophraftus lib. vinj. Cap de plantarum Historia. Barly is the principali Bine grape of Englande, that our Balt is made bpo. And mother of our Bere and Ale, whiche Malt, in the time of our ertreme nede, haue been folde a waie, into forrain realmes: by certain old hnos wen theues, called humber, and Lin hauen, with his braunches.fro Cambrige, S. Jues, and Bilden haule, Thetford, and Brandon ferie: Chebreabe : and allo germouth in Postfolke. I prate God amende the market, and faie foche practifes, that for the private commoditie of a fewe, a great multitude hould be famifhed. And now what have you els to faie?

Marcellus.

fo the eight leafe of Simples , you fpake but a little of Barly, and allo of Beanes a Deale: but fmaily to the purpole, to myne Scinftruccion. Therefoze fbewe me a little moze of their natures, bicaule 3 am a rurall man of the countrie : and loue peafe and Beas nes, and as I heare tell, many good medicenes bee made of theim, to helpe in the tyme of fichneffe. I have good plentie of them: moze then I moze larany other Poticarie Auffe.

Hillarius.

Daw to cure

a fore calleb a

fetion.

ASA called Beanes, emong pulle bee bery windie, and bringeth greuous dreames. Pithagoras would not fuffer faba abstineto his fcollers to eate them: belike terrible infernall dzea: mes did folowe, whiche did hurte the witte, and the ive plus a Culfight. Thei be colde and drie, in the firffe degree, 3 nede canfe of eine in not defcribe them: every man knowe them. Beying wel fodden with Mintes, thei doe floppe bomites and the flire:if the firste he forbat the: water, wherein thei be fodden, bee caffe awaie, then feeth theim in the Anchoxen feconde, and to thei bee leffe windie and hurtfull. Beane meale called lomentum by it felf, oz with Barly meale and Timeger, doe quenche infla. by abitaining macions : and molifie hote harde Apoftumacions, and goute, fodden hemeante les with fwines greace. This meale drie by woundes, and drieth by milke cherie, or file in the pappes of breadles of women. Temper it with fenigrece and Plutarchus ponie, then it will heale Furionculum, called a fellon: and it doe the like to faieth, it was pullbes, in any parte of the bodie. Temper this meale with white fras to beware, to kinfence, the white of an egge, and Bofe water: this helpeth fore fwel a como weith because it is led, oz dzopppng ipen. Ind this tempered with oile and aineger, dooe fo perillous. allwaae

oz fwettinges

diynke of the poose bee the life of the nes Die : @ he that take it aspaie from them, is a murberer.

ger bucripcio of 15 canco # Peale. Dithagozas faico thus: that is, abitas in from benes genderyng of grofe humers and Empebo clesaffirmeth

Forcorbes finetled,

Beance in the old tyme, foere pice for lottes.

firft began.

The oto Bas mainer were more humble then the new Fornames. # late Bopes . in kertnanes nics of bale titleg.

Etcero.

Df bafe pa= rentes.fpam= geth noble chilogen.

Deafe ceme firft fro Bifa in Grece.

allwage the fwellyng of the coddes of men and boies, warme applied therunto. This meate do clenfe the face of women, walfhed ther with, tempered in cold milhe at night: fraine it through a clothe.rr.tymes, and let it drie on. Ind in the mornyng, with a hard linen clothe foftly, wette incolde water and Milke, frike oz wype the face ther with, and hepe the from the fonne: like good huf wines, fpinnyng a thied of fmal theill butill night for their labor: Bary then if thet will a mornings, take in.it.oz.iit. Beilinges.halfe a drame of yellow Alowes, then fulfigng will the foner departe from the face, by that meanes of opening the liver, and fpecially if it be in Sommer. I refarre the worthie confideracion of this Beanes to Galen lib. by, Simplice medicam. Although betherto I haue not onely alledged him: but other, as Diofcorides lib.y. Cap. xcviy. which in Greke is called Gamos, in Deede thei will partly moue Venue luftes. Ind in thold time, the generall allent a colent: as in parlamentes, eleccions oz queites, wer all declared by Beanes. The white Beanes did graunt, oz affirme, and the blacke Beanes did denay, oz refute: Ind this maner Doe fill continue, in many places of Europe. Is in that molte worthie riche, and noble citie called Menice: which began Anno a partu Dirginis, 154. DE when Alenice a fearfull nomber of people, whiche fled from the cruel handes of a famous tirant, called a ttila the king of Bungarie, whiche brake into J. taly, and deltroied many places : emong all, the moffe auncient citee. chief marte of Europe, called Aquileia, whiche is now of no effimacion. Df this lofte citce, be thele uenecias come, whiche haue bled betherto to nomber with Beanes. The molte worthy, noble learned, & baliaunt Famile of the Bomaines: whereof toke thei their names, I prate you? Dt any noble old citec, as Thebes, Trofe. ac. Dz of any baliaunt beaft, as a Lion, Tiger, Panthar. acipo forfoth. Thei toke their name onely of pooze Beanes: Is Fabins Porcins, & their worthy auncefours were fowers and fellers of Beanes, and hepers of fwine, and for their bertues wer aduaunfed, and hept Gill their names. Although the facred wichar of Sathan, called the Pope, kepe not his old name: as crample. If be be chillened Barke, Laurance, Comelis. ac. well, when he is degenera. ted, og triple mitred, then he is newe named, Leo, Clemente, Paulus, Boniface. ac. A very Anabaptille, of a Camed of his name, receited in Baptisme. Welfare the olde Ethniche Romaines, whiche ercelled the newe counterfecte chriftian Bomaines: whiche were not a wamed, to The tyme of haue bale names, as Fabine had: Citere of a fitche oz Care, tooke his name and for eloquence, his like was neuer : and was before Chriftes incarnacion fourtie peres. Pif that auncient name, of a noble famile of the Romaines, tooke their name onely of pelon : whole parentes were Plowmen, and fellers of Peafe.

Therefore of Peale, let by faie fome thyng of their properties, and bertues, mose then we have declared Folio. viy, in libro Simplic. And first from whence thei came : and why thei be called peafe, and in Grehe Film, in Latine Pijum. The first fpring of the was molte plentifull in Greke, in a countrie called Pelsponnen fus, in whiche was a noble citee named Pifs, by the

Fol.xxx.

the river of Alphane About whiche citee, every five yeres, the nobles and mofte worthy Grecians, did proue all maner of mafteries : and made triumphes, paftimes and plaies, in the honour of Jupiter. Ouid.g. de arte: Lo this peafe came from Pife, and be now in the mole parte of al Curope, af well as emong the Grecians. And of nature bee of a meane te. perament, cold and diging, and is in al pointes like buto Beanes, but not to windy: and more better for nourifbing the bodie, and more clenfing the bellie, faith Galen, & Paulas is of the fame minde. Let bothe peafe The belle and Beanes bee well watred, hulled, and tenderly fodden, in fifte of Brale potage waters, befoze you doc eate theim: and drawen through a colender. oz. frainer, with Onions, Dintes and Peper, fodden with theim. Then thei will not hurt the flomacke, og moue winde: but clenfe the raines, and make fatnelle increafe with feede of generacion.

Tares doe thefame, and nourifheth milke, clenfeth the liver, gaule, Tares. fplene, raines, and the mouthe of the bladder: fodden in wine, o: with duritilie, og openyng herbes, as percely. ac. Theophraitus commendeth the lib. vin. Cap. v. de bitt aria plantarum, the white be the belle. There besthankes bee aiuen to God, no fmall plentie of Beanes, Deale, fitches and Tares, growing in England: both white and graie Peale, the like of the Bea. nes, to the greate comfort of men. borfe, and Swine. Although many Inhepers with their hollers, through a call of legerdemain: can make & practile of a peche of draffe and Beancs, bure three bufbelles of cleane Deale or their houffes Beanes. Wherby the poor Backney horfe, if he could fpeake, af well as Balams Alle did: might call his holte knaue for his labour, and withe the Dillozie to be his gholly father. foz although an hozle, doe bothe lacke monep in his purle, and reafonable witte in his hedde. pet with out all doubt, he is the belte bonde flaue in the common wealthe, and leaft can be forborne, as it appereth in his feruice, bothe in warre and peace. ac. And leying his drinke is fo good chepe: it is a billonie to rob staketh molt bym of his meate. for of all creatures, he fuffereth molte paine in bos of any impng Die:but I will meddle no furder in Stable matters , but ende ofthat, beatte. whiche I have taken in hand, that is of peace. Anno falutis, 1555. in a place Beale grows called Difoid, in Suffolke, fones bet wene the hauen, a the main fea: acord. with wheras neuer plowe came, noz naturall yerth was, but fones onely, out moting infinite thousande hips loden in that place. There did Beale growe, but fones be whole rootes wer more then. if. fadome long: and the coddes did grow boo clutters, like the chattes of haies of a the trees, bigger then fitches and leffe then the field Pealo. Hery fwete to eate bpon, & ferued many poore people, dwelling there at hand: whiche els fouid haue perified for hunger, the flace of bread that yere was to flat. In fomoche that the plain poor people, did make bery moch of I kornes and a ficknes of a trong feuer, bid fore moleft the comons that yere, as none was cuer hard of there. Dow, whether thoccation of these peaton, a providence of God, cam through fome (bip wrake, ib moche miferie or els by miracle. Fam not able to determine therof: but fowen by mans hand thei were not, nog like other Peale. Ind thus I doe ende of Deale, Beanes and

Inholders, \$ ftealers.

2 hopfe is a

Of Otes cal led Aucna,03 H3 Jonnog,

Dtes bo clefe the lungeo.

Plentic of D testin Posth Humberland

and Tares, which be good for man, horfe, and fwine Geele & Dennes. and now I wall aunfwere you of Dres, whiche in Grece is named Bromos, and Anena in Latine: thei be wilde and tame of nature, fowen in Barche, and ripe befoze midde Auguft. And of temperamente be cold in medicenes: and is of the fame bertue, that Barly haue in cleanfynges, and in platters it haue thefame effecte alto. It partly warmeth and driethiuwardly: thus laieth Gales lib. vi fimplicism medicamentorium : and is of a bindyng vertue, againfte the flowyng flure of the guttes: and is good againit coughes, of toulnelle of the lunges. And Plini laieth lib.xxi. Cap.xx>. Dtes fodden in atineger, do take a wate molles, blaines, of fpot= tes. Ind Otes is a good graine in the common wealth, foz men, hozle and foules : as thet have little other bread, in many places of males, and Darbie Gire. In Porthumberlande, horte baue as greate plentie to cate of theim: as menne haue in molte places of this realme, either ubheate or Bie, for their owne foode. And in the Porth it is called Da. uer: the Southerne people Dtes, the Italian Vena: the frenche anoine, the arabian Cartamium , 02 Churtall : and thus I haue ended of Beanes, Peate, Dtes and fitches, my friend Marcellas.

Marcellus.

what faie you of wheate, whereof our bread is made, of whiche is our common foode, and belt graine?

Hillarius

Triticum wheate, 03 our bacab.

To feede of ban, maketh a man leane, but flofwer byyngeth fatneffe.

De Brekes dooe call wheate Pyr, many peres befoze the name of Triticum was found: whiche is Latine for wheat Triticum bere dicitur, qued tritum ex ficis fit: Itis called wheate, that is threfhed, or broken from the Eires (wherein it grow) as faieth Marens Varre, The hindes be well knowen, bothe red and white wheate: the taffeld og long eired wheate, (CODE) and the naked of polled wheate. The tyme, maner, and place of Sowyng. Reapyng, Thieffyng, Grindyng, Baking, and eatyng, is natural ly knowen ebzoughout all this realme. Cuen fo is the ingrollying, he. ping butil it corrupt: and felling it into other forrain realmes, is kno. wen to the, whiche neither feare God, obay their Prince, or loue their neighbour. And the naturall complexion of wheat, is hote in the first degree, bled in platter. mbeat meale tepered with the ince of Benbane doe ftoppe the flure of the fenewes, and the inflamacion of the guttes faith Diofcorides lib.y.cap.lxxbig. The bread that is leauened, is better to make platter for the flomache, then the meale. The fuce of Mintes, Bue, Sage, wormwood. ac. bee good to mingle with meale, or crummes of bread for platter, to pained tomaches, puttyng in Mineger. A platter of the Branne with wineger , and the ince of fo wre pomegranettes. warme applied to the bellie, door floppe the flire, and fwellyng in the guttes. Many goodly bertues belongeth to wheate, the Branne nouritheth little : and bread wherein moche Branne is left, thall make the common feeder therof leane. And the pure meale nourifieth, and maheth

Fol.xxxj.

heth fatnelle to increafe: of fine meale, Starche is made. ac. The hing, Weale and bome of Zntichzift haue, not a little inriched theim felues, by meale mabe greate and ware: thei haue folde them deare. And many a man haue loft his marchauntes life, by constantly affirmyng, that meale would onely be chaunged in to bread, but not into flethe. The determinacion therof, I leave to the Cheber bis learned Diuines, but not to the Dunfmen : whofe diffinctions marrethall, in the chiefeft poinct of our religion. ac.

and yet moze of wheate, this precious grain and corne. Theophraftim lib. by.cap.iij. Dooe name many places, of the Diuerlitie of wheate : as Apbrica, Thracia, Poutus dfiria, and Egipt. Ac. And in all thefe places, ubheate doe differ in hape, colour, greatneffe : he writeth merueilous of the kindes of Wheate. De observeth the nature of every foile and lande, and of the mancions buder heaven, and the climates : and faieth in 4/14, beyonde The fondate the countrie of the blacke Trions, the mbeate graines be as bigge as res of wheat. grene oliues, whiche be as bigge as futmegges. The Sonne and the foile is of foche bertue, and moze prodigins wonders writeth he of wheat. Plini lib.xvij.cap.vij.of all meate in the worlde, there is none to be compared in goodnelle, buto the wheat of Italie, for whitnelle and waight. In Spaine there is little wheate, but the mbeate whiche thei haue is berie cleane, and their bread as white as the meane bread of Porhe. mell, I have fufficiently written of breade in his place: Wheate will wheate will begenerate tourne, and degenerate out of his hinde, and bee chaunged into Dar, out of kinde, nell. Specially in weate peres, fo faieth Mathiolus in Diofcorides lib. ij. cap: lxxvij: I have feen the like in a field named Delly, in a toune called Bellhall Darnett. in Suffolhe. There bee Conges and Frons made accordingly, beying made berie hote, doe preffe forthe the oile of mbheate, whiche will beale bleers and woundes, and all chappes: and open places in the handes, lippes, and feete, through the marpnelle of the Porth winde in March platters of Deale, Leauen, Salte, Mineger, Butter: and oile of Boles tempered together, warme made in a platter, bpo leather, and applied to the breaft, or any place of hym, whiche haue fallen from fome high aplafter for place, if thei be curable, it healeth them: giving theim proguentum patibile to abroice boose drinke, and roule the pacient with a longe roller or Towell. And thus I doe ende of wheate, the molte precious and belle grain, for the foode of mankinde, and is our daily bread.

at Kome.

untse Difmen , bib ne= uer agree ge= nerally.

that is from wheate to

Marcellus.

What be the Lupiner, whiche the Grekes call Thermos? Hillarius.



Dei be like Beanes, haupng feuen leaues, fomewhat like Lupines. Beares foote : and are commonly knowen, whole meale mingled with Ponie, and licked bp, oz dzonke, doe caft woz-mes out of the bellie. Ind made in platter to the bellie, it mes with doeth the like to childzen: fodden in Usinegar, to helpe the Lupines. kinges euill, made in platter. Ino allo doe breake a pettilece fore laied on warme: and feeth Lapines in rain water, butill thei be walled, fraine

this

f.t.

this water, and when it is colde, walke thy face, and it will cleanfe it from fouinelle and fpottes. Myrbe, Bonie, and Lupines incorporate tos gether, and rolled in iDolle:make a Deffarie, and conucigo it into the place, and it will byyng forthe the dedde childe, and force the mentirus all termes. This berbe and feede thereof, will hill Cancers, and fhales in the bedde: tempered with Dogges greate, Uinegar and Bumftone. Seeth it in percely, water, or whate, and it will clenfe the bladder. and prouohe brine: and drunke with Winegar, it clefeth the flomacke, helpeth diaction, and expulse all noisomnelle, or abhorring of meate. Diofco dib.ii. Lupines faith Galen, thei bee of an yearthly fubfiaunce, and ingender cuill humours:to be eaten as meate thei be burtfull, but in medicen good. And bebitter, bote and die.

Capi.cin.

Marcellus.

mbat is the goodnelle of Staphis Agrist Hillarius.

Stappis agria Pedicularis. a feebe that South kull lace in children, and hankeg.

Dis herbe Stanis Agria, is allo Pedicularis : for if it bee minoled with Dile, it will kill Lice, nothyng better for loufie childzen, and haukes. ac. The leaves bee like the wilde mine, with blewe flowers, and is botte and drie in the fowerth degree. It fowertene feedes ftamped, oz bzoken in fwete water, bee dionke, it will purge groffe crude, rawe humours by bomite: but he whiche drinke it, ought to walke after it, lateth Diofcorides lib.iij.cap.ci. And furder lateth be, the drinker thereof, mult prouidently give attendaunce, to drinke fwete water, bnleffe, els he be ftrangled with the medicen. This feede with oile of Tartar, hilleth tetters, itchyng and as thei terme it, manginelle: fodden in Winegar, warme holden in the mouth, to helpe the paines in the teeth, and floppe the reume. And with Dony healeth bleers in the mouthe: but it is perilus to be taken doune, becaufe it burneth. And is good to make 2 plafter to an Apophlegmatum with, doe clenfe the matrix of women, made in plaffer. bryng forthe a bebbe chile. Blentie of this do growe in the countries of Apulia, and Calabzia in Atalie: and this Jende of this. ID hat have you els to faie?

Marcellus.

what is that flepping berbe, called solanon, and his felowes. I praie you?

feller cauleth moche flepe. These bee colde and drie of complexions, as

Hillarius.

Solanum, Bightfhabe, the flepping Divale.



Tit called Solatrion, Solanian, 02 morrell, in Englithe the areate Acping Bightmade, oz Dwall. And of this there be thre 0 kindes emong bs in Englande, as the greate Dozelle, the little pettie Dozell, oz Rightlbade, and Alkakenai, which is the wifficke og bladder herbe, to clenfe thefame and open, thower, and purge the bellelles of the brine. The greate Pight hade, with blacke beries, like rounde Blummes, be benemous, when thei be eaten, by ngeth btter madneffe of death: the

Galen

Galen faieth:lib.v.cap.ix:Diofcorides faieth, that pettie Morrell leaves, be caufe of nature thei bee colde, and their ince with Barly meale doe quenche Sacraiguis, 02 that we doe call fainct Anthonies fire, and by theim felues ftamped, doe belpe the burnyng of the hed, or fwellyng toger the buder the tonque, applied to them. This ince drunke, dooe helpe the yellowe Jaunders, and burnyng of choller: but if you be euill at eafe after the then dinke Oximell fimples, with warme bote water, and put your finger in your mouthe, and bomite. The madde greate flight hade, is cold in the extreme degree, if one drinke one drame, faieth Plini thereof, then thei begin to plate their pagiantes, palt mame. But if thei dzinke two fcc. dragmes, then thei Galbe Carke madde: but if thei eate or drinke three Dragmes, then prefente death, and this benime is called Dorionon. The Is hathingi oz kengi, haue berries like Cheries in wrapped, in a close hulke, with many finguler bertues to coole : to caule depe, moderatly bled oz taken, their iuces in endiue of Ptilant. But chiefip it excelleth for the flone, with Parcele, fenell, Afparagus, the fower leffe cold feedes,ana. 3.it. and damalke Prunes.rbt. in nomber, flamped well to: gether and put into cleane whate, or Barly water, fandyng, rit, bowers, puttyng. 3. ii. of fine Reubarbe. Then Graine it, and drawe into thefame pocion. 3. B. of good caffiafitula, 02 Menice Turpentine, clene was thed Z. B then drinke the fame in the morning: this will breake the for if any medicen can doe it, a clenfe the raines, and heale any fore in the fame, anointe the backe with paguentson Scorpionis And thus I door ende of Solanson Hortenfis, called pettie Mozell, whiche is good in medicene, bothe inwardly to coole: and allo outwardly to coole the hedde, to helpe the ives from heate, tempered with the white of an egge. ac.

Dunke but a tittle , foob? in wine , of this alloicil. 3. II. Soull fut-

2 good meble cene for the ftone & raines

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Denbane? I plaie you tell me.

Hillarius.



Envane is called of the Grekes Hyofcyanna, it is allo called In herbeof ditercom of the Arabians. This herbe doeth kill fwine, ers rowe colde, cepte theibee driven in continently, through a greate calles Denareame of water, and is called the Swines bane : The nature thereof was first founde by Appollo. This Benbane is of three kindes : the blacke, the pelowe, and the This kindes

white. The white is more better for medicen, then either the yellowe, or blacke. The feedes be as plentifully growyng, within the codde, as the feedes of Poppie, bothe in forme and bignes: it groweth byon dug hill fides, ozels byon old ruins, and about broken walles, and is ripe inche moneth of July. The temperamet of complexion of the white feede, is cold in the third degree. The other twoo feedes be benemous, and full of poilon. This white feede is good, with the ointment of Ro: fes. to be lated byon an note goute. or fwellying of the privie members or breaftes of a woma, which fwelleth or burneth. a halpeny weight of this feede beaten in pouder, with almoche white Poppie fede, dioke f.ii. ÍII

beneme those bane.

of Denbane.

The white Denbane 10 bled in mebi= cont.

in fwete water, or the water of Plantan: doe not onely reconfile flepe but ftoppes spitting of blood, and helpeth the rednes of the ives. The leaues of this white Benbane, Barly meale and Minegar, be good to make a platter, to quenche the burnying of the raines of the backe, of ertreme hedde ache, whiche cometh of Choller, and alfo it helpeth all inflamacions. Diofcorides faith, this fede dzonke in wine, doeth beale a fes uer called Hepalas: even to doth the ince of the leaves. But if this verbe be bled, either in fallet, og in pottage, then doeth it byyng frenfie and madnelle : the roote fodden in winegar, dooeth helpe the pame in the teeth. Gales allo doeth btterly refute, the blacke and the yellowe feede, as poilon: but the white he doeth accept as medicene. Plini doeth commende thefame white, faiging:if it bee famped with Bonie, it healeth the bitying of a madde Dogge. And with wine, againfte the bitying of Snakes, and againft choughes and ftreightnes, through greate er. treame filth of the lunges. The oile thereof helpes the deafnes in the eares, droppying in butlittle-Plini would that none would ble more tha fomer leaves of this herbe, the fuce thereof at ones. for who to bleth moze, chalbe in daunger to depe without waking. Ind thus I ende of Denbane, whiche is allo called the poilon, or bane for Dennes.

Marcellus.

what is the nature of humlocker that finkying wede? Hillarius.

Themafte colae berbe. and a pollen.

The beath of Bocrates was with ince of Bums locke.

whiche haue locke.

umlocke is called Cicuts in Latin: the Grekes cal Keneion, that is to faie.a tiraunt of hiller of men, for it is cold aboue nature, if it be take within the bodie. The cruell murtherers of Athenes, did molte traiteroully, malicioully and fally, poilon their chief patrone, a well fpiping of learnyng, called Socrates, an ercellente Philosopher, foonne to Sopbrosifens a Balon, and Phanarilia, a midwife, whiche were his parentes. This man when he had belte the knowlede, of naturall Philolophie, gaue hymfelf to mozall philosophie: he was bertuous in liugng, and offputed against the, that were called sophists. This mannes breattes of learnyng, gaue forthe the milke of knowlege, bnto the molte famous clarkeg:Plato, Xenepbon, and Xenocrates. Ind after be had taught a long tyme in Atheneshe was by & malice of Anytus & Miletus accused, to speake againste their Gods: wherfoze he was condempned to death, whole death was the fuce of this humloke, called cienta, mingled with wine. After which Swine, and the drink, he did erpire the breath of life, before the pere of Chriftes incars nacion.367.Diefcorides faith, who to ever drinketh of this benemous iuce. The remedy is onely to drinke, a great draft of clene newe wine alone To help hom without any other mirture put therunto with fpede. The fuce of this bunke bum faith be, doeth quench that difeate, which we call f. Inthonis fire,ap. plied to the burning place. It doeth ertinguile of quenche the heate, whiche is aboue nature: either in the breakes of women.oz in the pris uie members of boies or men, called the colt cuil emong horles, but in men the aboundance of nature, with heate gathered byon a lumpe. And

Fol.xxxiij.

And it doeth quenche and drie milhe, in womens breaftes. Plini writing of the nature of this, faieth it was the publike or common death, bled emong the Athenians. The feede and the leaues, bath power through pundokets colones, to kill bothe inward, and outward partes of the bodie: there. meadie is this faieth be, befoze it come to the bital partes, is to drinke hote wine, but with wine it is incurable. But the iuce of this, drop. ped into the ipe, doeth quenche the heate, and clenke the light, and healeth a difeafe called Epiphors, fateth Anaxilaus, and thus I ende of this benemous herbe, whiche here in Englande, women ble to bucke their clothes with: and weavers doe make quilles byon their falkes, whiche be called Beres.

Marcellus.

what is the nature of the Artichoke, whole heddes be fodden with Beeffe: and bled emongeft bs for meate.

Hillarius.

De Grehes call it Scolinus, it is called Cinars, bicaule this herbe des Scolymus. lighteth to growe in yearth, mingled with alles: Some fup: Cinara. pole it to be named Cinara, of a maiden, who the Poetes did fain, Artichocke. was transformed into a greate Thillell, or an Artichoke: this berbe is commonly knowen, and is of two kindes. That whiche is full of priches, bothe in the fruicte and leaues is wilde, and of fmall effecte, and that is taken to be Scolimus. Ciners the tame of garden artichoche is good. The roote of leaues beying fodden, of dronke with wine, doe heale the finkyng and filth, in the bladder of parde of a mannes bodie: and mas heth the brine fwete, and clenfeth melancholy or fleume, whiche doth abaunde. This faith Diofcorides and Galen, in lib.is. de alimentorum facultatibus. This herbe. fruicte doeth nourifie the bodie, and increaseth the feede of generaci. on,bothe of men and women : if it bee well fodden, in potage og wine, and is a prouidence of nature, and healeth. Plini doeth greatly commed this berbe, faiying : if the roote be fodden in wine, to the thirde parte, it is wholfome to be dronke, either after the bath, or after meate, and doeth caufe brine to be clenfed aboundantly: through whiche the cozrupcio of the raines and bladder, halbe purged effectually. And thus I ende of the Artichocke, whiche is hotte and drie of nature: as appereth by the talle in the mouthe, whiche will burne, and is bitter in themouthe.

Marcellus.

nobat is the nature of Trifolium, called the three leaved graffe? Hillarius.

Jisherbe beareth a fwete flower, and every daie his nature is to leefe. bit. tymes, his fauour oz odour in a daie, and receiueth it feuen tymes againe, in thefame daie. But beyng died, it hes peth fill his fauour. Of this herbe there be twoo hindes, the one pur Two kindes ple colour and fwete, and the other white flowzed, and not fo fweete. of Triple graffe. f.ut. The

a benemous berbe.

2 noturifing

Triple graffe

hath many bertucs, and excelleth as gainst poston.

The rootes be long and white, this herbe groweth in every meddowe, in June and Julie: and is hotte and die, in the thirde degree. Diefcorides Triple gralle fateth, the feedes and leaues, fodden in water oz wine, and fo dzonke, doe not onely helpe the difeates of the fides: but allo the fallyng fichenelle, the dropfic, or water crepping bet mene the fhinne and the flethe. the firangurie, bothe in menne and women. And alfo purgeth the humours mentruall, three dragmes of this, famped with Drimell, and dronke in wine : doeth helpe the bityng of all benemous beaffes, and will not fuffre no benime, to come within the bodie. Guen fo it belpeth bothe Terfians and Quartens. Galen is of the fame mynde, and Plini doeth affirme thefame: that it preuafleth againffe poilon and benime, dzinkyng. rrb. grain waight, of the leafe, og the feede. And this faieth he,is a goodlie Antidotari, and allo there is no Serpent dare come nere the triple graffeit is wholfome to make warme, and heale woffs des and cancer. And thus I ende thereof.

Marcellus. what is the bleffed goodnes, of that worthie herbe, called

Hillarius.

cialerian: whiche fome doe call the bleffed herbe.

Valerian.

for wolides

Talerian ma keth fatues of greate good= Reffe.

Tisnamed Pha in Breke, and Nardus Syluestris in Latine, 02 Caleria and be of twoo kindes, the great and the little, and this herbe of fome learned men, is called Triacle, bicaufe it will cleanfe benime, from the flomack and fides, and clenfe the flopping of the matrix, and the brine, as Plini affirmeth dzonke in wine. Disfordies lateth, if you drie this herbe and drinke it, then it will moue the brine, and helpeth the dolour in the fides, and forceth termes mentruall, a the bell of this do growe in Penter. We have good malerian allo, of good bertue, to helpe inwardly for the flone, and outwardly for woundes: and a goodly precious Balme maie bee made thereof, to heale woundes with all. The Spantardes doe call it Herbs beneditts, the bleffed herbe, bicaufe it giueth foche health, to purge termes, and helpe the flomache. It is not moche inferiour, to the Norde of Inde: but for the flone, it is better. It is bote and drie in the feconde degree : and will growe in moile places, of a greate heigth. Thei doe greatly erre, whiche doe take Calamus roos tes, in the place of vialerian: the roote have many final rootes, grow, png bnto it. like bnto the Beares foote rootes, of the rootes of Innitian O. doratus, fom what yellowe and fwete bee befte. And muft bee gathered in Sommer, and dried for pellaris, and clenlying brine: this herbe is com. monly knowen, for his finguler bertue, emong Philicios and Chirur. gians, and allo precious for women. And fodden in wine, with fenell feede and Matticke, it is diuritike, and mote belle for theim, whiche haue either the collike oz fone.

Marcellus.

what is the nature of Collumbine which beareth pleasant blewe flowers, fome beareth white?

Hillarins.

The booke of Simples.

Fol.xxxiii.

Hillarius.

Collumbine is called Aquilegia and is commonly knowne Acollumbin. the flower of fine heades, like buto Egles, meetyng together in the neither parte of the faide flower, the bps per parte fpiedeth out with winges, a feete anfwering onto the lame, therfoze it is called the Egles berbe, the leaves be like buto the greater Chelidon, but fom what rous der and lofter, it flozich in the mouthe of Maye, and is fom what hot of nature, and doth dzie bp Scabbes and fiftulaes if it be fampte & forfwelling applied buto them in p manner of a platter, it helpeth alto to refolue in the throate clenfe and fcoure Struma oz painefull fwellyng in the thzoate, called the Linges Cuill, received in Dilke, fwete wine og Drimell fquillini either dzonke oz bled in a Gargarilme warme, if it be mengled with wheat meale, the ince therof and made warme this waye, it hath in plafter great bertu to dzie bp moit humours in Biles og foges. Dany doth affirme it to be Agilops, wherin thei do greately erre, for that is a kinde of Ottes of els lunceus odoratus whereof is reherled before. But this Collumbine may be bled in his place. It allo clenfeth yonge childzen A.b.medice. if it bee put in their drinke from a filthe growynge in their boddie through the aboundance of heate, called in the fouthe the Bedgome: but in the Porth it is called the fellon, and thus I ende of this herbe, what have you elfe to fay?

Marcellus.

nohat is then the nature of Chiledon, commonly called Cellenden.

Hillarius.



Tis called in Breke Chiledoneon. Meg. that is the great The. Chyledonion lidon, of if you wil the Swallowes herbe, for a Swal. low in Greke is called chiledon, and it agreeth well to the reason that Plini maketh mencion of this herbe, whiche obferued firft & nature of thefame, faigng it doth grow when Swallowes do breede, and if through the heate of the fwallowes donge, their yonge ones loofe their fight, eft fuones Swallowes nature hath taught the olde ones togather this herbe, through whole make binde, bertue the faied younge birdes receive againe their fight, this berbe mample of is hot and driein the thirde degree, and is commonly knowne of eue. rie reafonable man oz woman, Diefcerides, lib, y, cap, clxxbj. faith : if the iuce be fireined into a braten beffel, and mengled with Bony and to boiled into a thickenelle bppon a loft fire. This hath bertue to clarefie the eies, and to lighten the light. The leaves, falke and roote, famped & for lose des freined in fommer, and hept in a close bellell, and dried by littell and littell, of it felf in a madow place, this is good to make Trochis with al, to heale the eies. The roote therof fodden in white wine, with Anniffeedes, and to frained, is good to be dronke against & yellow Jaunf.itti. Derg.

Cobias.

ders, and floppping of the Gall. Ind alfo it driveth away all maner of Choler adhufte out of the bodie, if it bee fodden with bineger, Bonye, white Bole leaves, and Swines greace, it clenteth the bodye from Scabbes. Biles, Soozes. and Canhers. Bany precious oyntmentes, waters, Salues, and balmes, be made of this berbe, as Galen, Plinie, and Ramondus Lullus, faith: it may rather be called celidonum that is a gift of beas uen for the finguler gifte and goodnelle thereof then chelidonison , or the Swallowes herbe, and thus J ende of this molt precious herbe called the great Chelidon. There is a nother lefter herbe of this name which is allo called screfularia minor, hauing leaues muche like buto azarabacha of Juie, hauing many fmall rootes white, in the forme of peares, but bery fmall, and this herbe hath yelow flowers, barnifbed within like gilte, whome the common people call Eynge Cuppes. Theophraften faieth in lib, vij, cap, xiiy, this herbe banicheth away when Swallowes come in oz beginne to breede Gales faith: that this herbe is hotte and drie in the Diofcorides, fourth Degree, Diofcorides faith it will erulferate oz blefter the fhinne, by whiche means it clenfeth fcoureth and cafteth away foule fcabbes, and lepzole matter from the fhinne. The ince being tempered with Hony drawne bp into the note, purgeth the head. After this maner be fed in a Gargarifme doth clenfe the throte and corruption of the flo= Scrofularia. mache and longes . This Scrofularia 02 fmall Cellenden is ertreme hotter in Alia then it is in Spaine, and mozehotter of nature in Spain then here in Englande. In Scotlande I haue fene the people eate of this fmall roote parboyled with other colde fallet herbes, with clean Dyle, Suger and bineger, fozeuery perbe flower and rote mult be ob. ferued according to the nature of the regent afwell as of their owne temperement. And thus Jende of these twoo herbes.

Marcellus.

mhat faie you then of an herbe called pimpernelle

Hillarius.

Bimpinella ts good aga= uifte the pes fulence.

lib,ii.c.p.

Claxvit.



T is called Pimpinella og Pampinula wherof bee two kindes the greater and the fmaller. These berbes be commonly knowne with longe rootes, cornered fals kes, tagged leaues, white flowers and fmalle feade, and dooeth growe in every place, as fieldes, woodes, Daftures and Deddowes, and it is hote and drie in the feconde degree, nerehande to the third, the fuce of this herbe is dronke against the biting of serpentes. If it be dronke in wine, it clenseth the raines and bladder. Pothing is better against the Strangurie, bothe in men and women. The diffilled water of this berbe doeth dzie by moift humour in the eye, which we call blered watring eyes, it clens feth spottes from the face, and dronke with Mythridation, ther is nothing better against the pestilence, and thus I ende this perbe.

Marcellus.

mat

Fol.xxxv.

ishat fay you then of an herbe called Sheperdes purfee

Hillarius.

Dis berbe is called Pera paltores, becaule it is like a bagge which Sheperdes heperdes do ble to weare. The feede is not bulike buto a lit. blood. purfe, to ftop tel harte of a fmall birde. The leaues be like buto Rocket, it Dis colde of nature, and floppeth bloud oz flire, beinge dzonke with fmall Red wine of Plantain water. I platter made of this herbe with bineger and frethe f wines grece doth quenche all inflamacions, or heate of the body as the Shingels ac. The ince alone doth heale a new wounde, and floppe the bloud. Pothing is better to refraine the immoderate flire mentruall, then to make a fomentum, and moilt bathe of this herbe, and to fit ouerit clofe. And to drinke of the fame clari. fied in Red wine, many greate learned men do affirme, that the only holdyng of this herbe in a mans hande, dothe floppe the bloud flow. pig at the note. of any other parte of the body. Many meruels might be declared of the bertue of this herbe, but to the ignozaunte and in. credible.to them it is but baine to write any farther, and thus I ende of Shepards Burle, og bloud ftoppeng herbe.

Marcellus.

mbhat is the nature of Lyons foote, called Por Leonist

Hillarius.

Tis in forme like buto a Lions foote, with brode tagged learres Lions foote, with, bitt. indented leaues together in one, imal flowers, pelow Pes Leonis. in couler, the falke. bi. handfull longe, with a roote finger bignes, in couler fom what red, in nature this herbe is drie in the feconde degre, the inice therof both iopne new woundes together, and healeth them quickly, the decoction therof is hollome to wathe all manner of To heate woundes, new and olde, with warme linnen clothes, walched in the mountesand fame, and the Decoction healeth womens fooze breaftes, if this bee dionke in wine, it healeth woundes inwardly, in the bleaft bealy and guttes. And draweth bp the guttes in yonge children, that are flipped downe from the body, through occasion of weakenelle, coldenelle, or the fire. This is an ercellent herbe for Chirurges, to heale woundes with all, and thus I ende of Lyons foote.

Marcellus.

what have you els to fay of the nature of an verbe called Enotgraffe, og cumber field?

Hillarius.

Tis called in Greke Polyzonon, becaule it hath to many knottes, knotgraffe, like hnees og ioinctes, there is an herbe g ftoppeth bloud better Botigonon. then this doth, and it beareth an infinite number of fmall fees des. The leaves be like buto Bue, fom what longer, and by every leafe the feede doth growe, and beareth a fmall white flower. This herbe is taken to be a weede of no effimacion, and is colde and dite in the feconde

Encherbe, og

conde degree, and in the beginning of the thirde. Diofcorides faith, it hath bertue to reftraine and coole, if the iuce be dzonke, either of them whiche spitteth bloud, pilleth bloud og els hath the blouddie flire. POt. withstanding, it both clenfe the raines, and doth prevent or put a way the fit of a feauer, if it be dronke one houre before the acces of thefame. It floppeth the fire meftr ual, either in a bomet oz a bathe, oz to dzink the same with wine. It both the like against the distilling of the whittes of wome. Dropped into the eare, it fortifieth the hearing of theim which be dull og flopped. This herbe flamped with Bony, dothe heale foozes, infectyng oz corrupting the printe or fecret members, the leaues therof both quenche the burning Shingles whote inflamacions and toyneth healeth and clenfeth new woundes. There is no better platter then this against the heat of the flomache, and thus affirmeth Galen and Plini , this muche of this herbe.

Marcellus.

nobat is the nature of bertue of steebadas.

Hillarius.

Stechadus or Siechas.

12134

Stichados good for the Coulene. Cap.xxvi. Galen lib.8. fim medica.

Pisis anoble herbe and of great bertue, leaued like bnto Time 3 with knops in the toppe like poppes, wherbpon groweth purple flowers, fweete of fauour, bitter of tafte, the roote is fmall and harde, it beareth flowers in June, and it is of a reftraining temperament, fom what coolyng, the decoction therof helpeth the lunges euen as Dylop doth, and is put in many medicens of greate bertue, it doth extenuat or cleance the inward partes of the body, the Lyuer, the Splene, the Beignes, Buttes, and printe members: prouoketh termes mentruall and helpeth all the difeates of the flomacke, and thus at-Diofcor.lib.3. firmeth Diefcorides, Gales and Plini, this herbe groweth in Arabia, and is brought from Alerlandzia, euen fo there is greate plentie growinge bpon the Bount Bargane in Italie. The Trabians do call it Altochodos the Italians call it Stechade, and thus I ende of this worthie fraunge Berbe: whiche groweth not in Englande, but the Poticaries have it.

Marcellus.

mbat is the nature of Verbafcions

Hillarius.

Verbascum.

Dis herbe is of divers kindes. The one is called Mullen, which is 5 a longe herbe, like a ware taper bearyng yelow flowers in the I toppe with fmall feades, which is called the white male Perbaje cum, but the white female is in the fame forme, and beareth white flos wers. Then there is a hind of blacke Verbafcum with great rootes, fonday braunches, and yello w flowers a these herbes be called Lunge worte amonge the common people. The thirde kinde bee called Pagles, oz Cowflips. Thele berbes are commonly knowne, and bee of a drivinge nature, and doe greately reftraine og floppe the bealy, in the time of a blouddy

Cowfloppes oz Pagles.

blouddy flire, and the decoction of them beinge dronke warme. The water of them quenche the inflamacion of burnyng of the eies. This herbe famped with clarified Dony in a Leaden moster, puttyng ther buto wine and uineger, doth make a medicine to heale ulfers withall. This fame medecine is good against the flingpage of an Adder, Snake oz malpe. The ince of their leaues tempered with wallbed Dyle of Lynfeede, dothe heale fcaldpinge of burnyinge of the fkinne og fleffe. The pithe which is in the roote, is good to heale fillulaes. Ind all the flowers fodden in bineger, doeth heale the Hynges Guill, applied to the place, oz in gargarifme: the roote, feede, oz leafe, fodden in wine, is good, not only to be dronke against all difeates of the lunges, breades, fibes, and reines, but also calleth out of the fielde any thing therein fired, as paile, Thome, oz priche. Df this berbe is there a finquier medecin made foz bealtes. Dozte, Cowe, oz fwine, after this maner. Stampe this berbe, puttyng therin fenicreke and Madder with warme ale, conuep it into the throte of the licke beaff, with a home or tonnell, made for thefame purpofe, and this wil heale and clenke their lunges. for lacke of this, and many fuche good like medecines, do mamy beaftes die. Thertoze good Marcellus take here none occasio to dispile this my regement for men, although I here the we a littell medecin for bealtes, for we without the bould live bery bealtly. Thei be the giftes of God, his creatures, and our feruauntes, and thus I do ende of this herbe called Verbufinn, Mullen, 02 Cowilip. Primerole is of thefame kinde.

Marcellus. iDhat is the nature of Cormentill?

Hillarius.

Disherbe is called Ceptaphillon, Tormentill 02 of fome Bylorta, this hath leaues like fine fingers, but that it bath. bii. leaues in nomber, diaged og tothed like a Sawe, growing aboute the dalke with yellowe golden flowers, with a greate roote, Plini faith lib.xxb. Cap.ix, that Comentill this herbe doth begin to grow, and banif whan the upne doe growe beminifie & and wither: this herbe allo growe bpon hilles, and in Beath grounde and in moddes. The temperament og coplection of this herbe is colde and drie in the thirde degree, faith the late writers, but others affirme not the fame, that it would be bot in the thirde degree, and that appereth by his facultie, it wanteth coldnes in the third degree, but rather is of the nature of Quing folium, and the roote is drie in the third degree & L.Fuchius in hot.P.alur Agenite faith, if this herbe be flaped with oile, it will heale the bifto.ftrip. forenelle of the feete or fcabbes, within three daies. The new writers faith, it will close and heale newe woundes, and cleanse the izes. The pouder of the roote, with the ince of Planten, is dronke againste the ftopping or lealding of the prine, it is good against porton, pellilence, Againste the and bloudy flire, Kinges evell, filth in the mouth, and fornes or fwels Petitience. ling of the flomacke of fpleane, Liner and belly, and floppeth bloud to be dronke in the decoction, the water or pouder. Shepe which feedeth there.

bo grow, and the wine.

Folxxxvi

Eurmentill heepe Shepe from the rot. therebpon wall not die on the rotte, and that I have feene proued in fondzy places in forfolk, and in a place of Suffolke, called Blarall, bpon a littell Gepes walke, in the fame towne, whereas Shepe lived many yeares without rottyng, through the vertue of this herbe, and Shepardes haue obferued thefame. Ind thus I ende of Tormentyll.

Marcellus.

What is the bertue of Rochet Gentle?

Hillarius.

Fruc4 or Bocked. Diofcor.lib.z. Cap.xxiiii. Calen lib.2. de alemént.

Dis herbe is called Ernes for it dotherode and burne with meate, a biteth the tongue, it allo fmelleth like a fore, the feede groweth in a cod like to Rapes with a white stoote, yellow flower, and tagged leaves, and is bery bot of nature, and increateth feede of generacion. And the people of Spayne faith Diofcorides did ble this Rochet feed in the place of Multarde, it hath bertue to prouoke plentie of brine. Galen faith, eaten alone, it hurteth the head : therfoze his councell is to eate it with Lettis, to rebate the heate. The rootes fodden in water, will dra we foorth a broken bone. The feede is good against the flinge of Serpentes, and poylon of Spiders made in platter ; and dzonke, it hath bertue to expulle wormes out of the bealy laith Plini.

Marcellus.

IDhat is Serpentaria?

Hillarius.

Bifforta haue a crumpled roote,lipng Swamkledlike a ferpent, but female roote toblack, with out andrebbe in the ende.

soft this herbe, there be twoo kindes, the male is called Die forts, the female is name Colubrins, the leaves be falbioned much like Beates, a fmal falke with a bulke in the top and groweth in darke places, and is colde reftraining and driging in the thirde degree. This roote doth heale and glewe woundes together in a plaffer, a doth chifly greate knotte floppe the blouddy flire, the pouder of decoction, and reftraineth bos mittes, a flablich the teeth, the decoction warme holden in the mouth. It hath the fame bertue whiche Britanican hath in Roppynge oz reftrap. nyng, it doth retaine the new conceiued feede without hurte in the Datrir of the mother, and thus I ende of Serpentary.

Marcellus.

Biloflowers are fwete and pleafant, but are theigood for any medicen?

Hillarius.

Silofiowers Mathiol.m Diofcorili.2. Capi.Clsi.



E forfoothe, they are no leffe profitale, then pleafante, and greatly commended amonge the olde witters, for Diofcorides tes posteth of them, they do not only preferue the bodies of men a from corrupt beires, but allo doth hepe the minde and fpirituall

Fol.xxxvij.

tuall partes, from tirable and fearefull dreames, through their heas uculy fauour, and moffe fweete pleafant odoz, to foztifie the braine : there is no Spothicarie can by any naturall Arte, make any confection to pleafant as this is, which nature bath wrought moft wonde= rous in pleafying of the fences, both of feeying and fmellying. If Gille. flouers be famped they heale new woundes of the head, and draweth footth broken bones. The decoction of the be good to wathe the head Sidofowers withal. The Dyle of Gilleflouers doth heale the bityng of a mad dog, woundes. and woundes of the line wes, and colde goutes. If this flower be fodden in white wine, it driueth away the terrour of a Cercian, and the borrour of a Quarten, beyng dronke warme before the fitte, by that means be wormes killed in the bealy. This herbe of nature is hot and drie, and of this there be fondrie hindes, fome fmall and fome greate, and of fondzie collours. as white, redde, carnacion ac. and is called Gas ryophylum, of a domefical flower, and in the olde time was bled to be put in the gardens among v Romayne birgens. The roote is good against the peltilence and fallyng lichnelle, and thus I ende of Gillellouers.

Marcellus. what is the naturall bertue of Poullyhe? Hillarius.



Tis called Houllike in the Southe partes of England, Sedun. but in the Portheit is called full, in Latten it is called Boulleur. yng: therfoze the old writers do call it louis barba, Jupiters Sedum Of Semper binon, that is evermore liurng, and never di beard, and held an opinion superfliciously, that in what bouse fo euer it groweth, no lightnyng og tepeft can take

place to doe any barme. The leaves be like buto tongues. this berbe is commonly knowen, and be of three kindes: thee greate, the meane and the leffe, and of temperement and complexio, thei be fom what driging, and behemently colde, I meane the twoo firft kindes. But the thirde, whiche is the lead, called Stonecrope, is hote in the thirde dearce, and will burne the tongue, if it bee bitten bpon, Diofcarides calleth it Telethion. Diofco.lib. 4. The greate Boullike doeth quenche hote Apoltimacions, Biles, pains Caplaxxvii. full fozes, fellons, Rednes in the ives, Scaldynges and burnynges, and the richemannes euill, called the Goute. Cither ftamped by it felf or els mingled with Barly meale, oile of Boles and Winegar: and this Many good wate, it dooeth helpe the bedde, and reconfileth flepe. The ince of this in meducenes made of houfs berbe dzunke in wine, pzeuaileth again the bityng of benemous beas lette, ftes, bloodie flire, and womens termes, flowing immoderatly, and killeth wormes in the bellie: and thus affirmeth the laid Diofcorider, Galen, and Plini. But the thirde hinde, called Teletlyon, hath bertue to make hotte, to blifter the flinne: and flamped with Dogges greafe, it doeth heale the hinges euil, oz paines in the throte. If it be warme anointed ther with oftentymes. And thus I doe ende of this Houlike, whiche is commoly knowen, growing byon walles, or house coppes: and of the other, is q.t. kindeg

mill beate

kindes, growing bpon ruines, roches of the lea lide, of broken walles. Marcellus.

Drafe you , bec not Dettelles a notiome hinde of weedes , me thinke thei bould be none other: as appereth by their fpightful alingyng, for thei be fearfull, bothe to man, woman, and childe, and fondzie kindes of beaftes.

Hillorius.

Pettle.

Vrticathe'

\$0001emens nes popper.

Aettie febes will ferue in the place of Depper.

Ecttell is called Vitica ab viende, of burnyng, blifteryng, og aftinging of the fkinne. There be twoo kindes of Bettel. les: the common Dettell, and the redde Dettell. There is alfo the thirde, though not commonly knowen in these Darties : called Vitica Romana, the Bomaine Dettell , of the whiche, there groweth plentie, about che walles of parmouth. This Dettell beareth greate beries bpon it, and the other Det. tles but fedes: and of nature thei be all bery hot and brie. Disforides faith the bertue of them, is to heale the bityng of a madde Bogge, flamped with Salt, and to applied to the wounde. It doeth like buto Cankers and to cold fwelling Apollumacio: the ince put into the nole, floppeth bledyng. The fuce tempered with clarified Bonie, clenfeth the lunges ftomacke, and fides : dronke with Ptilant, doeth clente the bellie, and matrix of a woman. The fuce allo tempered with Mirrhe, will moue termes mentruall, if it be dronke warme. The feede therof finely bea. ten in pouder, and dzonke in wine oz bzothe: doeth augmente and increase the feede of generacion. The feede of redde Bettelles, beyng gathered betwene the fainct Marie dates: maie ferue pooze men, in fede of peper, and bath the verie take of peper, and is good to leafon pies, or what you will ther with. Ind of bertue is accompted, of no lelle balewe then peper : the leaves of Dettelles fodden with Differs, cleans feth the raines of the back, fcoureth the bladder, and prouoheth brin. And is good againe obaruccion, and hoppyng of the liver, byon colde caules, and killeth wormes: the firupe thereof is molle excellent, to be dionke of women, in their painfull trauaill of childzen, and caufeth spedie deliueraunce. And thus Jende, of the nature of gettelles.

Marcellus.

mohat is the nature of a Pamia?

Hillarius. In this adda a bear int though at

Paonia is cal ledithe chafte herbe.

Dis is an herbe of an ercellent bertue, and is called the chalt herbe: the coddes therof is full of graines, in forme to the pomgranet. There be twoo of them in hinde, the male and female . It is faied that the noble Clarke Bias was the first inventer of this herbe: this is commonly hnowen emongelte bs. here in Englande. The flowers, (CEODIE like buto a Rofe. The fede doeth growern a codde, whiche be of colour redde and blacke, and flogicheth in Maie: the roote is fome what byndyng

Fol.xxxviii.

dyng of nature, neither bitter noz fwete, but betwene bothe. Ind is of a driving heate, in the feconde degree, and warmyng in bertue. Galen des clareth, that a child did not fal, as long as the had this roote hanging about his necke. But we haue often tymes proued it contrary: but for the fallying licknes, the pouder thereof tempered with 90 ug wort was ter, and given buto the ficke paciente : preuaileth greatly againe the fallyng euill. The fuce of this herbe og pouder, is good to be doonke as 2 good media gainfte the floppyng of the gaule, liuer, oz raines: if it bee fodden with ing ficknes, olde redde wine, and dzunken, it floppeth the bloodie flire. The redde and the pelgraines, doe floppe the redde menftruall humour: the blacke graines, beis, inde fauns fodden in redde wine, doeth fogtifie and frengthen the matrire, in the pronte. whom the flure of blood doe abounde. The roote fodden in wine and drunke, purgeth the bellie, putteth a waie collike, maketh cleane the guttes: defendeth againft freneles, and paffions of the brain, frangus rie, and bityng offerpentes. But there multe no moze be taken in me-Dicen at one tyme, but fower drames: and what is better then Pionie, againft the yellowe Jaunders, beyng dzunke in white wine, with the pouder of Saffron. This and many moe bertues , haue this woathie herbe, and is beloued of the Spaniardes: and of theim it is called Asta Delmonthe, And thus I conclude, of this bertuous pionie, that the redde is better then the blacke.

Marcellus.

what is the nature of a fraunge herbescalled Affaragust

Hillarius

Dis is an herbe of great bertue, and full of rootes, long Afparaens. Calkes, a full of braunches. The braunches that fpryn, geth first from the roote, be preuented of theim, whiche the subsche the state and bere groweth after them. This is a garden herbe: but of his formerale owne nature, it groweth in rockes, chiefly in Italie. Gas la faieth, that this herbe of nature is marueilous fozit is cometyme coolyng, and cometyme warmyng or beatyng. And alto clenfeth and fcoureth, if the tender braunches of thele herbes, be fod. den in wine and drunkensthei doe not onely molifie the bellie, but clefeth the raines. Pothyng is better to open the gall, and clenfe the yellowe Jaundes, then this herbe is : there is greate bertue in the roote, tobe made in pouder, oz fodden in medicen, foz thefame purpole, The beries be of a fingular bertue, against the difeales of the teth: the was ter of this herbe, will clarifie the iges: the firupe doeth increase fede of generacion, the decoccion thereof in Minegar, preuarleth againfle the white lepzolie. There is no berbe foner couerted into good blood then Afparague, not withftandying the beries thereof, muft be boiled and eaten with fwete oile, Minegar, a fuger: and then it preuaileth againft bar. rennes of women.Plini doeth commende this herbe, the.rr. boke, the.r Chapiter. That it preuatleth againfte the paines of the bones, called Bins, and all these forefaied difeates, Anor faieth in his laft Fen.lib.iig. that a.u. this

brine fipete.

Comakethe this herbemaketh a pleafant odour in meate, and bringeth fwetenes to the whole bodie, clenfeth finhyng bine, and caufeth the bladder, and all the befielles to be fwete. Gales doeth not a little commende it. Lib. vijude Alimen facultatibus. Ind Diefcorides lib. i. Cap. exvig. Do firft begin the praife, and laude of this herbe, with all his bertues. And thus I ende of Affaragus.

The booke of Simples.

Marcellus.

Dis fame is an herbe, of incomperable bertues: and doeth ercel all other, for his finguler goodneffe to mankinde, I truffe to remember it therfoz. Dow I thall delire you, to the we me the nature of the great Burre, which is more commonly knowen, then commended: notwithstandyng, I would bee glad to learne the bertue, for chery manne dooeth knowe it, to bee an herbe of greate anoiaunce in pallures: and an onplealant atire, for the maines and tailes of horle.

Hillarius.

Bardana the great 25urre

Rotten fores beipce.

Scaloping and burnyng helped.

Dis greate Burre is called Perfonate , lappa maior , 02 Bardana and is commonly knowen , whole Burres will cleane to the apparaile of menne: the leanes be bery broad, the roote greate, within white, without blacke, and doeth growe commonly in many places, and is drie, and byn-Dyng of nature. Diofcorides fateth lib.iig. Cy.cap. if one Dragme weight of this be dionke, with the curnelles of the pineaple: it doeth helpe the cough, and spittyng of blood, and filthinelle in the flomack, and is good againffe the contraccion of the fine wes, and fpecially the Arteres. If the leaves bee flamped, and applied plaffer wates, thei doe heale old rotten fores, and flinking filthie bleers: euen fo will the fuce of this berbe. Galen affirmeth thefame. The decoccion of the roote therof, is good to walke woundes withall: the roote famped with Salte, doeth heale the bityng of a madde Dogge, applied to the wound. The ince tempered with Donie, and to dronke, prouoketh brin: and taketh awaie the paines of the bladder. The feede beaten in pouder, & dzunke in wine, by the space of fortie dates : will take awate the paines of the bucle bones, called Ciatica. The leaves famped with the white of an egge, allo heale Burnyng oz Scaldyng: thus faieth Apulens. The voote pzeuaileth againft the bityng of Serpentes, either in wardly, oz outwardly: thefame roote fodden in wine, doeth cleane deliuer a manne, from the horrour of the feuer quarten: If he drinke thereof, one houre befoze the comyng of the fit. And tempered with fwines greate it mas heth a goodly plafter, againfte the fwellyng of the throte, called dugina, and thus affirmeth Colomella. Ind here I doe ende of Burres.

Marcellus.

udhat is the naturall bertue of an herbe, called Grament 10- De Martaner Di Sticheworte. Chapter, Canal & Distanting Hillarins.

This

Fol.xxxix.

Wis Gramen is called Spere worte, or Stitche graffe: It groweth Gramen is , in darke places, and an infinite nomber of falkes groweth fro one roote: the roote crepeth of a great length. within the groud but not deepe. The flowers bee white, growping bpon the toppe of the braunches, with a pretie round feede in the middes. This herbe ts comonly knowen, cattell delite to eate thereof in pallures: thei doe greatly erre, which taketh this herbe for Enfraginon. It florideth in Aprill, mole fwete, white, and pleafaunt. This herbe is cold and drie, with a little bitternelle, hauyng bertue to open : Diefcorides doeth faie, the roote Stuchewort hath bertue to clofe a newe wounde together. This herbe fodden in fone, a heate wine, dooeth breake the flone: it is good againfte the hardeneffe of the woundes. fplene, floppyng of the liver and gall. It clenfeth the raines, fcoureth the bledder, and conduite of brine, Galen doeth call this herbe Pernafus. for Pernafus there grewe greate plentie bpon a mountain, in Greke fo named: whi, berbe. che had twoo high toppes, buder whom did dwell the. tr. Mules, as Poetes faine. Plini faieth, the feede doeth behemently purge the brine, and floppeth bomites, with many other goodly bertues. And thus I ende of Stitchwozte.

fitcheinerte.

Marcellus.

what is the nature of Sauine? That bitter buthe.

Hillarius.

Dis benemous herbe, is commonly knowen, from whom dis Samen. uers Diueliche dabbes, haue gathered benim: to deftroie their 3 practife of baftaroly childzen, to couer their filthie hozedome withal. Ind wrought is yet oftymes it happeneth, that the mother is flain, and the child is des Dauen. livered: and by Gods providence, is helped and laved. yet this herbe rightly bled, is of a linguler bertue: a maie rather be nombled emong trees, then herbes, for no froft can hill it. It groweth bery thicke. like buto a buthe, the leaues doe neuer wither noz drie: it groweth in gar. dens, the beries are gathered in Paruelle, and is hotte and drie in the third degree. Diofcorides laith, the firft boke. 88. Chapt. There be. if. kindes hauen of. if. of Sauin:one bath leaues like buto the Ciperstree, thother bath leaues like buto the Tamarice tree: thei have bertue being famped. for to heale all painfull fores, Biles, and putthes, applied buto theim. This herbe is a good perfume againste the mother, to burne when women doe fownde: and receitiging the fmoke in at the note. Tempered with Donie, it breaketh a peltilente fore, made in platter waies: Drunke in wine, it purgeth theim that pilleth blood. And by lublumigacion, it doeth drawe doune the dedde child, from the matrix of the mother. It is mingled in hotte ointmentes, againffe coldnelle of the iopntes and fine wes: and is good against the Pallie. Plinie doeth greatly commende this, in his. 42. boke. Chap. ri. It is good to put Sinamon to this, bepng bled in medicen. if. times the weight: It helpeth allo the layinges 3 new mac euill.oz paines in the throte, made in the maner of platter. The fume made of Dor made of Dor of this berbe doeth preuaile.againtle the frenche pockes : and thus I uen. a.m. 300.

do cochude of this herbe, called Sauin, whiche the Arabians call Abell. Marcellus. 10 hat be the natures of Daifies, double of lingle? I praie you tell me.

Dailes.

Plinslib.21. Capi.vui.

P.s. alyfes. Bellis. Bellis. Zullein.

Pronerb.10. Pronerb.17.

B.Beinfes of Jarowe, in the Bils fhopathe.

Hillarius. SEither Did Diofcordies, noz Gales write of thele herbes, noz any of the auncient Grehes: but Plini faith, that one Bellins was inuenter of ot this herbe, called Bellis. And this herbe bath.1. little braunches, or white beames growing round about the yellowe flower, whiche is in the middes, & fome do call it terba Paralyfis. What thall I faie any farder I nede no moze diferipcion therof: bicaufe this herbe is to commonly knowen, and groweth in euery field and pallure. Potwithilading, the double Daifie doeth growe in gardens: a thele greate Daifies doe flo. rifte in Daie, and of nature be hot and dzie, as we maie gather of Plini, whiche faith, this herbe doeth heale fwellinges of the throte, and pat. nes in the necke: therfore it mult nedes be hote a drie, for no cold thing can help the fwelling in the throte. This fuce is good for wounded me to drinke for it doeth refolue hard and cold thinges, Goute, and Ciatica, ? is berie good against the refolucion of the members, whiche in Greke is called Paralifes, whiche we call the pallie, with this herbe Bellie, a other good medicenes. I Bullein did recouer one Belliles, not onely from a fpice of the pallic, but allo from the quarten. And after ward thefame Bellifes, more bunaturall then a biper, fought divers wates to have murthered me:taking parte againft me, with my moztall enemies, accompained with ruffing, for that bloody purpole, a dedly feede. Soche was his hamlelle ingratefull nature, Guill will firreth bp ftrife:and a fedicious perfone, fecheth milchief. This man beyng worthipfully borne, doe bare the name and title of a gentleman:rather then any co. dicions of one in deede. Ind incoplerion is moze effeminate, then a feble pale woman: a dweller in the place, wheras holy Bede was borne but yet pollellyng none of his bertues. And thus of Bellis the herbe, 3 make an ende:and of Bellifes, whiche would haue ended me.

Marcellus.

inhat is the nature of Sene, my gentle frende Hillarime I praie you tell mee Hillarius.

Bencof Fierander, here be twoo hindes of the: the one is called som, whiche beareth coddes like Brome. The other is a lefter hinde, bearping bis feede in a groffe codde. The codde is moche like an Almod growping on the tree, but as thinne as perchement. The flowers be like the flowers of Brome, bery yellowe. This herbe gro weth in gardens, in the Monethe of Maie and June: and of nature is hot, in the first beginning of the fecond degree. And drie in the beginning ing of the first beginning of the fecond degree. And drie in the beginning ing of the first beginning of the fecond degree. And drie in the beginning ing of the first beginning of the fecond degree. And drie in the beginning ing of the first beginning of the fecond degree. And drie in the beginning ing of the first beginning in the bestue to purge, bothe fleume and choller. The feaues and coddes be wholfome, to bee fodden in the brothe of an Denne: against olde paines in the hedde, feabes, falling fichenes, and and the itche. The fuce in infusion og fleped, is better to bee dronken. then the pouder, for all obstructions in the body: and thele be the wordes, of that greate learned man. Poctor Alluarine. This is bled againfte the aboundaunce of melancholly: and doeth open the infirumentes of the fentes, and the partes bothe duimall, vitall, and Neutrimentall. There is of this growing in fraunce, but the belle commeth from Alerandzia in Egipt: ozels from Siria, whiche mate be giuen to women with child, and young childgen, without any burte. Chiefly in infulion : it maie bec allo mingled with Gafia 02 Manua : 02 els it maie bee beaten into fine pouder, and fo tempered with Sirup of Roles folitine, and fo dionke: and this wate it is a gentle lenetiue purgation. But the delutyng, ftes pyng, of puttying thele leanes in wine, colde whate, of diffilled water, with a pece of Suger, and some Aniffeedes, fandyng all the night in a clofe potte, and in the mouning firein it. J affure you, this is more bet. ter to purge withall, then if it were in decoccion, og fodden in brothe: Pote allo, when you doe make a decoccion with fondzie herbes, let all your other herbes bee fodden fofte, befoze you put in your son, foz it is fothinneof fubilaunce, that els it will go awaie in a fmohe.

here wil I the we you a mole excellent decoccion, which I purged fir Richard Alie,a knight of a linguler connyng: whiche knight hath Air Richard been a profitable infirument, to our common wealth, in worthie erecs nitue, 199a= cions and buildyngs, as of the firong, and famous toune of Barwich, thiolas bleth whole walles are inuinfible, as prefently appereth. Belide many of Diofcoridem. his other worthie workes. This manne beyng licke, in whom divers Lib.3.cap.70 and fondzie purgacions and lectuaries, tooke fmalleffecte: this onely did hym moche pleafure, the befte sene leaues, dragmes, bi. white Binger dragme one, the flowers of Bugloffe, dragmes twoo, mingled to. gether, in a new cleane fone potte, with a narrowe mouthe: and one pinte of whate, of Goates milke, this potte was closely couered in the mouthe, that no aire bould go forthe of the mouth. Then it was fette in a bellell, with hote water, and to did feeth, by the space of twoo bos wers : and then was taken from the fire, and fet in a close place till it was cold, and the bapour cleane delaied. Then it was frained, and aiuen him to drinke, in the morning folowing, whiche did purge choler adult and melanchollie, whiche is his complexion. This whate being senchelpeth dronke, preuaileth againfle all pallions of the braine, from the hedde the bed, with doune to the bottome of the bladder. And helpeth all the fenfes, bothe ofhearyng, feeyng, and fmellyng, and will arengthen all the bodie: and it doeth eronerate, and buburden the lame of every humour that doeth habounde as cholour, fleame, and melancholie. And this affirnieth Mefue, Altuari, Ruellas, and Mathiolus bpon Diefcorides, lib. 3, cap. lxx.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Goole fote, whole leaves be like Geele feete: with ladged leaves. Hillarins.

1414

Pes anferina"

α.ίίίί.

TC

Fol.xl.

Sofefoote.an entil herbe.

Tis called Pes auferinas, leaued like Rightmade, but moze taged in thefaid leaves, bearying fmall little red flowers, with great ples tie offeede, like bnto Arageit commonly groweth in eche place whereas plentie of dunge is cafe, and is cold in the fecond degree, and it is benomous as solamon is, and hilleth Swine, if they doe eate of it, it maketh men to be madde, og die fleapyng, therefoge beware of it.

The booke of Simples.

Marcellus.

what is fellon weede good toz, which is named Sainct James weede?

Hillarius.

S.James Sworte, calleb Fellon webe

De olde writers made fmale mencion thereof, it hath leaves like Rocket, many rootes, flowers like Chamamill, growynge by water fides, and in fandy places, and by pathe fides: it is bot and drie of nature, this will heale Furmeuli, called fellons and other to. res and woundes, and fillulaes, and is hollom to make falues withall to drie, ripe, and beale, and wil not fuffer any benomous fcabbe, oz fore to fpreade any farther, therefore it thould be good, bothe for Sarpigo, and the Canker, Ringwormes, ac.

Marcellus.

What Will Spatula Fatide DOC? Hillarius.

Spatula Soul Bill Lice.

T T groweth by begges, the Berries grow in coddes which codde openeth in three partes, like the Promi, the leaves be long flagges this herbe is behemently botte, and bath bertue to hill lice, as 0 Staphi/agrie hath, and to heale fcabbes. ac.

Marcellus.

ibhat can Dapyn do? Hillarius.

Telephus. Craffala 02 Dapin.

Divin heleth

Dis Oppin will longe hange in an houte, after it be cutte, and grow fill greene, we call it Dapin. Telephus the hynge of the Gothes, and Myfe, fonne to Hercules, whiche warred byon the Grekes befoze Chaiffes birthe. Anno. 1212. This man flew a famous capitaine of Biehes, named The fandres, & his foldiours banquilbed Aiax, and Achiller, but pet Achilles wounded him with a Parte, which wounde was healed by this Craffula, whiche he named Telefbium, and butill this day, it is to called : wherof there be twoo kindes, the great with white flowers, and the fmale with yellow, but thele flowers be bariable, and wil change their couller, the leafe is like purflen, but groffer, and this doth grow in moil places, buder the droppying of houles in Bardens, and flouritheth in July, and August, and is die in the feconde degree, and in the beginnyng of the thirde, and is bery hotte. The fuce therfore is good to anoint the place of the Mozphew every hower, fo that it beeminaled

gled with ftronge white bineger, but Galen affirmeth that it doeth not onely clente the fainte Dozphewe, whiche he calleth Alphos: but it alfo clenfeth a foule corrupte finking blfer, fcoureth and drieth thefame. Plini faieth, this ince will heate a filthy Leperous fore of diners colers to be anointed ther with, every hower, date and night till times in one moneth, a as you doe anoint thefame, to put bpon thefame fore Barly meale. It maketh a platter for Hernis, and healeth woundes, bothe olde and newe, and filtulas. And thus I do ende of Ozpin, oz herbe Telephon.

Marcellus.

what is the goodnelle of Paunlis, oz three faces in on hodde? Some call it Parteleale.

Hillarius.

Dis herbe is called berba Trinitaris: but I rede in an olde Mons Herba Trihelbe waitten Derball, wherein the aucthour waite, that nitalisof.it. this herbe did lignifie the holie Trinitie : and therefoze named. was called the herbe of the trinitie, and thus be made his aligozie. This flower is but one, in whiche faid he, is three fondzie colours: and yet but one fwete fauoz. So God is three diffinct In aligorte perfones, in one budiuided Trinitie. United together in one eternalle glozie, and diuine Daiellie. ac. well, although the three diffincte perfones be eue fo, whole glozie is indifinable: yet this glozy maie not be comprehended of mortall men, nor Angels. The matellie thereof mate Iben i. not with reuerence, be copared og likened, by any aligotie, to any bale, bain, benerous flower: but maie rather be called, thre faces in a Monhes hodde: That this date groweth in the Garden, and to mozo we wis thered as dulte. Boche moze the offence a daunger is, for any chriftian man, to graue oz painte any Image, callyng it the figne oz Image of the Trinitier whiche can not bee doen, of any liuyng creature, foz God fozbad thefame. God have no man feen, but onely his foonne Chrifte, Exodur. 20. whiche is God of his fubitaunce, and of thefame deitie. Deither any i. thon. 4. moztall man maie fe him, befoze he bee clenfed by death, and tranffoz. med into an other life, faith the holy foripture: thus all glozy be to the holie Trinitie. And now I will thew the right diffinicio of this herbe. fitte and apt for the fame bain flower. It is called berba Trinitatis, that is, becaule it have thre colours: yet the old Pagan writers, did calit Jupiters herbe, becaule of the beautie of colours : is like a uiolette in mape and fauour. And of temperament, is moche like Comphozic, hot and drie, and is good to beedronke, bothe againfte the fallyng cuill in childzen, and also against all maner of rotten fleume, and filth in the ftomacke, fides, and lunges. Thus it doeth inwardly helpe, in fraupe, decoccion.oz the water in wardly dzunke: no leffe it helpeth all wounded men, women, and childzen, and al the whiche haue broken bones. Outwardly, it clenfeth from the fkin, all itche, fkabbes, fhingles, bl. cers, and ring wormes: and healeth or closeth grene woudes together. without the daunger of any apollumation, if it be made in platter, oz elg

Coclenfe the Mozphewe.

Fol.xlj.

colourg fo

of an herbe.

els the fuce preferued with oile. for herbes beyng flamped, frained, and clenfed byon the fire: and made colde, and kepte in a cleane glafe, powre therebyon freshe cleane oile of Olfnes, whiche wil conferue it, and kepe it from the corrupcion of aire, and fo you maie preferue your fuce, as this and many other mo.for firupps and falues, for the health of manhinde. And thus I do ende of the nature of Paunfes, or the triple coloured giolettes, called kerks Trivitatis.

Marcellus.

ndhat goodnes is I praie you in the Jue, the womens christmas herbe, whose leaves be ever greene.

Hillarius.

Hedera oz § Juie buthta

Inie hane many gooblic bertues in medicene.

To bill Lice

To heale

De Juie is like a frethe luffy pong pictanut body, fill flozifbing and grenc, the Grekes do call it Cifes of Bacchus, for they called bim Citten, and this is Bacchus herbe or his winter Crowne, the Wine is his croune in fummer. This is a berpeuti neighboz, foz where as it doeth growe byo any tree, the tree dekateth, although the Jue do flogiche ftill grene, wheras it is nourified. There be. iti. hindes of Jute the white, whiche is the male, bringeth forth white beries: the fecond bareth blache beries: the iii. is fruitles, oz groud Juie fo named, thefe be commonly knowen. Juie is of a contrary compounded facultie, ad. Aringing, binding, or Appying: which is cold a pertuly, it is also bitter and hote, if it be grene, but die and cold. The beries fodden in wine a drunke, doe floppe the bloody flire, drunke twoo tymes in the daie, and as moche in the night: the tender leaves fodden in warpe aineger, tes pered with crommes of leaven bread, will helpe the liver, made in plafter. Stamped with Roles, and temper it with oile of Roles, Mineger and womans milke, to make a good frontall, for his forehedde: that is pained in the hed. The fuce, with the oile of bitter almondes, warme put into theares, to belpe the inftrumet of hearing: the leaves fodden in wine, be good to anoint or walke the, whiche have fpots or fcabbes in their face, flin, and privie partes. Sothing preualeth more againft the Cancer, then the fuce of Juie, tempered with clarified Bonie, and wine fodden together, a fo bie thefame drinke. 1.3. After the naturall purgacion of women, if it be drühe, it cauleth fterilitie a barrenelle in them. The fuce warme, powed into the contrarie eare, doe helpe the teeth, on the other fibe, if theidoe ake, but titbe beries of Juie, called Coryandi be often times dunke, fateth Diofcorides, thei will bere and trouble the minde. Bonie and the beries of Juie, will kille Lice in childzens heddes: the fuce put into the mouthe of the matrix, will drawe for the the dedde childe. The grene leaves, fodden in wine, faieth Galm : dooe initte, heale, and ioine cuttes, and greate woundes together, and heas leth the bodie : But yet this ince, often tymes dronke in wine, allo it will heale the terrour of a Tercian, or horror of a quarten, dronke before the fitte. And also purgeth the hedde, putte into the nole : it will horten the ficknes. The Sum of Juie will bliller, and is berie botte. and

Fol.xlij.

and thei whiche gather it, mulle cut the barkes fro the Juie: and every morning, when the fap do alcende, thei thal find it in the nether cut of Cogather Juiegum. the barke. Quen to when it difcende, in the opper barke of rinde, renue pour cut euery mozning, and walke your handes in bineger. and Bole water, and your face in like cafe, befoze you gather it. But whipe it not, and then your gum hall not blifter, oz hurte your fkin: this gum to blawe terth withe tempered with ware, put to a pained tothe, will drawe it forthe with, out paine. out paine: this gum muft be hept clofe in a glaffe, oz bore of clene met. Diofcor.lib.z. tell, and to thele fozefated bertues, affirmeth the belle learned, as Diofcos Capi. Claxy. rider, Galen, Plinie. Ac. And thus J doe ende of this Juie, whole gum, leaues, Cap. xxxiiii. and berieg, are wholfome foz mankinde. Euen fo thei are foz bealtes, Theophraftu. as hoste, or Dre, againfte the ficheneffe of the lunges, fodden in Ale or lib.in.cap.ie. wine, with Anileedes and Baies. Galen librs Simp.medic.7

Marcellus.

what is a weede, whiche haue leaues like Peres: growpug in Darris oz moile aroude.

Hillarius.

Dis herbe haue broune fpottes, in the midds of the leaues, and Periceria haue knottes in the ioyntes: falkes redde, flowers like Lauens or pereleues der.firft white, then purple, rootes yellowe, fmall feedes : ma. growpag in marris grofib ny in nomber growyng on the braunche. This of nature is colde and called Japer drie, the talle doeth declare the fame: this herbe fodden in Planten water, Ptilante oz redde wine, doe floppe the bloodie flire. Ind this fame herbe, is good to heale filtulas, and clenfeth rotten fozes: and furder. moze, healeth newe woundes. And thus I leave of this herbe. Marcellus.

what be Brakes good for? Hillarius.

Dumonly knowen, to lodge the Deare, to throude and Brackes of couer the Conie withall. Drie Braches be good fuell, ferne, wheras smal pletie of wood is, or cole. There be brakes male, without flower and feede. Growing fro one greas ter roote many branches, with fpots bpon their leaues: The female Brake is common in Warreins and Darkes. And groweth long, if the roote be cutte ouerth wart, there wil appere the fimilitude of an Egle fpleid. iiii. 3. waight, of the male roote, dzieb and beaten into pouder, and donke with fwete water, doe hill broade the chefteon wormes, in the chefte oz bellie. But it is bitter, faieth Diofcorider, if fower halfpenie waight of prepared scamonie, be dronke with the fame : then it will worke accordyngly, or els as moche pouder of blacke Elleborns. The female Brake rootes. 3. iiii. dzonke, fodden in wine, doe kil round wozmes : it is perilous to give to women, it maketh them barren. And if a woman with child drinke it, it maketh an obertiue or ded child come Diefcorider. forthe : the meale or pouder of Brakes, healeth daungerous fores bpo bealtes bodies, as Swine, Kine. ac. The yong braunches of Brakes, eaten

Eo til brobe wogines in bellie.

Spere neuer feen emong chaiften pcople, but wit= cheg haue b. feb practife 3b them. as feos lifte writers affirmeth.

Brake febes eaten, beyng tenderly fodden, doe molifie berie gently the bellie, Gales, Theophraftus and Plini, affirmeth thefame. This herbe beareth no feedes at any tyme, although witches faine, that greate Secretes maie bee wrought with thefame: whiche muft be gathered faie thei, bpon Did. fomer night: As fure I warrante you, as the fea doe burne, it will doe no leffe. This herbe is hotte and drie, and is called Thelepteris: becaufe it haue winges, oz leaues like birdes fethers.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of the dedde ffinking pettle?

Hillarius.

Thebebbbe Dettie.

To maie bee called a dedde Dettle, it is like in hape, buto the burnyng Dettle but ftingeth not : it is called Ir. changell, with a falhe fower fquare, there be three hinbes of Archangell. White , called Lamium, Pellowe , and 6 Durple with Blacke leede, bote and daie of nature : the white flowers doe helpe the Shingles, famped and ap. plied to the fore places of the fkinne : this berbe ftamped with Salte, maketh a plaffer for the goute, fwelling in the throte, and Dogges bityng. The rootes flamped with Salte, dooe drawe forthe thornes,or priches from the bodie. And thus Jende of this dedde Dettle.

B. B. S. MINT & STREET, CT. CORN.

Marcellus. nohat be the natures of Creffes?

Hillarius.

Nafturtinm. Lepidion, op Creffes.

120

Creffeshel= peth & palfie.

sealing of

Refles be commonly knowen, there be bothe of the wa-ter, and allo of the lande: Garden and River, lpzing fro Darche, to the ende of Daie, and is nere hande hote in the. itii. degree, not fo moche dziyng: the feede is chiefly bled in medicen. The herbe is good grene, but nothyng worth drie: thele feedes fodden in wine, in a linen bagge this feede bolden buder the tongue.oz champed in the mouthe, to help a fpeachleffe man, og hym whiche haue the Palfie, through a longe og ftrong agewe. This will drie bp moille humours, it prouoketh brine, fodden in white wine: and floppeth Gomorrha pafio, oz waftyng of nature. And this herbe to helped a gentilmanne of Suffolke, called Thomas Colby, whiche longe tyme was troubled with the lame : when other medicenes, did take in him fmal effect. Buryng bis feruice in the felde oz warre, finally was recourred by this. (This herbe) (pecially faieth Diefcorides, the rootes famped with frethe Bogges greafe , dooe mahean ercellent plaffer, againft the paines of the fointes: laied bpon warme iiii. howers: but fo: women, but. ii. howers. Ind allo thefame for ciain a, and then quickly to fweate in the bath then when the pacient have fweate, to drie the bodie, and to anoint the bodie, with the oile of Cref. fes, and warme fodde wine. Ind to deinke of this wine, wherin Creffes be fodden: it is good againfte paines in the iointes, Droplie, Tim. pante,

Ereffer boe helpe many mfirmitics.

Fol.xlin.

panie, Goute, fwellyug Paltie, pore, Apoftumacions, Reumes, bloodie flires, broles, and moiffneffe of the brain and iyes. Ac. Galen commed thefame lib.i. de compos medica secondum locus Cap. by. Marcellus.

What is the bertue of nature of Bogffaile? Hillarius.

> Dis is allo called Hippuris, that is Pollaile bicaufe it butheth like Polletaile, beere aboute the iointe: and is of twoo hindes, fofte and long. And groweth in moiffe grounde, and watrie places: it is called holie water fpinkle of buthe. It drieth, and reftraineth, and is bitter: this herbe fodden, the wine of decoccio therof, is good against the blo. die flire, floppyng of the bladder. It mudifieth the flomache, lides, and clenfeth the lunges: and if the guttes be hurte and wounded, nothyng Cobelpe is better to heale, then the fyruppe or tuce of Dorflaile, faieth Diofcorider: Gales affirmeth that thefame herbe, doe heale woundes, and fop blood in the note, with all the defeates aforefaid, dronke with wine. Goodlie falues of healyng, mate be made with the lame: Plini fateth, and that I have proved often times, that it healeth ruptures. Ind further faieth Plini, it ftoppeth oz defendeth Enteracela, whiche is a difeafe berie perilous, called Catum inteflimon, when the guttes are fallen into the coddes. Euen Cobelpe fo it will heale theim, dzonke often tymes. And a plafter of this, with the guttes. warme uineger, flamped together, and applied to the bellie, for the fame purpole: the Imoke of fume is good, to caule childrens guttes, to go backe into the bodie, when as through flire or colde, thei will hang Coftoppe the termes forth. Cuer foit will floppe, the immoderate redde termes in women: of women. and this Gall fuffice, of the fame berbe.

Cauda equina.

the fluxe.

Marcellus.

mbat is that herbe Botris.

Hillarius.

> Dis herbe Botris fo named, becaufe the feede is fo plentifull: cluftring with greate nomber on the braunches, it groweth by ri. Botris. uers, oz water fides, ais ripe in Septeber. This berbe ist wete, and when it is dite, it is good to caffe into cheftes: to preferue apparell from Dothes, and make bothe linen and wollen fwete. This herbeis pellowe, wherof is plentie nere bnto paris in fraunce. It is hote and die of nature. Dionke in wine, it helpeth the lunges, and clenfe them from cold coughes, and forenelle in the breaft: and helpeth againft the hoztnelle of wine, Diofcorides, Paulus and Plini affirmeth thelame.

Marcellus.

mbat faie you of Bentian?

Hillarius.

pis was found by Bentian, a noble king of Cillyrics, which being Sentian, a mounded in battaill, had health by the fame herbe : it is leaved like plantan, the rootes bee allo not bulike Briftobochia the h.t. long,

En wete

(Sentian a bitter herbe, hauing many bertucs.

long. This roote is groffe and bitter, with yellowe flowers, growing byon bigh Dountaines of Alpis: and we haue plentie therof emong our Apoticaries, it is hotte and die, and molle bitter. Twoo dragmes dronke with peper and Rewe in wine, dooeth defende poilon, and bityng offerpentes, and is good for wounded men to drinke: and caffeth dedde childzen from the matrir. This is against all opelacio, and flop= ping of the liver.gall, and fplene, and wil purge choller: but it is perilous for women with childe, to drinke it. There is nothyng better for Illiaca pafio, it ftrengtheneth the ftomache : This is not onely profitable to mankinde, againft Dioplie, ftoppyng of the bodie, benime, poifon, and peftilence, to bee dzonke in wine oz water. But allo it helpeth the dombe butte beaftes, as hoste, oren. ac. foz all difeates of the lunges: to be given them, as Plini laith. The roote fodden, is good againft conultion, and theinkying of the line wes. And thus I doe ende of Gentian.

Marcellus.

ushat is the propertie and vertue of Lauender?

Hillarius.

Lauender the forett ber tuc thereof. Soholforne for color folkes.

Lauender helpeth the fenctuca. site of fpike bor marme,

f this kinde, there is Lauender Spica, whiche is the great Lauender: then there is the fingle Laueder. This herbe is called the conterfet, or falle Nardus, and is named Leuendula : because it is good in bathes and wallbying, and giueth a fwete odour. This herbe is commonly knowen and is hote and drie in the feconde degree: and is good a. gainft the coldnette of the flomache, hardnette of the fplene, and fwelling of the guttes, floppyng of the liver, and the raines, prouoheth b. rine. Pothyng is better, againft the difcales of the fine wes, the coldenelle of the braine, pallie, and fallyng cuill:either to be dronke, or fmel of this herbe: oz alfo to be anointed with the goodly warme oile made thereof. whiche oile bath bertue, againtte all the difeates of the fines wes: and thus Jende of this herbe.

19hat is the nature of Mandragoza:

Hillarius.

Marcellus.



Any fuperficious, and foolifte thinges have been deuifed, of this herbe: a berie inuenfion of witches, and Dy. pocrites, through the fudgeftion & motion of the deuill, to delude the weake hart of mankinde withall. for thei Doe affirme, that this herbe cometh of the feede, of fome sconuicted dedde menne : and allo, without the death of fome liuyng thing, it can not be drawen out of the yearth, to mannes

An oto fuper= ficion, inuch teb by witches, and a pactifeof Sathan.

ble. Therefoze, thei did teye fome Dogge, oz other liupng bealle, buto the roote thereof with a cozde: and digged the yearth, in copalleround about, and in the mean time, flopped their own eares, for feare of the tirrable Gyiehe, and crie of this Mandzache. In whiche crie, it dieth not

Fol.xlin.

not onely die it felf, but the feare thereof: hilleth the Dogge og bealte, whiche pulled it out of the yearth. And this herbe is called alfo Anthros pomorphos: becaule it beareth the Image of a man, and that is falle. for no herbe have the mape of man or woman, no truely, it is not natus rall of his owne growyng: but by the craftie inuencion, of fome falle man, it is doen by arte. As many rootes mate bee made, in the formes of men, foules, and bealtes, and fecretly couered in the yearth : whiche manor wos when it is found, by the craftie hider thereof, the beholders be driven for nature gtinto no fmalle admiracion and wounder. Suppolyng there by, that ueth no manfome fraunge fearfull thing, hall quickly folowe thelame. Dy frend heade to a beate, meche Marcellas, the diferipcion of this Madzake, as I have faid, was nothing, tile to an but the impolterous subtiltie of wicked people. Perhaps of friers, 02 superflicious Monkes: which have written therof at leath, but as for Diefcorides, Galen and Plini. Ac. thet have not written therof fo largely, for to have bed, armes, fingers. ac. But there is an herbe called Mandracke, whole leaves be large and long, like buto large Lettife: whole apples bee in the forme of Cheries, berie colde, properly given to helpe concepcion, some faie:as it appereth by the wines, of the holie Patriarch Jacob. The one was fruictfull, the other did defire helpe, by the meas Gene.xxx. nes of the Dandzach: brought out of the fieldes, by the handes of Eu. ben Leas fonne. This berbe haus a longe large roote, with twoo legs ges informe, one wrapped about the other: and fine rootes like heere, growing bponit. But no armes, feete, fingers, bandes, bedde, not fal. hes, but the leaves crepe out of the grounde: whereof be twoo kindes, male, and female, the male greater then the female. This herbe is cold in the thirde degree, and have bertue, to caule depe flepe: the firengthe is in the apple, and in rinde of the roote. The remenant, that is in the leaues, and in ward partes of the roote, bee but weake faieth Galen: the Diefcorides feedes of the aple, faieth Dioferides, beying daunthe, will purge the bellie. is of & minde The fuce of this herbe prefled forthe, and kepte in a close yearthen beffel, accordying to arte: this bryingeth flepe, & caffeth men into a trauns on a depe tirrible dreame, butill be be cutte of the flone. ac. This herbe fodden in wine, buto the third parte, doe purge blacke choller as well, as Elleborns niger will do. This herbe flamped, and applied bpon a wound or bleer, do heale thefame, and to naturally, that it will fuffre no fhare oz martie, called Stigma to remaine, the leaues be preferued in Salte, foz thefame purpole. The greene leaves flamped , and applied with the white of an Egge to the ives, doe all wage fwellyng, burnyng, oz dzop, ping of theim : if the roote bee cutte in fondzie places, there will come forthe a worthie fuce, to anoint the forehed, to bryng flepe. Peffaris be made of this, whiche will drawe footthe dedde children, from the mas is to make trir: therefoze rightly to faie, it rather binder, then furder confepcion, one to flepe. the roote is unpleadaunte to fmell byon, and pediferous lateth Plini. The ince mult be gathered, when Grapes bee ripe, and clarified in the Sonne, and kept clofe. The aples muft be dried in the Sonne, and the roote muft be fodden in old darke coloured wine, whiche wine muft be h.u. Lodden

Manbiak is mabe like a herbe.

This place provenot chat 19andzake will helpe con cepcion, but Andrake wil ctenfe the matrix.01 caft forthe the beb childfrom the fame then it Soull ktil the ltuyng fecbe.

The bertues of Manbrak,

Manbiake Swas calleb Circe, ‡ alfo Anthropo-morphos. fodden in the third part: the aples maie be hunfed and kepte, in buripe oile Olife in the Sonne. All thefe bee good to coole, to caufe flepe, moderatly bled. Two halfpenie waight of the pouder of the rinde therof, maie bee drunke in fwete water, for the kynges euill, or lacke of flepe. The ince thereof with oile and Honie, healeth woundes : and thus J ende of Mandrack, whiche in the old tyme, it was called *Greenm*, of wits ches, whiche had bertue (faied thei) or craft to transforme, bothe man beafte, and herbe out of kinde : Emong all other, thei wrought wounders by this herbe, to provoke, be witche, or caft men into madde blind fantalies, or frances, called Love, whiche rather maie be termed, noifome beaftly lufte, and when it is wrought by herbes foolighnes.

Marcellus.

inhat is to be fated of Crowfoote: wherefoze is it good?

Dis herbe is called Rouandus, 02 frog worte: of this Grow.

Hillarius.

Defonderie hyndes of Crowe foote catted Ranunculi, or little Frog= ges graffe.

Dioscorides lıb.11.cap.171.

Coste Diofcorides founde fower hindes lib. g. capi. Claxi. But fince bis daies, three kindes more be founde: thele bee berbes bothe of the water, wheras frogges doe call their sperma oz feede, in whiche herbe, thei dooe greatly reioyce. Ind allo of the lande, as garden, Dedowe, and 10000 Crows foote, this herbe is commonly knowen. Some haue white flowers, fome velowe, fome purple: fome haue leaues like Coziader, fome haue leaues like Beares foote, growing boon the toppe of the falke, has urna long rootes. And other haue broad fagged leaues, growing nere the grounde : but bywarde fmaller leaues like Crowfoote, doe growe byon the braunches. Thele berbes bee behemently botte and drie, and doeth blcerate and bliffer the fkin: wher with baliaunt beggers, doeth blifter their legges and faces, whiche maketh them to feme Leperous and wholoeuer doeth eate of thele herbes, thall bee imitten into mads neffe. Their finewes thalbe throke, and thei thall laugh them felues to death: if thei doe cate of the kinde of Crowfoote, called Apium rifus as Plini doeth teftifie, the roote thereof dzied, prouoheth nefping. And is good to bee put in an hollowe tothe, to breake it, and drawe it for the without paine. The fuce of this herbe, tempered with Beares greafe: wil bring heer to the balde hedde. Allo this fuce taketh awaie fcabbes, and crus ftie fourfes from the leages and armes, of fore people . Ind tempered with Swines greafe, it helpeth the fwellyng of the throte. And thus I ende of Crowe foote.

Marcellus.

nohat is the nature of Aconitiant

Hillarius.

A conitum Libardes banc. • Dis herbe is berie benemous, whereof be twoo kindes: the one is called Pardalianches, oz Liberdes bane. The other is called Licothes non, oz Wolfes poifon. The first haue three oz fower leaves, growyng

Fol.xh.

wyng in the toppe, with a rounde berie in the middes, and no leaves byon the braunche: hauyng a long roote like a Serpent, bery rugged. The feconde haue many leaues bpon the braunche or falke, like bato Croulfoote: with yellowe flowers in the toppe like Brome, with long deuided blacke rootes. This herbe aroweth in Daie, and is accolilite burnyng, potlonyng, and hillyng. The pouder of this roote, put into wolnes and peces oz baites of flet, poiloneth wilde beaftes: as molfes, fores. Gra. fores. yes, Polcattes. Ac. and is benemous for mankinde, and there is no remedie, but to drinke oile, and to prouoke boment, to expulse the poison.

Marcellus.

What is the bertue of leranyum? called Shepherdes nedell.

Hillarius.

Disherbe is called the Storkes bille, or Cranes beake, for Shepherdes Sthere groweth out of the flower, feedes like Bodkins oz De. delles, whereof there be fire kindes. Some of their leaues be Ollike Croweffote: and fome like bnto Dug wort. Some haue purple flowers, and thei be the first kinde: and fome white, with redde rootes, but fome of them have white rootes. And thei be all of nature Diefee.lib.z. flopping and driving, the rootes be fwete of the first kinde, and red alfo: Capi. Cxiiii. Diefcorides faith, that if a dragme of the first kinde of the berbe, be dronke in wine, it both alwage the fwelling of the matrix, and belly, and healeth the cough of the lunges, Paulas Agenita is of the fame minde. But you mult take the firste kinde, whols leaves bee in forme, betwene the leaues of Rocket and Dugwort: with the long redde roote, called Geranicon primum. This roote will breake the flone, and clenfe the raines and blads der. This herbe and the third kind, with blew flowers, do heale woun: des and fores: and thefame third is called Boues foote, which eifit be Dours foote. fodden, and applied on fozes, it will heale them. The firtle kinde with Birrhe and Deper, fodden in wine, is good againfte Dioplie, collike, winde, and woundes within the body, and critie in the necke. There is allo a hinde of this Geranium , whiche is good for woundes, called herbe Werbe Ros Robert: but rather I take it to be called Rubertom, arubro colore, an herbe of a red colour. Ind thus I doe conclude of Geranium, called Stockes bille.oz Shepherdes nedle: whereof the firft kind, is the belle for the flone, and raines, and outward woundes. The Doues foote is good for fores and felters, fo is herbe Robert: all the other be cuil and benemous inward-Ip taken, but yet driving for moile fores outwardly thei bee tolerable. And thus I make an ende of Geranium, called Crowe foote.

Marcellus.

what bertue is in Angelica that frocte roote? Hillarius.

Some call Radix fancts G Spiritusthe oote of the hotie Shofte,

Dis berbe Angelica is berie longe leaued indented , 02 with fmall Angelica teeth like Eldzen, a greate falke, and hollowe, a bigge fweete of angets roote: Blache without, and white within, purple flowers biome. with white spottes and greate brode sedes. This is called the Ancels h.tu.

Geraninm.

barte.

Angelica Defendeth the peftitence.

Angelica preferueth chaftite. Ingelsherbe, whiche is of. ii. kindes, of the garden a field: this herbe crcelleth all other, to preuaile again f poilon, and is hote and drie. It doe open, warme, diffolue: and is good againft the fearfull daungerus plaque, called the peltilence, if it bee but bitten byon, moche moze it is effectuall being droke in the morning. The pouder dronke with wine, r.graine waight, or the water dronke. rr. droppes, in the mornyng in wine: is a goodly armour againft poifon, foule aire oz plage, this clen. feth the Lunges, Breaff, guttes, Baines, and bladder. This herbe fod= den in wine a water, doe heale inward woundes: and this to frenath the hart, and drieth fuperfluous moifture, as the Droplie, Timpanie, And thei whiche can not kepe their meate, for weakenes, through bos mittes, let theim drinke this : It delivereth from bityng of ferpentes, as Snakes, oz els any pricke or wounde, if it bee fodden with Rewe, Donie, and wine. It have one bertue, cycellent for young luftie, fingle people, to quenche carnall rage, oz pouthfull lufte : if one dooe bite oz fwallowe. 3. B. of this, it will extinguibe the lame, with many more bertues, the whiche fe we herbes, be compared to it.

Marcellus.

Hillarius.

nohat is the bertue of Legopus, with three leaves growing be pon the flake, and a rough flower, like an Parelfote, it groweth in Corne, in Paruelt tyme.

Dares foote Lagopus. Dis is called Lagopus, 02 Dares foote, have growing nere the flowers, three leaves together, in fondzie places: and is alfo called the triple Dares foote. And is of a driving bertue, faith Galen, and fodden in wine and drunke, it do floppe the bellie in a flipe: and to this affirmeth Diofcordies and Plimi.

Marcellus.

What faie you of Limaria: that increase and deminiche, in one monethe:

Hillarius.

Lumaria of the herbe of the Mone,

Lunaria healeth won= bes. Dis herbe fpzing in the ende of Daie, haupng from the flalke riiii.lcaues, growing feuen againfle feuen: in the forme of little hartes, but grene in colour, in the toppe it beareth feedes, like Beates feede, and is colde and drie of nature. Oh how this herbe preuaileth, or excelleth in healyng of woundes, knittyng theim bp, makyng no fcarre. Goodly falues bee made therof, fo there be balmes: this herbe in redde wine dronke, doe flop the whites and flure, whiche paffeth from women bunaturally.

Marcellus.

what faielt thou of Lysmachus, whiche is a long herbe, bearing a leafe like Sallowes, and is called wood waren?

Hillarins.

The booke of Simples.

Fol.xtvj.

Hillarius.



Disherbegrowealfo emong Salowes, of twoo kindes, Lysimachus one beareth redde flowers: and the other yelowe of golden flowers. And was found by Lyfmachus, it flozich in June, and is of bertue driving, and bindying bertue, it gleweth woun des together : Roppeth blood at the note, applied to the

fame, it floppeth the bloodie flire, and termes mentruall, brunke in wine og planten water. And the fmoke thereof, killes Gnattes and flies, this affirmeth Diefcorides, Galen, and Plini: it is to bitter, that no beafte worthe cawil fede therof. And it is in Engliche called moodwar, it dieth grene.

Marcellus.

inhat is that herbe, called hartes borne?

Hillarius.

P Dis herbe called Cornu Ceruini, Bartes horne: Some call it Pes Cornicis, Barts horne Crowes foote. Some berba Stella, becaufe it fpzeade abzoade with herbe, tadged leaues,og beames like a Starre, growyng flat, nere the grounde, with flowers growyng, moche like fmal Lauender, but yellowe.Plini writeth of this herbe lib.xxiiij.Cap.xix.this herbe helpeth the flir and is good in Sallettes. The rootes fodden and eaten, faieth Diefcorides and Galen doeth helpe the Ilias, and floppeth blood in the newe woundes. ac.

Marcellus.

inhatfaie you of Safron?

Hillarius.

VID that pleasaunte Poet faineth, that a young man salled Creeks Crocus, was transformed into Safron: for the love of a birgin Safron. named Smilax, as it is written. Crocus with Smilax was tourned intofmallfiowers.

Et Crocum in paruos versum cum Smilace flores.

This Safron is commonly knowen here in Englande, bothe in Portfolke, Cambridge Wire, and Eller. ac. with purple flowers, with yello we fmall Chines: and heddes growyng in the grounde, wherein be cloues of yerely increase. The belle Safron in all this woulde, dooe growe, faith fondzie writers, byon a mountain called Coricos in Sicele the nert from Lyca in Afa the leffe. Ac. But let bs go no furder, then this our natural realme: in whiche affuredly, there is no better fatron in Europe. The flower do fpring of this, before the leafe hote in the first degree. a die in the fecond: it doe warme, make foft, digelte, prouoke brin, make good colour in the face. It comforteth the bart, and defendeth dronke Igain bron nes: moueth venue, and. 3. ii. is good again the pollone, and it will recome from helpeth. file fleape tempered with Rofe water and womans milke, droppe it into the iye, it will take awaie droppping and dimnelle. Dile of bitter Almondes, and the pouder of Safron, warme powzed into the deafe h.iiii. eare,

ftoppet h blob Lysimachus a king of 20a cebon, founde this herbe, he was fcoler to Califthenes, and one of 3 leraberg moft pitaineg.

02 the flarres

Ouid.

The beffe Safronof this worlde, Subcreitig.

keneffe, Da=

A Lugulare medicene foz the pettilence

safron haut many bertuce+

eare, doe helpe the organ of hearyng. The pouder of Safron, r. graf. nes walnuttes, twentie graines, figges. 3, ii. and fire Sage leaues famped together, with. 3.1. of pimpernel water, and three graines of Mithribatum : hepe this in a close glaffe, and eate thereof in the mornyng twelue graines, and this will defende the receiver thereof, from the petitlence. Many goodly medicenes, be made of Safron, as Diacurs come againffe the Jaunders: and it is putte in many Antidotaris, and allo plafters, as Oxicrocenon. cre. with ointmentes againfte pallie and Goute. Diofcorides, Gales, and Plini affirmeth thefame. Simion Setbi faith, Safron, milke Rofe water, and Opium tempered together: doe make a goodly medicene againfte the paines of the feete. Safrom ftamped with Beate leaues, doe reconcile flepe, applied to the fozehedde. Safron is good againft at maner of fwellyng in the breafte, winde in the bellie and guttes : and ftoppyng of the mothe of the matrir, cither in ointment, or drinke. It is a good cordiall, to be bled in meates, of melancholie perlons: to reioice thee, and make glad a weake harte. And thus I dooe ende of this our Engliche fpice, my deare Marcellas.

Marcellus

? Dat faie you of a Thiftell, growyng nere the fea fide, called Es ringinon, 02 Cardus Marinus: I haue feen moche thereof growyng, betwene Leftoffe rode, and Dafozde nefte, by the Shoze fibe in Suffolke.

Hillarius.

The fea Thi file,calleb C= ringus, whi= leb, becaufe if the roote bee Cobben # cons ferued with Ponte # Clo= nes, it will preferue na= tere . oz lifte trom bp. Subi= the us becaled it mate come of Frico, gis, erexi, to uf e sp,oarc= patre. Diofeor.lib.3. Caplaxi. Calenns lib.

Againfte potion.

Dis in deede is called Eringium , but the true name is Contam a Thillell with thicke pricking leaves. and long rootes, whole leaves beying yet teder, if thei be boiled. thei maie with falte and offe, bee trimly preferued for Sallettes. This herbe with the rootes, as Plini faieth, multe bee ga-(COD) thered, when the Sunne is in Cancer, in the middes of Somer. Thei bee blacke without, and white within: but fome rootes of them, be white bothe within and without, bery Aromatik and fwete like fpice. This roote oz berbe, beying made in pouder, infufion oz decoccion, a dzunke, doe clenfe the raines and bladder: and clenfeth the matrice, and caufe the flopped termes to palle. Ind it greatly preuaileth against the collike, and turmente of the guttes, drunke, in, oz with Hydroniel. It is good against the falling lichnes, dinke a dragme at a time: the rootes must bee tenderly fodden, and preferued in Succate, to the ble of meate or 7.simp.medi. medicen in minter, as to reftoze nature, oz helpe the concepcion of nas ture: Plini faith, this roote. 3. i. dzunke in wine, healeth the pricke of any benemous beatte, oz wozme, oz feuer. The fuce oz oile of this, dooe cleane recouer any benome of the bodie, infected with a Spider. Heraclys de the Philicion did affirme: that this herbe, the leafe or roote, beying fodden and drunke, did preuaile and ouercome, the pottone of any benemous herbe, whiche any haue eaten ignozauntly. Is Acomitton called Leopardes

Leopardes bane. ac. Atim affirmeth, to dzinke this. rbi. Euenynges to Eringium bedward, and as many mouninges, doe heale all infeccions of the rais whiche can nes, topping of the brine, of tone. This Eringium is of nature fom what not make ions ter, of whiche warme, and berie dzie.

Marcellus.

There is a Thillell called Chamalion, wherefore is it good, and why is it to called?

Hillarius.

helpeth them haue eaten a= ny benemous herbe, fateth Actius and Heraclides.

Fol.xlvij.

Frite, to the bertue of this Thillell, it is ripe in August: The Bose of calleb

and the roote is hotte in the feconde degree , and date in carle Chille 5 the third. This roote fodden in ale of wine, and brunke chandlion. dooe kille the wormes in the chefte and bellie. 3. t. of the gan haue been fodden, will helpe the Dropfie: and alfo thefame will prouohe brin, and breake the ftone. It is drunke in wine in place of Triacle, faith Diofcorides, lib.iij Cap.ix. when Charles the Greate, his armie began to be deminified, through an horrible petilence. De

was warned to ble none other medicen, but onely that every foldiour Che Thines thould drinke.3.1. in wine: whiche beyng doen, the fated petitlence did petitlence. ceale prefently. This roote fodden, the lame decoccion therof, holden in the mouthe, will lofe rotten teeth and with little belpe, theimaic bee Diawen. Theophraftus lib.ix. Cap. xij. de plantarion bifferia: That there is diffaunce, bes Rotethat the twene the vertues of these twoo rootes. The one is blacke, the other white, whiche white is belle, to doe as is a fozelaid. furder, the ince of finines greate thefe rootes, will hill dogges and fwine if it be put into their meates, will beiefcab Plini affirmeth thefame. 20w to the name, which is called Chanalion 110t bes and uche. onely bicaule it is divers of colour: blew flowers, speckled leaves whis che is the blacke kind. ac. The white have a long roote. no falkes, leas ues like wilde Artichokes : greate bedde, many warpe prickes, with plumes maken, or blowen awaie with winde. And to conclude, looke byon what foile of yearth, fo ever thei growe byon: thei will chaunge their colours like the fame. As a little bealt, whiche is in Inde, called Chanelion, fpotted like a Libarde, which chaungeth into divers colours: Of the little accordying buto the thing, whiche it feeth. This bealte neuer eate noz Chamelion. drinke, nor winke, but liveth by the aire onely: which little bealtes, be perely brought fro Barbarie, by the hips of London, into this realme.

Marcellus.

Dhat is to be fpolien of Diars flowers, called flor Thefformant Hillarius.



Dis is a longe herbe, with yellowe flowers, haupna fmall Flor tiniferis Blacke Coddes, in whiche the teebe is the Anter tes this is hot To bomitte, fues be like Dilope, but moche larger and longer. This is hot To bomitte, blacke Coddes, in whiche the feede is like Lintelles: the leas and this herbe is good for a man 31 feither the berbe or feede to brink

to

to make bomite, to clenfe the Comache, and purge the raines. Dinke twoo fondtie tymes, and it will prouoke brine, when it is flopped.

Marcellus.

mbhat fafe pou of mbis Truttorium, called Dadder?

Hillarius.

Dadber & rebbe rootes,



Diofcorides lib. 1. cap. 143.

Baainfte the Deftilence.

Dere be of them twoo kindes, the garden Dadder, with quadrangle falkes, and harpe, and at every iointe, the leaves growe rounde aboute the falke : the berries bee rounde and grene, when thei are yong, beyng ripe, then are thei blacke: the rootes longe, fmall, and redde of colour. The wilde Madder is leffe, with falkes fower fquare, leaues compaliying them like Starres: flowers white, but roo. tes not fo rough. This herbe is called of the Greges Erytbrodanon, with this Diars colour their wolle withall:it is hote in the fecond degree, and die in the thirde. This will clente the bladder , breake the ftone, and force brine, faieth Ameria, and is good to bee dronke against brules, and the peffilence: dionke in fwete water, belpeth kynges euill. The rootes of berries fodden, faieth Gales lib.vi.fimplic.medicamen. will clenfe the liver, fplene, gall, brine, matrir, brofynges: and the paines in the fointes, chiefly the buccle bones, called E/cbiader 02 Ciatics.

Marcellus.

what is Paritozie of bertue?

Hillarius.

Parietaria that growe bpon ftone ailes.

forthe goute

it haue bertue to clenfe, floppe, and coole: therefore it baue bertue to helpe flegmon. from the beginning,au-gmentyng, buto the flate of the fated flegmon : the hotter any apollumation is the better, this herbe wil help Thefame : if you make a plafter of this Perietaria, it is good to clenfe the lunges, when thei are flopped, for it have bertue to fcower oz clente. Do herbe is better to make cleane glalle, then this berbe as Galm affirmeth, if it be incorperate with Salte: then it will help the Demeroides, and a filtula. The fuce of this beying dronke, clenfeth the raines, and by little and little, doe breake the flone: and anoint Shine gles, of faincte Anthonies fire there with, and health will followe the fame with spede. The fame fuce with mare, and Goates tallowe melted together is a good platter, for to take the paine of the goute awaie faieth Plint : this fuce allo with the offe of Roles, powzed warme into the eare, will take awaie the paine . Marcellus.

Artriacs doe delite to feede bpon, this herbe Galen faieth,

mbat faie you then to Cartamas? Hillarius.

It

Fol.xlvin.

T is called wilde Safron of the garden, with indented leas Cartamus ues, warpe endes: the flowers yelowe, and knoppes as bigge of withe fario as Olives. The feedes white and redde, longe and cornered: the feede is botte in the thirde degree : the fuce of this feede prefied for the, dronke with the brothe of a chicken, will purge the bellie. And to the flomacke it is notiome, the ince tempered with Riter, Cartamus Almondes, Honie, and Anilleedes, beaten together, is berie beneficial cleaketh hus to clenke the guttes. To eate thereof the third parte of a Walnutte, befoze fupper it is very good foz to conueigh excrementes, and fuperflu= ous humours, and fortifieth digeltion.

Marcellus.

what is Spurge, or Purge of nature?

Hillarius.

Dere is one kind, called Richnus oz palma Chrilli Whereof there is Dile Great fourge made for Lampes, and platters called oleum Riciminum. Diofcorides faith called Bien if.rrr.fedes therof, be clene blaunched from the rind, and famis bes dates.mr ped, then drinke this faieth he, will purge fleume and choller, and was ter dounward. This feede will trouble the ftomache, and caufe ftrong fuffice bicaufe bomites : the ince thereof will clente the face from pimples and fpots weaker. tes, and make fmothe the flinne from wrattes, broken with Dile of Dieferides Tartar, and anoint the place withall: this is hote in the third degree, lib. 4. cap. 158. and thowseth, warmeth, and clenfeth, the leaves be like figge leaves. Then there bee letten hindes of the Titbymali, fateth Diofcorides lib. tig. Capi. Clix. Latbyris, or and other old writers: whiche herbes bee called Goates Lettis, or the Cataputia Dilke herbe, foz if you bzeake of a pece thereof, dzoppes of bitter milke lefte spurge will followe. But to our common Catapucia oz Spurge, this is hotte in the thirde degree, and drie in the fecond: and is bled to clenfe the bodie from fleume, choller, and melancholi, fodden in the brothe of a chiken with Polipodi, Damalke Plunes, and Mirabolaus, and allo the herbe called Marcurie. I doe hereby by occasion put to Barcurie, this woolde Rote. (berbe) because through the absence of a Coke, in the tyme when he Quid progno tould have made his Lordes brothe in the kichen : an ignoraunt fellowe.did put into his pot Mercury Sublimated, that is Chaleantum, Duichliluer, Uineger, and Sal Armoniach together, whiche he fent for quickly to the Apothicaries hoppe: thinking it had been a pleafaunt, oz els a bes his greatepes rie whollome confeccion, oz at the least the lame Marcurie, which the forfaid Coke, did put daily into the pot, for the health of his lorde and maister. But eftiones, contrarie to his purpole, oz intente, this brothe in whom the lurkyng, flepyng, benome was fpied, was receiued into the bodie, of the good Lozde ubharton, whiche if withall fpede, medicene had not gotten the happie bictozie by bomites. ac. This noble ge. tleman, had there loft his life, whole death had been no fmal want bus to the publike wealth of his countrey. Doz yet no little confort buto the forrain enemie: foche I faie, would dedly poifon haue doen in one hower by death, whiche fortune, wiledome, and honour had aduauns fed.

mourg.

Deebes, but now, but, Spil nature 15

minor, 02 the

To purge choilgr .

was giuen to the Lorde wharton in his potage, of ignozance, to rill of life.

led, and nourified many yeres with happie life. And now again to the matter Marcellas, I neither dooe abufe the tyme, noz yet ble to moche co. pie of wordes, when I fpeake of Marcurie, to put this woorde (herbe) therebuto. unlelle fome would, or would, millake the matter, as this good fellowe did. And furder note, that the pouder of this Spurge, fupped bp with a little Sinamon, in the brothe of a Chiken, orels a reare Egge in the moinging, will purge groffe fleume berie gently. Es uen foit will doe, if it be taken with ponie of Rofes: Seuen feedes eas is good in me ten lateth Diofcorides, in a figge, will purge melancholte and water. The bicen topurge faid feedes feme f wete, but thei purge by bomite behemently. Plini affir. meth that if one, whiche haue the droplie, doe drinke twentie graines,

of the in pure fwete water, thei malbe delfuered from the dzoplie. All Sondy kins the other Spurges as Mirfenites, haupnge leaues like Mirte, are peres Des of fpurge, lous that grow by the fea fide. Cypariflas like a Cipzelle tree: Heliofcopius that but yet berie perilious, the tourneth with the Sonne, from mornyng bntill night. And the refte great fpurge of them, be all hote in the fowerth dearee: and benemous, burning, as excepted , for Galen faith, and what part of the bodie fo euer it taketh, forth with it do blilter thefame, therefore it can not be taken without daunger. Howbett, Diofcorides, Galen, and Plini aftirmeth, it will helpe the tothe ache, tems pered with ware, and a dragme of the roote, dronken with Hydronell, wil purge fleume doune warde. ac. Thus I doe ende of Spurge.

Marcellus.

inhat is the vellowe walle Gilloflower, and the white and vellowe Gilloflower: called fwete milliam:oz hartes eafe.

Hillarius.

Viola Lutes the yellowe, Winlette, the frail Gillow flower.

Tithimalus Characias

or Lathyvis

melancholie,

Choller and

and the fecoo

thet be goob.

fletinie.

Fleamon, is a certein apo fitmacio, mas thereb of coz= rupteb bloob.

Dis fwete herbe is called viola alba, 02 Cheiri, the white Miolette, 9) Sthat is one kinde: there is allo purple, tot to flozich in Daie thefe be all fwete, and berie pleafaunt. Thei flozich in Daie and growe a cubite longe: and when their flowers doe fade, the lede doe growe in coddes, thei be garden flowers, and of nature be hote and clenfyng. The yellowe faieth Diofcordies, is belte in medicen, the flowers maie bee kept drie to bee dronke, to purge the flopped termes. And the feede. it. 3. fodden in wine, and drunke, doe quickly conueigh, or brying for the the dedde child, and the fecondes. The rootes fodden in Unteger, be good to anoint flegmon, and the goute: and the fame root fodden foftly with Uincaer, and oile of Rofes, will help the liver and splene, to anoint theim, when thei be fwelled, oz hardened. This will into one place the yellow Gilloflo mers do, belides there is a precious oile made therof: whiche will belye the raines and bladder. or paines in the forntes, or linewes. As appereth in the compoundes. folio.rr. and it is there called Olium de violata alba. 20 w to conclude of this herbe, the ince thereof tempered with Ponie, healeth fozes in the mouthe and hed. And with warelehe broken fkinne fretted, with winde in Marche, called chaps pes, be made whole. And thus Jende of this herbe, which is commons ly called Swete milliam, or Dartes eale : God fende thee hartes eale, deare

The booke of Simples.

deare Marcellus. for it is moche better, with pourtie to haue thefame, Elegreaten then to be a hyng, with a milerable mynde. for from thens fpringeth morthes in a either felicitie, oz aduerlitie: an Image of heauen with toie, oz els hel quiet mynde, with inward horrour of minde, and beracion.

Marcellus.



Doochartely thanke you, for willbyng to me fo precious a Bartes cafe, te well: fortche a treafure, and fo heauenly a comfoste. foz or quietnelle what is moze to be defired, then hartes cale, and who doe fo fodainly flide oz flippe awaie as hartes eafe? Pothyng. foz When aduerlitie come in at the one dooze, eftiones, hartes

eafe doverun out at the other. for thei can not dwell together. in one place. 19 hp fo: Thei bee twoo extreme contraries, and meruellous af. feccions of the minde felt, and not feen, although oftentimes thinges whiche are feen, maie be a meanes to bring quietnes to the mind, and eafe to the hart: but rather my deare Hillarius, there be whiche affirmeth that hartes cafe of refte, cometh by the care. for faie thei, there is no rell in the harte of the Infidell, but in the beleuping manne: and there perfite harcan be no faithe, without hearyng, and not the fight of thinges world tesrefte, and Ip bypngeth faithe, whiche faithe giueth the true bartes cafe, pallying of minbe, all other iewels. And albeit Hillarins, thou art not without worldly hartes eafe, whiche I graunt, doe pleafe fometyme thy baine delight. pet I prate Bod giue you, but one handfull of heauenly hartes eafe: whithe paffeth all the pleafaunte flowers, that groweth in this worlde. fow what be the bertues of Harmedaltulit] prate pou tell me then.

Fol.xlix.

of the minde.

true quistnes

Hillarius.



ERMODACTILI, be of twoo hindes : the firste is Coledicum bermodactili wilde Bulbus, of great wilde Safron, hauing great round beddes within the ground, like Onios, and with blacke rindes, and flowers like Safron. Redde feede, but fbis called the fina 03 nyng white and redde chines, but bery greate, and a fpa long: Cwete ince, and doe flozifte in the Spryng. The feconde is like a Lillie, with tender leaues, white flowers, bitter feede: one long roote, on the bignes of a finger. And bothe thele Hermodaltilj be other like lat called Dercuries fingers. Colchium is of nature botte and drie, in the fes hes. conde degree. Paulus Agineta lib. vj. faieth the roote of Colebis, fodden by it feif. doe purge the bellie, and helpeth morbus articularis, whiche is the fichnes of the fointes : as the Goute, the Sciatica, and the paines in the fointes of the handes, called Chyragra, The rootes be perillous to be eaten, as other Colchis rotes wholfome rootes are in meate, as a Sallette: for thei wil putte one in Daunger of chokyng. oz aranglyng. But thei will purge the fuperfius thereof, als ous of the humours, and blood dounwarde: and bee venemous faieth though thei Disforides lib iiij, cap.lxxix. Pet faicth be, thei be fwete, and fomtime the igno: raunt doe eate them for Bulli, a hinde of fwete rootes: but the reamedie is, onely to drinke a greate draught of milke. Their rotes and flowers lus will kille famped, will kill Lice, to anoint childzens heddes there with. The fer Lice. 1.1. conde

of. tt. kinaca. Colchium G Ephemrum gers of gers mig. or cigof Dercurius, one is like Dafron, the

will ftrangie one takehebe

Hermodactis

conde Harmoda Hilis is called wilde Irin, 02 flowerdeluce of the field, 02 Lillium conuslium, the rootes fodden, the decoccion of them, dooe clenfe the filthie teeth that finketh : the leaves fodden in wine, doe diffolue humours, gathered into apoltumacion, if it be warme walled, often times ther. with, specially bote apollumes, of twellynges gathered of Choller. Galen DODE remember this Hermodattilis, callyng it Epbemerum, colchison, 02 Irin, DEs fcribyng thelame, as is afozefaied : with thelame bertues, lib. vi fimplis sison medicamento rum.

> anowe your meanyng berie well, of that wilde berbe, which groweth commonly by pathes, hedges, and was

> ters lides. And of this kind, there is one called Monkes

Marcellus.

Df Kumere the Docke, Dokes Bus barbe, ozba= ftarbe Mer= curie.

Pat bertue is in the herbe Romex, called the greate Docke, I meane not the Sozell, called Acedula, whereof you answered

Hillarius.

me, folio. bii.in this booke.

0

Donkeg tRubarbe.

Thei whiche call Rumere forth the gols ben Ganbe. Dercurie Bo greatly erre.

Dfthegreat Docke, how it purgetb.

calles Itri= pler og Brige

The hynged cutt.

Rubarbe, whiche growe in gardens, the other is wilde and with leffer leaves. Marcellus, the blinde ignozaunt people, haue of long tyme not a little erred, in one kinde of Lappa or Rumex. I meane neither Sozell, nor the common wilde Doche, or the baltarde Rubarbe : butthat whiche is commonly called Bercurie, with golden landes, byon the backe lides of the leaves, greate rootes, clufters of leedes. Leaves like a brode fpeare hedde, not purfied aboute with fagges, of fmall teeth like a fawe, whiche in dede the bery Dar. curie haue, with one onely roote. Whereupon many fmall fine rootes dooe growe, like a buthe: and this Marcurie is moche like buto wilde pempe. But this baltarde Marcurie, wherof I haue now fpoken, cal. led Rumer, is none other but a kinde of Dockes, whiche beying fodden, oz bled in glifter, will moue the bellie to bee larative. And is good to bee fodden in brothes for the, whiche haue the yellowe Jaundes. And the roote of this Docke, whiche is yellowe, is allo good for thefame purpole, and for the Timpanie of water : a dragme of the pouder, of the Dunkes Rubarbe, called the greate garden Doche, dunke in wine, will purge fleume, water, and choller doune warde. The herbes well fodden in wine, and applied to the fwelling of the throte, wil spedelie helpe the lame. And thus I doe ende of this Romex, called the Docke, and alfo of the baftard Darcurie, whiche mailler Leonard Fuchius, doe affirme to be Rumer, in his bookes of Plantes. Chapit. Clrriii. Ind fome there of the herbe be, whiche affirmeth this ballarde Marcurie, to be one kind of Ariples, but dedde Atriplex is Arage, a garden herbe, whiche will quickly fugna for the, to doe pleasure to mankinde. And is called the golden herbe, be caufe of his velowe flowers: and of nature is moile in the fecond, and colde in the first degree. Ind this herbe rawe or fodden, will moue the bellie to be larative : and is good in gliffers, the feedes thereof drunke with fwete water, will bery quickly belpe the hinges cuill, faith Diofcos rides,

rides, Gales affirmeth thefame. And furdermoze, that it will open the gal, and purce choller: Plini would that the water, wherin Ariplex is fodden Shift water bould be often tymes Mitted: oz els it will hurte the Romacke, and in. often tymes, fecte the face with little spottes of pimples with Beates, faieth Hippos plex is fooden crates, it is good to wake, or clenke the mouthe of the matrix, with Do. nie and uinegar tempered, it healeth the Shingles. This garden Airis plex is good for medicene : but the wilde Atriplex , or golden Arage is onely good to chaunge the colour, and make the heere yellowe, with Barbes Co biethe rie barhes, and the flowers of Calendada, called the Darigolde. And thus beere. I ende of Atriplex, called drage, of Coryfolochanon, of the golden herbe.

Marcellus.

mbat then of Germander, called Quercula minor, the little Dhe?

Hillarius.



Tiscalled Quercula minor, bicaufe the leaves thereof be like Quercula bnto Dhen leaues, although berie fmall : It is euen fo minor the lite named Chamadris, of a berie lowe Dhe of the grounde, it is Germander. named Serrate, foz it was firt founde by .6 this Ger: Imander is commonly knowen, and dieth not in winter the flowers bee purple. Ind this will growe in rochie places, of his owne nature, although plentie growe in gardens: it flo. rimeth in July, it is hote and drie, faieth Galen, in the third degree. But my frende Marcellas, buderftande this, that although Gales faith fo: yet fot 3 good note all that, the berbes here in Englande, be not fo hote of nature, as thei otherbes. be in the botte countrey of Grece, where as Galm was borne, therefore, observe the Climate and Region, and then you Gall dooe berie well. Dow to this herbe, whiche is fant to hote and dzie, Dieferides affirmeth that this berbe greene of die, fodden in wine of water, and fo dionke, have all these bertues. It helpeth convulcions, coughes, hardnes of the splene, ftopping of bine, dioplies: forceth the termes to palle. And Bang good bernuts of in the tyme of perille, the Adiowife maie give it to the woman, whole Germander. childe is dedde, to come forthe. Drunke with Mineger, it doeth rebate the fwellyng of the liver, and prevaileth againffe poifon. And drunke with good wine : and fwallowe pilles of this herbe, with Bonie, and then it will purge fozes and bleers. It openeth the floppyng of the fointes, and drieth groffe humours, thus faith Galen, Theophraftun affirmeth that the leaves stamped with Dile, will heale woundes: and the fedes dra weth forthe velowe choller, beying dronke, and be good for the ives. The fuce of the leaves, tempered with cleane oile Olife. will clenfe the Dimnes of the foze iyen, faieth Plini: and thefe be goodly bertues, which God haue given to this herbe, my frende Marcellus,

Marcellus.

mbatis Pfilling!

Hillarius.

Foll.

Chryfolachar 91071.

tie Dkc. 01

of the nature

t.ii. Pfillium

Pfyllium cal leo fiemost.

Fozpaines in the hedde, co= ming of heate es burnyng.

Syllium is called flee wort, bicaule & lede is like to flees, black and hard, which flees in the Porth countrey, be called Lop. pes:oz els as fome doe faie, wheras this herbe is caffe grene, into any houle, no flees will remaine there. It groweth in dife places, bnfowen, the feede is colde in the feconde degree: with offe of Roles, winegar, and this feede famped together, is good to anoint the fointes, fwellyng, and hote burnyng paines in the forhedde. This herbe og fede, broken in a Ledden mogter, with hogges greafe, is good to heale, a foule, burnyng, rotten bleer og foge. The ince thereof with Ponie, dropped into the eare, will hill wormes, or any flee crope therin: and thus moche affirmeth Diofcarides and Plini, of this herbe.

Digitales

Marcellus.

Bat faie you of fore Bloues, called commonly the finger flowers: the flowers of fome be yellowe, and there be Carnacion in colour. Thus I knowe theim by name and colour : but no furder, J can faie of them.

Hillarius.

yellowe and Purple fin= gerg. Bitter hers beg bee hotte and bais.

flomacke.

Hou faielt well, I neede no furder diferipcion of theim:it growe in mountaines, Gadowe, oz rochie places. It is bit. ter, and therefore it mufte nedes bee hotte and drie, for Galan lib:iij.de fimplis.medi.fasul.cap.xvg. thole herbes faieth be, whiche be 6 bitter of talte, dooe clenfe and purge: and dooe cutte awaie.

groffe matter in the baines. Therfoze with bitter thinges, the termes Cottenfethe menftruall, and the filth from the breaft, and lunges be clenfed, what moze: This herbe will dooe all, oz almoche as Gencian will dooe: in whole place, this herbe called yellowe og purple og fingers, bee bled, thefe be Gales his wordes of this perbe.

Marcellus.

Lthough you have thewed me, the nature of common Gardein Mintes, J had almolte forgotten Calamintes, Orgen, and Marianus I prate you the we me fome thynges of them.

T is called Calaminte, the profitable Minte, the bertue

Hillarius.

Calamintha Montana Nepetam Pulegium Sulueftris.

Diofcorides

thereof, caufeth Serpentes to flie from it: moche of this Calaminte doe growe byon mountaines, and is called 6 Calamintha montana. An other kinde is called Nepeta, 02 Deppe of the garden: an other is Pulegium fulueftris, the wilde Pulyall rotall of the wood, with greater leaves then peniroial, called Pulyall, growyng in 1000des, og moilte places. Ind Calaminte, is of ellence, og beyng hotte and dzie in the third degree : the rootes bee of Lib.3.cap.36. none effect of profite, but the leaves be berie hotte, and eger to talte be pon. The bertues of Calaminte bemany, as againste the poilon and ftingeng of Serpentes, either dzunke,oz anointed: againfte the fran-

gurie

gurie, or the Roppying of brine, or Rone, conulcions, paines in the fos mache, Orthopme, whiche is a difease, that a man can not take his brethe Orthopme but holding his neche bpzight, Tormina, 02 paines of the guttes, ftopping bifficultie of windes of the termes in women tercians, and the hinges euill. Bil thefe be cle. Tormina fed, opened, and healed, by, and through Calamintes, drunke in wine: frettyngof the pouder and firuppe, have the like bertues, the water therof is but weake, ercept to floppe bomites. What more of this herbe, it will kille greate wormes, drunke with Salte and Donie: euen fo it will Afrarides, whiche be little rounde wormes, bredyng in the longe guttes of chils dien. IDho fo haue Elephanticus morbus, whiche is a Lepzie, bred of melancho. lie, with fwelled fiethe, and blacke fpottes: and ble to cate Calamintes fodde, og raw, and then deinke their iuce in mhaie, malbe healed of the fame leprofie. This fodden in wine, do take a waie blewe, or black fpot tes from the fkin, made by a ftripe of hand, wande. 02 rod: 02 fumbling again to neg fift in the darke, applied to the fame firipe, a platter made thereof.or hote lated byon the buccle bones, will all wave the paine of Sciatica, and it will draw down humour. The ince will kill wormes that be in the care. Galen doe write berie moche of Calaminte, lib. vj. fuplicium mes The otte of dicamen. agreyng with Diofcorides, and doe moche commende the oile of the Dove marine fame, to anointe the bodie, faigng: it will enter quickly, and that it is the boop, a is a prefent remedie of the Sciatica. And through the bitternes of thefame, Sciatica. it will thower, and cleante the yellowe Jaunders, and open the galle: and to conclude, the mountaine Minte with the Purple flowers, has uping leattes lifte to Ocimum, called Bafill, Niposella, called Deppe, is one of the Calamintes. So is an other called, S. Marie Mint, with flowers like to Chamamell. Some there be, that doe take Organ, to be a kinde of Digan. Calamintes : but it is not fo, for Organis a proper herbe of it felf, in name and nature. And is diffinguifed in fower bye names, Heraclesticum, Diofcor.lib.3. Onitis, Sylueftre, and Trageriganum, thele bee fwete herbes : Goates and other Cap.xxviii. bealtes, loue to feede of them. Some of them haue leaues like Bilope, vin. but broder : Some like Sauerie, called Satureia, of increafyng of feede, iozam, oz Samphuchum, Thefe all bee herbes berte fwete, wholfome, and Dalozam, whiche Sauozie is nere hin in nature to Organ, fo is Amaracus, called SBas plealaunte, good to mankinde, and enemies to benome, and poilon of corrupted wormes or Serpentes: and of nature be hote and drie in the third begree. These herbes will warme al the bodie, either in bathe, oz to be anointed with the oile, against all cold fickenelles, or rigours of tremblyng. These herbes fodden grene in broth, or the pouder fimplie of them: put into thefame, og els daunke in wine, og the firuppe there. of, will doe thus, as followeth. Belpe the duincle of fight, prottoke nes against entit fyng,either in oile og pouder : openeth the raines, prouohe brine, force fight, bauc termes mentruall, hille wormes in the bellie. Cleanfe grolle leume from the flomacke, maketh good digeftion : helpeth the greene lickenelle, nothing better for melancholie, and paines in the left fide, Good for the collike palite, finkyng breathe, hortneffe of winde, or bomites or fwellying with dropfie. There is a forgetfull fichenes, called Letharges 1.111. 03

the guttes.

Fol.lj.

good againfte

XXIX XXX.

rie preuatleth

Lethargus . helped with herbes, hotte and biy in the thirb begree.

of Veterna, whiche is placed in the hedde: in whiche the power of reafon is contained, through a licknes of fleume, as a quotidian not purged, oz els of Perripmennia, whiche is a fichnelle of the lunges. When through heate, flegme is melted, og made thin eftfons, da wen to the bedde: the belte remedie is then, to purge the hedde, with Hiris famplicis. 3. i.f. and to weare a garlande, of clothe full of these berbes, of Organon, Mariaruon, 02 Sauerie, and health will folowe: and thus I doe ende of them.

Marcellus.

mbat is Ormyn? mbhiche we doe call Clarrie Gallitricton.

Hillarius.

Orminsem Ormyn. D: Clarice

Claric, good for momen.

Ocima frum wilbe 13afill

Rmym haue falkes fower lquare, leaues groffer then Dozhound flowers in forme like the Archangel: but purple coloured, gros wyng aboute the falke, with blacke feedes in the coddes. This herbe is hote and date: Dio/corides faieth, the feede daunke with wine, will moue Venus, with Donie it will cleanfe the bloodie fpottes in the ige, to this affirmeth Paulus and Plini, and is good for to cleanfe the whites in women, fodden with planten in redde wine, and dzunke: famped and put to a pricke, it will drawe it forthe of the flethe.

Marcellus.

Bat is the bertue of wilde Batill, called Ocimaftrum, hauping fals hes fower fquare: flowers purple , feedes blacke , and leaues like buto the kyng of herbes, for fwetenes, called Bazill.

Hillarius.

Dis growe in fondy places, and flozifteth in October: bearing the feedes and coddes, and is hotte and drie of nature, with bit ternes. The feede fodden in mine and drunke warme, belpeth the bityng of Serpentes : and drunke in wine with Mirrhe and Deper, it healeth the Sciatica, faieth Diofcorides.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of wilde water peper, an herbe to named. Hillarius.

Hydropiper Swater peper.

Diofcorides lib.11.cap.155. Galelib.vii. Simp.medic.

Hydropiper

T is called Hydropiper, bicaule it groweth in water, and the tall thereof burneth in the mouthe, as the spice peper dooe. It haue a berie tough stalke, leaves like Mintes, but broader, thinner, and whiter, the seeder groups for the hold broader, thinner, and whiter, the feedes growe forthe by the leaues, buon flender braunches, it floricheth in Augufte. It is hotte and drie, not fo moche as peper, Disforides fateth, this herbe with the feede famped, anointe the blacke fpotte, og harde knotte through a firipe therewith, and it malbe healed. If this feede be dried, and beaten into pouder, mingled with Salte, it is good to with meate, oz to leafon flefte. The roote thereof is good for nothing, of this herbe bee twoo kindes, ues the mins the one hauyng leaues like Mintes : of the feconde fpeaketh Mathiolas, Bercicaria faigng, he taketh it to bee Percicaria, whiche haue leaues like peaches, with

with colour fpotted, fomewhat like puke. Df whiche Percicaria, I haue with leanes inte peches, fpoken of befoze. folio. rlii.

Marcellus. nohat be the bertues of Ariftolochia rotionda, and Longat

Hillarius.



Dis herbe is good, to quicke the tyme of child birth, and Arifolochia erpulle the fecondes, whereof there be three kindes:one Rotunda rounde with leaues like Juie, but rounder, with round Longa. rootes, from whiche herbe cometh, a pleafaunte tharpe Clematis. fauour. White flowers byon pretie redde knoppes, this lib.3.cap.iii is Retunda, 02 round, the female: an other is called Longa, 02 longe, with rootes and leaues, fmall braunches, purple flowers and

ftinkyng, when it dooe growe, and is of the fachion of a peere. Bothe of them have berries like Capers, bery bitter, of colour like Bore, and flinketh. Now to the third, whiche is fwete, having fmall rootes, and flowers like Bue.oz berbe Grace. The round rote is the belt in medice Galendib.ri. as falue, pouder, and oile. The fume og fmoke thereof, put bnder bed= simpl.medie. des, of the Cradles of young children, is berie wholfome, and putteth awaie aire of infeccio: this herbe is moffe bitter, and fom what harpe botte and drie, in the feconde degree. This herbe haue bertues, to incarnate bleers and woundes, with clenfying and mundifiying theim: Ind will extenuate and make thin grolle humour, and knitteth. The roote of curnelles thereof, died and beaten into pouder, with peper and Dirrhemingled together, is wholfome to rubbe the gummes and teeth, when thei bee toule and hancred. The pouder is good to take as waie dedde fielde, to bee putte into a fiftula, to clenfe it: euen fo it will helpe the conduite of the brine, conneighed in with a firyng, or inftrument, when it is corrupted, with burnyng heate, or blcered, a foment with Dile and wine, and this roote, will bying foozthea dedde childe. Bentian, Ariftochia, and Donie, maketh a wholfome cofeccion, foz a ftins Ariftolochia hyna breath. The leconde twoo kindes, faieth Plini, drunke with wine, or water, be good to be given them, which have the crampe:or els fals nynges. lendoune from fome high place, beyng foze bzufed. The feede dzunke, Dany good is good against the pleuritie, and wormes, with Bolen and ware, this roote, or rootes in pouder, withdrawe comes from the feete, and allo drawe prickes, nedles, arrowe heddes from the flethe. with Winegar, this pouder will heale a greene wounde:it is drunke againfte the fallyng fichnes, and hoztnelle of winde. And this roote mult begathered in Apzill.

Marcellus,

Obat is the bertue of that wilde climping aine, with the greate wighte roote:finkyng berries, redde of colour, and leaues like buto Doppes,oz wilde figges :

Hillarius.

and fort ferue in the place of Beper.

Fol.lij.

helpeth Cacers and bur=

Ariftelochia

i.iiit. This

Brionia vitis alba, or the Spilde run= nyng Munc.

To heale fos res South Briania.

Co clenfe the face with Brianiz.

Erionia beffedeth poilon.

fech millie.

Bis is a hedge wede in every place, commonly growing COLD DO THE and crepeth aboute buildes, braunches, boughes, and trees, it flozifteth butill parueft: the braunches be fom= what bitter and harpe, a flopping of nature. Che roote doe dric, with moderate warmnes, in the feconde degree it have bertue to clenfe, thoure, with maturacio of ripe. nes. The roote of this Brion, of the pouder of the rootes, with Sma. lage, Mallowes, cleane Bonie, flare fede in pouder, and Barly meale clene Terebinthin, and a litle white wine, fodden foftly togither, maketh a medicen, to heale fellons and bncomes withal, oz pulles. This herbe beying yong and tender, maje be caten as Afparages maie be.faieth Diofcoris derfor then it moueth, or prouohe the bellie and brine, the leaues, frute and rootes bee warpe, and will bite the tongue, if thei talle of theim. Therefoze thei will ftampe it with Salte, to heale Cancers, filthe in handes of feete. of legges. ac. as lotes, foule pulles. ac. This roote wil clenfe all the filth from the bodie, and blacke fpottes, blaines, bliffers mingles, pimples, called good ale prarles, tempered with the pouder of fenigreke, and the Dile of Cartar. Deels Biona fodden in white wine, from a quarte to a pinte, then fraine thefame, puttying fome Campher, and walle the infected face, every night with a fponge, and let it drie in. The rootes preffed in the fpring, the ince droke with fwete water, doe purge fleume : dzonke dately in the moznyng with wine, oz ale well fodden, helpeth the falling euill, and wrige. 3. if. dzonke againft the poifone of Serventes, oz benome dzinke. But get it will kille a young child, in the mothers wombe. Dary, if the child be dedde, by any calualtie in the bellie, then it will bying it forthe: by the waie of a toment, of aplication, by ingection into the mouth of the matrix. The Brionistucre berries of this broken, doe helpe to cleanfe fourfe, and filthie leprofie from the flin. If nurces doe linede their wheate meale, with the ince of the Brion berries, and bake it in bread: if theteate thefame bread, it will increase mille in their bread. But to ble it moche, ercept caufe of infirmitie, moue the pacient, it is burtfull for memorie: it belpeth the lunges, liver, and fplene, to bee dronke, and dra we foorthe prickes, and heale woundes.

Marcellus.

what is pellitorie of Spain good for:

Hillarius.

Sternsmentavia. P yretbrum Prermice sellitoric.

HE flower thereof put into the nole, will prouoke moche nes Styng: And therefoze it is called Ptermice, it yaut up out will Chamamell, braunches moche like Sothern woode. It will Chamamell, braunches moche like roote mult be digged in the agrowe in harde fonie places, the roote mut be digged in the ende of Paruell: it is botte and drie, in the thirde degree, and in the bes ginnyng of the fowerth, specially if it bee dzied. The leaves with the flowers flamped togither, will make a good ointmente, to take awaie markes, made with Uripes, caulyng blew og blacke fpottes, in the face 02

Diofcorides lib.z.cap.71.

Follin.

or any parte of the bodie. The rootes have bertue, to drawe filthe and cold humour, from the corrupt pained teeth, faith Galen lib. viij fimplic. medica. But if the faied rootes, bee firfte fleped in frong ainegar, and beaten Bellitolie haue bertue in a moster: and make fmall rounde pilles of them puttying them into to helpe the the mouth, thei will drawe moche filthe, from the pallet of the mouth teeth. and gummes. And finally, ease the tothe ache, that you made of Pellitozie rootes: of the faid rootes of ince of them, fodden in oile, will put petitorie awaie a cold feuer, if the bodie bee well anointed there with, againffe will take as wais a cola a feuer, befoze the fitte doe come, either in tercian, og quarten. And it teuer. is a good oile for a colde flomacke, that is fwelled: and thus I doe ende of Pellitorie.

Marcellus.

R Dat bertue is in a wede, which we cal Golegraffe: fome people call it Hare wede. It groweth in hedges, it have rough leaves and berries, whiche berries hangeth by copies: and will cleue buto menne or womens clothes, and therefore fome doe call it Cleuer graffe, with white flowers, white round feedes, like nauelles,

Hillarius.

Du haue rightly defcribed this herbe, whiche in deede beare Philanthreall those names, emong the people : it is called Philantbropos, for pos, Aperine commonly cal it loueth to hang byon garmentes, and goe with men. This led golegraffe is a name of propertie, the berie true name is Aparime, it is drie & Garcinebe. Diofco. 126.3. and clenting and this berbe and febe dronke in wine, preuaile againft cap.lxxxriil flinging of benemous thinges, and the ince diffiled in theare, belpeth them. This berbe tempered with freche Swines greafe, healeth Strione, or paines in the throte, applied to the fame place: the fuce thereof faith Plini, floppeth blood in a frethe wounde, and heale the fame.

Marcellus.

Bat is the bertue of Millen, growyng byon Thomes, Deres framingha. Atrees, and Dhes, wherof I haue feen great plentie growing ain the countrie of Suffolke, with many goodly berbes and flowers: as in thele molte aunciet Parkes, of Framingham, Bellball, Detleftede, Lethzyngham, Parham, Some, Denyngham, meltwood, huntingfelde, Denham, little Glemham, and Benhal. ac. Thele Darkes bee old neighbours, God fende theim continuall frends thippe with eche other in buitie, for where as buitie is broken, the Parke pale will not holde, but fall into fodaine ruine and decaie, and the Dere will scatter.

Marcellus.

knowe the places, whiche you have named right well. fur, bes and floe dermoze, I commende your good zeale, that you beare to that Vifcum. worthie countrie : wildyng their continuall bnitie and concorde, J defire thefame. for, thet be people of no leffe ciuilitie then of molte auncient good fame and worthip defcended from houfes DE

Detleftebe. Lethungha, 19erham. Reifbali, Come. Deningham. weltwood. huntyngfeld Benham. Gienham. 18ehall, thefe be Parkes in Buffelke, m Sohom flozis theth fondate kinbeg of her

me, fpringeth notbi ertozció but by true feruyng their Dinces, and turing of their ofon, hurting not their poor neighbon, pie ferryng the fauoureofthe cofitre, before luker, which treasure.

Disfco.lib.z. Cap.lxxxvii. Billen heas icth manpucs riloug force.

Difteltowe. 01 Mille. wil make a good riping plafter and healeth Comes. Galen.lib.6. Simpli.medi.

Licrygenties of fame, worthie of memorie, I meane no parkes, but people, nor the whiche haue crept buder a Gole wing, drawing forth a ballard fword, no lenger then a writyng penne. fightyng their combate, byon the backe fide of a weete of paper: to the burte of many perhaps, and p20= fite of none, but to theim felues onely. But of theim fpeake J, whole blood have been thed, in the just quarell of their Dinces: whole youfes be builded byon harde rockes, of true gotten gooddes. Whole dozes be open, kepying holpitalitie, accordying to their callying: whiche with the love of the Countrie, garde theim felues, and with iuffice defende to their chief caules of the poore. 3c. Thele be thei, whiche be worthie of laude, that thus feareth God thefe be the right gentlemen.otherwaies not. Dow to our matter, from whiche we a little, haue lefte of. for this Millen, whiche is called in Latin vifcon, whiche is botte and tarte, haugng the complexion, of aire and water. This herbe with Rofen and Ware, boiled together, will make a medicen, to molifie, diffolue, drawe foorthe fwellyng curnelles, diffilled of foule humours, gathered behinde the eares: of any foule putte, felter, of fellon, in any other place of the bos die, tempered with Bolen, it healeth an old blcer. Take the berries of this Millen, put therunto the pouder of Jeate, make it warme, apply it to the lefte fide byon Leather, when the fplene fwelleth, and it will help it. Temper it with duripigmentum, 02 bullehed Lime, and it will draw foothe comes. This Dillen, faieth Gales, is one of them, whiche after the first puttying to in any medicene, will not be botte, but requireth a tyme, by little and little, as Theple doeth: and this Millen groweth of no feede, not will growe byon the yearth, but byon the tree, through the dounge of birdes, that litteth bpon them by night, which by little and little, breaketh through the barkes of the tree, into the fappe : fro whens at length, this victor doe spryng, and groweth grene in nointer, when the poose naked Tree, feme withered and dedde. Virgill obferuyng his nature in the Anedos-lib. vj.

Virgill.

Quale folet syluis brunmali frigore V ifcum: Fronde virere noua,quod non fua feminat arbos.

The Milleldine by kinde, in formes of minter cold:

Miltdtowe is not natue rail in kinbe. buta baftarb braunches growing bpå fome other tree.

Is neuer lowen yet grene doe growe on trees, both bare and old. Plini the. rbi. booke, the lafte Chapiter, faieth there be certain plantes, whiche can not be ingendered, or bred by on the yearth: for whom nature have prepared, to take their beginning and nutrimet of trees. for when thei have no places of their owne, then thei live byon other as this Vifcom 02 Diffeltow is wont. But now by the waie of proteftas cion: what benefite have that tree, byon whom this Millelto we doe growe: fo more then any member of the bodie, bpon whom a Cancer is placed : it will at length destroie all together, ercept it be pulled fro the tree, bules it bee a mightle tree, fronge and full of humour, with plentifull incriment. Even fo, even fo, into what realme, oz common wealth, Countrie, Bozough, oz Citee, that bunaturall araungers, oz folinars

The booke of Simples.

fozinars, be planted, placed, oz as thei faie, made nailefaft. fozeh with Bifieltoire, is like a ftran thei ware high, I meane wealthie, luftie, and greene in iBinter: thei acr that war lacke nothing in the tyme of darth and milerie. When as the natural riche, and floa rifbeth by the people, byon whom thei haue their gaine and profite : talle of fore lahurt and loffe bour, lacke, lolle, hunger, and pouertie. And thus I doe conclude, both of a freeborne man of hig na of milerie, and Milleden, remembryng Plinis woordes, in the forelated turail couns Chaviter: Namg con fuam feden non babiant, in aliena viuunt, ficut Vifcum. Tric ol cutte.

Marcellus.

Bat bertue is in Ebulas, called Ball worte, and in Suffolhe thei call it Danes weede : it groweth like Eldien, whiche leaues be like walnutte leaues, and berries in the toppe?

Hillarius.

> Dis herbe is of the nature of Eldzen, called Sambucus, of one Sambix, whiche firlt found out the bertue of this Eldzen: and of nature is hote and drie, refolueth, and drieth motil fores and bleers but watworte. bery hurtfull to the fomache. Potwithftading, the tender leaves fodben, and caten like a fallet, purgeth fleume and choller. Ind is good to Diofco lib. 4. beale the dropfie, and doe mollifie the mouthe of the matrir, to make Cap. Clavin. a fomente therwith. The ince of this Ibular, of the berries famped will waltworte frel areas and Barly meale, will cleanle deperotten fores: and coole bicene for the the burnyng of a goute, and paines in the ioyntes. Paulus Agineta Caleth, Boute, & pais thefe twoo hindes of Elders, doe glewe and beale: and either eaten og tointes. brunke, doe calle forthe water by the bellie, and nether partes.

Sambuchus, Ebulus,

matterb me= nes in the

Marcellus.

aphat is the bertue of Epitlymum!

Hillarius.

> Dis herbe doe wrappe and folde aboute Tynie, and is therefore Epithymum to called: the flower is bled moche in medicen, and is hotte and Disfeorides Dzie in the thirde degree. And purgeth Delancholie fleume, lib.4.cap.172. and groffe humours from the hedde, and doe comfost the harte. Caffutha Simmedica. is hote in the firste, and drie in the feconde degree: and is of greate bers tue to open the galle, clenfe the raines, deminiche the fplene. purgeth Thoureth, fleume and Choller, and healeth the Jaundes: dzunke in de. coccions, polions, Syzuppes, ac. And this Caffuths groweth groffer and larger, then Epithimum, with white flowers, no rootes: but groweth bpo other berbes, as peritozie, young flare, and other Plantes, as Plinilib. zvj. Capitu Vltimo.

Marcellus.

19hat faie you of Vingula Caballina 02 Tuffilagot

Hillarius.

Tis called Vagula Caballina, that is Dozhoue, becaule no herbeislie Vagula Caher: but the Brekes call it Section, whiche is Tufilago, that is to help ballina, Dozlehoue. the cough. It is commonly knowen, fome call it Clotte leaves: white

Boitbymum & Callutha helpeth the Luer, Gall, and Splene.

Ciberne,and

Folling.

white on the one lide, and grene on the other lide. And growe nere wa. ters, and in falowe landes : the leaves flogiche in Daie onely, but the leaues all Somer, and of nature be cold and moifte. Thele leaues fa. ped and ftrained, the iuce will heale thingles, fhaldynges, burnynges, and hot inflamaciong. Diofcorides Galen, and Plini affirmeth, that thefe haue leaues and rootes, beyng dried and caft bpon the coales, and to receive the imoke thereof: through a reede or Trunke, into the mouthe, will clenfe the lunges, and helpe them, and quickly deliver them, from old sim.medica. rottes, and cold coughes.

Disfeor.lib.z. Capit.Cix. Galen lib.vi

mohat is Apiastrum?

Apiaftrum.

Hillarius.

Marcellus.

Melliffa 15alme. Diofcorides lib. .. cap. 101. Anecena gus libromes drinns.

camentorum.

Piastron 02 Meliffa, whiche we name Balme : be of twoo kindes, garden and felde. Bees love this berbe aboue all other, and and warme in the fecond degree. The ince of this herbe, hea-and warme in the fecond degree. The ince of this herbe, healeth ftinging of Bees, Serpentes, mad Dogges, and woundes, dzonke in wine, and clenfeth the termes mentruall. Pothyng doe moze comfort the harte, then this herbe in decoccion, or the water thereof, Burage water, and fine Mulhe fodden in a clene bellel: and dzonke when the hart is weake, of in a great hicket. This herbe will clente the lun. ges, and flop the bloodie flire, and the paines of the throte, called Angine made in a warme platter. It kepeth bomites, a belpeth collike, dzonke Galeulib.7. in wine: Balme a fauts ft aped with Bonie, helpe to lighten, the dull Simplimedis blemifbed darke igen and belp the fight. It is like Dozhoud faith Gales.

Marcellus.

mhat is carui, whiche we doe call Careawaies?

Hillarius.

Caros.

Diofco.lib.z. Capit.sz. Galen lib.7. Simmedica.

Distine fmall feede, cometh from the countrie of Cary, in Afra, which is the place, where as thei growe bery plentifull: this which is the place, where as theigtowe bere pioferides faith, this fair, fede is hot and drie, in the third degree. Dioferides faith, this is the bertue of the feede, pleafaunt to the mouthe: and profitable to the flomach, prouoke brine, belpeth digeftion. It is good in medicen, a of the nature of Aniledes: the rootes be pelowe, and to eate bpon, bee better then the palinippe. The feede doeth not onely ertins guilbe hote fwellyng, and moue brine: but the plante alto, fateth Galen, the decoccion of Carj wine, is belt to be dronke, to clenfe the raines.

Marcellus.

1Dhat is Cartafilago?

Hillarius.

Caraifilaro vulnavaria Haba.

Stat 1

Artafilage haue redde falkes, twoo cubites longe, and hollowe long leaves, like Sallowe, and with fmall teeth like a fawe about them: yellowe flowers, many rootes, and redde without, it flozifteth in Auguft, it is dzie, floppyng, and bindyng. This

This herbe is equall, to the belle healing wounde herbe: a it will in. I goodlie wound herbe carnate and heale the fated wounde, and clenfe thefame, famped and put into it . you maie die this berbe, and make pouder thereof, and cafte into a frethe wounde, it will then heale fpedely. What is better foz a filtula: Proue it I pray you.

Marcellus.

mhat is Grummell feede!

Hillarius.

Rena Solis, 02 Milium Solis, is commonly knowen, there feedes bee Grana Solis, good, to be finely beaten in pouder, and dronke, doe clenfe the raines, and caule brine to palle, that is ftopped : fenell, par-Scely, and this feede broken in white wine, and let it fande all one night, puttyng fome Sene leaues to g fame. Ind in the momping To caufe b= feeth this in a ftone bellell, put in Sugar, then ftraine it, & dzinke the fame, it will purge fleume, choler, and open the raines and bladder: and forfe forthe brine mofte plentifully.

Marcellus.

mbat is the bertue of Cichozie

Hillarius.



Dis herbe is called in Breke Serin, in Latine Intiburn, where Sponfa Solis. of are twoo kindes, the wilde and tame: thele be the nas Intibus. mes of Endiue and Cichozie, that with broder leaves, Endinis fom what like Beates is Endiue. The fecond with iag. ged leaues, like buto Dandilion, is Cichozie, thele haue hard falkes, with trim blewe flowers like hattes, fome

have white flowers. These bee cold and drie in the seconde degree: the Diofco.lib.a. Endiue is more colder then the Cichorie, a be bothe of a reftringping, Capi.Car. of ftoppying, bindying nature. Thele herbes greene, bothe rootes and leaues, have bertue to coole the hot burning of the liver, the flopping of the galle: the yellowe Jaunders, the heate of the harte, the lacke of flepe, the floppyng of brine, hote burnyng feuers, beyng firit digefted. The fyruppe thereof is excellent good against the faied ficknesses: the water can not bee milled, in all pocions a coolynges, oz purgyng dzinhes, to purge mankinde withall. The waters of Endiue, Planten, Bo. fes, and filled Bilke, with fine Bole Armoniake, oz feefe without D. pium, is good to be cafte with a Siring, in the filthie, burnt, fwelled, oz corrupted vardes.oz Conduites, of bncleane perfones. for the heate of the liver. R. Endine of Cichorie, whites of Egges, Barly flower, medicene for Sanders, cleane young frethe Swines greas, the otles of Boles, Uliolettes, and water Lillies wrought together, in a Ledden moster, and applied to the fide, fpzead bpon Leather. This platter is berie good, as I platter for gainft the bote burnyng goute in the feete:02 the mingles,02 burning goute. in any parte of the bodie. Dandilion is of the fame bertue.

Folly.

rine to paffe plentifully.

Cicho,14

3 bery good the bleer in the parbe.

Marcallus.

ħ.t.

Marcellus.

nobat is that roote Nepas, called the Paue? Hillarius.

Napus Bunias.

Tis called Napus Bunias, because of his owne nature, it groweth greate and round, whereof be twoo kindes: one beareth leaves like Rapes, the other like Rocket, but greater, and have yellow flowers, the feedes groweth in coddes, and of nature behote in the fecond degree. The rootes of Papes increalety winde, and lelle nourifye then Rapes: the feedes be good in many medicenes, and preuaileth a= gainst poilon. The rootes lodden and preferued in Salt, be whollome to eate byon: in Egipt the people make moche oile of this herbe.

Marcellus.

mhat faie you of Rapes?

Hillarius.



Diofco.lib.1. cap. Cisis.

Goodly bers tues of rapes

CAP.XISI.

Dis Rape is a rurall common roote, and no leffe knowe then common, of twoo kinds: the tame baue leaues like Radir, and yellowe flowers. The other haue blewe flos wers, and fmall tharpe leaves, in the length of a finger with fmall teeth like a Sawe, rounde about the faied leafe. The garden greate Rape doe nourific, inflate, in-(COD) gender, loofe, og weake flethe, moue carnall luft. The roote fodden, and warme applied, helpeth a kibed heele, and eafeth the goute: make this roote hollo we, put therein offe of Roles and ware, then rolle it in bot alles. And this will heale hibes, whiche bee devely rotten, of feftered within the heele. Seeth Affarages in the decoccion of Rapes: drinke the fame to purge the bladder.clenfe the raines.and forfeth brin. The fede of Rapes is good in many medicenes, and in Triacle, and expulleth Plini libr.17. poilon: wilde Rapes be put in medicens, to clenke the face, as with Lus pines been meale. ac. Plini faieth, the feede being fowen, within three mos nethes folowing, it will bee a greate roote: but it is bery harde in des coccion, increaseth winde and seede, saith Galen lib. vj. fomplicium medicamentorum. There is greate plentie of the oile thereof made in Englande, as in Marlandenere to Lin. ac. bery profitable to our common wealth.

Marcellus.

what is the roote called Roydat

Hillarius.

Rofba hel= peth the heb.

and is hote and drie in the feconde degree, it fmell moche like a Role, and these rotes stamped, and made warme with oile of Roles, applied to the forehed, will all wage the grief: burnyng beat, lacke of flepe, & frentie, that manhinde doe through weakenelle fall in. to. This herbe wil growe in Englande alfo, if idlenes wer not the let.

Oydis is a goodly roote, whereof is greate plentie in Macedonia, and now in many places of Germanie, arowyng in gardens.

Marcellas

The booke of Simples.

Folloj.

Marcellus.

mbatis the roote called Doronike ?

Hillarius.

Tis a precious roote, growyng in Egipte, and is called Doronicas Doronicus of Altuarius call it Carnabadison ; it have many knottes, and is no bigger Alexandry. then a mannes finger, and is putte into confeccion, for lache of Doronicus perfit digeftion, and againft poilon, there is no better roote then this, bigeftion, Ruellins suppose it to be that, whiche the Grehes call Arnabo.

Marcellus.

What is the goodnes of Licorice rootese

Hillarius.

Icopice called Sycientize of the swetenesse, groweth greate aplentie in hotte Countries. Cuen to there is moche here in Englande, the yellower and moiffer the better : it is fweete warme, and moiff of nature. Liquozis is wholfome against the erasperacion, of tharpnes in Arteria: to bite byon this roote, of hepe lunger, and it in the mouthe, for that purpole. for the burning beate in the flos mache, and tichnelle of the lunges, fplene, and old rotten cough. Shab bes in the bladder, and formes in the raines: drunke in pocions or bros thes, Liquoris healeth woundes, if it be anointed therwith. The pous der thereof put into the ive, will helpe Ptergyus, whiche is a little fkinne arowing from the corner, couering the fight. Liquoris, wine and Bo, nie, healeth bothe woundes, without and within allo.

Marcellus.

T would as gladly learne, the bertue of Radifle rootes for medicen: as I have been defirous to fede of them with meate.

Hillarius.



Trile, I wall declare buto you, the name thereof. It is Rapbanus property called Raphanus , because it springeth fodainly, Radix, oz and Redix is a name common to al rootes. But this Ba. difte beareth the chief name, emong other rootes, and therfoze it is called Redix. Plini maketh mencion of Radia rootes. lib.xix. Cap. v. that were as blage as young infante

childzen. Of Radifbe rootes, there bee no fmail floze growing aboute the famous citee of London: thei bee moze plentifull, then profitable, and more notiome, then nouridying to mannes nature, ingenderying of winde, enemie to the flomache, faith Diofcorides. It is nombered rather Diofcolib.a. emong rootes bled for meate, then accompted of perfite wholfom nue Cap. Cvi. trimente: good to bee eaten before meate. to bomite. and clenfe the flos mache. But wholfome in the ende of meales, for chollorthe flomaches alittle at ones, to helpe digetion, and to diffibute the meate: but Galen affirmerh, that tender young Radifie with Menigar, is good faufe in k.tt. the

booe hetpe

Liquorig.

Diofcorides Licorice. beiveth the wounder.

Galenlib.1. de alemesorie facultatibus

Bow to ble Babilly rotes

R adix helpe the bellie.

the beginnyng of meales, to loofe the bellie. for the plaine people doe eate thele rootes with breade, taught by nature, and not by arte: And fo is Organ beying greene, Creffes, Time, Sauerie, Peneroiall, Germander, Mintes, Calamintes, Petitozie and Rochette. Thele herbes and this roote, bee rather eaten of necellitie, then of will og fantalie. But fodden, and then prepared with warpe usinegar, fugar and fwete clere oile, is more profitable then crude, rawe berbes or rootes. Many lear. ned and bulearned, doe maruaile faith Galen, why men ble, to eate them rawe after fupper, to helpe digettion: whiche antwereth, long cuftome have to taught them. Potwithstanding, the example of foche, are not to be folowed, without perill of hurte. Plini affirmeth, that Radifb fodden in wine, drinke that wine in the mornyng, and it will diminiche and caffe forthe the flone, openeth the galle, diminiche the fplene, moueth gienus, clenfeth fpottes and brufes, made in the fhinne by fome ftripe. Hyppocrates faieth, that if women chafe their heddes, with Badifbe rootes, the heare will fall: and applied to the nauell of women, it will quickly all wage the turmente of the bellie and matrice. The ince will helpe any paine within the eare, dropped in warme : with many mo bertues bled in medicene, although abuled in meates, through ignoraunce, in eatyng theim fo rawe, and out of tyme. Of nature garden Radifie, is drie in the feconde, and hotte in the third degre. The wilde Radifte is hotter and die of nature : the feede is good in medicene to clenfe brine, and Redix loueth to growe in fatte groundes.

Marcellus.

mhat of Patinips? Hillarius.

Pallnips their reoteg.

Capit.lii. Galen lib.vii Simmedica.

Dei be called Pailinace a Pafendo, that is offedyng 02 nourifyng.02 warming nature:pleafaunt talte, and moueth Venur, whereof be wilde growyng in ftonie places, but the beffe is fowen in gar. dens, and of nature be hote and clenfing. The fedes of wilde Palinips dzonke , will prouoke termes mentruall and brine : healeth drop. Diofcor.lib.s. fie, and Pleuritici, and is good againft benome, and flingyng of Serpentes, helpeth concepcion. But this herbe applied into the matrice, by the hande of the Midwife, draweth foorthe the dedde child: Stamped with Donie, put bpon a fpredyng plcer, is healed there by. That of the garden is more apt in meate, then the wilde: and then the fated wilde, is more effectuall in medicene: one of thele perfnips is called yellowe Caret. the other a Rape .

Marcellus.

what is the sier, of twete white Carret good for?

Hillarius.

Diofcorides lib.2.cap.107 Galen lib.8. Sim, medica. Dis roote is commonly knowen, it is no leffe pleafaunte to the mouthe, then modifable in meate for the flomacke - moucheth mouthe, then profitable in meate for the flomache : prouoketh beine, and helpeth appetite, and is hotte in the feconde degree. And

And is somewhat bitter, and is called white pall nippe, with vellowe flowers, leaued like Dimpernell. The feede fodden in wine and dzunke helpeth the collike, and winde in the Comacke, of hicket, whiche follos weth after bomites, og weakenelle of the harte.

Marcellus.

What faie you of Rubarbes

Hillarius.

Hej Barbarici 02 Rbabarbe, is a noble roote of great bertue, and Rhabarbe # Doe Differ from Rhaponticum, is better in purgyng, in lauoz, Rhapontike. in fubstance, compacte and heuie: golden coloured with graie Turkey coloured baines, drie, and in talte bitter, Whereas Rhaponticum is light, not heauie, not harde with Che differice dzinelle, but loft with moil nes:not bitter, but tart, not berivene Ku-

compacte, but flender. And therefore Rhabarbe and Rhapontike, be not bothe Rhapontike. one:as many have more foolighly affirmed, then with good argumen. tes truely proued. And the befte Rbabarbarj commety from Troglatide, whis from whece che is a hote countrie, in the fardelt part of Africa, beyond Etbiopia, where Rebabarbe boc come. as the people, to avoide the extreme heate of the Sonne, are confirais ned to inhabite in Caues, buder the yearth : and feede on Bragons flette, whiche were called Barbarus people. From whens many pres cious gummes and fpices be brought: as Galen faieth, lib. vj. Simplicium medicas men. and lib.quarto Cap. Di. de tuenda fanitate. Ginger is brought, faieth be, fro Bars bari. 19hom Plini in lib. xii. Cap. xxi. call it Trogleditis, whiche was Barbary. And in bis.rir. booke faieth be, the caufe why Sinamon is fo fcace, and of the cruchte no plentie: the Frefull Barbarians, dooe burne the Spice trees. for Dirthe cometh from thens, Gales and Plini agreeth, this to be that Bars burne the barie, callyng it Trogloditis. Pompeius Mela,a greate witter, in his firle booke aut plantes. of the cituacion of the worlde faith, the bile people: wheras thele pres Pompens cious fpifes, and rootes doe growe, doe rather grinlike Dogges, then Mela lib.i. fpeake like menne, and dwell in holes, and feede on Serpentes flette. de situ orbisand Strabo lib.xv. in his Geographia doe tellifie, that all kinde of fpice and plas tes, beginneth in drabia Felix, and in the Southe parte of Inde. for the Sonne taketh like fogle in theim: But in drabia Felix, whiche is betwene the fees Arabicum and Perficum, whiche is to fertile, that it have twoo Bars uell verely, with all fpices, fruites, and gummes. Whereas the people live ever in peace, without warre, of walled tounes: out of these plas ces cometh Rbabarbe to Alexander, and then to Wenice, a fo is difperfed into many paces. To the greate comfort, health, and helpe of mankinde, to purge choller, and humours, superfluous in the bodie : what is better to comforte the liver, to clenfe the blood, and heales the kynges euill, called the Jaudes, then Rubrahe. Dow many goodly Electuaries, Pilles, Syrupes, and Purgacions, haue Rabarbe in them? dery many. Simple by it felf, by infusion, how maruerlous dooe it purge, clenfe, flower, and expulse benemous filthe from the bodie. And all wageth timpanies, tercians, droplies, reconcilety lepe, in drie collorise perfones: by k.tit. correctyng

Follvij.

of the Barba rians, is to

In ercelient infution of Laonellus Fauentinue to clenfe the hioob+

litera R.

correcting hote choller in them, if it be fifed into clene Goates whate Cichost os Buglolle water. 3.iii.and Spicknarde. 3.i. flandyng al the night in the mornyng, framed and droke, it will clenfe the blood, and erpulse Choller. Mylue affirmeth, that Rhabarbari ercelleth all other Rhaies, bothe Turkelbe and Indilbe. It is a purgacion hurtles, bery gentle, and here is an infusion therof molt ercellent, to clenfe the blood: wzit. ten by a famous man of this time, called Leonelly Fauentini, 12. Rhabari of the belte.3.i. Spicknarde. G. iii. make an infusion, according to arte, in the waters of Bozage, Miolettes, Sozell, oz Mallowes, almoche as Gall fuffice:after that it have fland biti. howers, frain it hard, and put the fame infusion Diacatholicon. 3. bi. and Electuarie Succo Rofarion, and Diaphanicon ana 3. B. diffolue them in the decoccion of flowers and fruites: and this drinke will bery gently purge all foule humours. If any man haue a bloodie flire, to helpe thefame, let the flice a pecce of Rbabarbe, and toffe it hard, and cate thefame, and crome it warme into red wine, and planten water, and dzinkeit. In Italie there is Rbabarbe, whiche will purge choller, but not fo good as I have diferibed aboue : Rabarbe muft be pres ferued in Ware og Donie, flare feede, og the feede of Spillium, fo it mate be hept.iii.oz fower peres. Rhapontike groweth by a famous citee called Pontna Marcellellinus lib. xy. faieth, it groweth by the river Tanyes, whiche feperate Paulus Ace Europe from Alia. DE this faieth Paulus Acgineta, it is yearthly and colde, but gineta lib.7. the fubtiller partes thereof, is mothe and warme : and but meanly tarte of talte. Therefore it will helpe fracturs, conucicions, and thortnelle of winde, and fripes, it have bertue to derecte, to drawe foorthe, and clente fpittyng of blood, and paines in the guttes.

Marcellus.

Hillarius.

mbhat faie you of Agarike?

Of & garici,

Diofcorides Liban.Cap.i Doweta knowc good Agaricke.

feth the gut= tes, a crpulfe rain humors

f Agarike there is the male, whiche is compacted rounde. and the female beying broke, have derected fraight bais nes, and is flatte, thele Agariker be white: light compacte, thicke togither, and fwete in the beginning of their talt and then bery bitter in thede of the lame, with biting on the tonge. It groweth in the region of Sarmatia, in a place called Agaria, wheras is a famous river and citee fo named. Some faith

that the roote thereof doe growe, and bring for the this Agarthe, other that it groweth like Dufromps, on Ceder trees. There groweth Agariche in Italie faith Plini lib.xvi. Cup, vi But becaufe it is a fraunger buto Igarick cle= bs, it wall fuffice to knowe the bertue thereof. It is hotte of nature, and is good againft a tourment of the guttes, raunelle in the flomach, aboundaunce of flegme, ruptures, dzopfies, bzoles oz falles, floppyna of brine, frangurie, fwellyng of the matrire, fallyng euill, poifone oz fingyng of any benemous wozme. 3.1. fteped in fwete wine, of fwete water, and fironaly firained, and drunke before the commyng of a feuer quotidian, it putteth it cleane awaie. Dyunke with Binegar and Sugar

Sugar fodden, and then well frained, it helpeth Sciatics, and the falling Beatich bels euill. This agariche is no lelle commended, then moche bled in fondy ipng ficmeffe. electuaries and pilles. Ac. to the greate helpe of mankinde. Galen lib. vi fons plice.medicamen, doe remember agariche,emong fome hinde of rootes, and that groweth on the trunke of a tree. firste in talle fwete, then bitter, and to forthe he declareth the bertue thereof, to purge the guttes, hea. leth Jaundes, and openeth the galle, and all bilcus humors, who did euer commende any purgyng thyng, moze then Mefice dooe Agariche, gethalt the faith he, it clenfeth fleume and choller, and all the inftrumentes of the orgaines of the finese. cences: and the braines, backe bone, mulfiles, line wes, lunges, breafte. liver, galle, fplene. Democrites faieth, it is a familiar medicene, to all the principall partes of the bodie, and from them, to all the other partes: purgeth and do not weaken of decale, any naturall of animall bertue, with many goodly commendacions, he giveth to thefame Agariche. Ino thus I ende, giupng you warnyng, that it be bery finely beaten, and clofe kept, and Spicknard put to it in medicen.

Marcellus.

10 hat faic you of Cafia, and Lignon Aloes, and Cafiafifulat

Hillarius.



ALEN maketh mencion of Cafia in lib. vij. Simplice. medica. Cafyna Cafsia Ait is drie, and hotte in the thirde degree: and doe warme romatike. D the bodte, and doe arengthen the inarumentes thereof. This Cafia is of dromatike nature, and is good for women to drinke, whole termes be suppressed : a goodly medicen of 54 TH Sinamon, beaten in pouder, with Lignon Caflis, is thus made. R. Sinamon Bi.t. Cofin. 3. ii. water of Boles. Et. iiii. clene white Swater, made wine. It. bi. put these all together in a close potte couered: put this pot with s in a warme bellell, of leuke warme water, duryng. rriiii. howers, that role water, a is a fmall fire, bnder the receiugng bellell, wherin it is put. Then take white wine, for all colde it from the fame beffell, and powze it into the pan of a common fillis canfes. topic, then let on the helmit close: and with a fost fire diffill the fame, hepe it in a close glalle, to give it to theim, which e have any cold fickes nes, as dropfie, quotidian, aboundaunce of fleume, ftoppyng of galle, raines, of conduite of brine, Collike, weaknes of the barte, dulneffe of Lignum Aspirite, moille reume, of lacke of memorie. And if you cause this water loes called A to be diffilled twoo tymes, it is the better, and of the greater frength. allochum whicheis #= As for Lignum Alees, whiche is hotte and drie in the fecond degree, it is cals romatiche. led Agallochum, and groweth in Inde, and Arabia Felix, and is Spotted, Aromas Differrides rike fmellyng fweete. And is a little bitter to talle bpon, with bindyng Lib.t.cap.zt. nature, and it have a pleafaunte berdure in the mouthe : Serapius fateth

the beft is blacke, with variable of divers colours, full of fappe. Beuie and harde, grolle and compacted together, with tharpe fweete fmell. This wood cometh from a citee, called Dondell in Inde, and not from not from bas paradile, as fome doe foolichly fanfie, it doeth, and fo is conucied, by rabife, but fro the River Gangis, well, to the bertue thereof. It will comforte the cuce of Inde b.titt. bzain

Maarick pur

mon, Caffia,

Lignum As loes cometly

connetth from Egipt.

baue many bertues to help man's ind at can not bee forborne.

Pote.

braine, when it is diffempered with colde, through the fwete fauour. The decoccion thereof, made with Barlie, Madder and Sugar, bealeth bleers, and woundes in the guttes: and it is good against bloodie flires, and hardnes of the fplene, and is a bery wholfome perfume. Caffie Cafsiafifula folutine D: Fiftula, called the coddes of Egipt, can not be spared emong olde perfones, and tender people: for the gentle purgyng of the bodie, clens fyng of the raines , prouokyng brine. Ceither drawen with Endine Cafsiafifiula water, Goates whate, oz caten newe from the Cane, tempered with Barly water, or Dozell water. It maketh a good gargarisme for Angis ne, 02 paines in the throte, or apollumacions in the guttes. It is good in wallying of clenfying gliffers, and it will make foft a harde apolitis macion, applied thereunto, in any part of the bodie. It is good for the goute, to be made in plafter, for the fame purpofe. who fo have greate paines in the guttes, it is not good to give Caffia fimple a lone: but mingle it with the pouder of Hiers piers, and for the raines, to put it in the firupe of Liquozis. It is botte and moite in the first degree, the heauier, the Ramilbe in fauour: and mining blacke of colour, is bette Caffiafi/tula, and from Memphis, and Alexandria in Egipt comety Cafia.

Marcellus.

219offe+

Diofcor.lib.1. Capi.XX.

Eo comfoste the fpirites.

Bwete Dulke. There is a verie fwete Dolle, which groweth byon trees, men faie it is good in medicen: what faie you to the matter?

Hillarius.

De belle Molle that groweth bpon any Tree. is of the Ceder: the feconde of the Popular tree, the thirde of the Dhe. The white is good, but the blackifte is to be refufed. It is fwete and odoziferus, and haue bertue to flop: the decoccion thereof is good to wathe, and helpe al the paines of the mouthe of the matrir. This white Polle (COM is good in bathes, and in comfortable ointmentes, for the weakenelle of the cold feble flomache. Plini doe commende ft, lib.xij Cap.xxij. callyng it Sphagnos 02 Brion: faiping, it groweth in the Plouince of Cyremaics, whiche is a countrie in Afrike. or. In other places, as Cypus, Egipte, and Phanicis, there groweth bery good in fraunce and Italie, bothe fweete. and will mo. lifte. Galen lib. vj. famplici. medica. Cateth, Brion, whiche is Splanchnon, is found emong Okes, Dine trees, and white populars:it haue power to flop og binde but bery weakely, it is neither hotte not cold, but meane. It have bertue to derecte and molifie, chiefly that, whiche come from the Ceder trees: Anicen faith, it will make a wholfome Cozdiall medicen. And alfo the fauour is good for the brain, and fpirites or fences, that be weake. Of fweete Buthe Serapius lateth, it cometh from a beate, moche like a Boate, that feedeth bpon Aromatike trees : Ruellus, and Simion Setbi affirmeth, that Muthe cometh from a citee in the Calle, called Charale, the Barba. rians call it Pat, and of colour is fomewhat yellowe. In other Muffie cometh from Inde.not comparable in bertue to the firste: and this is blacke of colour, and this cometh from a beafte like a Goate, armed with

with one home in his tozehedde. Ind this cometh from betwene their Chebraffe leages: and allo is gathered in the clere aire, and bright thinyng daies from the dunge, and closely preferued in belielles: and fold to the marchauntes, bothe this pure dunge, fwete, and coddes, and oz it commeth bunget, Sie to our bles, it is adulterated by the Apothicaries, by many craftie was pes, as with Doule doung. Charcoles. ac. But of the own nature it is "the blauns molte pleasaunt and comfostable, to the weake spirites of mankinde: against fransie, collike, Cardiace, Pallie, lacke of memorie, heavinesse of minde, dropfie, lacke of digettion, ac. And what is pleafaunter in fwete water, to walke handes, hedde, and beard, and good in apparell and mate bee rightly bled, it is Goddes gifte, to adome and garniche mankinde with, although light, wanton, lecherous people, doe make it an infirument of provocacion to naughtines withall. Pet the good ble therof.emong the boneft, is no more to be forborne: then the abufe is worthie to be luffered emong the harlottes. Precious Balmes and perfumes, are not forbidden by Goddes woorde : although Judas did murmure, when the woman did anoint Jelus, with the precious Nar du. And Ifaac berng blinde, did reioice in the precious fmell, whiche came from the garmentes, of his foonne Jacob, when he bleffed hym, fairna: behold the fmell of my fonne, is as the fuell of a felde, whiche the Lozde haue bleffed. And thus I doe ende of Dufke, whiche is hote Mufke. in the feconde, and drie in the thirde degree. Some affirmeth, that if Duffe dooe fwim in water, then it is good, but the contrary of it finheth. Is for ziberto, called Sillet, is a bealte like a Catte, whiche bealte cometh from spris, and fomtime there be feen of them here in England brought from clenis: and betwene the will des of this bealte, cometh the fwete seuit, oz Siuet, whiche is hotte and moile of nature, if women bee flopped in the matrice, put fome of this anointed byon a peffarie, into the mouthe of the matrix, and the thall be fone helped. Mathiolus, rea posteth mose thereof Lib. i. Dieforid Cap xx. whiche I will not name, it is fo Dinersopis benerus. As foz Amber Grice, oz Amber Cane, whiche is molte fwete mingled with other fwete things: some faith it cometh fro the rockes of the Sea. Other faie it fpringeth out of the yearth, in Arabia Felix, 02 Inde, byon thynges that fwell like Mofrumes, and fo is prefled forth and pielerued. Some faie it is gotten by a fille, called Azelon, whiche fedeth byon Amber Grece. a dieth, which is taken by cunning filbers and the bellie opened, and this precious Amber found in him. Other doe faie, it is found fwiming byon a fountain of pure water: and that is thought to be the belle inuecton for symion Sethi laith Amper called am. ber, is increaling, of found in divers places: and is gathered in foun. taines fwimmyng aboue, as Bitumen is, 02 Bzimftone, whereof be three hindes, the firit is Fuluus, whiche mirt of grene and red, a darhe yellowe and rede of the hinds. whiche is brought from Jude. In other kinde cometh from Arabia Felix, whiche is darke, white, og graie in colour: the thirde is blackille, and is the worffe, a very counterfecte Amber. This Amber Brice is of na. ture botte and dite, the fauour thereof doe greatly comfoste the harte and

Follix.

Subich gracety Bufac, to line a Goatet uette, ip inte a Catte. chynge of Dulke.

Divete thin= ges bee goob top menkinbe but yet abus fed of youths fuil wantons tt to not to be fulfred in the

Marc. xiiii.

Gene.xxvi.

Of the Finet Catte.

mons, howe Imber grice is founde.

and brain of old people, or weake women, and to comfort the barte, it

Bisete Gio= nes, their pro fite.

mamber a= biaine, berie pleafaunt,

3 good 130: gamile coldes nelle of the

is equall to any other oboriferous treature. It is put into many precious Cordials, a wholfome medicens: and nothyng is more better to quichen the fpirites and comfoste memorie, then this riche Ember Grice. Gloues fwetely perfumed, with Dufhe, giuet, Amber Grice, and offe de Ben, be bery wholfome for Citizeins, that dwell in clofe, currepted fouie aire. Ju deede, it can not bee fozbozne of noble Princes, Lozdes, Ladies, and gentle folkes: Godgiue them grace, to knowe it to be his gift, to pleature the Sence of fmellyng, and to defende eutil aires, and not to (moue oz to) be an inftrument of bngodlines. IDhercas to ble it well, it to of no fmal profite to nature, as example. He .Storax Calamite 3. ifi. Bentamin. 3. S. Cloues. 3. S. Lignum Aloes. 3. it. Gallia Mufebata. 3. iii. S. amber Grice. 3. i. B. Duthe. G. rbi. zeuet. G. rit. a little fwete Cerebinthin, all putte into a warme moster, and frongly beaten with the peffell:pouryng in tweete Role, oz Damatke water. Df this is made a precious Pomamber, to be worne againft foule finkyng aire: weakenes of the braine, compng of cold. And thus I doe ende of this molte fwete oders.

Marcellus. mbhat faie you of the wood, called Elenns? Hillarius.

Diofco.lib.I. Capit.m. Ebenus of thi kinbes.

3 goodlie mebicene fot forespes, of Ebensis.

Deepters for Rynges,and the Deathen Toollegof Ebenus.

Rome. Theater of Ebenns.

Be bell Elense cometh fro Ethiopia, and is bery blacke, it have no baines in it, but abiting warpe talle: pet bery fwete (RA in perfume, and is gummie, this is the beft. There is an other darche yellowe, and fpotted, and this haue a bindyng bertue, and is good to bee put in Collires, for fore tpen. and Galen lib. > fimpli. Lbenus is one of the woodes, beaten HICOMP. into pouder, and refolued in water, to be dronke to helpe the Cone and of nature is hotte and fcouryng. And for that caule, it is good to bee put in medicens, for to helpe the fight of the iye, or bliffers in them. It Elenus be fine ground, byon a whette flone, and with a linife taken fro it B.till.and the pouder of Lapis Calaminaris, G.ti. Scef B.til. Chamfer B.t. S. the white of an Eage, Role water, and womans milke ana. 3. B. mingled together : this will molte effectually, clenfe and fcoure fore darkened tyes. Theophrastus lib 4, cap. Di. de bistoria plantarnon, fateth in Inde the wood is common, and of twoo kindes : the one is precious, and doe fernice, and the other is of eltimacio. The Princes of Jude doe elteme Elenus, richer then gold, for of that wood, thei doe not onely make their drinkyng belleis, againft poifon: but allo the Scepters of regail honour. Ind finallie, their Idols of their Gods, who thei doe worthip. Thus the Indians do bothe ble and abufe this riche woode, whiche will finche like mettall, and not fwim ushen Pompey did triumphouer Mythridata the hing of Pontus, when Eben? One of the greatelt glozie the Romaines had, was in this frange wood came fifte to whereupon the Scepters and bellelles were made . This Elenna allo though it bee good, yet it haue been an inftrumente of Idolatrie, in many places of Englande: whereof beades have been made, not onely DE

of Elenis, but of Corrall, Jette, Amber, Jafper, Granites, Blalle, Amill, Golde and Siluer: whiche creatures were ozdained foz mannes bodily health, and not for their contemplacion, and Spirituall praters. T on knowe within thele fewe yeres, a falle witche, called D. Line, in a toune of Suffolke, called Derham: whiche with a paire of Ebone Beas des. and certain charmes, had no fmall refort of foolifie women, whe their childzen wer lich. To this lame mitche thei relozted. to haue the ches in Buts fairie charmed, and the Spirite contured awaie: through the praters false, Chars of the Elene beades, whiche the faied, came from the holy lande, and wer med & Elens fanctified at Rome. Through who many goodly cures had been doen, but my chaunfe was to burne the faied Beades. Dh. That damnable witches be fuffred to live bupunified, a fo many bleffed men burned: witches be more burtfull in this realme, then either quarten, por.or peftilece. I knew in a toune called Bellhal, in Suffolk a Bitch, whole name was D. Didge, with certain Aue Maris byon her Ebene Beades, and a ware cable, bled this charme folowing tog f. Anthonis fire, haufing a witches the ficke bodie befoze her, holding bp her hande, faigng: there came. if. bicfing for faurte In-Angels out of the Porth Call.one brought fire, thother brought froft: thomes fire. out fire, and in froft In nomine patris Ge J could reherfe an. C. of foche finac. hes, of these boly gollips, the fire take the al, for thei be Gods enemies Marcellus.

25 cabes.

Follx.

Dis is wod of great vertue, and ercellent goodnes, few woddes , maie bee compared to it, for the eltimation: pet for the frenche difeate, there is an other riche wodde, called Guaicon, I pray you fpeake fome thing of that wood. Hillarius.

oz wodde of life, is of a kinde of Ebruss. Ind as almightie of the cood God pzepared a tree of great bertue, foz Moyles to caffe into the water called Mars oz bitternelle, through whiche stree, the fame water was made pleafant and fweet, for the childzen of Ifraell to dzinke bpon, in the wildernes, Exed.xv.d. whan as they murmozed against God and his holy Prophet Doyles. Even to it bath allo pleased him to ordein & prepare this Guiacon: wherby, through his miniflers knowledge, it might be a meane to make whole, and clente the filthy finking corrupted boddies, of his dilobes The porcet dient childzen, which have lived in molt mamles luft a lechery, among frances painted Ainkyng harlots, for which offence, they be imitten with the plague, called the Frenche Pockes, an euill moft noplome to nature, colin iarman to thincurable Lepzolie. This Guiacum J lay wil not onely . make a Pockie body clene, but allo is good to clente any of the principall humours, whan thei do abound, wherby there halbe a templans molte perfite in nature, it will clennfe the raines, itche, and fkabbes. And nothing may be compared to the fame, to rebate, alwage, clenfe, confume, and walle, without burt greate fatty grofe bellies of idle me and

Antoni Mu fa'exam.ome minm Simpl. de lignis.

The kinbeg is mooffe er= settent.

The confis peracion of GHAICHIN.

and women. which be puffed by with eating, dzinking, fleaping a lit. tyng in the house all the day without labour, the tables, cardes, a pot ercepted, which cauleth the but litle to fweat, a leffe to thrine, for fuch folises Guiacam dzinke is incomperable to all others for the goodnes, to renew them a make them appere yong againe : for the Goute, Drop= lie, Sciatica, Cancer, & Timpany. This is equal to the belt medices, therfore it may be called Lignon vite, the wodde of life, because it hath bertue to renew. This worthy wood of life God bath geuen to the chriffian people, in thefe last dates, whiche wodde was buknowen to the olde Fathers, as Diefcorides, Thopbraftus, Plinius, Galen, Paulus, Actius. Ge. and that is no maruell, for that parte of the worlde wheras this wodde doth growe, was neuer founde forthe by the famous Colmographer Ptolemens, Pompos nius, and others, but of late peres. This woode was founde by the laps lers into the new glandes, called Corterali, Hifpeniola, diftant fome what fro the Equinoffial line, and in many other partes there about, whereas the people of those landes be often infected, with fores, biles, and a fichnelle muche like the pore, ozels the bery lame in deed, to recouer the fame : the fiche folkes doo eate of the fruite of Guiacana , and are made whole : this fruit will fone rotte, but whereas the fruites can not bee gotten, then they do make a decoctio of the wood or barkes of the fame which bringeth the like health, the Spantard perfeuing the fame, did bring this woodde into Europe, not only for to heale their owne por, but allo for fraunce, Italy, Germany, a for England, in whome this woodde taketh no fmall effecte for the forfaide por : of this Guiacum are three kindes, the first is blacke within, in theharte, pale coullerid, babut the white uing in it ruffet lines, bery hard and heauie. The other blacke within but white without and is hard a heauie, and not fo great as the first. The third is all right white within and without haugng bery fmall lines, and the barte of this woodde is the belt , the arme of the tree is better then the body : the bowes never the fruites hath more bertue, warmines and drineffe, then the lower partes of the tree, which is grofer and more carthly of nature, and the more buctious the wood is, it is the better, the tappe is not to good as the harte, neither the barke as good as the fappe. But the white wood is fweet and moff ercellent in operacion, and is Lignum faulturs, the holy wood. The barke of the araight yong braunches or bowghes, being heauy and whit, moit and without lines hard copacted, be the belt barkes for the por. All thele wod. des called Guaiaci, hath a rolin oz matter like Beniamen oz plefant gum within the wodde, which is the sprite or lively helpynge humer in decoction for the por. for the ertreme paines in the torntes, lenewes, baines.mulkels, head, handes, feete, and the bones : no ficknelle is fo tharpe and cruell to nature, but this precious wod, will bothe quickly and gently, all wage the paine and grief of the fame, if it bee ministred accordyngly in decoction, namely to them whome either the por hath turmeted ozels the goute bath tome ozrached, with intolerable grief: Among al mostall infirmites, who is mose greuous to nature, then p Stranqurie,

Strangury, pillyng of bloud, og flopping of the flone: what againe be moze enemies to mannes nature, then fwellyng of the belly, Dydzops, putrifaction of humours, opflacions, hedache, Verige, feuers, through beate aboue nature, with fier in the arteris, Wingles a horrible apolis Mannes namacions, with a great number of plagues moze, which be all moztall for many casts enemies to nature, as a continuall fier to burne him, oz els a merciles for wante of diownyng water of btter dearuction, of finally a deadly earthly graue perfite tens to fwallow him by, through the corrupcion a infection of agre. Thus the.iiii.etimentes oz humours in manhinde, through euell mirture, oz one aboundyng the other, growing to corrupcio. The cales of dead. Ip peril, and to bring the body againe into good order or perfit health. full eftate. Is 3 haue faied, what is better then Gnaicum, called the woo of lifee whiche wodde was not a litle abuled of a great number of inge nozante, murdering, Gameles practitioners, whiche haue taken bpon what cuill them, to binde ficke men to a law, obferuging the new diet, onely with have happes Guaiacion, wherin thet have fodden in the decoctio therof many drugges the abuling of Colocynthies, Briony, Turbith, Diacridium, with an hundzeth fondzie moze fuch like mong the une fimples fodden oz bie wed with this Guaicum : this they do ble one genes peruses, rall rule, to every complexion a like, to every age the fame, and to the man, woman, and childe all a like, neither obleruynge the quantitie, place, og time : But as I haue faied, one only generall rule. Clofe chas ber like a Beein a bore, bread by the ounce, a few Reafons, and fomes time a chickens legge, with many fuch folich ferimonies, muche coff a fmall good cheare, if one be bealed by chance medlie, a budged are flain through this diat wilfully, or els very folithiy, and who to go to borde Bewared to fuch an hood, fird let him make his lad wil and telfament, perhaps the newe biat he wall not die the foner, but live the wifelier. for this diat with close have twoo li= apre, Kaylons and Chickens legges, is bery good bictail for mareners wes, or els a that purpole to faile through the dangerous rockes, and fandes of the ofthefame, fearfull pallage betwene scilla and Caribdes. Experiens hath learned bs fufficiently, by the beathes of many which have ben flain in this purgatozie of this folice Philicke, ignozantly bled, oz this Guaicum rather folify abuled for money: as many goodly creatures, by, and through mony, are changed, tranfformed and altered out of hinde, for money is a meruelous inftrument, a chaunger, a transformer, oz a bewitcher of mankind, and an infrument wherupon the couetous man both con, neffe and man tinually play his infernall difcozdes bpon: as erample, if la wers take nep, bo make wiong matters in hande. If deuines defire many fpirituall piomofions, and be careleffe of their heauenly duetie, if Philicions prolong or Lawers, and a bule their times, with their milerable ficke pacientes, then what is rafforme the the caufe nothing but couetous hartes and money. Couetoulnelle is from the nas the mother of all the euils of this worlde, and golde and filuer is euer into infernat Difceitfull, and begileth manhind. Bold is the prince of euill, the Bozt. monflers. ner of tyme, the walter and confumer of bertue, loue, liberalite, relle, peace, and quietnell, the infrument of treafon, warre, theeft, hozedom laughter, bloud wedying, and perilous pariurie, this weetched money thould 1.1.

Fol.lxj.

Guacum es

Conctron blind, bothe Diumes,

thould not thus be abused of the christians, seing one of the Beathen wife men molte behemently doe counte it a bice molte hurtfull and intollerable in any common wealth, accordying to my wordes aforefaid, criging out against couctous file, with her instrumentes (golde and filuer) whiche is abused, faiging.

Suaratiæ mater eft vniuerfæ malitiæ, Aurum argentum g femper infidias ftruunt hominibus. O aurum malorum princeps, vita diftruens úa denig minuens. SV tinam non effes amabile nocumentum mortalibus.

ZTua enim culpa pugne, prædæ, cædes g, humanu pturbant. 50,

Therefore God graunt of his mercie to three hindes of callynges in this worlde, that thei maie walke truely, obediently, and charitable, in the fight of God and man, whereby that Chille maie be chiefly hos noured, and his people profited. first, to theim of the Churche whiche hould be the mouthe betwene God and his flocke. Secondly the Mas giltrate, of Lawer, that rightuoulnelle maje be ministred, and Jullice oblerued, and no man wrongfully opprelled. Thirdly, for the preferuas cion of the bodie, that the Philicion, marre not, oz caffe a waie that, whiche God hath to richely garnified, with the giftes of nature, whiche is mankinde. And now let bs retourne againe buto our Guaiacum 02 Lignum vite, called the woode of life, whiche through couetou melle, have been rather made the woodde of death, through longe newe diates, to fmail effecte to many, though fortunate to fewe. Marcellas my brother, when your frende Senior F. Neopolitani was fmitten with the por, his beere fell awaie, he could not flepe for boneache, his breath did fincke, Lorde how pale be looked, his mulliles confumed the thabbes appered, buder whom where deepe hooles grauen with putrified matter. ac. but now his hedde is couered with beere, his thinne cleane, role coulered in his checkes, full of Grength, be fleapeth berie well, and is in health.

Marcellus.

Hillarius.

Im not a littell glad of that good tidinges, but gladder I wold be to learne how he was healed, and with what medicen. for a man may through chaunce medly faule into this perill: then a prefent remedie for a mitchief would doe well for that purpofe.

Marche and Aparti is the belt rime to help the Por



Nummus dolofus.

Bus he made his drinke for him felf and one of his companions in the monthe of Barche and Aprill laft paffe. R. The bell Guinan, molte heavie, and full of gum. U. iiii. let it be well rafed with a rape or turned into fine chips by a Turner, and of the fame barkes. Et. ft. Cardon Benedictus, which is called the bleffed Thiltell, which Thiltell Diofcos

Diofcorides, lsb.3.cap.xci. Atractylis is Cardus Benedict#s.

rides calleth Arrallylis, with prickes like Carthonus, with many leaves which Thiffell is good against pricking of Serpentes, and among herbes it creel-

Chier mofte notable and beft utfrusmentes of the comon weith Che Denine the Lawer a the johificion

Follxy.

ercelleth all other against poplon. And in decoction with Guaicom, faieth Petrus, Andrias, Matthiolus, it will helpe the french pur. Therfore of the faid Thiffell, put. It. B. Daiden beere Cetrach, the flowers of the wilde, & gar. den Buglolle, ana. It. i. fweet Caffia. 3. bi. Inilleede. 3. i. f. white Sugar fi.b. caft all thefe into a wine beffell, cleane and apte for the fame purpole, byo which, yow 20 on the cleanelt and belt white wine, that may be got, bery bot, in quantitie. It. one hundzeth and fiftie, couer this beffell close three dairs, then araine it through an beere clothe, then hepe this in a cleane bellell, for the patient at dinner and supper, but not to brinke in the mornyng, and eucnyng : like buto Sirupus, or utedis cens as manimen radely baue bled. Belides the drinkyng of this Guas kum at dinner and supper, the pacient may betwene the times, as one hower before and after dinner and supper drinke. 3. till. 02. b. also your forefaied refeites may be put in cleane new white or claret wine, be, wheth Guat pug fined, and made in the prefcribed maner. furthermore the paciet cum for the . which bath the por, dropfie, or goute, may drinke amonge: this worthy medicen folowynge, the dolle og quantitie is. 3. it. og moze, accozs bying to the age and complexion of the pacient. Take Dayden beere, cleane freihe Boppes, femitozy, Sitrach, called Aplenum, Sene of Alers ander, ofechc. P. itt. great Setauri rootes, Liquozice, Polipodi wilde and garden Bugloffe, ana. 3. iiii. Aniffeedes, Nigella Roma, the flowers of Bugloffe, the three Saders, Sinamom, an. 3. b. put this into. li. rriift of the Guaicon water, fodden after the difcription in the compoundes for lowping folio. ribit, then put it in a close bellel, a floppe the mouth, and whan that is done, fet the fated bellel in an other feethying hettell boo the firr, fo let it flande and feeth for. pr. howers fayre and foffly, then frainc it. and hope it in a cleane clofe bellel, for the ble aforelated. But The moft er if the pacient be bery full of humours, then do thus. Take Sene of # calcuts beit lerander. Ei. it. Succorofarum folutiue, Et. bi. white Sugar. Ei. bit. Rhabarbe es feeth Guaita lected.3. iit. finely cut, Turpit of the beft. 3. i. put thefe in a cleane ftone un composicies pot with a narow mouthe, poure into this potte. U. rritit. of the coms ther fingles, mon Guaicum water, made in maner in the copoundes folowyng, ftoppe to clenk the your pot mouthe, feeth it in the fosefaied maner bpon a foft fier. rrifft the members howers butillit come to a thin fyzup, called a Julep, then firaine it a of the boop. hevethis precious pourging drinke for mornynges, the dole. 3. i. B. ac. cordying to the age, complexion and arengthe, the pacient mult als to cate bread. 3. in. well baken like Bilquet, and the flefte of Chicken, Ben, Capon, Partrige felant, fmall birdes of the wod rolled, ercelleth Cheviat for fodden meates, and if the common drinke be to fronge, then the pacts the por floats ent may poure fome fmale cleane wine og beere, let the pacient be mes 12 beclarco. ry, hepte in a faire cleane chamber with fweet perfumes, not much fedyng, but litle and fine, & cleane warme apparell, with a fier of chars coles, efchewyng benery, wines, fruites, fiche, grofe fled), potage, and white meates. Care, anger, colde, much heate, and thus I doo ende of this precious wod Guaicum called Lignum fanctum.

מושל מסכם לה

manuter to ons fouth os

Marcellus

L.if.

Marcellus.

I pray you what is the nature of Mumia, Bytumen, Sperma ceti, Tartar, Tarra figillata, and Dragons bloud?

Hillarius.

Mumia,02 Mamme.

againft run= ning of bloub

Bitumen of the beab fea.

Sperma cati of the whale. Tartar, licg.

Terrafigillata Roppeth bloub.

Dragons bloub.

VMIA, is of nature botte and drie, in the feconde degree, and cometh from Arabia, and is made of dead bodies, of fome of the noble people: because the fated dead is rich-Ty embalmed with precious oyntementes and fpices, chiefly Dyarhe, Saffron, and Aloes. This Munia hath bertue to flaunche bloud, to incarnat woundes, to help the fauling lickeneffe: beaten into pouder and fquirted with a fying with Marianon water into the notivilles. Tempered with Caffia filtula and dzonke with Planten water, it is bery good againft bzules : but Dzagons bloud, planten water, Madder, Terra figillata, and Minia, tempered together and dronke, helveth greate brules, bloudy fires, and fauncheth wouldes applied to the place. Bitumen, which is a fome of the dead fea, and turneth into a matter like Rolen, and is hot in the fecond des gree, it hath bertue like buto Mumia, to fraunche bloud, to heale woundes ac. The Brelies call Afphaltos. Sperma Ceti, the feede of the generacion of the monttrous uphale, bath bertue beyng bionke with planten water, Ale, oz olde cleane wine, to belpe bzules of greate faules. Tartare, is made of wine made of wine lies, bot and drie in the thirdedegree, it is molt ercellent against itche and thabbes, put in oyntmentes whan it is beaten into pouder, it clenteth the Moztew. A litte Sene, Mattich and Tartaria, fods den in a Chickens brothe, is beneficiall to purge the belly. Terra figillata, is flipticke and will cleeue to the tongue, of nature hotte and drie, and is put to ointmentes to floppe bloudy flives, new bloudy woundes, & bath bertue of Bitumen. Sanguis draconis, is colde and drie in the thirde degree flipticke of nature, therfoze it flauncheth bloud, and bloudy flives: 36 it be famped with Mouleare and Planten, it will foppe bloud, applied to the place. But mingle the pouder of Dragons bloud with Teribintine, and frankentence, whiche is good foz to floppe a newe blouddy wounde.

Marcellus.

nohat bertue is in Maltiche, Bolen, frankentence, Seniopen, Storax, and Mirrb calde Statt. AC.

Hillarius.

Maftak, 15 holfo to chap bpon for the THILE.

Afficke is a fine fweet dropping gum, from a tree of great bertue, and his hotte and drie in the feconde degree, and is good for the Rume to champe byon, and plefant against corrups ted ayze in perfume. The pilles be of finguler bertue for the faied rumes. The Dile will much comforte the finewes, and allo wil incarnate the fleth. Mallicke with Stauelager prouoketh humours, by retraction from the braine to the mouth, champed byon. Dyrthe, a noble

Fol.lxin.

anoble gunt of mod fingular bertue, which is not and drie in the fecod muche patdegree, and preferueth againft rotte and putrifaction, and is of great torach the bertue in fref woundes to defende them from apolimations of rotten matter, to heale a wounde quickly, nothinge is better, in balmes of rollyng. artificiall, Mirche is principall. In wounde waters, Mirche taketh the chief force. In the pilles of Ruffy, against the patilence, Myrine, Aloes, a Saffron, do relift the poylon of the fame petitlens, for wours des in the head, Mirthe is of great bertue. The bodies of princes are longe preferued after death through Dyrke. The fauour of the fame and daily dlinking in Betony water, G. bi. of Dirrhe defendeth the fallyng Euil, and forenelle of the longues. Thu, called frankenfence is Thus called hotte in the feconde and dzie in the firft degree, and dzoppeth fro trees frankenfere of the fame name, which we do call furre trees, it hath vertu to nur. Diefcor.lib.t. rich and ingender field, in the tender bodies of men or wome, and this law. Frankenfence is bled in many falues, to belp mankinde, and is more profitable for mankinde in medicen. Then commendable to be walted in Churches, in parlumying the infencible images. Frankenfence is good to partume the clothes, for them which have the bloudy fir, and thus I ende of row called grankenfence, Olibanum is not much bulike in nature to this frankentence, but o berg lame in grece. Gum Sarcacoll, 15 Gum Sarcadrie in the firld degree and bot in the fecond, it is a fanative gum to in- cole. carnat woundes a fores, and nothing excelleth this Gum to put into Colyzies for fore even, as whan y fight is couered with white foots. Rofen, called Lefina pini, bath warmyng, mundiffynge, a dilloluyng na. Refina. ture. This Bolen no (hip, og Chirurgin can want. Rolen drieth and warmeth colde Delancholy, fores, Spoffimacions, and blfers : and capi. Ixxini. furthermoze it will produce field in the woundes of fivonge perfons: therebe fondry kindes of Rolen, as droppynge from the Ceder ac. but all of one nature. Alfo a litle I wall put you in remembrance of Pix, Piced. commonly called Fix vanalis, of nature botte and dyie, and bath bertue to Pixnanalis. diffolue, confume, and is put into plafters, againft colde difeafes, it is and Carre. allo put in, in warde medicines to be dronke again t brules, as Dume is. There is another Dir called Liquids whiche is more botter and thin: ner.euer moiffe commonly called Terre, whiche bath bertue to (preade, confume and walle humours, put into fondzie goodly oyntmentes a, gainft colde foozes, and alfo to heale fhabbes. Carre is not onely holfome for mankinde to kill fondrie fkabbes and foores, and fcaules (as take Pix Nanalis, Tarre, Letarge of Siluer, Dong, ana. 9. B. Warpe unes ger, Planten water, Beane meale, a litle Salte, boyle all thefe in a littel close bellell, furre it, and haue the head, and make a plaffer, and I goodi place lay it on hot. rriiii. houers a then teare it of, and put on another, and fhanke in the fo doo butill the flabbe be rooted footh). But allo Tarre, greele, and bead. frenche Sope, tempered together, is good to anoynte fabbed feep, horfe. ac. with a tente of Baken and Carre, I have healed the filtula often times : and thus I do ende of Carre.

bobie from putrifaction.

Bolen. Diofco. lib.r.

There is a goodly guinme called Galbanum whiche commeth from the us a bottome Galbanuns gumme. Litt.

Galbanum Swiil dzaswe foorth dead children,

Calbanum.

Empborbin of Lybica.

To helpe the prickinge of fyncines.

Amoniacu Ammon.

Affafetida both fruste, pet it helpeth the mother & Eunges,

Sagapensoz Serapinums a goobly gu. Galbanam trees in Syria, which is put in fondzie plaffers, and is hot in the beginning of the thirde degree, a dzie in the fecond, and it hath bertue to molifie and fpzeade. Dioferides affirmeth that if it be applied plaiffer wates of in fubfumigation, it will not only draw foorth the flopped Termes, but allo a dead abortive childe: The fmoke thereof maketh benomous thinges to flee. It prevaileth against porfon. And a littell Galbanem with Myrrhe dronke, clenfeth the lunges, cough, and flopping of winde, but yet it is bery noyfome to favour bpon: therefore it helpeth the Mother. To clenfe Galbanem, put it in bery hotte water, and by litle and litte the fifth therof will feperate from the cleane parte, and fo you may ble the faid clene parte for your plaffers, as it is writte in the booke of Compoundes. You may also refolue Galbanem all the night in Gineger, and in the morning boyle it: and in water or bineger you may doo to to other gummes, and fome other hard gummes you may by eake into pouder in a morter, or boom a flone.

The booke of Simples.

Eupborbium commeth from a tree that doth growe in Lybics. The bell Enphorbium is that is cleane, like but oglaffe, and is tharpe of taffe, this is hotte and date in the fourth degree, and is very good for woundes in the head daopped into them. It is hollome in Linametes and Cerots. If it be fodden with Dyle of Elder, Beane flower & earth wormes, is good against the patching of the finewes. In platters and Cerots, for the frenche Por it is profitable. Plining affirmeth that Inda the hynge of Libre did first finde this Emploritum boon the montan Atlante beyonde Percules pillers, and called it by the name of his Philicion which healed Against the Emperour, it will not only daawe foorth rawe fleame, but water aboundynge as in Boopfie, but it is cuell for a date cholorithe body to dainke in medicen, it is fo bot of nature.

Ammonicacum commeth from dfricke, by the place where as the Dracle of the faile God Ammon was. Chis gumme Amoniacum is much like frankenfence, bitter in tail, and imelleth like to Caloringo, it molifieth warmeth and draweth. It is good in any Linamentes. And being dronke doeth lofe the belly, and calleth forth the dead childe: helpeth the Splen, and Sciatica, one dragme beyng dronke. And thus I do ende of Amoniak, whiche is hotte in the thirde, and drie in the first degree.

Allafetida, Almheth, and is good for women to fmel bpon, that be commonly licke of the Mother, it is hotte and drie in the feconde degree, fome do affirme in the thirde. It hath bertue to drie, to confume, to clenfe, and spreade. five pilles of Alla, taken in a reare Egge at midnight, doeth cleanse the lunges, and helpeth a thorte winded man or woman. Dyle of Spike, Maltike, Saffron, war, Cafter, and Allafetida, fläped and fodden together, maketh an ercellent medicen for the goute, or paines in the foinctes : and thus I do ende of flinkyng Allafetida.

Segepenum 02 Serepinum is a precious gum, runnyng from a imal tree, like a kir or a Reede, and is hot in operacion. The bell of this gumme is that which thineth through, and in couler is darke yelow without, a white within. This gumme is good in many Linatines, and allo inwarde

warde medicens, as to pourge fleame, to helpe the fallyng lichnes, to hb.g. capit. cleanfe the Lunges, belpeth the fwellyng oz hardneffe of the Splene, Ixxix. and is good against the refolucion of the line wes.conulition, ruptue Sagapen with res, first deeped in wyne oz Hydromell, then dzunke.

Edellison is a goodly tree, growing in Arabie, from whiche tree diftilleth Edelison bet a worthy gum like war, but cleare mining, buctuus, and fweet of fa. peth hard as nour, and bitter in talk, it is bot in the feconde degree, and is putte in many ointementes, refolueth confumeth and difperfeth apolitmacis ons that be harde.

Boras, is hot and drie of completion, whole bertu is to huit, and alew Boras. woundestogether by a traction.

Glaucium, 02 Memitha, fo called, is colde and drie in the firste dearee, and Glaucium, cometh from Syria : Plini affirmeth this to be the leffer Celiden, & that can is good for to not be, for Celidon is botte, and glaucium is colde: therefore they can not be one.feing they be of twoo fondrie natures, yet in couller it is yellow, and meruelous good for to make Syet, for to clente and helpe fore iven Diofcorides Doth commende this ince lib. a. cap.lxxxiig.

Summe Arabyk, is hotte and moyft, of bertue will flaunche bloud in Guar Arawoundes, because it is flimp, it will also molifie & make thinges lofte that be hardened, as apoli imacions, and it will floppe the bloudy flir, refolued in Red wine and dzunke.

Blew, called Glatinum, of nature is hotte and drie, and is made of the thinnes of beattes, the belt is made of the trongelt beattes, as Bulles, Dren, red Deare. ac. that which is whitiff. and cleare thinging, is bery good. Refolued in Mineger all the night, the fame wil clenfe Lepzous filth, and Darmols from the flinne, the place beying warme anothe Disforides, ted ther with. And fodden in warme water, with Dile of water Lilles lib.s. capit. or flar, it will helpe flialdying and burnying of the body, to anoint the laxy. fore place ther with. Woundes be helped with Blewe refolued in U. niger, and tempered with Bony, and put into the faid woudes, oz els mante bers with bineger refolued to, the fame purpofe. And thus 3 do conclude of Blew, made of thing, which cannot be forborne, neither of bowers, or fletchers. There is a Blew made of filles, as of the bellies of what Thee gleus les, and other greate fifthes, which wil quickely be refolued. And this coof braffes funnes, of is very good for to make Emploitron for the head, or clente the filthe of red stille, and spottes from the face. Ther is another Blew made of come, as wheat of Come. ac. good foz patte, foz Stacioners whiche Galen doth remember libro. mi. Samplic.medic.

Bum Opoponax, is a gum commyng from an herbe called Panax, and of Opoponax, nature is bot and drie, and of bertue refoluyng, warmyng, a makinge fofte thinges whiche be grofe, colde and harde, and is bled in fundzie Oples and Lynamentes.

Tragacantha cometh from Mons Gargano, and is a noble gumme of greate Sum Traga bertue, and helpeth woundes in wardly in Linamentes: and refolued cantha bels in fenell water. And dzonke helpeth the raines of the backe & bladder nes. and with cleane clarified Bony.3.1. doth clenfe lunges, and will clere L.titt. the

both relotues

Diofcorides

Follxing.

help the lun= gega fpicne. politistaciong

bike. Gum arabils foill fioppe a bloudy wond

Olew.

Glein hath tucg.

CAP.30.

Diefco. lib.s. the boice from cough, and is of great effect to helpe foze iven. Dany good Billes, and mixtures to be put buder the tongue be made of this gum, against Angine and all the paines of the mouthe and throate.

The booke of Simples.

Laudanum.

Landansum, both help the heere from failyng, fath, PAHINS.

Lycium cometh from Lycia.

for pellow bcerc.

Acacia ftop peth & bloubs by fir.

Terebintbus #1 Terebins tine bath great bertit. Calen lib.8.

Laudanum, is a precious gum, hauing bertue to heate and humecte or moilt in the feconde dearee : the belt cometh from Cybrus, and is fweete offauour, Galen doth commende it lib. 7. famplic. medica. becaufe it putteth as way colde, and geneth heate, and is good against the coldness of the braine, or colde rume. And Landania melted with Beeres arece, wil heve the beere from fallyng, to anoint ozemplatter the naked oz bare pals let. It maketh goodly Pellaries for to cofort the Datrix that is colde and openeth the mouth of the baines. Melted in hotte Dyle of bitter Almondes, it maketh a finguler ovntment for deafe flopped eares : in fubfumigation close under the fecrete clothes of women, whiche be newly delivered of childe, it will ejecte of call quickly forth the fecons des, it moueth brine. If it be dronke in olde Redwine, it will flop the quttes in a bloudy flive. Mashicke and Landanum, incorporate together, doth falle lofe teeth, and this Londonam is bled both inwardly a outwardly. for the health of mankinde, & bath a fweet fauor of finguler bertue.

Lycium 02 Pixacantham, fo called of Diofcorides.lib j.cap. Cxiig. which cometh from a marpe thorny butte or tree, leaved like Bor, fruit like Depper black and bitter, it groeth in Cappadocia and Lycia. The braunches beinge cutte. flamped and fodden, and to frained, from which comety a fuce, which is as thicke as hony, which is fophillicat with fundrie fubitance : as the fuce of Wormewood, Ore gaules ac. This Lycium is yellow a bitter driving and percing, of fubitance bery earthly, and fliptik, it bath bertue to belpe the eyes, drieth moull fkabbes, and is good to be geven the which be bitten with a mad Dog, and have Instmus of the bloudy flire. It will make one have a yellow heere, a floppeth the immoderat flir, either Red og white abounding in women. Ind thus I ende of Lycians. Acacia cometh from a thome in Egipt, whiche hath coddes arowynae

byon it like a Broume, out of which coddes, leaves, and feede, is preffed forth the gumme Acatie, whiche wil refiraine and floppe molt effectually, and is colde and date. This Acutia aboue al gummes bath bertue to coule and hoppe bloud, and bloudy fires, and coole the burning of the eyes, and in the commendacion therof rede Diofcorides, lib. j. cap. xxb. These phrastus lib.4.cap.de plant.bistoria.Galen lib.7 fomplicison medicamentorson. Ge.

Terebintbus, is a goodly tree, hard and blacke, and groweth in Arabia, fro which droppeth a precious liquor.or thinne gumme called Terebetin although from every Rofen tree a kinde of Terebentin doth droppe. Terebentine is bot and drie of nature in the feconde degree, and is be simmedica. fed in many outwarde partes of paines of the body, and is put in fondrie oyntementes and Cerots. Ac. It will helpe the fenewes and muis hels, it hoppeth Tensfmus, which is a running of the guttes of fir, made in a fublumigation by on the cooles. Clere benis Terebentin walked and tempered with Pony, will clenfe the Lunges. Taken with fuger in pilles, it will clenfe the raynes, open the bladder, purge grauell, cause

caule much brine, and helpe the parde, and allo molifie the belly. Te. The berrue rebentine. 3. ii. often wached in fenill oz Time water, then put in the of terebentin pouder of new Saffron, and Hyria fimplex, aft. 3. f. and hepe this in a bore a who to feeleth grief within their guttes of raynes, let them eate of this.3.it.euerp moznyng, during.titt. Dates. Ther is a fine Terebetin Gum Laver comying from the tree Lares, bled much: and thus I leave of Terebentin is equal to ? which is fweet, and thinging cleare, yet fomewhat noyfome to the flos Terebinebia macke. There is much counterfet Terebentin, made of Rolen & Dyle Trebcis Acac. which the Chirurgians can craftly Sephificate.

Styrax Calamitie and Styrax liquide, be both bot and dzie, the belt of this faith Styrax calas Galen is brought from Pampbilia, it is good to be incorporat with Landanum, mile, and lis clene new war, Bulke, Deuit, it will make a pleafant pomambze a: gaint finkyng ayze, oz coldeneffe of the braine oz melancholy. Syrax calas bottome. belimeer ano mite, 02 of the Reede to called , maketh good Parfumes. The blacke is word, the gum to thinging couller is belt: but to fay the truth, the I. pothicaries can fo well Sophifficate the fame with ware. ac. that we can have but litle true Styrax, as Dyurbe, Amber, Duffe. Ac. the Potis cartes do geue them al their bleffynges with adulterat baggage with Cheinet a caft of legerdemaine, to fill their purle, but if we had them in their right kinde, litle ware were worthe much money: and now in fondrie places, much ware is worth litle money, or nothing at all. This bery Styrax calamite doth mollifie, warme, and dzonke with wine, helpeth the areatell griefes in the flomache and reume, and let the termes flip na. turally: and helpeth flinking breath. Tempered with Dyle, maketh a precious oyntment for the head, of the which be ouercome with colde. Styrax liquid is good in oyntmentes for thales, fkabbes, and french Por, and is good to be burnt in Parfume againft a peffilent apre.

Diacridinan is hotte and drie in the fourthe degree, and is prefied out of Diacridia. an herbe to purge with al, the belt is thining in fubftance, and black, there is good which is whitilb, but much is tophilicated with fpurge good Diacri-Colopboui. Ac. but that is not good , if it be brittell and bitter in fauour: don. and if you licke Diacridon with your tongue, to that white fome doth res maine after it, then it is good to purge choler, flegme and melancholy beware you receive not Scammonia, befoze it be wel prepared as you may fe in Fol. Lof Compoundes : for this Scammonia is bery benomous before it be pre pared, and expulse th good matter, and retaineth fill the cuill of hurtfull humers to the great perill of the receiver, and will put the bodye in daunger of a blouddy flive incurable : therefore prepare I fay your faid Scammonie in Duinces made hollow, of in gray Collardes, after the famemaner, put in your Scammonie, fpzinkled with Dyle of Utolettes and bake it in palle, that the benim may palle a way, when it is colde: then it is Discridion fit to purge, being corrected with Malik: and why that Maftik be put in becaufe it will abate the biolence therof, and hepe the Bramonie is Romacke and hart from daunger, and the guttes from the bloudy flir. cept it be ard Bum Arabyk is also holfome ther with. Cholorike perfons may be pur. prepared. ged with leffer prepared Scammonia Or Diagridi, then the flegmatike or Mes lancholy

Follxv.

quib Styraxs

craft of fubtie Tpoticaries, boo muche harme.

pertilous, er-

lancholy, and it may not be occupied. rb. dates after it be prepared as with Myrebolans. Gre. It is bled in fonday electuaries, pouders, and pilles. And budifcretly ministered it anotety the bart, drieth good humers, walketh nature, yea difolueth and finally killeth the body. Reede in Valerie corde, which is a good Do thicary, not only to prepare this, but als to all other thinges profitable for nature.

Marcellus.

Thanke you with all my harte, 3 haue conceiued no leffe pleas fure, to heare you al this long day, then you have taken paines Lo of your part to teache me, the vertues of fo many thinges with out many queffions moued, yet I had almost forgotten to moue you, what bertue is in Myrobalans, which even lately you have named to be good with prepared Scammonie.

Hillarius.

Myrobolans of.v.kinbcg.

Coleme pog how to boit.

Eo purge tes ber parlong.

epne.

TRABOLANVM is a noble fruit of Inde like plummes, whiche bath vertue to purge luperfluous humers, and comfosteth nature, and who to ble to cate often of Myros as balans beying condite, thall not feme olde faieth mefne, and maketh pure couler. There be. b. hindes of them, as Flana Chepula, Indica, 02 Nigra, Empelica, & Bellerica, Which doth differ one from the other, for the Flana, and Chepula, Do grow both of one tree, for the Elana is gathered buripe, and the chepala hath his ful nature and ripenes Digrobolans, Flaus, Indics, Chepula, and Selerica, be colde in the firit, and drie in the feconde : Empelica is colde and drie in the first degree, and be good for the lyuer, gaule, fplene, raines and bladder, and put in infution of the iuce of Duinces, flanding. rrifif. houres, and then frained, then put in prepared Scammonie, it will purge choller, as for erample : Take Myros balans, Flaue, S. i. the iuce og fygup, fimple of Duinces. 3. iiii . fampe gour Myrobalans, and then mingle them with the faied ince, the ince beynge made warme, and let it dande in a clofe fone beffel. prifii. houers, the fraine it forthe, whan this is done, beate your prepared Scammonia, fine into pouder. S. iiii. and temper it together, putting it in a close warm place, to drie it by litle and litle, and of this. 3. i. or litle more wil purge choler, and humours superfluous without hurte. Myrobalans may be fa ped with the Syzup of wozme wood, and then fodden with the infufion of Agarice, and Rhabarbe, to purge flegme and choller, it may be drawe with Caffiafilula and Manna, for noble perfons or people of tender nature. This fruit defendeth the body from corrupcion, trimbling of the hart heauines, Melancholy, and bringeth to nature, clenlinelle, fauour, To cleik bie myzthe. Ind drawen with fenill water and Suger, it wil clenfe the fight to be dropped into them morning and euenyng. The pouder of them with Roten, wil heale foze bleers. And thus I do ende of Byzo: balans, which will draw backethe benomous force of every purgas cion that will abounde in operacion.

iphat

The booke of Simples.

Fol.by.

In the Sup States access

miniter to alents and and Marcellus, of still sommary data sales 7 to bassing

what is the vertue of Gaules, called Gallas

Hillarius.



Tules will binde, and nothinge will clenfe the mouthe fine aboing. from filth better, applied to any fore therin. 19han the Disfeo. lib. intolerable paines of the teeth doeth rage on full, a pece cap.exxiii. Sofa Gaule aplied to the place, will lone alwage plame. Gaules fodden and flamped, applie them to the Matrix whan through weakenes it is difplafed or faule doune, Gaules with of a Gaule aplied to the place, will fone afwage p fame.

and it will go backe to his naturall place againe. Gaules will fanche Roppe the fir bloud, and make herre blacke, and flop the bloudie flire in gliffers, Gales lib.vij. fimplic. medic. fateth Gaules be cold, flopping, and yearthly of nature, drie in the thirde, and cold in the feconde degree. The cuppes wherein thei doe growe bee of the fame nature. And thus I doe ende of Gaules whiche is good allo to make Inke withall.

Marcellus.

Bhat fay you of Acomes of the Dhe tree?

Hillarius.



De Dhe tree of all noble trees for frength ercelleth all The Quarce other for fubftanciall buildinges, whiche tree thall be ones in no imale citimacion in this realme of England to byholde houses, dwellinges, and the royall Paues: although the Dhe be of litle price, yet for p age ftrength and bertue, few other trees ercelleth the Dhe, the barke cuppes.

can not be forborne of Tamiers to make Leather, to ferue the common wealth. The timber as I have fated is principall in buildinges. The Acrons hath bertue to ftop Dyfenteria, and Tenafmus, which be extreme flires. Of all trees that be glandiferus oz bearing nuttes oz Ball, nothing doth rellraine moze then the Dhe and Acorns, as Diofcorides, lib j. cap. Caxi. Thopbraftus, lib.inj cap viij. and.ix de plantis biftoria, Fagus the Beeche tree, and lix doe tree with his beare mail, not only good for S'wine to feede bpon , but allo in medis frute willtop cendoth floppe termes imoderat. oz reftraineth oz dziueth backe aut. tes, that be ralaxed, of the precipitation of comyng footth of the Mas trices of women, if either the barkes, leaves, buddes, Acrons cuppes be fodden in red wine, running water, to fit close ouer it warme, and to drinke the decoction therof in cleane Red wine, Synamon, a Suger. suber the Corke tree with his frute, hath the forfaied bertue to flop gaber the the flir oz bloud. Reade Plini lib xi.

lorke, will ftop bloub # flive.

places

Marcellus.

mbat then of Coffice the Cheft nut? Hillarius.

Definuttes be commonly knowen, whiche of nature will floppe Caftana the flires and reftraine, male fatte, & indurate the Splene. In many

or Dhe tree, fuill ftoppe \$ bloubp fir or bleub fo wilt the barke 3:s koins of leas ues with the

flucs.

Theit mittes

places of Italie and fraunce, the people doth live by these Cheunuts tes in winter, whan they want other fruites. Stampe Chefinuttes, beipe the best and Salt together, and applie it to the biting of a mad Dogge and it will heale it . Cheunuttes moueth Venni oz carnall luft being rooffed and eaten. But cultomable caten, thei do offende the bead and Iplene, becaule thei doe inflate and floppe, thei be called louis glandes, that is Jupiters Pattes faieth Diofcorides, lib.j. Cap.exxi,

Marcellus.

mbat fay you of Myrtus?

Hillarius.

MyrtHs haue pertue to reframe.

ra TVs the blacke, that grow in the gardens be of more bertue to reltaine, then they whiche growe byon the Donnates which be white, the feed hath great bertue to refiraine. The feede is good to be geue to them which have the bloudy fir and spit bloud, and it openeth the bin. The fuce of Myts dzonke in wine, doeth flop the fire, and healeth filthe, breading aboute the preuse members, beinge walked ther with, and it doth clenke the iven. Dyites have bertue, rearaining both inwardly and outwardly, and drieth Gales affirmeth. lib.7. famplic medic. it is partly outercome with colones and yearthly nature, pet it hath allo a thinne fubitance of warmnes, whiche giueth it die nelle. And thus I doe ende of Mynus, called to of the Latens: and of the Arabians it is called Alas, whereof bee three hindes, Salina, tarentina, and Exolica, and all be of bertue good to belpe the bloudy fifre.

Marcellus.

IBhat fay you to Colognintidat

Hillarius.

Colocithis, w Cologuitida Diofco.lib.4. cap.171.

Es Rop the

flure, called

Dyfenteria # Tena msus

south Muta

Co tail toos= mes in the bellie, with Cologuintida

To helpe the teeth with

Tismolt bitter, white like a baule, full of feedes, leaues like Bood ingliffers, against the collike, refolucion of finewes, a purgeth flegme, choler, and rawe humours, it openeth the mouthe of the baines, yet it is perilous to be given to women with childe, or weake people. I prece of Coloquintida Buit in a cloute, and deped in a draught of white wine all a night, with. iiii. or. b. braunches of Hilop, Arained in the mouninge, and to doonke, will purge a Aronge bodie from muche filth and Bacenen fo it will beyng fodden in fwete water, clente al the body. Coloquintida, Dre gaule, Bony, mele of Lupins, and Dile of wormewod, and Aloes, ana. 3. i. B. Camped together, a warme applied to the belly, eftfones a lar will followe, with wormes if any be within the guttes, Sandarak, J. if. bineger. 3. if. Calognintida. 3. i. in pouder incorporat and fodden together, put into fore teeth, taketh away the paines, if the paines cometh of colde, the Dile of coloquintida wil hil wor. Colognitida mes, helpe scietica, and put into the cares will take away the founde oz tingling

Fol.Ixvij.

tingling in them: and thus I do ende of Coloquintida which is molt bitter and mult be taken with diferention, the Arabians do call it Chandel.

Marcellus.

mhat is Turbite

Hillarius.

Exrbit is to purge flegme, but as for the bery Curpit, mothe Carpit whis men be bucertein what it is. Altuary faieth it is the roote of degue. Pytinfa, Manardus and Mefue, affirmeth it to be fecond kinde of Titbys malus whiche is called Mircyniles , but Diofcorides plainly doeth af. Duch barls firme it to be Tripolium, as fome suppose by the minde of Serapio, Antonius Mufe Sobat it is. suppose it to be the seconde kinde of Spurge agreeyinge with Manardan, and Mefue.

Marcellus.

Dhat is Tamarinds?

Hillarius.

Amirinds is a lower fruite of Inde, which be wilde Dates, called Tamarinds, Tamardathylor, and be colde and dzie faith Mefue in the fecond degree. OT amardae This fruite will all wage the heate of choler, open the Gaule, & Diofcorides, purge the belly . I decoction of Tamarinds with ptilant, and the fuce of lib.i.cap.no. Pomgranets, will quenche botte Apollimacions in the throate: wha humers be to warpe, and bitter in the increalinge of augmenting of the faied Apollimations. The bery pure garden Dates, be fruites of Dates of the greate bertue. This Date is the berie fruit of that tree whiche is cale led the Palme tree, whiche fruite maketh precious wine in the lande of syria, thefe Dates be commonly knowen bere in England. Sodden Dates in old wine, will helpe the Emeroides. A Date flamped with Cohelpe Ca Dony of Roles, will glewe and knit a new wound. But muche eaten byon, beyng rawe, is bufrendly to the head, and maketh grole bloud. and toppeth the Liver. Potwithltading cleane pared Dates be good Dates good in flewed in fewed brothe, as we do comonly obferue by cuftome. Gales doeth res brothe. member Dates, lib.7. fmplic.medicamentorum, faipng thei be fwete and warme and bled muche in meates. ac.

Marcellus.

Debat Cay you of Tamarifens, 02 Tamarix?

Hillarius.



Amarifens, is a woode muche like Quickbene, whereof there is Tamarifens is a litle tree, plentie in one parte of Bermanie, within a certaine J. inte quickben lande, belonging to one of the Germaine Bilbops: and this Tamarifus, is the better knowen bere in England by the famous learned man willia Gurner Philicio : not Doctor wils onely this, but many other fimples, by thefame doctor, tiam Curner whiche Poctoz is a feuell among by Englich men, as well as among m.t. the

belt Binde.

meroybeg.

the Germaines, as conrains Gefuerns repozteth of him: toz his fynguler learning, knowledge and iudgement. The wine of the decoction of Tamarix, is holfome to definke againft the bardnes of the Splene, & ftop. ping of the bin of frangury, becaufe it doth open fo much. The pouder therof in bread is hollome for them to eate which have the quarten oz Dzopfie,it is as good as Afplenum foz the Splene . Galen affirmeth that Tamarix 02 Myrice, lib.7. fimplic, medic. that it bath bertue to clente a open, and is hotte and drie. Sodden in Timeger, it allo helpeth the Splene, and allo the tothe alie. Diofcorides, lib j. cap. xcix. Doeth commende Tamarix, and faith it is bled often times in the place of Galle, and is good to be dronk against spitting of bloud, and flires. ac.

Tamainx boc helpe the Splene. Temaix against the flixe+

Marcellus.

Bat lay you of the Autte called Piffacia, whiche is a Autte of Italie. The Inglans called a mall nutte, the Datell Autte, Aut. megges, Almondes, and the bomitinge putte.

Hillarius.

Piffacia a mit of Diria, o; Italic.

The bertue of the Billace Qutten.

gainft petfort, as Mithida

Linius affirmeth that the Piftacia is a fruit of Syria, and was first brought into Italy by the famous Cenfon called Lucius Pitellins, in the time of Tyberins Cefars daies, and now there be great plentie of thele Duttes in Jtaly. Galen reporteth of them lib. 2. de alementor um facultatibus, that thei be but litle profi-Table to nutriment, not with flanding good to the litter clenfyng euill humours from thefame. But whether good oz euill to the flomacke profitable or no to the belly, relating or bindyng he doth not affirme. Auicen faith thus, one faith be affirmeth that the Piftate doth not profit the flomache: but I faith Anicen, faie, that the fated Piflate, doth not only prevaile against the noyfommelle of the flomache, but allo will coroborate and make fronge the bentricles. And to conclude Diofs corides, lib. j. cap. exl. tateth that Piftates of Syria be friendes to the fomache, ftamped and teperid with wine: either eaten og djonke doth pjeuaile against the flinging of Serpentes. Nux Inglans the Balnut, Qualisonis glandis as Jupiters nuttees, with whiche fruites the people lived by, before thei knewe Tillage, and called theim the great Godsnuttes. Thele be commonly knowen, fweet within and bitter without. Ind this tree, with all parteining to the lame is addirictive of nature, and good ofle walmittega- is made thereof, and is bitter, and foner digelted then the filbirde oz Hafel nut, and is bled in medicens against poilons. Thei be hot in the tus reporterh firlt and daie in the feconde degree : and holfome cleane picked & wals wed in wine, to be eaten after file, and belt new. Plini reporteth that when Mytbridatus the hing of Pontus was ded, there was foude in a cheft of his, his own hand writing, in the laud of walnuttes, again the poilon. It malnuts, in nüber. ii. figges. ii. Rue leaues. rr. famped together with a litle falt, a eaten faltying doth defende that day from the Pellis lence of poilon: put Donie to it, and it helpeth the bityng of Bogges, lated byo the wound. The oile of nuttes with Bony, of the grene nut rindes

The booke of Simples.

Follxvitj.

rindes will hill the Canker, to anoint the place, and allo byinge heere and defende baldenelle.

fiberdes be good of digeftio, not good to be eaten befoze meate, foz then they be not litle noylome to the lunges and head. Potwithfandyng if they be rofted and eaten with a litle pepper oz After, then they meate and Walbe comfostable to helpe a molt rume. Stamped with Pony & Dys rume. top water, then thet be good for old coughes. Theris a good ointment made of fmall nuttes, and Beeres greece, for to anoint a balde head to bringe heere. Galen affirmeth that they be more colde and earthly then the mainuttes, Diveles faith they do leffe nourifie then the Almondes, Walnuttes. how be it the greene be moze holfome then the dzie. There is a comen Cohealea medicen made of Ballell nuttes oz filberdes, the iuce of Dittany and picke. blacke Sope flamped together, and this wil draw forth a priche fired within the fleth . And thele puttes be tolozable after time, to drie by mottle matter, and the Greekes call them Karis pontics, because they came firft from Pontus, and now be almost in all the places of this worlde.

Almondes : the bitter Almondes, their rootes fodden, the decoction Almondes of them will clenfe the face from fpottes. Bitter Almondes famped fivert ano bit with oyle of Roles and uineger, wil all wage the paines of the forhed ter. to anointe the head temples of forhead ther with. Tepered with Bony Almondes to and Rue, it maketh a good platter for the biting of a mad Dogge, and ting of a bog. the reason is this, the platter is bery hotte, and the bitte of the Dogge is colde with Melancholie . The ople of bitter Almondes is holfome for many thinges, as to warme the body, ftomache, Matrix ac. and to poure into the eare to helpe them which be defe, if it be curable. Bitter Almondes be hotter then the fweet, they wil clenfe the guttes, the liver, fomacke, and draw foule homours from the lunges faieth Galen libre. mi. fimplic. medic. Almonde milhe will clenfe, fcower, and cut grofe bus Itmonde mers, and may be made in the decoction of Dennes, Partrige oz Chic. berne cherof hen, to ftrengthen nature, oz with colde herbes, as Sichozy, Endiue, wiolets ac. to quenche choller, to reconcile fleape. To clente the raines ftampe Almondes in cleane wallbed menis Terebentine, and eate it, bothe for the Collike, Strangurie and the Stone: eate almondes before meate and drinke, if you be afraide of dronkeneffe : quench Golde Siluer, Steele, flinte, og any of them in Almonde milke, wherein is put the pouder of Ryce, and it will doppe a fire to drinke the fame. Dany greate bertues be written of almondes , as Diofcorides libro primo cap. Gum of 31: exxxix Ge. The gumme of Himondes fleped in wine and dzunke, helpeth peth the flux, the flir og fpitting of bloud, fo will the gumme of Cheries.

Thereis a putte called Nux vomica, whiche if it be famped and eaten Nux vomica by it felfe, oz els with a litle Salte, oz Oximell fanplex. 3.1. it prouoheth bos to bomit. mittes of choller and flegme. And mingled with Bony, the feed of fes nell, Dill, and warme water, it maketh a molt holfome bomitte foza foule ftomacke, but beware ye take no moze then.3. i. for then it is moff perillous to nature of life. with this put and Helleborus Albus, many dogge leches do put the ignorant people in daunger of their lives . As Dog leches,

filberbes ar both helpe \$

mondes flop=

m.u. DE

Ebwardes the imperike. Cuthert Blunt.

Putmeg.02 mufke nutte, haue many finguler ber= tues againfte colbe.

Autmegges not good foz hote comple= gioned men.

Dinamon.

Cionos.

oflate one called Edwardus, a doltify imperiche, came to Dewcaffell, and had like to haue killed Cutberte Blunte, a Gentle man of the fame towne, which through drinking of the fyruppes of miolets, Quinces and Mintes, was happely recoursed, and after through infortune finiched his carefull life in London, being prifoner in the fleete. An. 1560 The Autmegge of Mulke Autmolte odogiferous, plealaunt, and fweet, bled in many Cozdials and holfome refeites against coldneffe, and cometh from the hotte countrey of Inde, from an Flande called Badas, and is inclosed with his Maces, as with a nut, which Maces is a spice most hollome, the cloue is not the stalke wherbyo this worthy But both growe, the Mauritanian affirmeth that they be bot in the fecod degree. The olde writers (peaketh but litle of this Aut, it is proued to be good against winde, collike, flegme, weake digestion, bomittes, bed ache, coldeneffe of the liver, cardiakes, flopping of the fplene, dzopfie, fwellynges, bloudy flires, comforteth the fenewes, mufhles, a beynes of colde, oz olde people, maketh fweet bzeath, putteth away trimbling of the harte, and is hollome to be beaten in pouder, atempered with oyle of Mintes, and to anointe the forhead and temples againft cold= nelle of the head, oz duinelle of memozie, and hollome in platters for the flomache, twilted in Leather and Silke : good in flewed brothes, for them whiche be longe licke, and the oyles comfortable for colde fomaches: but Anices fpeaking a litle of the putmeg faith, it is euel for a Sanguen man to ble it, becaule it will adult the bloud, (and make one appere with a face as though he had a biloz of Currall) becaule of the drinelle : to to conclude, the Putmegge is the fruite, the Mace the flower, of Bole that both enclose it, the Cloue is the Imale falke

the hower, of hole that obty enclote the other maner of barke. Digle that bare it they fay: But Sinamon is a nother maner of barke. Digle corides faith there be divers kindes of Sinamon which ar hot and drie of nature in the thirde degree, and helpeth the flopping of the Liver, Dropfie, flires, and all the paines of the guttes, lunges, and break, a caufeth a fweete breath, and is holfome in blanche pouder or foppes. Cloves cometh from Inde, and growe like nailes byon trees, and bee hotte and drie, and odoriferous, and be good against colde.

Marcellus.

nohat fay you of Fraxinus the Albe tree?

Hillarius.

Fraxinus the Athetre.

Ditten.

Dis tree is commonly knowen, whole leaves being flaped of fodben in wine, doth heale the flinging of ferpetes. Plini faith the leaues of Albe trees be deadly to beaftes, but that thould feme to eronioully (pohe of Plini, becaule we fe the contrarie: but there is an herbe whiche hath leaves like Albe leaves called Ditten. Which Mathielan mas heth mencion in his comment byon Disforder, whiche herbe is good for ma against poifon, wormes and fwellings, but no best dare ease therof. And J suppole Plini ment this Dittany. which J have proved to be good against the Tyrapanie of water. I have proved it at Tinmouth casse, where plentie doe growe byon the rockes. But to coclude of the Frazie

Fraxin 02 Albe tree, the leaues becyng fodde with the Dyle of S. Thons To beip bros aralle and Terebentin againft Cuttes, fozes, and open woundes to kenbones. alewe or drawe theim together againe: thei allo bee good with confolide Compbori, Bene meale, a oyle of Mirtes, to lay bpon bioken bones. And Cohelpette. Spicite. the haves of the Albe tree fodden in mine, Citrach, frell Capers and Sugar, is good to dzinke to diminic of fwelled Splene, and of nature is colde and and drie in the feconde degree.

Marcellus.

What fay you of Populus called the popler tree.

Hillarius.



Bere is the white and the blacke popler, whiche be colde Populas the and dzie in the thirde degree . DE the Popler is made the goodly mount called the Populion. The fuce of the leaves bee whollome to be dropped into the hotte flopped eares. The Dopler young buddes, incorporate with cleane Dony and Rolewater, be whollome to allwage the paines of the iyen, commyng of heate. And the fuce of the barke, of the barke in red wine will toppe

a bloody flire, Sciatica, reade further lib. primo Diefcorides. cap. xciij.

Marcellus.

nohat fay you of brome called Genefla?

Hillarius.

De Brome and the whin or furre buthe be bot and drie in the Bronne. feconde degree : and the feede will prouoke bomittes, clenfe I filthe in the flomacke, and kil wormes. The ince tempered with Co bill Lice Staphilagrie, oile of wormewod and Moes, will kill lice. The oyle of Brome will heale a Tetter.

Marcellus,

what is the bertue of the Jenuper? Hillarius.



Conto es in his first booke Condexery faith there are Inaper. bothe fower of tarte of taffe, bot of nature, mourng the brine, Sarpentes will flee from the imoke thereof. Je. nuper beries be hollome to clente the ftomache, help the Serpentes. Scoughe, inflacions, and the turmetes of the belly. There

is a precious oyle made of Jenuper to warme the fenewes and comfort the head, being ouercome with colde. Jenuper berries be holfom to put in medicen againft the Deftilence, and biting of ferpetes. Plini in the laude of Jenuper laith that the beames in the riche temple of Diana Tenuper was the beas of Ephefus, had the beames made of Jenuper, the which remained many mes of Dias hundred yeres buperified, butill the burning of the fame. The Chymifter og Diffillars of waters, make their ardente hotte fiers of Jenuper. CAP.40. Marcellas m.m.

nastemple. Plins, lib. 16

Tenuner fott

tiue aspare

Popler tree.

Follxin. 1x1.

Marcellus.

mohat bertue is in Hypocifis. Hillarius.

Hiposifiis.

Hipocified Southop blob. Tpocifis is cold and drie in the feconde degree. Galen faieth, lib.7. simplice medicamentorum. Cillas is a bindyng fruite, the leaues and mall buddes doe drie and binde, and glewe woundes together: but the flowers bee of molfe effecte. Dronke in wine againfle the bloodie flire, or weakenes of the bellie: and is good for women, that haue to moche redde flure mentituall. And with Sanguis Draconis and Bole armen, with the white of an Egge, it will floppe a bloodie wounde.

Marcellus.

what faie you of the Pomgranet, and Balallia, Limondes and Dzinges:

Hillarius.

Malum Punicum the Pomegranet

Balauftica the flower of Joungranete Soluthe Soull froppe a flipe.

Lynnondes Diinges. Bplaffer made of Pomgranetes, be good against botte feuers: the wine of Pomgranetes, is good to comforte the flomack after meate. There is twoo kindes of them, the fower and the twete: the fower be colde, drie in the feconde degree, but the fwete bee colde and motife in prime. And this fruite is called Maslam parican, the flowers bee called Balanstium, of the wilde Pomegranette, whiche flower haue bertue to floppe flives, by the reafon thei be colde and drie, and berie flipticke of nature, and is good to be put in cliffers and in the drinke of them, which haue Difenteria, or Tenafum. The flower Limondes are cold and drie, but the fwete are warme, the rindes are all drie. And Limondes are good in wine, and doe refifte potfon: Dringes are weaker of uature, and are cold and drie. Marcellus.

mbat is cubebes, J praie you of nature? Hillarius.

Cubebes hane goodlie bertue agaist melancholie, Dei bee hotte in the beginnung of the thirde degree, and bee good to cleanfe the breaftes and bellies, of rawe flegmatike iperfones, whiche bee full of groffe humours. Helpeth the fulthe from the hedde. And with Balme water, there is nothing better against Delancholie trembling of the harte, and the fallung euil. And these cubebes be bled in many goodly medicenes.

Marcellus.

What fair you of Figges? Hillarius.

figges will ripe apoffus uses, bolt of at fruictes, and is wholfome to be eaten.



Tages bee of divers fortes, but botte in the firste degree, and drie in the feconde: and be full of maturitie orripeness, and will open the pores, cause sweate, breede Life, by the reason foule humour, is clensed through the thin by theim. Relare the

Follxx.

the bellie, and fodden in wine with pyloppe, ftrained and dzonke, bels peth the throte, lunges, and olde rotten coughes. figges bee good a. gainft Belancholie, and the fallyng eufli, to be eaten. figges, nuttes and herbe Grace, doe make a fufferent medicen against poylon, of the peftilence.figges maketh a good gargarilme, to clente the throte, and ftamped with Shomakers ware, it will heale an bleer. figges will figges bea ripe hard apoftumacions, of the plague fore: Snatles, Swines greafe and figges, with Bene flower flamped together, and warme applied to a fore, fwelled throate, will ripe it, and helpe Angine. The wine of the decoction of figges, are whollome to be dronke against brules, or falles. figges be fruict mofte worthie and commendable to mannes nas figues bee bothe meate ture, bothe inwardly in meate, to clenfe the blood, beying allo a goodly and medicen. medicen. Ind outwardly in wholfome platter, to ripe an hard apollu. macion of fore: by the reafon it will warme, and make the fkin thinne Ind thus I doe ende of figges.

Marcellus. udbat faie you of the Mulberie!

Hillarius.

ALEN lib.7. fimplicium modicamentorum faieth the ripe fweete Mulbes Mornis the Aries will fom what relar, but the tarte buripe will reftraine Mutberie. and ftoppe the belly : to it is then of inactite fodden in water bing. The barke of the Mulberie tree voote fodden in water to drinke that water doth refolue the belly, faith Diofcorides, lib.cap.exlig.the leanes flaped with mineger, to heale fcalding, or burnying, to anointe the place ther with. Tricottus called the Medler, oz Mefpilus haue bertue ale Mefpilus. to to retrain, toppe, and coole.

Marcellus.

1Dhatis Sebeften good foz? Hillarius.

Ebeften and Luinbes be good to helpe the grief in the throte called sebeften Struma if thei be fodden in fwete water, Apeede oz in the decoc. Struma. cion of Liquozes and figges. And thei bee bothe of a tempes rate heate and moillenelle, bled in many medicenes.

Sotil helps

Marcellus. udhat faic you of Leven?

Hillarius.



Euen called Framentian, is hote and moille, and will quickly dif Lenen diffels folue a bard apollumacion: and if it be flamped with figges neth harde thenges, and it wil spedly ripe a drawe, and Leven is wholsome to help make the fort the pricke within the fielde or line wes, made like a Cerote.

Marcellus. what faie you of Cerufe? Hillarius.

> m.iiit. 30

Cernfe coos Leth inflamed loges. T will fcoure, a is bled emong the Chirurgians, for to quenche hote bleers: it have bertue to drie, and is colde and drie in the feconde dearee.

The booke of Simples.

Marcellus.

113hat then of Liciam?

Hillarius.

Licitums

Icium is berie fubtle, driving and penitratyng : and of nature is cold and fliptike.

Marcellus.

moherefoze is Litarge good foz?

Hillarius.

Gale.lib.ix. fimp.medica. Litarae. ALEA remembying Spina argenti: faieth Lythargyrus doe die, as os ther medicenes doe, that bee made of mettall, fione, oz any os ther yearthly thying, of a fironge facultie, and is bled in fonsdzie linimentes, againfie hotte burning bleers. And is naturally colde and dzie, and is tried out of Sande, called Molybditim. Looke Disferrides lib.v. Capt. lxij.

Marcellus.

What fair you of Galanga and Coll?

Hillarius.

Galanga.

Ciperus.

ALANGA is hotte and drie in the thirde degree, and bite as Ginger doe bpon the tongue, with burnyng like Peper, and will take awaie colones from the breaff, harte, guttes, mastrire and raines : dronke with Planten water, ftoppeth the bloodie flire, ftrengthen nature. Comforteth the braines, and trembling of the bart, Ciperus, which is called Apalathon, is very fwete, and of the nature of Galanga, and is called wilde Galanga. but that it dooe more behemently erpell the termes beying drohe: the rootes be like Ginger. Coffe is duritike, hotte and warme, and relifte benime.

Marcellus.

inhat faie you of Iris, called Treos."

Hillarius.

Frees.

Torefolue.

R¹⁵ fo called, becaufe of fimilitude of the Bainbowe, and is commonly knowen: it is called the flower Delice, hotte and date in the ende of the thirde begree. And is of twoo kindes, garben and field Freos: and it will refolue, foften, and open and is put in molifying Cerotes, with the greafe of Duckes, Capons, Dennes and Gefe, and the pouder of flare, Beane meale, Polioke, and ware accordingly. Freos pouder tempered with Donie, make therewith a conueniente Deflarie, to drawe foorthe the dedde childe. It is wholfome for Struens, of Welling in the threate-in linamentes. And the pouder thereof will heale a filtula, or a rotten blcer. Thinegar, offe of Bofes

Roles and Freos, fodden and Arained, put thereunto Donie of Boles, Coconera and it will couer a naked place : whereas the flethe is gone from the bone with bone, and will quikly couer it again. The whiter it is, and the meaner ficfbe. it is, the better: Plini doe not a little commende it libro.xx. foz ointmentes, to doe Etins lib.xiij.Cap.iiij.but not in inward medicenes.

Marcellus. mbat faie you of pepers Hillarius.

Eper cometh from Inde, the blacke groweth bpon cluffers, peper. Alike to little blacke Jenuper beries: Some growe in bulkes, and bothe the white peper, longe peper, and blacke peper, be all hotte in quarte, and drie in the feconde: the long is molte bityng, becaule it is gathered befoze it bee ripe, therefoze it have fill the hotte humour. The blacke is perfite ripe, and is wholfome : the white is fwetelt, but weakelt of theim three. peper is bled in fonderie power diffotmedicenes, and in meate againfte colones: it draweth, diffolueth, and fume moile confumeth motife humours, and drieth them, and helpeth an Agewe, humours. beying dronke many tymes, specially before the fitte. Grole peper wil helpe digeltion, and neuer hurt the liver. There is a goodly Dia made of the three Pepers, called Dis trion Piperion, whiche have greate vertue as gaint hozinelle, toppyng of the lunges, and cold reumes. Marcellus.

Follxxj.

mbat fale you then of the three Sanders: haue not thei the famt bertue, that the three Bepers haue? Hillarius.

Dfir, for the Saunders be wodde, or a Tree called Santalion, of Chethree hinbes of three kindes: the pale, the white, and the redde, cold in the fe-Sanberg. conde degree. Ind all thele be whollome to floppe flires and woundes: and with Role water, Saunders be whollome, to be applied to the forehedde in a clothe, with a pece of a Rofe cake, to as fwage the hotte burnyng paines in the forehedde. Sanders be whole, Sanders doe fome in drinkes, to be given, to quenche a hotte feuer. Temper the iuce and reconfite of Solanson, and purflen, with Saunders, and the oile of water Lillies, Gepe and hels and anointe the raging goute therewith: and the paines will banic peth the gout awaie, through the bertue thereof. Anicen in libro de veribus Curdis, affirmeth Sanders be put in fondzie good medicenes, againft the tremblyng of the harte. I noble Dia is made thereof, called Distrion Santalj.

coole the head

Marcellus.

Bhat faie you of Cardamons

Fillarius.



SPARDAMO MVM, is a precious spice, called the grain of paras Graines of Dice. growyng in Arabia Felix: the befte be the heaufelt and fars Parabice, cat pette, bitter tafte in the mouthe, with a pleafaunte berdure, flening bp into the hedde, or pallet of the mouthe : these bee hotte

Cardamom, helpeth the faling fich= usile.

hotte of nature, and to bee dronke againfte the fallyng lichnes, sciatica, cough, refolucion of the Sinewes, ruptures, paines in the bellie, and hilleth wormes in the bellie, and prouche brine. A dragme dronke in wine, with as moche of the barke of Lauran, breaketh the from: the common graines be nigh hande as good, and are hotte and drie.

Marcellus.

mohat faie you of Laurus, called the Baie?

Hillarius.

Laurus cal= ico the Bay. Against the ftone. Thate been in greate effimacion, fince Tyberius Cafers tyme, whiche was crouned with Baies: it fignifie bictozie, and is of a fierie nature. for example, cafe twoo date Baie flickes ouer eche other, and caft a little pouder of Baimfone between them. and effones fire will flame forth. Derueilous thinges be written of the Baie tree: reade Thephrafus lik.iij.Cap.vij, Galen libro.vij.fimplice medicanes. faith, the Baie tree leaues a berries, doe date and warme behemently: the more thei be bitter, the more thei are addructive. It will breake § fone, and is good for a colde liver, dronke in firong wine. 3. i. yet it is euill for women with childe. The berrie is hotter then the leafe, and the ofle is holfome against cold agues, goodly platters be made therof, Marcellus.

De childzen of Itraell, in their hunger had Mana fallyng from heauen, during their pallage in the wilderneffe: and after their commyng ouer the river of Jozdan, thei were fedde no moze therewith. And as I doe heare faie, there is a certaine Mana, whiche our Apothicaries doe fell, to delicate perfones, to quenche the heate of choller, and purge their blood withall.

Hillarius.

Manna. Exodi.xvi. Sape.xvi. Pfal.78. Iohn.6.

De childzen of Abzaham, Flaac, and Facob, were fedde by the prouidence of God : becaule be was their God, and thei his owne people. De prouided for them by mis aracle, because thei bould loue hym, and honour hym a. boue all yearthly thinges: for feedyng theim with heauenly breade, called Manna, whiche as the holie writers (CEDD) affirmeth, was the Spirituall foode, euen Jefus Chrifte : whiche the true faithfull Chriftians, are molt comfortable nourified within the bleffed facramet of Chriftes body, which is our redepcion, ones bodily offered on the croffe. And daily in g congregacio of the faithfull, spiris tually ministered in & holy Sacramentes, butill thende of the world accordying to his promife. But this Manue, whiche we doe ble in bodily medicene, is a fwete liquour: doe fill from the aire, in the tyme of the Caniculer dates, fallyng byon Trees, Braunches, Berbes, flowers, and Stones. Ac. Some Monus cometh from the Orient, and other from Calabria, whiche is fwete, light, and in fmalle graines, moche like buto Maficke. There

Manna of Calabria,

Follxviij.

There is a Citee in Calibria called Coffentia, that the Albe trees aboute the Albe tree in DB ana of the fame, ones a pere in the Caniculer Dates, haue greate plentie of Manna hans Italie. gyng bpon theim. There is but little diuerlitte, betwene Mama and Ter ryniaben : but that it is like droppes of ponie, and will quenche heate, purgeblood, and relare the bellie, and Manua will doe thefame, and is white and cleare like gumme. And yet thele twoo doe descende from heauen. Galen, Plini, and Theophraftus, remembring Manna, faiyng: in one tyme of Sommer, there is Donie raining from beauen bpon trees. ac. at whiche tyme, the Bulbande men plateth and lingeth, laiyng: Jupiter Banna for raineth Donic, Inpiter Melle plais, This Manna is wholfome for to clente the breaff, lunges, raines. ac. And of nature is hote, temperate, and moife and the moze it is to be lamented, by falle crafte it is tophifticated, oz it cometh bether. And when it cometh into Englande, it is but little belped, emong fome Apoticaries, and this Manna with Callia is wholes fome to purge : and you maie receiue Mama Simple . 3 . ft . in pour drinke, or cate it like bread in the mornyng, or at noone, it is molte delicious, and pleafaunt to tender folkes. Childzen mate eate. 3.1. atons and young babes in their milke, maie receiue. z. ii. s.

Marcellus.

mhat faie you of Suger of the Cane?

Hillarius.

IOSCORIDES remembryng Suger libro. j. cap. lxx faiping, there Eane. be Redes in Arabia, in whiche is a thing contained like Salte. and breaketh in the mouthe like Salte, and is bothe pleaalfaunt, and good to the bellie & fomacke, deluted of fleped in water, if it beedjonke, it helpeth the raines. And Suger is good to clenfe the darkenes of the iyen. Suger is bled in molte Sirupes, and Juleppes, Manus chrifti. we. Suger can not be fpared in bankettes, oz gar. nichmente offeattes: Although Suger can not bee fimply made, from the vanell, og fande, whiche cometh from the Cane, without fome art yet there is moche crafte in it, by the fophiliacion, to make it trim to the fale : fwete and pleafaunte, like Muthe to the mouthe, more pleas faunte then profitable. But the cleane clarified Honte, dooe ercell for Honpis more health: the Suger Specially, the Dony of Arbenes, where as the Bees fedeth molt bpon time, Suger Candie is good for the lunges.

Marcellus.

what fay you of Spiknard?

Hillarius.



Diknard is odoziferous, plefant and fweet, comfoztable to of Spicknarbe braine and fine wes, and warmeth eche parte of the body, be perh thebrain yng colde and is good to bee dzonke againft the falyng euill Collicke, flir, Caradacis, Droplies, and Dickit, and it will increace heare, the pouder being tempered with Dony to anointe the place.

excellent there Buger to piclerue.

The greate manhinbe.

For fore cicu to help them.

place. Spicknarde beaten into vouder, tempered with the waters of fenell, Roles, and Jyebzight, puttyng a little Lapis tutia and Alees Epatike. fandyng all the night together, and frained in the moznyng, thus dropped into dimme ives, will comforte, fcoure, and frengthen the fight. And of nature is botte in the first degree, and drie in the fecond. And thus I doe ende of spice Nardi, wheref there be twoo kindes, one of Syria, and the other of Inde. Rede moze thereof Diofcorides lib.i. Capit. vi.

Marcellus.

what is the narure of capbure, commonly called Campher.

Capbura, catter Cam: pher, a gnm of a greate trecof Jinbe.

Biach founde firit Capher.

Sonbii opi= pher.

Dow to Enow good Campher,

Campher Soili quenche mature.

ann caule fleape.

Coftop the Sphittes and Bameg.

Hillarius. To is a gum of a tree of Inde, whole bignes, and bredth of the branches be fo large, that a. C. men or more, maie 10 bee madowed buder the fame this tree aroweth nere the fea fide, and the people of Inde doeth couer them felues from the heate of the Sunne bnder the Gadowe of the I fame. There was a certain hing amog them called Riach, whiche founde out the worthie bertue of this gumme, and from the bale cullour therof did by arte chage it into thingng whichelle which is the bell Campher, all the other is but bale and of Imall elimation. Some allo faieth that Campber is a heauenly influence, cafte downe mons of came by the biolence of thunder and lightning, and is gathered out of the earth like buto Sulpher of Brimkone, although it be by the iugeme. tes of Serapio and Anicen colde and date in the thirde degree, and commety from the Meridian parte of the worlde : but there is muche craft and fophillication of the Campher, through the craft & fubteltie of frangers befoze it is brought into the Realme. But if you will know good Campber, do this, take a new Manchet bot from the ouen, and cut it a fonder in the middes, then put in the Campher & close the loof loose together, then if the Campher do caffe a moifineffe, it is the belt argument to proue it to be good Campher, but if it remayne drie like buto earth, then it is falle and counterfet, good Campber will burne bpon Snowe, and allo in water, it ought to bee kept clofe, couered aboute with flar feede, Depper, og fuch like, fog by it felfe it will walte away quickly, it is put in many goodly ointmentes to quench the heat that is aboue nature and to extinguity carnall luft, as to temper it with the fuice of Aightmade, Aineger, and water Lilles, then to anoynte the Tellicles of prince partes, and this wall quenche the heate of nas ture, it will allo reconfile fleape, to make ovntment with Bofe water Dyle of water Lilles and womans Bilke, and to annoynt therwith the temples and forhed. Planten water and Campher, wil floppe the bledying at the note, it is put in goodly oyntmentes to clenfe the fpottes from the face, and the filthe from the fkinne : it preferueth the eyes from blindenelle tempered with medicine accordyngely. It flops peth the runnying of the Raynes and white flures palling from wo. runing of the men, dzonke with the fuce of water Lilles : it is good agaynt the pestilence

Follxxiij.

ftilence, and finally it will preferue a dead body from Einching, putrifaction. And thus J ende of Campber called Capbure, Vitex Called Agnus caftus Agnus Cais also of the nature of Campber to die by the feede of generacion, fins, or vitex but in completion as Galen lateth, it is not and drie in the thirde dearce bitter of talte and bynding, Bede Galen therof. lib. xxiiij. cap.ix, and Diofcorides the first booke the. Crbi. chapter of the nature of Angnus caftus both greate ly laude it for the finguler bertue, beinge to goodly an instrument for chaftitie. Ind how the women of Athens that profeffed chaftitie bid frame the leaves therof aboute their beddes. And thus I doo ende of Angnus Caltus, that is to faie chafe.

Marcellus.

mbhat is the nature of subber called Bimftone?

Hillarius.



VLPHER called Brimitone, is not and drie in the fourth dearee, with this Sulpher a fyze, God plaged the prople of Sodom and Gomoz, foz their abhominable finnes againft nature. Sulpher is one of the fimples put into the recept of Gunnepouder, wher with God by his infirumentes, plaged & proude world with all, through merciles gunnes. Sulpher is founde in diuers partes of the worlde. as in baines of the earth, welles, and pittes, af well in the cold partes of Icelande, as in the bot partes of Inde. Dfa fulpherus humour it is presupposed that the waters of the Bathes here in Englande haue their continually warmenelle of. Allo in Italy in the fieldes Senenfis, Ds pon the mountaines not farre from the warme Bathes of S. Philip, is muche Brittone founde, therefore it is none errour to faie that the bot Bathes haue their oziginall fpzing of Bzimatone. Sulpher hath bertue to drie by Scabbes being tempzed with faftyng fpittle, cine. ger and Swines greece. It allo helpeth Lepzous Scabbes a Pores, Cociente being fodden in Dyle Debay and Garpe Mineger. Ind Galen faith that Isabbes. it doth relift the benum of Serpentes. Dotwithftanding through the heate therof it will erulcerat, if it be not corrected . And thus gende of Brimtone, the whiteft and cleareft is the belt.

Marcellus.

Detherto haue I not remembred the noble Role, with his finguler bertues, I play you hew me the nature of the fame.

Hillarius.



IOSCORIDES wittena byon the Bole. lib.j. Cap. Cay, Saieth The Bole, a that the Role is colde and bindyng, and is friendly bn- frende to the to the eyes. Roles beyng fyilt dited in the Gaddow and fodden in wine, the fame liquoz is good for the paines in the heade, ives, and eares, the places to be walled oz annoynted there with. The Dyle of Roles is of a fpn. guler 11.1.

for chafter.

Sulpher or 23 manne.

15 ath intend came from a baine of Bumftone,

Bondap kin= Des of Boles all of greate bertue.

The beft Roles be in Italp+

Opleof 180- guler bertue to be put Linementes, foz to coule hot burnyng allers, inflamacions, and fuch like, becaufe it will refolue, a alfo ertinguith and comfort woundes in the head, through any firipe or fall. And of this Galen Doth rentembre, lib.x fimplic medic.de fanguine, Ther is precious oints ment of Roles called Vnguentum Rofarum, whole bertue is to ertinquif the heate of the Ravnes of the backe, and reconfileth flepe, for to have the temples and forheads noynted ther with, if it be made fweet a white accordying to arte. There is fewe Cordials can wante the beloe of Ros fes, and Role water. And as Diofcorides lateth when the Role is pulled from the Bulle, the whitelt mult be cut a way from the redde with a pavze of theres, whiche redde leaves mult be bried, preferued or filled, to the ble of medicen. There be diuers and fondzie kindes of Boles, as the redde Role, the white Bole, and the prouince Bole, which is ercel. lent in medicine, and molt pleafant to be fmelled bpon, comfortable to the braine and harte, amonge all flouers none excelleth & prouince Role for his manifolde bertues: as against the trembling of the bart, dimnelle of fight, franfies, lacke of fleape.corrupcion of the ayze, beate aboue nature, fires. ac. Of Succo refarum is made the molte ercellent electuarie to purge choller with all. The waters of Roles ercelleth all or ther waters, if they be purely dilled. Rede Plini the. xxi.lib. cap. iiij. whiche writeth molt copioully of the natures, wayes, and bertues of Roles. The more leaves that Roles have, the preciouler they bee. The belt Roles of the worlde doth growe in Italy and fraunce. The Roles of England benot much inferiour bnto them. The littell yellow tuftes growing within the Boles, finely beaten into pouder, be hollome to ftanche bloud, to kil wormes, the cleme the Canker in the mouth, and to take Bollipus from the Pole. There be allo many wilde finkynge Roles, as Theophrastus makety mencion, lib.6, cap.6, de bistoria Plantarum. There is allo Kola Solis which is diffiled to make a water compounded to pre= ferue nature withall, and thus I do ende of this precious flower called the Role, whiche the Arabian for the excellent fweetnelle, doth call it Narde,

Marcellus.

uspat is the nature of Alum? Hillarius.

Thunt.

Mum for the Canker.

Burnt 310, confumeth ficih.

IOSCORIDES doeth remember the fame in his. 5. booke, the griti.chap. faying it cometh out of Egipt, founde where as mettals do growe, and in many other places, as in Melo and in Macedonia, also there is great plentie therof in Italy, which is molt whit and cleare, it is hot and drie in the fourth degree, and is bery hollom in the cure of Cankers, and if it be fodden with Planten water, it helpeth blfers that feeme incurable, fodden with Bony and Wineger alone, will ftablif and make falt teeth. Alum doth clente & fcoure, and is bled in many medicens: burnt alone, maketh Cozofiues to corode, confirme, a take a way dead field: you may reade more therof in

013

The booke of Simples.

Fol.lxxiiij.

in Galen lib.iig. fimpli.medica. Of the bertue of the clenting, and the fcoweryng: Hum is profitable in every common wealth, where as good clothes bemade.

Marcellus. what is the nature of Duicheliluer! Hillarius.

pere is moche barfetie whether it thould be hot o? colde in Duickfilaer the.iiii.degree, but it hould feme rather to be hot, by reafon dit doth diffolue and perce, it hath bertue to confume : and it Is perclous to be bled in oyntmentes to kill fcabbes with al for it is to perfinge and subtill, at lengthe it will come into the in= warde partes, where as finally it will mostifie and kill. It is founde in Minerals of Silver, and is a diffroier of other mettals. with this Duichefiluer and S.I Armoniake, is made Marcurie fublemmat, whiche Marcurie fublemate, multe bee kepte in a cloole bellell, athulted in the Duen, of burnte bntil it come to the couller of white Suger, which Marcurie fublem. mat, is bled of Cherurgians for to clenfe foule bleers and fores, and is a poplon in wardly to be taken, ercept with all speede after the same a boment be take of oyle of Azarabaceba, Jf Duichliluer be taken inward. ly, it is allo perilous, and nothing better to helpe it, then to dlinke Bozme wood wine with the feede of Clarie boiled therin. Daruay. lous thinges be done by the means of Quickfiluer : as the Chimilles doth know, and yet foz all that we fee littell Golde multiplied therby. Thus to conclude, Duichfiluer maye bee conveniently ministred in ointmentes, to heale the Por.

Marcellus.

I pray you what is the nature of Atramentan of the Minerall?

Hillarius.

It is a naturall Cozoliue, and hot and dzie in the third degree. Arramental. Marcellus.

what fay you of buffeched Lime called Calx vins?

Hillarius.

Tis hot and die in the thirde dearce : bullecked Lime, ople of Calarina. Roles, the ince of Enulacampana and Mineger, ftrongly beten toges Line beipe ther in a leden Dozton with puttinge in Curpentine, maketh an oyntment which will heale fcabbes, infecting the thighes, of legges, and all rotten blfers.

Marcellus.

mbhat is the nature of merthigreace? Hillarius.

Thath bertue to confume fuperfluous fleth, and doth mondefie autegrute. rotten humours, filthy blfers, depe finking fozes, and rebateth and confumeth proude fleth, and is the chief thing in Presentum Es gipfincours n.it.

Vnguentum gipfaccon, for Merdigrece, Hony, Boche Alum, mar, Dyle, and Meniger, Kgiefiacum. fooden together in a convenient vellell, furred together with a flicke till it come to a thicknelle, this oyntment is good Egipliacum which bath the forefated vertues, and is bot and drie of nature.

The booke of Simples.

Marcellus.

mbat is the nature of Spediume

Hillarius.

Spodium.

Serus.

Spodicon is colde and drie, and tempered with Boche Alum, it wil heale blfers, and Cankered matter in the mouthe.

Marcellus.

nohat is the nature of Minison? Hillarius.

IN IVM is bled in divers linementes, and Cerotes, and by burs Ingig in the furnis, it is made of sens, gof nature is cold and date. Minism and Marcellus.

> what is the nature of marnify? Hillarius.

Tarnifb.

Tis good for Armozers, it hath bertue allo to fcower a clenfe fozes and woundes, and is hot and drie in the feconde degree.

Marcellus.

mbat is the vertue of Sope? Hillarius.

Smigma 02 Dope.

French lope.

Migme is called Sope. Sope can not bee forborne in any common wealth, for waldying of linnen, and clenting of the bo-Dies of men and women, whiche be defiled with fweate and filthe, through trauell and labour. But it is perillous to be put into woundes, because it maketh seperacion : not with fandyng, it is hotte and daie, yet it doeth neither burne, not athulte. frenche Sope, Nighter, common Salte, ana. 3. i. put in a little clofe fone beffell, with three fpontulles of wineger:let it ftande in the fournes, butill it be dried. This is good to wathe the bedde, in a little Malmelie, wherein Azerabaceba hath been fodden, againfte al coldnelle and duinelle of the braine. Frenche Sope mingled in the pouder of Elleborns niger, called the roote of Beares foote, Herdegreace, Litarge of Silver and Gold, Cartar, and quickfiluer corrected, beaten all together in a Leaden morter with the fuce of Poulelike, and Stone croppe, maketh a goodly ofnt-Bin Cetters, blacke mozphew, Kingwozmes, fpottes, and mes lancholic, infecting the fhinne. frenche Sope, Dile of Roles, and the white of an Egge beaten together, are good againft fcalding, oz foule ftinking fcabbes, og itche. It Sope bee applied in a walnutte well to the nauell of a childe, foothe with it will caufe the brine fpedely, to purge . Sope is bled allo among the emperiches, or bulerned practitioners to be taken in wardely, to prouoke brine and foole : but this practife is not to be comended. And thus I ende of Sope, called Smigma. Marcellus,

Follxxv.

Marcellus.

what fay you of Leade? Hillarius

ALEN lib.ix.fimplicium medicamentorion, faith Leade to refrigerat and Leade will coole, it hath alfo humidite, and is a litle earthly of nature, betpefores. cold and moile in the leconde degree. A is good against foule cankred fores, a filthy bleers, fistulaes, Emeroides. Ac. thus walled, white or redde Lead beaten with an Iron peftill in a Leaden Dozter, pozyng in Dyle of Boles, of Figuentum Refaran, labout it well, and Burnt lebbe then it will make a good oyntment for hot burnyng fores, and wil refolue the hardneffe of them. I plate of Leade is good to coole the bur= ning of the raines, Plumbum b/lum burnt Leade with Brinkon, hath bertue to corode and walt superfluous flet.

Tron doth mundifie much, and is colde and drie in the feconde des Iron Dooc gree, fo is suris 02 Rabigo, called the thales o2 ruft of Jron, but moze dzier: deafe. famped in a Leaden mozter, with Uneger and oyle of Roles, it mas keth a good cooling and driving ointmet. And the ruft of pron beaten tine and fodden with frong bineger is hollom to be dropped into fore runnying eares, reade Galen lib.ix. funplici.medicam. Calebs, 02 Steele made botte. quenched in Redwine and dzonke, doeth floppe the flire.

Spodium is cold and drie of nature, blackich and heauy, tempered with Spodium Olibanum, fanguis draconis, and Benemeale beaten in a Leaden mozter, it will Roppe blood. Roppe bloud. Spodium with Roche Alum, and Grong bineger, beaten together, will kill the Canker in the mouthe. Spedium cometh from furnaces of Bralle, or Copper, Reade of this Diofcorides, lib.iiy. Cap. xlvj. and Galen, lib ix fimp medics. Di Spodium and Pompholix, it is rather a hinde of Cadna then Tutis Cadme. and is tolozable to put into Colyzes foz foze eyne.

Golde, the mofte pure & budefiled mettell, not lepzolle whiche Sol Golde the hath digelled by heauenly influens. This mettell is molt riche. This files and pure golde is not more profitable to our worldly bulineffe, the hollome for mettall. medicens, specially as Anicen faith, for to put away Melancholy, and to make burning actual cauteres of Gold is holfom, as if any filth be in the mouth, to burne & fame with Golde is molt belt, fo it is whan the vale istallen, a Cauterie of Bolde is belt, in medicens of Cozdials. Golde is hollome to deaurate og gilde Lolinges. And for p dimmeffe of Gold put in fore iven. Golde is tolorable for the in some Coloris, a is good for Les profes, al mettals wil corrupt, when as Golde wil remaine budefiled. God graunt weble Golde as a feruaunt, but not as a mailter, for the we are bonde flaues: foz Golde wil not helpe in the day of bengance.

Marcellus.

mbat fay you of Salte? Hillarius.

? Ithout Salte we live not, it is bled comonly in our meates. mith Salt, fleth, filb, and many fruites be preferued. The tis. greate Dcian fea is Salt, through which Saltnelle the earth 19 n.ut.

mundifie and

to Cordials.

anite hauc

Cobiefalte.

Salte not good for lean perfonce.

Bir Ihon Detaualt,a good inight,

The flowes png of Saite at Auug.

Sal Gemma.

Sal armonia c

is kept from poylon, through the eralacions, or baupur comyng from this. Salt is of nature hot and drie, and hath bertue laith Diofcolib 5.cap 85. to fcouer, ftop, warme, die, and mundifie, and defendeth from putri faction, and is put into fuppolitozs and Cliffers to clenfe, with Donp and bineger, with Diga, and Bitop, it maketh a good medicen againft warmes bate ftingyng og bityng of Dogges. Snakes, Adders. ac. Salt bineger and Suger fodden together, maketh a good wholfome drinke againft the dzinking of Opinan oz eatyng of the Moifron called Fungus. Salte is good against the bleers of the mouth, to burne falt, a make it white, walk it ones in water, pooze foozth the water, and gather the Salte in the bottom, and put into a ftone beffell couered, and put into the Duen, & couer it with coales, and drie it, and fo it may be bled in medicen, Oriba fins affirmeth falte to be compounded of matter Abfterfiue and fiptike. which is matter bindyng and dzigng moyte humers : but falte is not good for leane perfons, it will make them feme olde, and moueth an. ger to the Cholozike. Much falt is made in England, as of Sand and Salte water in pittes, in Pollande, in Lincolnethere, and onely by a maruelous humer of water, at the witch, far from the fea, and in the Porth there is falt made, at the miles by Tinmouth calle. I Bullein the author hereof, have a pan of falte bpon thefame water. At Blith in Porthuberland is good falte made, and alfo at fir Ihon Belauals Panes, which fyr Ihon Delauall knight hath been a patron of worthip, and holpitalite, molt like a famous getilma, during many peres: and powdzeth no man by the falt, ofertozcio, oz oppzelling his neighbour, bus liberally (pendeth, bis Salte, mbeat, and bis Maulte, like a gentilman : I neede not put his name in remebraunce, in my booke for it thal live by immortall good fame, when my poore booke that be rotten, deare brother Marcellus.

Therebe alfo fondzie hindes of Salte, among which there is a falt flowing about the brinkes of that famous River Pilus called Flor falis, the flower of falte, of a Saffron couller, of talt and fauour onpletant whiche Flos falis is put into fondgie oyntmentes to beale fooges aboute the pituie partes, oz other places of the thin. In colliris it is tolerable for to clente fore even. And tepered with Figuention Rofarum, or other ointe mentes, it moueth fweat to all the body, well rubbed with the fame.

sal genome, is a Salt of the earth, plentfe is digged therof in calabria in a place called ditemonte, and is cut foozthe like fones mothe cleare Tranflucens, or through thinging like to Chriftall, which if this falt be call into the fier, it will not cracke not breake, but kepe ftill whole, burnynge like plinief fatt. Jron. Plini maketh large mencion of Salte, lib. 21-cap.7. fairing that Salt is either growyng naturall in the yearth, og in baines of hilles. ac. og els made of Salte water fodden in Pannes, onto a thickneffe: where of white common Salt is made.

Salt Armoniac whiche is bot and drie in the fourth degree, faith the Pans datt, faiging it cometh from Armoniac, and is made of Camels brine, but it is called of the belt writers Sal Ammeniacus, that is founde buder the lands 111

in Aphrike nere buto the the Oracle of the God Ammon, and also in the region called Grenaice, which falt is blacke without a white within like Alum, but not bery bright, notiome to the mouth, but hollome in Sal amoniac medicen, to clenfe the fainne, mingled with Campber and Rolewater fanne, tempered together and made warme: Many and fondzy Lofpons foz Apoltimations and foozes, be made with these faltes, and they multe be mingled with other timples.

Sal Indus groweth in Inde, through the heate of funne, bpon Reedes, anbe. whiche falt is much lyke Suger. with Suger and common falte, the Apothicaries do fophilicat and craftely counterfet this falt.

Sal Nitron, 02 faltepeter, is digged in baultes, flowers of boules, oz Sal Niter walles, whiche falte is white, whan this is prepared, therof with 0: Sun pouter. ther releites, as Cooles, Brimftone ac. is Sunpouder made, whiche doeth mote of Sunnes, whiche are the infirumentes of Gods weath. and spuma nitri, is called Barach of the Arabians of these saltes Rede Diofcorides.lib Spuma nitri or Basach. 5, cap. 86, Galen lib, xi, fimplicium medicamentori: further faith Galen in thefame boke, Balt of Mas there is faite made of the water of Marimortuno, the ded fea, wheras So. ri Mortsistens dome and Gomoz was, called Alblaltion, wherag 20=

Salt of the yearth is groffer, and moze colder adfring, then the fait of falt water: but there is a falt called falte byon falte, whiche is bery good to the ble of manne, fo is Baie falt, whiche through the Marche winde is to made and finilled, which will continue for ever like ftone. beying hept close: but yet Salt peter will growe therein at length, and thus Jende offalt, whiche the Arabians call Melba,

Marcellus.

Bane feen fondzie faltes, foz befoze this time:as white falt and Bair Baire. Baie, whiche we doe ble to pouder flethe, and fithe withall. I would your falt peter had neuer been knowen, whereby Gunnes dooe to muche mitchief, and the noble flate of mankinde, through them are decated, yea through a bery bile coward or boie, often the baliaunt man is flaine and cafte a wate. But Hillarins, J will a little moze procede in limples, and leave Gunning matters, to the man of warre or leruitors to the noble princes: now I prate you what is the nature of Spume maris, and Funnus terre,

Hillarius.



Dele are twoo cleane contrary limples, of twoo fondey Symmamaris natures, the one of the lande called Funaria, an herbe ins Film si terre. gendzed of the fume of baupur of the carth, Diofcorides lib 4 Cap.c. in forme much like Coriander a couller like albes, purple flowers, bitter of tall, the iuce will make cleane fore iven, and this herbe dronke, the decoction thereof

will purge choler by brine. Fumus terre, 02 Fumaris, 15 good against the flops Tgainst flow yng of the Splene, Liuer, Gaule, oz Baines, and doth make fronge g pping afthe Splene, fus bentricles, through the drinelle, warmnelle, harpenelle and bitternes misorie booe fodden in wine, Willed, og in fygup, and fo doonke. And fo I do ende of prenatie, m.um. this

Boieg ca kill the ftrongeft menne with Gunnes.

bome mag. Apphalium

Salt of

Follxxvj.

booc make ciene § teeth.

To clenfe

forc etch.

Spurna maris this Fumilis called Copies, but as for Spurna maris, the fome of the fea, it bath bertue to clenfe, fcower, and drie, and is cold and drie in the thirde dearee, it is good to rubbe the teeth, to clenke them, and the fine pouder therof with the white of an Egge. Bole water and Sief beaten toges ther, put into the eye, doth clenfe them, and taketh a way the webbe : And thus I do ende of Spama maris, or the flone which the foriueners doo rub, and make cleane their parchement withall. what have you els to fay?

Marcellus.

mbat fay you of spingia, the fea Sponge. Hillarius.

Dponge of the fea.

pong good for wounder.

Sponaca neme ar good but old are cuill,

Sponge fto-nes bo breake the fione.

BALEN lib.xj.fimplic medic. faith that they did ble foonaes to be amanuell infirument to receive bloud, wher with they Ab bled to wive and drie by bloud in woudes: and also they do receive thinges to floppe bloud. I fponge is hotte in the first dearee, and drie in the fecond, it is of a refoluing bertue. A fponge aduff, og burnt not muche, the pouder therof will confume fleth, whiche is superfluous, and may be put in woundes of the head. with a fponge whiche is fofte, Tentes for the head may be made. with fponges fodden in wine, and ople of Capers it is good to wake and chafe the left fide, nothing is better to anoint the flomacke for a Pleuralie, then with a fponge in warme Oples, as of Mintes Chamamel, Boles, the greace of Bens, Capons a Duckes. Dew fponges are holfome of them felues, will heale woundes, without any thing put to them. Dide fponges be cuil. Ditche & the affes of fponges together, will ftoppe bloud. A fponge fodden in Dony, will heale and refolue woundes, and barde Apolitmacions, Reade more therof Dioferides, lib.v, cap.xcbi. and of Ariflotle of the nature of fpoges, which grow among the rockes of the fea, and bath flones in them, beaten in vouder and dronke, will breake the fone in the bladder.

Marcellus.

mbat fay you of Currall?

Hillarius.

Cotali große in the fea.

Coral of tipo kinbeg.

To Roppe loup.

De Indians bath Cozal in no leffe effimacion, then we COLUMN H haue their Diamondes and great perleg. Diofcolib 5. sep. 97. calleth Cozall Letbrodendron, whiche is a braunche arows ing in the bottome of the fea. which by certain meaned is drawen foorth, and foone turned into hardneffe, and eftfones into a ftone: we do fe of this Cozal greate plentie of beades, moze bain glozious, then religious godly. Df Cozall be twoo kindes, the red whiche is belte, and the white, whiche of nature be colde and drie in the fecond degree, and be refirictive and floppyng. Cozall beaten in pouder, mingled with Dragons bloud, whites of egges, Bole anneui and the fuce of Sheperdes purce, anot graffe, and Hab-

bettes

Follxxvij.

bettes woll beaten in a Lead motter will flop bloud. The pouder of Count pio-Cozall dzonke with wine, pzouoketh bzine, and will rebate the fwels wath ban. lyng of the Spleane, and finally as duicen faith, doth comfoste the hart and helpeth digeftion. The pouder of Cozall will clenfe woundes, in whom field superfluous doth remaine. and also heale the same. what is better to flop a blouddy flir, called Dyfenteria. it floppeth bothe the flir of men, running from them in their fleape. Ind allo the whites from women, Beade moze in Matthiolus byon Diofcorides, lib.5.

Marcellus.

what fay you of pearle called the Margarit?

Hillarius.

De pearle is not only riche and pleafant to beholde, but allo The Marga hollome and good in medicen. Plini lib 9.cap. 35. faith that there be Belentie of Pearles in Arabia, in the mouthe of the Red fea.grows bials. png within their Gelles, called the mother of pearle, in whiche they are concerned, the buion which is cleane, bright, white, rounde, and beauy, is the richeft. The pouder of pearle is good to be put in cordial as Mannis Chrifti, and the fame pouder with the white of an Eage, will clente peye. Aboute this Realme many pearles be gathered in Duftels, and other fell fich, but not the most orient.

Marcellus.

Is there any bertue in Lapide lafules

Hillarius.

Dere is nothing better to purge Delancholy. There be Pilles Lapis lazule called Pilule de Lapide Lazule, againft olde Quartens, og Dadnelle, I this fone is colde and moyff.

Marcellus.

1Dhat fay you of Saphyrus? Hillarius.



JIOSCORIDES affirmeth this heauely coloured prelious, sapbyrs fone is wholfome to be dzonke againft the fting of Ser. reint poulon. pentes, to refift the poylon: and being dzonkett helpeth all erulcertacion of the guttes, and allo is hollome for fore even, to cleare the light . Dany goodly bertues bes longing to the Sapher, as challitie ac. get it is not cold inough for the quenching of benus. They fay the Turkis will kepe a

man fro fallyng, but it is a lie. The riche Demerald, fome farth, will declare whan the knot of Mariage is budone, then it will feperate & breake a fonder, and that were a perilous cafe to lofe a good tewel for an euell wife, with many fuch folifb olde fables gathered out of fome fables gawriters which hath rather bn wittily reported, then truly proued the thereo. nature of flones to farre palling their natures, although they bee of great

rit oz Barie, 0000 in @01=

great bertue, and both pleafant and profitable to manhinde, and nothing buder heauen more riche or couly.

Marcellus.

If the Emeraldes wolde to quickly breake or cracke whan fuche partes be plaied J affure you there would be great loffe in coffip iewels and fome feperació of freendthip, but they be of much bertue and patiens when fuch offenfes be committed: that they will tell no tales by breaking them felues, well let this matter paffe, it is but to feare folkes withal, and J pray you what fay you of Lapis Nexims and the lafter.

Hillarius.

Lapisnaxis nusshelpeth to increase heere.

Jafper boeth comfort dige= ftion.

De pouder therof with Beares greace will increace heare and hepe one from baldnelle. This flone will make fmall a maides breaftes, a defend them fro growing: if the pouder therof with uineger be dronke, it wil confume the greatnelle of the Splean. And this flone is good against the fallpng ticknelle. The Jalper is holfom to be hanged about the necke, downe to the mouthe of the flomacke. for it is comfortable to the fame faith Calen, lib, ix. fimplic.medicamentorum,

Marcellus.

What then of Lapis Tucia, and Lincist

Hillarius.

Lapis Tutia and lapis Lincis. T is bled in many bleers, and foole flinkyng Cankers, for through the coldenesse and drinesse, it clenke and incarnat foule foores: and this Twie is most excellent, if it be prepared, to be put into Coliries to clenke the eyne. What is better with planten water to cleke the yarde, Lepis Lineis, is bot

and drie, ingendzed of the brin of Lynr, and is good in pouder. J. iii. to be dronke attons, or put into Cafia filula. F. i. to confume the flone, and clenfe the Raynes.

> Marcellus. 19hat fay you of the flone called Dyzabar? Hillarius.

Bizabar a pictions fronc against poplon. De drabians doth call it Bizabar, whiche ftone is precious, a relifteth poiton, a is put into precious Antidotaris which preuaileth againt al foule ayre, peftilence a benim. This ftone is yellow without oder or fmell : if it be hanged byon the left arme, touching the flefte, it wil pruaile against the forefaied euils, looke Matthiolus lib.5. Diofco. cap. 73. Marcellus.

mbhat then of Lapis Phrygius?

Hillarius.

Lapis frugt" top tope conc. ALEN lib.ix.fimplic.medic. with this flone Conbust faith he, iuce to help oz clenfe flinking bleers, and it hath the fame bertue that Lapir Pyrites hath. And of this flone, medicens be made for fore even, mingled

Follxxviii.

mingled with Colivies accordingly. And this fone called Pyrites loketh Pirites lape like Bralle, and wrapped in Dony, then put it in a fmall earthen pot againft prouv fuch as Goldelmithes doth ble, and fet it in the fiar blo wyng bntill it be Red to coule it: and this fione in pouder will clente fcower, and cofume field fuperfluous.

Marcellus.

1Diat fay you of the Hematift Hillarius.

a Tis colde and bindinge of nature. Alixander Tralianus Catth, I have Alixander often times without any Thyriaca D2 any prectous medicen, hath Tralianus cured many, namely by & Hamatift fone, for the b had the blouddy matift for the fir: and with the pouder of this flone, the tuces of pomgranets, and au. knot graffe, mingled together, of this.). titl was his dole in this ince toz the flir.

Marcellus.

inhat fay you of Jette? Hillarius.

Derof is great plentie in England and Frelande, and at mbit. Iers for the be in the florth:it hath bertue beyng dronke to clenfe the blad. Mother. er, and burnte, the smoke doeth helpe theim whiche swelleth and are in perill with the mother.

Marcellus.

IBhat fay you of Lapis magnis?

Hillarius.

De belt is that which will draw gron oz Steel to him:geue The magnit three halfe peny weight in pouder tempered with fwet was stinze halte peny weight in pod groole matter out of the bo-Die, Plini the weth, lib xxxiiii, Cap, xiiij, that one builded a Temple, couered with this Magnus fone, wherein his ymage with pompe was brought in, which was made of Fron, which eallended by attraccion, and did hang in the roffe, his name was Arfon. The Arabians and Mabruetans did in like cafe bring in the feel Toumbe of maifter Mahumet (their iugling falle Prophet) into a Teple of Magnit ftones, whole nature was to draw the faied Toumbe by. But the beft feruis that the Magnis doth, is in the Shippe, for the Compate of falyng in true fettyng the needle. Alfo in platters the pouder thereof, to drawe foorthe Fron or pricke, from the fiethe.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of the fleth of Dren, Steeres oz Bulles. and Caluese

Hillarius.



mill not budertake to how mine opinion at your requell only, Ofthe fich but I wil allo declare the mindes of fome wife and learned me: rs, Bulles, and firt of Simeon Sethi, which fatth that the fleth of Dren, that be and Calues.

ponae

Befe nood for the choio= rike, but cuill for tenberftomackeg.

23 cfe brothe, againfic the fire.

Dre Gaule clefe the ipes.

Dr: Milte flop the fire,

Gefner Sozis ecth moche of braftes, the male better then the fe= male.

Caturoffefh the mofite thereof.

mincnes bu= Der yarmes+

Celfus for a bomitte.

yong doth much north and make them frong, that be fed with Befe: but it bredeth choler adult, and melancholious difcafes, it is cold and dite of nature, and hard to digelt, except it be eaten of chollericke perfons, but being tenderly fodden, it nozifteth muche: Beefe cuftomably eaten of idell perfons, and nice folke that laboureth not, bringeth many difeates, as Refs faith, and Auices faith, that the fleth of Oren, oz Line, be bery grofe, ingendzing ill iuce in the body, wher of oftentime commeth fcabbes, Cakers, and Biles, but buto hot firong chollerike fomaches, it is tollerable, and may be bled as wee have the dayly erperience therof. The brothe wherin the Beefe hath ben fodde, is good to be supped of dronke halfe a pinte every morning against the fir of the belly, and runnyng foozth of yellow choller, if the fated brothe be tempered with Salt, Multarde, Minegar, oz Garlike, commonly bled for the faied fauces to digelt Beefe with all, for the faid fauces doe not only helpe digettion, but allo defendeth the body from fondite inconuentences, and divers licknedes, as Dioplies, Quartens, Lepiolies, and luch like. The Baule of an Dre, oz a Cowe, diffiled in the month of June, and kept in a close glaffe, doeth helpe to clenfe the eyes from fpottes, if you put a drop of this water with a feather into the eyes when ye go to bedde: the Melte of a Bull dried, and the pouder therof dionke with Red wine, wil floppe the bloudy flire, light poudled yong Beefe is better, the either fresh og much poudged, in specially of those cattell that be fed in faire and drie paltures, & not in finking fennes the great learned man Gemerus in his discription of bealtes, doth write moze of the vertues of Bulles, Dren, Bine, and Calues, the any other hath done: and thus to conclude, the fleth of the Male beaffes, is more better then the female, and the gelded beattes, be more commodious to nature then any of them, and the yonge field, more commendable then the olde, foz it is moifter, and a frende to the bloud. Haliabas faieth, rolled field doth areatly nozily the body, for it is warme and moil, bahen meates be bery drie, cleane boiled meates with holfome herbes, a frutes, be excllent in bertue to coforte the bodie, if thei be nutrimentall field. Calues field doeth greatly increace, norid, and make good bloud. Specially the brawne or Muffiels of the thigh, is bed, faieth Bailter Courade Gefner, and further faieth he, if a man be wounded, then lay Calues fleft newly flaine to it, a this will defende the wound fro apollumacion of fwellyng: and fodden in bineger, and warme applied to any part, as armeholes, breatt of them that finke like a Rame I gaint 18as 02 Goate, it will take a waie the faied flinke: allo helpeth the biting of a man of a madde Dogge, fo that this flethe remianeth byon the faid wound, during five dates, and. b. nightes clofe, and not taken awate. Celfus in his medicens against the biting of Serpentes, if nothing ca fucke it foozth by medicen oz boring faith he, then dzinke the bzoathe wherein Seele of Meale hath ben fodden, and then plouoke bomit. Great is the goodnelle of this field, both in meate and medicen: Take the knuckel of line w parte of a Calle, leeth it in white wine a water, put.

Follxxix.

puttring in Dates, prunes, Reifynges of the Sunne, grated breade, Daces, Cloues, fenell rootes, Liuer worte, Planten, purllen, fredbe Capers, Bozage, and Rofemarie flowers, fodden all together in a fils uer, iron, og fone pot, clofe boiled, that no aire can go fogthe. you maie put in halfe a Cocke: this flebe and brothe give health to theim, that are in confumpcion, weake bodies, of them, whiche be cuill complexis oned, oz colde of nature, ouercome by Melancholt. ac.

Marcelles.

what is the goodnes of Pothe, of of gelded fwine, pigges, and 2002es flethe.ac.

Hillarius



Dit of thauncient, and wifeft philicians, that euer wer Postethe in this worlde, did content, that of all flethe, the flethe of conthereof. yong gelded fwine, partly falted oz poudered : waseuer meate of the bell nourifying, motter, and colder then o= ther flette. for last laith, it is a flette molte moilt, ercept it be the flefe of Lambes, as Gales reporteth: yet it is not. good to ettery complexion, not to every age, but buto youth and mid-Dle age. And whereas almightie God, did prohibite the Jewes, to eate fwines flewe: it was a figure to abitain fro bucleane thinges, whiche I leave to the devines The Mahumites abhore fwines fleth, because their dronken faile Prophete, and Pland Apoffle was torne, and rent in

peces with hogges: beyng dzonken, and fallen into the mire, and now we mult give credence to tyme, and to learned Philicions. Che blood Swines of fwine doeth nourifie moche, as it is feen in puddinges, made with greate Dtemeale, Peper, fwete fuet, and fenell, og Anileedes. Loung Pigges be berie moiffe, therefoze Sage, peper and falt, do dzie by the pisses. fuperfluous humors of the, when thei be roffed. Thei be not wholfom to be eaten, befoze thei be three weekes old: the Tripes and Buttes be Tripes. whollomer, and doeth nourifie better, then any other bealles guttes. Bacon is bery hard of digettion, and moche difcommeded of fome men Bacon, and is burtfull onely, buto a botte Cholerike labouryng bodie : but a teder gammon of Bacon is tolerable, and bery good flethe with wine, as cultome doe proue it.

Agatharfides faieth, that the fwine in Athiopia, bath bornes growyng b. Stotne of von their heddes, there bee divers kindes of fwine, bothe wilde, and homen. tame: whole in warde partes, be not moche bulike buto mankind, and for that caule, Galen began to make Anatomies of theim, in the beginnyng of his plactile, teaching the chrugian to doe the like. These hind of beas ftes, doe heare berie eafely, and bee given moche to flepe, and will eate their owne Pigges, and feede bpo molte bile thinges, for whiche caufe why hogges thei haue molte bile difeates, as Angine in the throate, fores, botches, and biles. If thei bee letten blood, in the beine buder the tonque, and give theim Madder, and an herbe called Pancis, otherwife named in Latine Lerbs Trinitatio, it helpeth cheim, if it bee fodden in ubhey. Thofe **f**wine 0.1.

Inde haue

I wine that ble to feede by the lea lide, and eateth of yong Crabbes, be deliuered of many difeales, if thei doe feede bpon Polipedi, thei malbe delivered of the peftilence. Emong the chriften men, Bozes flethe is had in greate effimacion, to bee eaten in minter : and chiefly bpon Chaift. mas date. Galen doeth greatly commende thefame flethe, oz bzaune, to be eaten in minter : and allo this Bozes flethe is proued in the tyme of Pettilence, to breake a plague fore. Bores greace, and his fones, or any parte of theim, famped together, and warme applied to thefame foze, woozheth this effecte. And thus I door ende off wine, whiche in their liues be molte bile, noifome, and neuer good butill thei die.

Marcellus.

what is the bertues of Lambes, and weathers flethe? Hillarius.

Labes fielbe

Labes flefbe goob rofteb, euill fobben.

Dutton.

Inteon Setbi Caith, Lambes flette is partly warme, but fuperfluous moiffe, and euill for flegmatike perfones, a doeth moche harme, to them that haue the Propfie, boneach, oz a difeafe called Epialus, whiche is fpittyng of flegme, binyng like glaffe, Therefoze, if Lambes flette were fodden, as it is roffed, it would bring many difeates buto the bodies of theim, without it were fodden in wine, and fome hotte Brofferies, herbes, or rootes. when a weather is twoo yere olde, whiche is fedde byon a good ground: the fielde ther. of thall bee temperate, and nourftheth moche. Hypperates faieth, that the Lambe of a yere old, doeth nourifie moche. Gales femeth not greatly to commende Dutton, but that whiche is tender, fwete, and not olde, is berie profitable, as erperience and cuftome, doe daiely teache bs: The doung, Tallo we, and molle, bee berie profitable in medicenes, as Plini fateth, and Conradus Gefnerus, de animalibus, and Gales in his third boohe de Alementis. Marcellus.

what be the bertues of Goates, oz kiddes flete? Hillarius.

Etbbes fieth berie goob.

Fleffie good for fiche pers fonce.

Bele be beaftes berie burtfull, buto yong trees and pla. CLANE AND HIS tes, but simeon Setbi faieth, that laiddes fielbe is eatie of dis geftion, in health and fichnelle, thei be bery good meate Sthei be berie date of nature. Hyppocrates faieth, it behoueth that the conferuers and hepers of health, thould fludie, that his meate be loche, as the fleth of kiddes, yong calues, that be fuching, and labes of one yere olde, for thei be good for the that be licke, of have entil complexions. Haliabas laith, that the flethe of Biddes, doeth engender good blood, and is not to flegmatike, waterie, and moille, as the flethe of Lambes, thei remain kiddes for fire monethes, and after ward cometh into groffer, and hotter nature, a then be

called Gotes the flethe of the that be gelded.are wholfome to eate. The lunges of them eaten, befoze a man doeth dzinke, doeth defende bim f date from dzonkenes.as I have heard, by the repoztes of learned men:

Wotes flefte. but the flefte of olde male Boates be euill, and engendereth Agues, oz

feuers.

feuers. If the Grine of Goates be diffiled in Day, with Sozell , the Conradus water dillilled is not hurtfull, noz noylome, but wholoeuer bleth to Gefnerus, de deinke therof. 3. if. moinginge and euenyng, it will preferue him from Mathelins. the peftilence. The Bilke of Goates I wil deleribe in g proper place. fuper Disfea.

Follxxx.

what is the bertue of Redde and fallow Deares

Hillarius.

Marcellus. what is the bertue of Pares and Conies? Hillarius.

Marcellus.



Dei ar moze pleafant to fome, then profitable to many, Derered and as appereth once a yere in the come feldes, the more it is followe, bee to be lamented. Hipocrates & Simeon Setbi, doth playnly affirme corne. the fleth of them doth engender euill fuce, and Belancholie, cold dileafes, and Quartens, the flethe of winter Dere, better

Deare, doeth leffe hurte the body, then that whiche is then the forms eaten in fommer, fog in winter mans digettion is moze fronger , and mer. the inwarde partes of the body warmer, and maye eafelier confume grolle meates, then in fommer, as we le by experience, in cold weather a froftes, healthfull people be moth hongreft. The lunges of a Deare fodden in Barly water, and famped with Penedice, and Bony, of equall The langes quantitie, to the faied lunges, and eaten amouninges, docth greatly of the Deres belpe the olde coughes, & drinelle in the Lunges, therbe many goodly bertues of their bomes, bones, bloud, and tallow. Looke Conradus Gefnerus de animalibus.

VICEN laieth, the flethe of Dares, is hot and drie, an ens Of Wares genderer of Delancholy, not praifed in Philiche for Comer.

fog the ftone.

dried in the monthe of Marche, in an Duen or furnice and beaten into pouder, and kept close, and dzöke amoz-Ininges in Beare, Ale, or white wine, it will breake the fone in the bladder, if the pacient be not old : if childzens gummes be The pouder anounted with the braines of an Barte, their teeth will eafely come, of the bare, and growe. The gaule of an Haremingled with cleane Honie, doeth clente watery iyes, og redde bloudy iyes. The fleth of Bares muft be te. derly rooffed, and wel larded, and spiced, because of the grosenelle, but it is better fodden. The flethe of Confes, are better then Bares flethe, and eatier of digettion, but Rabets be hollome, for meate of ficke people : and thus to conclude of Conies, experience teacheth bs, that thei are good, thei be colde and drie of nature, and fmall mention is made of them emong the auncient Philicions, as Galen lateth, I nede not to Galenide speake bery long of every kinde of beaftes, as some of the beaftes that Simp-medical be Hikeris, like little Pares, whiche be called Conies.

meate, but rather foz medicen: foz in deede if a Dare bee

Marcellus.

0.11.

mbat

12 hat is the nature of a bealt called Erinacem, called the Bozpins tine and Helinus called the Dedghog, which be ful of prickes? Hillarius.

Erimaceus. or 33orpintin for balbneffe, to increafe bearc.

Flares pollper for the Bameg.

e; Debhog.

S KAN IOSCORIDES lib.2.sap.2. faith, the fkinnes of them com. buft oz burnt, and beaten in fine pouder, and tempered with Cerre, is a good orntment for to increace heare, and hepe of baldnelle. The dried fleth of them fodden in miniger and Suger, is good to bedzonke againft the Blopping of the raynes, couultions, Lepzoles, of flegme oz an cuill complexion. The pouder of this purpentine mult be kept clofe in a bellell for medicen. The pouder of the Bare whiche is dried in Marche, mult be bled for the purging of the Kaines, a clenlynge of the bladder, the faied pouder is to be dronke with white wine, and Cafciafiftula. Allo the greace of the Poppintine. oz Bedghogge, with Beares greace and Laudencon, anna. 3. 1. beaten in a Leaden moster. this is a good oyntment against baldnesse og lose of heere, to rubbe g place daily ther with. The Livers of Durpentines dried a beaten into pous der are good for the Raines or Morbus Elephanticus. These beaftes be of cold nature, better for medice then meate, and be bermen or bealles of the night, armed against Dogges, with longe prickes, and bedded much like a Hare, with teeth accordyng, and eares like an Ape. ac. The urchin o: Bedahogge is commonly knowen, and headded like a Swine oz yonge Digge. The pouder of them as Plini affirmeth, beyng dzonke The Wirchin Will helpe and defende confumption, and thus I do ende of this beat called Echinus, which the drabions cal Caufed. The Archin of the Sea is good for the belly, fomache and bin, Dio/cerides lib, 1.cap.j.

Marcellus.

what fay you of the fiber, Beuer oz Caffoz?

Hillarius.

Caftot ot Bener.

Caffor fto: tes both in INCH.

Dis Calloz liueth by water and lande, he loueth to feede byon Crabbes and Cankers of the Sea. The flones of a Caftor is a warme medicen, and preuarleth against poylon, to be dronke, of in oyntment. And the pouder of the fame flones be good to moue farnutacion oz nefyng, blowen into the noofe. Of the pouder. 3. ii. w Denyroyall, called Pulial, 3. ii. B. tempered together in wine a dronke wil caule a woma in her trauel, fone to be delivered a the fecondes to folow, and finally to clefe the body, and helpeth fwellinges, colliches Iliaces, fighinges, Cordiaces, Lytharges and poylon dronke with nes bobchat Ulineger, and in fine it is to warme, that it helpeth all the pallions of coloc marines fichenefics in the breft, belly, liver, and line wes, comyng of colde : the men and wos Beuer fones be beft, that be moft grave and frong of fauour, a hath a liquoz much like Cerole within the codde, and couered with a naturall coueryng. Plini.xxxi capij. Calloz is good to belpe the Comitiall oz fallying ficknelle, to be dronke. The orle of them be allo good for the teeth

The booke of Simples.

Follxxxi.

teeth, raynes, belly, breff, and to be dropped into the cares.

Marcellus.

what fay you of the littel beaff Muftels, called the meefell oz wezell whiche is commonly knowen.

Hillarius.

Dis Madela called the weefell , is commonly knowen : and this the weeken meefell, the fleft theroflodden in mine, and dronke, is a prefet good againft I remedie against all benim, poylon, and the fallyng licknesse. acanes and with uneger, the greace of the weefell fodden, is a goodly medicen to grame. anoynte the goute with all. The bloud of weefels is good to anoynte fivelyng of the neches, throates, and fomaches of them, which have stroms that is the throates. the fwellyng of the throate, or the fallynge fickneffe, or Dalfie. The donge of the weefell with Dony, fenigrece, and Lupins beaten toge ther is good to anoynt warme & throte, for & fichnelle called striona: the gaule of the weefell tempered with the water of fenill, is a prefente remedic for the dimnelle of the eye, to be put therin: and al the foottes as Doiphew of the thinne, is clenfed ther with. The Lunges of the for to beais meetell is good in pouder, to be dronke against all the infirmities of ? Morphin. the Lunges, with many other bertues of the meefell, and properties as to hill Mile and Battes, to ferue in the boule like Cattes, but the fauour of the faied Deefell is mostiferous and deadly, Plini lib, 8. cap. 12,

Marcellus.

nohat fay you of Raynard the for, and the Beare."

Hillarius.



the Lunges of the for is good in medicen, for the fiche The for the Lunges of makinde. The greace of the for is allo good for all Coldnelle, Palley, and the contrarion of the fi-newes, and trembling of the body. The Bears is a bealt Bears, the whole fleth is good toz mankinde: his fat is good with Baogarde. Laudanum, to make anointment to heale balde headded me

to receive the heere againe. The greace of the Beare, the fatte of a Lambe and the syntmente of the for, maketh a good syntment to a. To help balo noint the feete againft the paine of trauell og labour of footemen. All nes. the partes of the fore, the Badgar, and the Beare are good in medice, or meate against the palley, trembling or coldnelle of the fleth, or any Beare, for, of theim. There is a common fable emong the people, that is to faiea and Bioch e Beare hath a difformed whelpe in the time of deliueraunce, without helpe the members, whiche is not true, for the Beare in the birthe, hath all the palicy. members,as other beaftes bath. Beade Matthiolus in Diofcorides lib.ig. cap. fupra.

Marcellus.

mbat is the bertue of a birde, called the Daprate? Hillarius.

o.ttt. Che

Halaetus the Diptay a fpater Egie.

Diviates offe 2000 10 0000 in water to gather filbe reby to be taken. Bebicens made of the Dippay.

The as the Egle, and allhindes of Haukes, dooe prate and fede bpon the fiche of birdes:cuen fo God haue ozdained the water Egle, called Haliertus the Dapraie, to feare the fittes, Lah t and fede byon them. And all Daukes, or birdes of the nature ot Egles, with harde croked billes, are compted bucleane fielbe , Laui.xi, are not bled comon emong bs, bnto this daie. powbeeit, the Dile oz greafe of the Daprate, is had in greate ellimacion, to take filbe withall: and the hedde thereof dried and beaten into pouder, maketh a good medicene for young infant children, to bee put into the noffyrilles, to breake winde berie gentle. And the Gaule is whollome for loze iven, to bee dropped with the white of an Egge into theim : and the greate and Gaule, will heale the flinging and bityng of ferpentes, and alfo is good to be dropped into the eare to clenic them, and helpe hearyng. REDE Gefnerns lib.iy. de Auibus.

Marcellus.

mbhat fay you of Juery. Hillarius.

Juery.

Tozinke for

0

Tis good to altring of binde & to race it with: Turmerace & Saffro puttyng in Diacurcuma in Tabulis, fodden in p water of Endiue, wher , with many people are helped of a perilous hot and dy fichnes the Jacotrs called Regius morbus, 02 the pellow Jaunders,

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Chickens and Dennes?

Hillarius.

Of Boufe Ecches. Capons and Chickens. Cheir fich muchcomen= DCD.

A good broth for a body Swhich hath bene longe ficke.

LL foules, whiche have harde pennes, be frong of nas ture, as Chekens of Bennes, faieth Aumzoer, whiche bee molte commended, and laudable of any other fielbe, and anourifieth good blood, a are light of digettion, a doeth allo comfost the appetite. Cocke chickens be better then Bennes, the Capon is better then the Cocke, thei do augment good blood and feede, as Rof reporteth, and experience proueth in men, bothe whole and licke. In olde Cocke whiche is well beaten, after his feathers be pulled of, bntill he be all blouddy, and then cutte of his hedde, and drawe hym, and feeth hym in a close potte with faire water, and white wine, fenell rootes, Burrage rootes, Miolettes, Planten, Sucherie, and Buglolle leaves, Dates, Prunes, greate Bets fons, Maces, and Sugar, and put in the Marie of a Calfe, and Saunders, this is a berie good brothe, to theim that beelicke. weake, or confumed: the braines of Dennes, Capons, or Chickens, be wholfome to eate, to comfost the brain and memorie : and will caufe young chils diens teethe to growe quickly. And thus to conclude, these forefated fowles bee better for idell folkes, that labour not, then for theim that ble erercife, of trauell, to whom grole meates ar more profitable. The Coche is the belt clocke, to hepe the tyme, Gefnerns lib.ig. de Auibas,

Marcelles.

Folloxxij.

Marcellus. what is the bertue of. Geele? Hillarius.

De fiche of wilde Geele and tame, are bery grofe and harbe of Seeks of digettion, as duicen fateth : the flefhe of greate fowles, as of Seele be flowe and harde of digeftion, for their humidite, Oltheidoe brede feuers quickly, but their Golelinges, or yong ones, beyng fat, are good, and muche commended in meates, and Galen faieth, of the flette of Beattes, and Birdes. But budoubtedly, Geele, Mallardes, Decoches, Swannes, and euery foule hauging a longe neche, be all harde of digettion, and of no good coplexions: but if thele be well roofted, and fuffed with Salt, Sage, Deper, and Onions, thei will not hurt the eaters of them. There be greate Geele in Scotland, The Barna whiche bredeth bpon a place called the Balle, there be allo Bernacles, Ete of Both whiche bath a fraunge generacion, as Gefnerus faith, whiche neuer laie Egges,as the people of the Porth partes of Scotlande hnoweth, and but are bieb becaule it thould leme incredible to many, I will geue none occation to any, either to mocke, oz to maruell, a thus I geue warning to them reade Gethe whiche love their healthe, to have these forelated fowles, fom what rus de autpoudered, oz ftopped with Salte, all the night befoze thei be roofted. Marcellus.

Sofunges.

Goofe fleth biebeth SBes lanchol:e,

lanbe, neuer only of the Deran Dea,

Ineon Setbi faith.their flette are botte and drie, the yonger be good Cranes, are but the old encreale Delancholy, thei doe engender feede of ge. bor. and enneration, and beyng tenderly rolled, dooeth helpe to cleare the boice, and clente the pipe of the Lunges. Cranes be birdes of a woun-Derfull proutdence, Gefnerus de Auibus.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Cranes flethe ? Hillarius.

mhat is the bertue of Duckes fleth! Hillarius.

Dey be the hotteft of all domefficall oz yarde fowles, and bit. Durkes are , cleane of feeding:not withftandyng though thei be barde of die very hours of geltion, and maruelous hote, yet thei will nozift the body, and Betancholds maketh it fatte. Hipocrates faieth, that thei that be fedde in puddels, and foule places be hurtefull, but thet that be fedde in Doules, Dennes, oz Coopes, are nutriue, but berie grole, as Maacke affirmeth. There are fondzie kindes of Duckes. Ge/nerus de Auibus.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of pigeons, Turtles, of Doues? Hillarius.

De flette of Curtles bemeruelous good, and equall to the belle Doues are birdes: and Auten faieth, thei bee beffe when thei bee poung, and berghot. whollome toz flegmatike people, simeon Sethi affirmeth, the houle D.IIII. Doue

OfDours

Doute fleft muft be caten with aluncs ger.

Doue is hotter then the fielde Doue, and doeth engender grofe bloud the common eatyng of them bee euill for cholorike perfones, with red faces, for feare of Leprolie, therfore cutte of the feete, winges, and hed of your Digions of Doues, for their bloud is that, whiche is to benes mous through heate, thei bee befte in the Spring time, and Baruefte, and Mark faieth, becaufe thei are fo lightly converted into choller, thei ofd commaunde in the olde time, that thei fould be eaten with tharve mineger, Burfelen, Cucumbers, oz Citron. Rooffed Pigions bebelle, the bloud chat commeth out of the right winge, dropped in ones ive, will cone helpe the ige, if it fwelleth, of pricketh and thus muche have I Cpohen of Pigeons, oz Doues. Marcellus,

what is the bertue of pecochese Hillarius.

Preschar fich is hot # mort in the firit begree. Gemerses lib. 3. de anibes.

De Decoche, his boice feareth Serpentes: Ariffolle denetwe ani and is hotte and moiffe, in the firft degree, But Simeon Serbi faeith, it is a rawe fie fie, and harde of digeftion, bnles it bee bery fatte, but ffit be fatte,it healpeth the Blurafie. Haliaba faith, that bothe Swannes, Craines, Pecoches, and any greate fowles, mufte after thei bee hilled, bee hanged by by the neches, twoo or three daies, with a flone waying at their fecte, as the weather will ferue, and then dreffed and eaten, proutded that good wine be drunken after theim. Their Egges are noifome to be caten, Diofcorider. Marcellus.

mbatis the bertue of Swannes fleth? Hillarius.

Stoannes Beth, chologik

Y Mery grole fowle is Chollerike, and harde of digettion : The Swanne is grole, therfoze flowe of digeftion. But the Dianet. Stes bee better then the olde Swannes, if their galentines bee well made, it helpeth to digelt their flette. The Swanne is numbzed Swans ling emong the buckcane birdes, Leniticus. xi, and will finge a litle before his Death, Plini Ge/nerus de anibus,

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Dernes, Bittures, and Shouelers. Hillarius.

Bitters. Derong, Shouelars.

Such meate fuch copierto.

Dele fowles be filbers, and be bery rawe and flegmatike, like buto the meate whereof thei are fedde, the young are belle, and ought to be eaten with peper, Sinomon, Sugar, and Ginger and to drinke wine after them, for good digettion, and thus doe for all water fowles.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of Partriches, felantes, Quales, Larkes, Sparowes, Plouers, and Blacke byides:

Hillarius. goog at hanning the another of

.1013.0

Partiches

a Junean Setti Fille Cill

Artriches will binde the belly, and doeth nozile muche, the Partriges. Cockes be better then the Bene birdes, thei do dzie by fleume and corruption in the flomacke. felantes be the beft of al felantes Aleche, for their tweetnelle is equal, but o the Capon, or Partriche, but thei are fom what dzier: a Rafs faith, fefantes flefte is good for them that bath the feuer Ethicke, for it is not onely a meate, but a medicen, and doeth clenfe corrupte bumours in the flomache. Dua: Quates. les although thei be eaten of many, yet thei are not to be commended, for theido engender Agues, s be evell for the faulyng licknelle, for as conciliator faith: of all fowles & be bled for meates, a Quaile is the world, Dieferides faith, Lathes rooffed be wholfome to be eaten of them that be Lathes help troubled with the Collike. Blacke birdes taken in the time of frolte, the chalicke be holfome, and good of digeftion. The donge of Blackebirdes, tempe. Blouers, red with uinegar, and applied to the place of any that bath the black wobcockes, Bozphew, oz blache Lepzofie, oftentimes anoynted with a Sponge finall birbers. doth helpe them. The flech of Plouers, doth engender Delancholie. Sparowes be hotte and prouoheth dienus.or luft. Plini doeth defcribe their properties : the Braines be the belt parte of them . Woodcockes be of good digettion, and temperate to feede byon, all fmall birdes of the fielde, as Robin Redbzell, Linnets, finches, Redde Sparrowes, Goldewinges, and fuch like : if they be fat, they be meruelous good, & do greatly comfost nature, either rooffed, or boyled, and thus do I co. clude with thee of birdes: that the fmall field birdes are molt holfom for fiche folhes, Rede Gefnerus lib.j.de auibus,

Follxxiij.

Marcellus.

what is the bertue of filles?

Hillarius.



Omany Alandes of this worlde, placed nere buto the Dcean feas, the people live there molt chiefly by file, and beright fronge and founde people of complexion, as driftotel fateth, confuetudo eft tanquam altera natura, cuftome is like bnto ano. ther nature, but becaule I fpeake of file, I will deuide the The things

in three partes. firft of the filles of the Sea. Secondly the fill, of and the filles of the filles of the filles in Pooles, and fan. Sealif holoping waters. The Sea hath many groole, and fatte fildes, which be ofthe frech noplome to the flomacke, but the fmall kinde of fiches, & feede aboute water. Rockes, and cleare flony places, be moze drier, and leffe of moifines the the freth water fich, and dothengender lelle flegme, and winde, by res ton of their falte feedyng, as Galen faieth, they be the belt fifthes, that feede in the pure lea, and chefelt of all fiches, for the ble of mankind, & Halias faith, new fich lately taken, is colde & moile, and flegmatike, the the beft of al nert & fea fills, is & which fwimeth in freth cleare rivers or ftonie places, where as the water is fweete, being fiftes that beare scales, be meruelous good, but if they feede neare buto places where much filth is daily caft out, ther & filles be bery corrupt, a buhollom aø

12

not wholforn.

fifte that haue fkales be good, but filhe with= out Rales are

adam Sette

Muony fille as the faied Haliabar faith, fill that feedeth in fennes, Marthes, diches and muddy puddels, be bery buhollome, and doeth corrupt the bloud, they be groofe and limie, corrupt and windie: but those that be fed in faire pondes, wherbuto running water may enfue, a where as fwete water, herbes, rootes, and weedes, that growe about the bankes, doe feede the fifth, those fifthes be holfome. Gales faieth, fiche that is white fcaled and harde, as Derches, Bzemes, Cheutens, Buffes, Carpes, Bo. ches, Troutes ac. be all good, but bnfcaled filbes, as Celes, Tenches, not whollow. Lampies, and fuch like, be daungerous, buleffe they be well baked oz rooffed : and eaten with pepper and Ginger, and Timeger. Ind note this, that it is not holfome traualing, og laboginge, immediatly after the eating of file, for it doth greatly corrupte the fomache, as Gales faith, the nozimmentes of flet is better, then the nozimementes of fiche: and thusmuch generally I have fpoken of fice. Of the natue res of filles, rede Rondoletius, and Conradus Gefnerus de Piff.

Marcellus.

Pat, it femeth by these wordes, that greate filles, whiche be deuourers in the Sea, as Sele, purpole, and fuche like, be bus hollome, a that the Imall files, as Coddes, whityngs, Place, Smeltes, Buttes, Soole, Bike, Bzeme, Boche, Carpes fuche as feede incleane ftonie waters, thou failt thei be bery wholfom. Celes Lam. pers, and other muddie filbes, thou doeft not greatly comende: There be fome kindes of file fofte, and fome barde, but whiche be the belle? Hillarius.

filbe foft and harb.

f filbe be fofte the loeft filb i sbell: if filbe be harde, the yougelt fic is bell, for it is either foft or parde, of harde file take the Comalleft, of foft filb take the greatelt : prouided that your filbe Denot bery fimie, and thus faith Asicen in his booke of filles.

> Marcellus. what is the bertue of Shell fifthese Hillarius.

Shell fiches.

For Deatnest.

Dillerg.

Blauifes, a Crabbes, be bery good fiftes, the meate of them doth helpe the Lunges, but they be hurtfull for the bladder, be fodden in pure greene Dile Dlife: this Dile dropped into the eare luke warm, doth heale of burning obliructions, a flopping matter, that hindereth the hearyng. As for Limpetes, Cockels, Scal, lapes, as Galen faieth, thei be harde of digettion. Mulkels, and Dillers, woulde be well boyled, rooffed, oz baked with Onions, Wine, Butter, Sugar. Singer, and Peper, oz els thei be windie, and flegmatike: cho. logike ftomackes maje well digeft rawe Oyfters, but they haue cafte many one awaie, yet rawe Differs will clenfe the raines.

Marcellus.

what faie you of Milbe, Butter, and Cheele?

Hillarina.

Follxxxiny.

Hillarius.

Dmens Milhe is the molte gentle nutrament for yong Bilke of Schildzen, which milke is of the decoction of pure blood. women is S by naturall heate, and drawen footth by the Ribles fro all milles. the breaftes of pappes, this is the first foode of manhinde: foz like as breade is a blefling of God foz men, e. tuen to is Milke one of the great bleftinges as appereth in the promite which God made to gtraell. Without Milhe it is not pollible to bring bp man or bealt. The belt Milhe is of wome and moft temperate, for it preferueth against consumption. The seconde is Goates. Boates Milke, which doth nurify and is hotter then womens milke, Speepes Milke, is not fo much nourifying, and not pleafaunt to the ftamache. gonge Cowes Milhe is thicker, and full of Butter. Pote al Mike of to that iiif.thinges mult bee confidered in milke, the withnelle of col. Southe foure lour, the tweetnelle of fauour, the plefantnelle of tait, the fubitance thonges conneither thicke not thinne, it is good Milke, whan a drop will fande whole byon your thum nayle without Geding. There be thre ellences of Milke, Cheele, Butter and Whate, the belt Milke is of the yongelt and fattel kine, oz Goates, that be fed in the cleneft, dzielt a fweeteft paffures, wheras plentie of tweet flowers are growinge, and pureft Claie oz Chalke water. with hollome laier. The belt time of Milke is in Appill, May, and June. The new Milke is most hollom for them to drinke, whiche hath cleane flomaches, to drinke it with Suger as it cometh from the Cowe, three houres before all other meate of drinke, and then it wil not coagulate not crude in the flomache, but quecheth Bille nur Choler. Doze ouer milke is not onely good to yong childzen a health full people: but if it be fower, then beware the fone in the raines and bladder through the fame, and to the which have feuers of head ache Dille doth much harme, as Hippocrates laith: Las dare caput dolentibus, malson ; mas lum vero febricantibus & quibus bypochon dria suffensa murmurant & siticulosistmalum autem in quibus infebris acutis, biliofe funt desectiones, & quibus fanguinis multi desettio facta eft, conuenit autem tabidis qui non multum febricitant & in febribus longis & paruis, fs nullum supradittis signis affuerit, &c. That is, Millie fateth be, is bery bubolfom to fuch as have paines in Byppocrates their heddes, of that be licke of any feuer, a allo to them whiche haue and the nate any noyle or winde in the bpper parte of their belly called Hypochondria, & the butitue that hath cholozicke decoction in hot feuers, or hath lot much bloud notwithstanding, milke is good to fuche as have a confumptio without a feuer, and may be geuen to the whiche have feuers long time it none of the forlaid tokens doe appere ac. and to conclude of Mylke, feing oftentimes it is bery cuell, and will through the coldenelle, and winde, offende the whole bodies of men, what harme doeth it then to tichly perfones? how be it we do fe that milke is a goodly faie in a comon wealth, and the feders thereof are people of a good temperamet, a common or coplexion, as in males, Suffolke, Eller, and in a place in the moun. wealthe. taines in the forth called Alften Moore, whereas little tillage is but ainten moore bringing bp of cattell, in this contrie the people be al chiefly nurified uthe fourty. with

of the hart of thercof.

209ilke is a good thing in

Bir Tho: man the Bas ron Giton. his lanbe.

lein, to finifie bicenes+

> 3 bloobie practife as gainft the la= Die Dilton.

what a bery actilman us.

with milke, little other dzinke thet ble, milke ercepted. This countrep was fomtime the land of a worthy hnight, called fir Thomas the Bas ron of Bilton, to whom I dedicated my little boke, intituled the Generns ment of bealth, promiting in thefame boke.to fet forth an other boke, wherof the copie perified with my bokes. in thip wrach, and when I came to London.to haue reutued my dedde booke:one milliam Bilton gentle. man.bzother to thefaid fir Thomas Dilto, accufed me of no leffe crime willya 25 ul= then of molte cruell murder, of his own brother, which died of a feuer, (fent onely of God)emong his owne friendes: finilbyng his life in the his booke of theit offen faith. But this william Bilton, caufing me to be arained before that noble Prince, the Bukes grace of Portfolke, for thelame:to this ende, to have had me died mamefully : That with the coucteous Thab, he might have through falle witnelle and periurie, obtained by the countaill of Jezabell, a wine parde, by the price of blood. But it is waitten, Toftis mendax peribit, a falle witneffe thall come to nought, bis wiched plactife, was wifely efpied, his folie derided, his bloodie purpole letted, and finally, I was with iuffice deliuered. Rotwithftading. get by thefame william Bilton fill molefted & troubled afmoche as lieth in him.to Wozten my dates, by fome meanes of accidence. which with neither lawfull policie, noz falle tellimonie, could betherto accoplibe his wiched intent. 20w therfoze blame me not my dere friend Marcellas, though this man be remembred in my boke here of health, and prefer. uing of life.leing I was fomtyme in his boke of a falle indightment, confpiring my death. This man hath letted me, in fo moche that I ca not run to the marke, that I did fet befoze myne igen, therfoze I muff make a worter course, finithing with fewer thinges, truffyng not buprofitable for the common wealth: whole profite I doe feke, and more would have dooen, this his malicious factes excepted, whole malice doeth the leffe moleft me, being a ftraunger to him. Seing he haue bered a lady, whiche was his own brothers wife, whole chame, loffe, yea and blood he hath fought which brothers wife, redemed muche of his lande, from loffe, in lending him a greate fomme of money. Ind when this man thould thankfully have repated this lady bermoney, then be gratified her as he did me. And to to coclude, you that are gentlemen, beware of thamefull ingratitude, wheras you have reaped comoditie. for it is the molt leprous lichnes againft nature, to do euill for good, piefarryng a little lucre, befoze honeftie, wozldly wozhip, Game:a ff. nally, Gods wrath or bengeaunce, due for fuche wickednes, againft cofciece, a nature. foz ingratitude do degenerate manhind, a tranffozme him molte monfiruous, into an euill bile nature. fro gentlenes into churlichnes, for like as gentlenes ib bertues, maketh a bery gentlema although fomtime obfcury borne. So do ingratitude blemile a defile the, whiche can bring nothing els for the felues, but petigrees, lines, cotes and flanderdes, moffe aunciently descended, yet the felues boide of all goodnes. Thus I leave to moleft thine eares with him: whiche hath thus molefted me, profitable to fewe, and noifome to hymfeif.

and the state

The booke of Simples.

Followy.

2 louer offewe, a flatterer of many, a beffell of ignozaunce, full of ingratitude, bunaturall to his childie, in that be spoileth in law which mould be their relief: and thus I commende bym to this cataplaima, to bis mostified confcience. faithleffe and fruitleffe be is.

Butter of nature is hot and moill, and hath bertue to molifie hard of the Bit Epollimacionsthat are aboue nature, as Calm faith , freih Butter do Dureine. ripe, clenfe, and warme the inwarde partes in meates: ointementes or drinkes.frech Butter is hollome for to anoynt the fwellying of the Hypochendrion of bellie, and for the Phlegmon and bubo. furder, to caufe young childzen their teeth to growe, through the anointing of the place: and it is good to make an ointment for the Pleurici. And to be dronk in wine Butter, the or Beare, for the flopping of the Lunges. Butter, Donp. and bitter Al. mondes, be wholfome for to clenfe the breaft, and beying put in Suppolitors, and Blifters doe molifte the belly. Dewe Butter meanly falted, is good with Bread, flelbe, and file. The olde Butter changing with many colours is the worke, it is notfome to the fomache. Bute ter is good in the moznyng, but not holfome at night : pet Butter preuaileth against potton in woundes, it will purge clente, and increase flefte. mben the Butter is first made, there is a Milke comming from Butter thefame fom what marpe, fower, and colde, bery holfome to be dronthe Charme in the mornyng or euenyng, againft hotte burnyng choler, it openeth againe is the liver, clenfeth the gaule, prouoke prin, caufe flepe, and nourifieth good. muche, if it be eaten with Sugar, and newe white bread.

Cheefe which is a parte of Milhe of the grofer fubftance, throughe Cheefe freits the coagulacion oz cruddes, beinge gathered and pzelled together, from the moytle whave, the fame Cheefe is finiched, and if it be made of cleane Milke, and the Creame there with , then it is beneficiall co the flomacke, specially if it bee frethe and good, it nourifbeth the flethe Grene Chefe moche, and for greene woundes to initte them, and will allo quenche. heate, oz clenfe a fpotte in the ipe, beying laied thereon. rriiii. howers. Thefe meanly falted, nourifieth but littell, by the reason of the Salt. Cheefe olde, Dide Chefe Roppeth the flir of the belly, but it is harde to digeff, hur, thoppeth the tying the flomache, gaule, raines, and will breedd the flone in the blas fur, but brees oder, and caufe the increase of Delancholic with moche coldnelle and Dech the flows Drineffe.Galen lib. 4. de alimentorum commendeth the Chefe of his owne native countrey, becaufe of the purenelle of the Milke, and fweetnelle of the Cheele, but in his.x. lib. of Simples, he refuieth Cheele for the fower. nelle. ac. whan flone pottes be broken, what is better to glew them as gaine or make them faft, nothing like the Symunt made of Cheele, know therfoze it will quickly build a flone in a drie body, which is ful of choler aduff. And here in Englande be diuers hindes of Cheeles,as bonder kin-Suff. Eller, Banburie. ac. accozding to their places a feeding of their bes of Chele. cattel, time of pere, layze of their laine, clenlinelle of their Dayzes, quantitie of their Butter, for the more Butter, the worle Cheele. Ind Much good thus I conclude of Cheefe, like as the welchmen loueth it rolled, eue 25utter, hile fo both fleminges loue Butter at all times, and of all makinges re. good Cherle. p.t. fuling

Cataplaime for 23. Dila to of 25 mick,

is belte.

fuling non, what coullour fo euer it hath, and from whence fo euer it cometh their flomaches are fuch.

whate, the

Gotes whate

Egges of birdes.

Egges, thice thinges in them,

Egges of great foules be not good,

whay is the thinnell parte of Milke. whay with femitozy fodden in Day, and dronke colde in the mornyng and Euening, bath bertue to fcower, clenfe, and open the partes of the body that are flopped pro= noketh brin and maketh cleane the bladder, and is good to quenche choler, helpeth the belly, all wageth thirlt, yet it inflameth and bingeth wind to the guttes, but recocted of two times fodde whay, is the belt whay, and will bring deape, and alfo is good in Gliffers to coole, fcower, and quenche choller in the guttes oz helpe the ercoziacion in them, made by blouddy flir, Gales commended up hay lib, x, fimplic medic. and Mejue doth not a litle praile the whay of blacke goates, and how it is hot and drie in the first degree buto the feconde : this whay is good to be given to them which hath much Delancholie, og frenties, and cle. feth the water betwene the fhinne and the field openeth the gaule, a molifieth the Splene in Garpe acute Certian feuers, oz fopping of the bellels with yellow choler, this whay doth much helpe, to drinke the fame, and nothing is better to be di oke againft a hot Lepiole the nohay, it mak ctha cleane fkinne. whay is bled in many decoctions, a infutions, for Linatiues to purge the belly, and thus I doo ende of whiche is a good drinke in Sommer in the common wealth, whereas good Dayzes be, as in Suffolke, the belt countrey of Milke, as aboute Lethzigham, Stratebzoke, Larfeld, Belfhall. ac.

Egges be commended of the molte ercellent writers, as Dieferides and Galen that theido ercell all other nozifping meates. a alfo good in medicen, Hach the Arabian, in his diates doth praile Denes Egges, for that the be plefant to the mouth, and profitable to the flomache, and that the nourifye moze then any other meates, and are foneft turned into good bloud, and eftfones into feede of generacion, specially Egges that bee newe and white, but old Egges be mot filthy and notfome to the fomache. furthermoze Egges be no partes of the fowle faith Galen fimplic. medi., but a poscion of the thing from whens thei come:and Symeon faith iii.thinges mult be confidered in Egges, the firft of the fubftance and clenes of nature, the fecond is their age, either new oz old: the third is of the maner of their dzelling, as potching, lething oz rofting. Potched Egges be hollom to be fupped bp in the morning bpon an emptie fomache. To clenfe the Lunges, breff, and the raines, harde Egges doth binde : fried Egges hurtefull, to the ftomache, nert in goodnes buto them are the Egges offelantes, a partriges, and the Egges of Imal birdes of the wood, whole Egges are white, but the Egges of water foules, as Swanes, Beele, Duckes, with al their hindes, be grole and not pleafannte to nature, although good to fronge flomached labous rers. Doues Egges, becaufe of their greate heate, are moze better for medicen, then meate. Decoches and Eltrige egges, bee not good:of an euill nature, and enemie to manhinde: In foode, the pello we parte of egges be warme, and nourifie the blood, and the white of the egge.is cold

Follxxxvy.

cold and flegmatike. Gales doe commende the white of Egges, because Of Cages thei frete not, but coole : and therefore thei are good for medicenes for the ives, and bleers, and woundes of the hed, and other places, whereas blood doe flowe. Rawe egges, with oile of Roles, beaten together, are good for flegmon, in the eares, breaftes, armes, legges, or prinie members. The white of an egge, the fuice of pomgranettes, Uineger Cages for and the offe of water Lillies, are good beaten together, to anointe the fozehedde to caule flepe. Egges fodden in ftrong harpe vineger, butill thei bee harde, eate theim, and thei will floppe the fire in the bellie. idhites of egges, the pouder of the flowers of pomgranetes, planten water, and Hypecifies, with offe of Holes, and Alume, beaten in a leaden for burnying Dozter, will heale a burnyng og fhaldyng in the flethe, coueryng the place with a Launde clothe, and anointe the faied Launde with this ointment. Dile of Egges are good, to heale Serpige, the breakyng og cras Dileof egges mis of the lippes, handes, fhaldying, burnying, paines of the cares, ftomache, raines, bellie, and the pring members: whiche have great burnyng, filthe, or heate, and finally, all the paines of the fointes.

Of Egges cometh all foules, faue Barnacles, whiche are ingende. red of the marueilous worke of Decian fea : Rede Gefnerns of the nature offoules. The hourible Serpente called the Cochatrife, is bied in the Egge: fo is Crocodili, and many mo Serpentes, and many fifthes of Eggesof the fea, and little wormes, as the Antes. And thus I doe ende of Eg. ges, whole yokes of reddes be firfte. brede within the foule bodies, as it doeth appere when thei be killed, greate plentie of the faied polkes and no whites, of whiche polkes, the birde is bredde and nourified of the white: So is mankinde ingendered and formed of one parte, and nourified of an other. Rede Hyppocrates in libro de natura pueri.

Marcellus.

mbhat bertue is in Coagulo Leporint

Hillarius.

Here halfe penie waight, after the olde waight of the Apotis Congulion Caries, tempered in wine, and dzunke, doe pzeuaile againffe og the crubbe benim, oz prickyng of Scrpentes, bloodie flires, and paines of young beas Dof the matrir, after the tyme that the termes menfruall bee palle : it helpeth confcepcion, but to drinke it, it will drie the feede, and letteth confcepcion. Arifaste doe remember Coagulum lib.iij. Cap.xxj. de biftoria anima lium, faiping: it is the fubstaunce of Milke, of those beattes, which e cheweth the cudde, and fucketh, of a curdie fubitaunce, as Calfe, Lambe, hidde. Ac. And of nature is fower and driving: and drunke with wincger, it helpeth the fallyng ficknes, as Galen affirmeth lib.x.fimpli.medica.

Marcellus.

nohat faie you of septon called Tallowe, and Adept, whiche is fat, Steafe and additione, or the greate of beattes and foules. I praie you tell me? Hillarius.

their pertues

Berpentes.

p.it. Titt

Calloso of male beft are hotter then the femall,

The fat oz

Jrft of Callowe, onderftäde that of nature it is warm and therefoze it haue bertue to refolue, and make fofte: and is bled in fondzie medicenes, among the Chyzurgians notwithstandyng. You must bnderstande, that one beaste beareth moze warmer Callowe, then an other: and the Male hotter then the female. As example, the Darte botter then § Dinde: the Rame moze warmer then the Ewe. ac

But for the fattes of beaftes a birdes, thei be all warme and moult: fome mout, and fome leffe, according to the ages, fatnelle, and natures as example, following worthy fated.

> Swannes, Gefe, Duckes, Bullardes, Dennes and Capons, beyng frede, doe comfozt the matrice, bzealtes and tointes, and are warme.

> Geided Swine not falted, is moche like oile and moift good against the pleurifie, and bled in many ointments,

> Goates is harder then the Swines, and is allo drier, and is good againdle the paines of the greate guttes, in Cliffers of Supoliters.

> Beares is warme, and melted with Loudanum, maketh an ointment to increase beere.

> fores, is good against colde and pallie, and paines of the cares.

> Purpentine against baldnes, as the Beares greafe is Bulles and Calues doe warme, and are good to binde and stoppe flire, put in glisters, oyntmentes. ac.

greafe of g and toppe unte, put in ginets, opiten the female.

Lions is mofte fubtill and hotte of all fattes.

Cattes hotte, and good to anointe ache and goutes.

Seles, og other Sea fifte, clarified with Bonie, will clenfe the iven that are dimme.

Snales clenfe the igen, helpe the eares, and wholfome for bone ache.

Tapers good to anoint the dim fight. dropped into the poung luftie creatures, not falted and cleane clarified is belt kept clofe.

Rauenyng bealtes hotter then theim, whiche eateth Grafle: and the water foule, hotter then the lande birdes Wolles called Ochpas, will refolue hard apollumacions and Struma in the throate.

Marcellus.

What faie you of Mary, whiche in fome place is called Marthe:contained within the bones of bealtes:

Hillarius.

It

Follxxxvy.

T have power to molifie, and make harde thruges lofte, and of nature is hotte and motife, as Galen faith lib. sj.fimplicium medicamentor aus O. Crample.

> Stagge of Bart, is the beft of all beaffes, to molifie mulliles, ligamentes, tendontes, and the guttes.

> Calues og young Steres is nert in goodnes, bled in fondzie ointmentes and linamentes.

Bulle and Goates, whiche are verie warme, and good in pellaris for women.

The mary oz Medulla of the

Dre, is good for the fomache, the Lunges, and ine creafeth feede of generacion.

fore, for the pallie, and trembling of the members. Backe bone of bealtes, is drier then other Marie. and unplealaunt to the flomacke, dunke with Ali. gante, Coppeth the whites in women.

all these mult be kept in cleane bellelles, a loste in a chamber, with windowes towardes the Rotthe. for & South winde, or flandyng in beffelles nere to the grounde, will fone corrupte Darie, ercepted thet Copieferne bee clariffed byon the fire, and preferued in cleane clofe ftone or glaffe fatte. beffelles.

Marcellus.

mhat faie you of the Gaules of beaftes of file? Hillarius.



be Gaule is the mole bottell and bitterell parte of all bealtes. beaftes, the place of Choller, and Choller it felf and drie Specially in botte beaftes, as Lions, Bolues, fores, dogs.ac.moze then of g other bealtes , whiche divideth the houes. Even to it is emong foules, the croked billed Dirdes, hottelt of all next them whiche feedeth byon

weedes or feedes : and the water foule, more then the fielde birdes, as Diofcorides affirmeth lib.in Cap.lxxj. and are bled in medicen, as crample.

> Scorption of the fea, the Sea Snale, or loche like of the fea, for fore iven.

> mbite Cocke, a Capon, Den, felant, Partrige, Doue, againt foze igen, dzopped into them.

> Crane, Olpraie, for paines in the eares, with oile of bitter almondes, dropped into them.

The Gaule of fell of the

Swanne, Malarde, will hill worries.

Bullore, Cowe, Goate, Bame, good for woundes or fwellynges, a to kill wormes in g belly made in platter. Swine for bleers in the cares.

Beares, to anoint the heddes and nofetrelles, of the whiche haue the failyng ficknes.

Alfo Baules with Bonie, and the fuice of Buc, maketh a good ointment, to anoint the bellie: to kille wormes, and helpeth collike, and is bled p.ut.

bled in inward medicenes. There are flones founde within the Gaus Stones of bled in in ward medicenes. There are ubites touthe, will cleanfe the Dre bladber. les of Dren and Bulles, the pouder of thein drunke, will cleanfe the raines and bladder. Is you maie fee. Mathielus in Comment. Diofco.lib y Cap. Ixrj.

The booke of Simples.

Marcellus.

mbat fafe you of Braines?

Hillarius.

Braines of beaftes,

Baines are colde, and moife of nature, euery bealte og foule. accordying to their kindes. Some not fo moile as other, as you have had example, of botte and colde beattes: and their braines are bled in medicen. As Crample.

pare fodden og rofted, is good to make young childgens teeth to arowe.

Bennes, Cavons, oz felantes, to bee dzonke in wine as gainft poilon, faieth Diofcorides.

Beefell oz ferit dzied, and dzunke in Mineger, againfte the fallyng ficknes.

The brai. Swallowe mingled with Donie, againft the dimnelle nesofthe of the ives.

Shepe prepared, good to caufe teeth to growe, and mo. lifieth apollumacions.

fielde birdes rofted, are all good to nourifie the brain of manne, when it is weake.

Calfe and Pigge, not good for flegmatike people.

Marcellus.

What faie you of Liverse

Hillarius.

Livers of begfte,#.

? De Liver is the nutrimentall part, and the fountain of blood, 0 a spongie matter: whereas the baines doe begin, and is warme and moifte, accordying to the nature animall or beafte, and is ba fed in medicene. As erample.

Madde Bogge, rolled and eaten, helpeth hym, whiche is bitten with a madde Dogge.

Boates beying cleane, dooe comfoste the fight, applied rame of diffilled, and is eaten to help the fallyng fichnes 1) olfe, with Liver worte dried, maketh a goodly pous der to bilpe the liuer and lunges.

Theliuer of the

este clene wached and dated, doe thefame.

alle oz hozle bzofled a eate, againft the falling fichnes Boze, bothe in meate and medicene, against the ftyng and bityng of Serventes.

Doze Denne, oz water Denne, againfle the fone, oz grauell in the raines.

Denne, Capons, Chickens, Bartrige, felante, and all field birdes, doe nourifie and comfost nature.

Marcellus

Follxxxviij.

Hillarius.

mbhat faie you of the Dozne!

Hillarius.



The hozne of

I Dt moche, Jallure you, although many thynges, maie bee faied thereof, bothe for nature and propertie : I commende the descripcion to theim, that couet to bee merie. And thus mornes their moche will I faie with driftotle in libro de nature animalium, faieth : all nature. beaues wantyng their byper teethe, bauenaturally homes, for their defenfe: as we doe lee the Bulle, the Barte. ac. and thei are good in me. dicenes, as example.

unicome is molte ercellente, to be drunke againffe benime and poilon, and helpeth the yelowe faunders. Barte rafed and dzunke, againfte Collike, oz Aliac. Jaunders, and the bloodie flire.

E. Ballare pott albart

Goates maketh good pouder to cleanfe the teethe, and fabliche them, fo doe Bartes home.

Builes in pouder, drunke with wine, helpeth to heale the Demeroides, burnt in pouder.

The Elephantes tothe, wil help the vellowe Taun. ders, raled and dzunke in Endiue water.

Sondzie montters of the fea, are good againft poifon.

Marcellus.

what faie you to the Doues of beaffest

Hillarius.

Dei are their naturall Shooes, kepping fill their old fachion, Boures of beattes. whiche Godhaue prepared for them. for neither Borfe nor Dre hould bee profitable for mankinde, but for the Doue: without whiche, he could not go of trauell, of have any Shoe made falt. Thei are allo good for mankinde in medicen, as erample.

> Dorles raled are drunke in wine, and good to helve the fallyng ficknes.

> alles will doe thefame, and help the mother: burnt in perfume fodden in oile, it will belpe Struma,

> Goates, with Mineger and Laudanum, will increase heare, anointy ng the place.

The houes of

Any beaft burned, & fmohe thereof helpeth the mos ther, and killeth Gnattes that trouble your chamber. Any bealt drunke in pouder, maketh women baren and fruitleffe.

Dule, will retaine molte ftronge poilon, oz deadlis benime.

Them, which are denided in twoo partes, are clene beattes. Leuiticus. Chapiter.ri.

D.illif.

Marcellne,

Marcellus.

phatfaie you of bones:

ALCONT !!

uncagainffe

Hillarius.

Dues is the timber and firong poffes, which coupleth the bodie of enery linging man, beafte, fillbe, and foule together: without which we might not be perfite. If any of them are broken, then are we lame. Thus bones bee not onely good to nature, when we are linging: but of a bumana, mannes bones, are good in medicen. As example.

Span beaten into pouder, doe greatly die moit humours and fozes. ac.

Lions frongly imitten together, will bypng light fire, and are moke drie of nature.

Bogges beaten into pouder. and dzunke againli the fallyng lickenelle.

The bones of Dennes burnt with Eghelles, made in pouder. ma. heth a frettyna pouder.

Pigges are good for writyng Tables, and to kille wormes in the flomake, dronke in wormewood wine. Many fea fiftes ar holfome in medicen, against poilo Sepia or Cuttle, colde and drie, wil cleanse the flinne, and the iyen.

Marcellus.

mbat faie you of brine?,

Hillarius.

Tis the ubhaie of the blood, conuaighed by the raines, into the bladder: bot and drie of nature, berie falt, accordying to the complerion of the bodie that make it, as man and beat. foule pille not, for the moiller is tourned into feathers. Ariftotle de nature animalibure Us rine is bled in medicen. As example.

> Man is weaked, ercept gelded fwine, and is whole fome to be drunke against benime.

> Younge boie, to be diffilled with Letarges of mettal, a water to wath against Lepzofie, is made therof. Mule, to wathe handes and feete, and againste the goute, and paines of the formes.

The bin of g Goates of Camelles, to be dronke againfle droplie,

Boze, with oile of Hoozmewood, anointe the bellie, and kill wormes.

Dogges will kill martes, and ring wormes.

urine. will cozode and frette, clenfe and thower cozo

Marcellus.

19hat

Follxxxix.

DILITICE.

mohat faie you of blood?

Hillarius.

o Delife of every living theng, confideth in the bitall blood, 25000. and is bled often tymes in medicen. As example.

Beele, Duches, and Kiddes, are in fondzie Antidotarie.

Stocke Doues, Curtle Doues, Doule Doues, and Partriges, are good for fore iven, and newe woundes. Dare, for the fione and bloodie flire.

Dere, foz the flire, oz termes immoderate runnyng in women.

Boates, whiche are fedde with opening herbes, hilled in June, toz che ftone.

Calfe febde fo fos thefame ftone, and allo the flire. Diagons is declared before.

The bloub of the

Swineis colde blood : pet it is bled in puddynges, but not commendable.

Beares, and Bulles are horrible, not good.

Shepe helpeth the Emerodes,

Dennes, Coches, and Capons, floppeth blood and woundes,

Duches, kepeth a goodly colour long tyme: the Idolatours did plactife there with, deceiuging the people at Dailes, with a bloud which thei called holy.

Marcellus.

what faie you to the nature of ozdure, the dunge of beaftes.

Hillarius.



Roure oz dunge, is the corrupcion og filthe ercremente, Diburcoz whiche nature expulse th to the yearth, by the office of the auttes, without which no creature fould line, if the dong were fill retained. in the faied guttes: and yet it is good in fondzie falues, plafters , and medicenes. Aserample. And thei are bot and drie of complexion, according to the nature of bealts.

Oren and Line, doe mitigate inflamacion of woun

des: and helpeth fingping of Bees.

Calle fodden with usineger, helpeth Struma in the throte.or fwellynges of toyntes.

Goates doe refolue, and make foft: a plaffer thereof applied to the matrice, forfeth the child to the birthe.

The dung of

porte or Bule, fodden in wine, frained and drunke helpeth the Jaunders.

Shepe, fodden in bineger, and ofle of Bofes, refolue quencheth.and healeth burnyng and fkalding.

Dogges fedde with bones, helpeth the bloody flire. dzunke

drunke in milke, with Home, helpeth Angine, to anoint the place of the throte withall.

Dife dooe cleanfe, and with Donie tempered together, doeincreafe heere in ointement for the hedde. Swine clefeth, it floppeth blood in flowing woundes Curlue dronke in wine, helpeth the faling ficknes. Crocedilus of Nilus, clefeth the fakin, the beft of this is white Mannes is befte in medicen, although moffe abhominable to the fence of fmellyng: yet there is arte to make oile for the goute, fwellyng of the throate, and to helpe flegmon, of this ordour of manhinde, and a water to be drunke againft the falling fichneffe, flone, and the water betwene the flefhe and thin: And finally, helpe ettil completion, Reade Galen lib.x finplic medice. and Diefce, lib.ig. Caplxxinj.

Marcellus.

mhat faie of the Scorpion, Frogge, Houle, Lafarde, Cantharides, Horflech and yearth wormes.

De Scozpion is a cruell worme, whole flynge will priche to death, ercept the oile of Scorpions begotten, whiche reconfile the hurt, anointyng the place there with. Allo this oile is good

Hillarius.

\$coppion.

The dung of e

Frogge.

The frogge fodden with Salte, and cleane Dile, and fo caten, helpeth against all benime of ferpentes. Disferrides lik. j. Cop.xxv. The Moule beying rolled, is good to be given to children, that pille

to anoint the raines, to breake the flone, and prouoketh brine.

their bedde, to helpe them. furder it will drie bp the fome and spattle in their mouthes. There are sondrie hindes of Mice, Ariftotle, lib. vj. de Hylton tia Animalicon.

Lacerta with legges, a longe taile an earth Serpente. The head brohen and applied to any place on the bodie where as either pricke or nayle is fired, foorth with it thall be drawen foorth. This worme is much bled of Chyrurgens.

Contbarides are flies hot.dzie, and burning of nature, a hath power to blifter and make illue, and draweth for the water : there be that write in their bookes of Philicke, how thele flies may be dronke inwardely against the Droplie and the flone, but I dare not here commende the fame, for feare of no fmall perill that might folowe.

Populeches are whollome to drawe foorthe foule blood, if thei are put into a hollowe Rede, and one of their endes cutte of, whereby the blood maie run forthe.

Snayles broken from the chelles a fodden in white wine with ople and Suger is very holfom, because thei ve hot a moilt for the firaight nes of the lunges and colde coughe. Snayles flamped with Comphori and letten will drawe foorth prickes in the fielde.

Carth

thoyfieche.

Snade.

sooufe.

Lacert.

Cantharib,

Carth wormes are hot of nature and of the are a preflious ointmet gearth made to clofe woundes, and if thei be fodden in goofe greece and frained it is a good oyntment for to drop into a dull hearing eare, poringe it in the contrarie fide. Carth wozmes famped are good for payned teeth. The Dyle of wormes be greatly commended for the comtorting of g line wes, fointes, baines, and goute, thei muft be wafhed in white wine, and the Diles of Verbafeurs 02 Cowflops, of Roles of Lilles of Dil, Opteof wor= of Chamamill all fodden together, whan it is colde put in your earth mes. wormes, floppe pour glaffe, let it ftande.rl. daies in the Sunne then Araine it, it will make an ercellent oile againft ache, Sciatica, goute. ac. Reade moze of them Plini lib.xxx.cap.ix. Ind thus I do ende of Carth wots Carth the mes, whiche are the bowels of the grounde oz earth, whiche earth is mether of es colde & dzie of nature, pet the mother of eche liuing wight, foffereth creature. and geueth fode to euery creature, both fenfible and infecible and remaineth fill firme and fable , and eche creature hath his originall fpring, and firft life bpon the earth, whan thei haue runne their race, fome in pleature and other fome in wzetchednes, the earth doeth des noure them againe at length and fwallow them, as though thei had neuer bene: and thus is generation turned into corruption as Ariflo. tle affirmeth. But how mightie is that Lozde God, whiche with his Generation bleffed wozde did foz our fahes make therth to be our owne free d wels ruption. Igng place during this our moztall life, to what ende to abute & fame, as the olde worlde did, for whole lakes he did deftroy al fleth, his imale chofen people ercepted. Dow forfeth to ble the earth with diligent trauell, in tillage to wing, cheriching herbe, plant, graffe.ac. which be Bods giftes, both for our medicen and meate: not to difpile the fweet creatures of God, whiche fpring in fodrie times of the yere, as flowers fruites, feedes, barkes, rootes, with conning to be preferued for mans ble, againt the dayly danger of cruell fichnelle, whiche allaltetheche man, woman, and child, through the corruption of humer, and other euill accidentes of our life. Ind foz as muche as we can not make one Math.6. flower, neither can give to any of them his proper beutiful hape, ber= tue, og fauoure : whiche Salomon, whan he was flogichinge in bis regall effate, was not comperable to any of thete flowers toz their er. cellent beutie: Therfoze let bs dayly beholde the earth wherbnto wee The provimuft once come : and allo in the meane time, humblie laude & playle bence of Geo. the bigh diuine prouidence of the almightie our Lozd and God which spal.cill. hath layde the foundations of the earth, that it fould not moue at spa.ciii any time, and hath couered it with the deepe, like as with a garment, Ich.xxvi. the waters do fande betwene the billes, yea be fendeth bis fpringes Imp. to the rivers, whiche runne among the hilles : all beaftes of the fielde drinke therof: and the wilde Afles do queche their thaift : belides them Gen.iii. all the fowles of the ayze haue their habitacion, and fing among the braunches, and watreth the Lilles from the cloudes. The earth is fil led with the frute of his workes : he bringeth foorth graffe for the cattel, and greene herbes for the feruis of manhinde, that he might bring toode

Fol.xc.

foule into cop

wine, Dile, and Bread, Gods giftes, Ebe trees of the Lord are full of fappe.

Sp.al. 92.

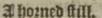
Efa-17. Iob.xi. Spal.lxii.

Cuery thing tourne to the buffe,

Erouble have to hinde red me, that I am confiranco, prefentig to flate.

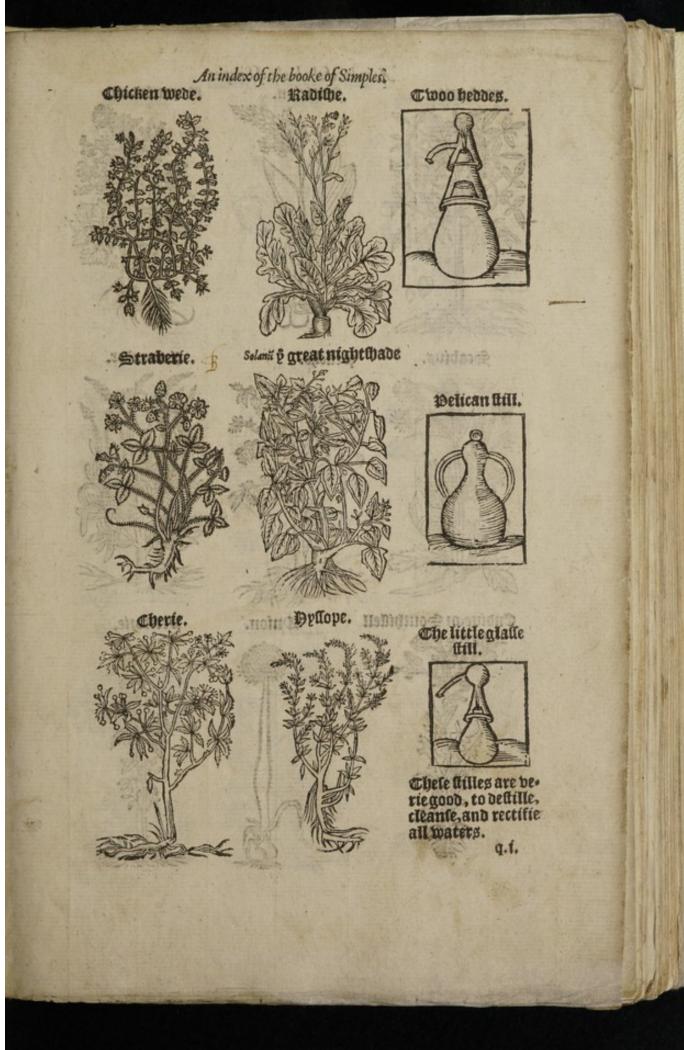
foode out of the yearth, and wine that maketh glad the barte of man, and offeto make him a cherfull countenans: and bread to ffrengthen his hart withal. The trees of the lorde are allo full of lappe, even the trees of Libanus whiche he hath planted. Therin the birdes do make their neftes: a the firre trees are a dwelling for the Storke. The bigh hilles are a refuge for the wilde Goates, and to are the fonie rockes for the Conies. De appointeth the Doone for certain featons and the Sunne doth know his going doune, he maketh darknes, that it maie be night, wherin all the beattes of the fozel doeth moue. The Lions rozing after their praie docth feke their meate at God, the Sunnearis feth, and then thei get theim awaie together, and lurke theim clofe in the dennes. Then man arifeth, and goeth forthe to his worke, and las boureth butill evenyng: D Lozde how manifolde are thy woozhes, in wiledome halle thou made theim all. The yearth is full of thy riches: to is the greate and wide Sea allo, wherin are thinges innumerable bothe finall and greate beatles: there faile the Shippes, and there are greate whales, whom thou halt made to plate therein: all these creas tures waite byon thee, that thou maiell give them meate in due time when thou grueft them, theigather it, a when thou opened thy hand thei are filled with good thinges: when thou hidelt thy face, thei are troubled, when thou takelt a waie their breathe theidle, and thei are tourned againe to their duft. ac.

Lo here my dere blother Marcellas J do ende fimplie of Simples.plai. yng thee in the meane time to take them in good parte. wayinge my pleicht cale difquietneffe, and trouble, good will euer was with me a halbe to my fmall power althoughe leafour lacked, and time woulde not ferue fol the purpole: but whan it hall pleafe God that we half take together againe. I will make amendes fol all faultes efcaped, SDD willing, who euer kepe thee, thine owne Hillarias. More ouer, beholde two old frendes aploche at hand, the one is called Soznes, and the other Chirurgerie. Let bs heare what thei wil faie, a little while, *The ende of the Simples.*













Barrall

LEBI DEINISCI	The second second second
А.	Brienia vitis alba p running wild bin. 52
Inter as withe state fol f	Bozas fol.tritti. Bdellium Tbidem.
arabaceba 02 Wilde Nardus. fol.t.	
blenon called Scolopendrion Of Citrach iDe.	Balaitis the flowers of Pomgranet.
intbrom called udozme wood. fo.ii.	Baie of Laurell fol. Irrif.
niffeedes Ibidem.	Brimftone fol. Irriti.
gallau called Chicken wede. fo. bit	Baie of Laurell fol. lrrif. Brimstone fol. lrrif. Barach fol. lrrbf.
fol.ritit.	Baie falte 3bidem.
oesotewoo minoes you.co.	Bozes fleche and Bakon. fol. Irrir.
oes of twoo kindes grimonie war called Smalage called Coho pricke fol.rbi. fol.rbi. fol.rbi. fol.rb. fol.rb. fol.rb. fol.rb. fol.rb.	Beare and Badgard fol. Irrri.
um called Mmalage Fol. rrit.	Blacke birde fol. Irrii.
" called Cono pricke foi.rrr.	Barnacle wonderous fol. Irrrii.
CELEDOCHE CALLEO Scolimus UZ Cinaria. 30	Bitter the birde Ibidem.
fol.rrrbitt.	Bitter the birde Ibidem. Butter the bertue fol. lrrrb.
nitum twoo hindes, Perdalianches, and	Braines of fondrie hindes Irrrbit.
Licottomen. Fol. rlitt.	Byzebar the ftone. Ibidem.
gelica Ingelles flower, 02 radix fantti	Bones of londzie kindes Irrrbiti.
fpiritus fol.rlb.	Blood of fondzie beaftes Irrrir.
fpiritus gol. Clo. Stolochia rotunda cu longa. Gol. III.	C
aftrum Melliffa 02 Balme fol. litti.	a day the share
aricj 02 Agaricke Fol. lbitt.	Camamill fol.bii.
uniacion, of God Ammon. fol. lritt.	Cucumers
afetide a ftinkyng Gum. Ibidem.	(Tanage of Bullier moster for the
mber Brice motte fwete. fol. lir.	Claret wine fol.ri. Cheris fol.riii.
is a fruiteofa Thome in Egipt	
fol.lruit.	Cappers and Duues fol.rb.
mondes fwete and bitter. Irbiti.	Scabius Fol. rbit.
mus Castus 02 Vitrex Sol. Irriti.	Calamnes Aromaticus fol. tbiti.
lum,o2 roche Alum. Ibidem.	Centaury 02 fel terre toi.rtr.
ramentum Fol. Irritit.	Cumpyoziecalleo sumpbitum tol.rrr.
laon moze in the Pozth. Irrriiti.	Confolidaminor Dailes Ibidem.
B.	Coziander fol.rrb.
a state of the second stat	Chelidon the great of Chelidonion mega
eates fol.biii.	Collumbin. fol.rrriif.
eare and ale fol.rif.	Crowloote oz Rannonulj fol. rliiti.
arbaries riiii.	Crowfoote oz Ramunculj fol. rliiti. Grocus oz Safron fol. rlbt,
autone tot.	Cartamus 02 Wilde Battron fol. ribiti
afill of Ozimum this.	Calamintes of the Dountain, I.
urnet Ibidem.	Clarie called Orminum fol. li.
ell udoodbinde called smilax rrit.	
arlie called Hordison Hol. rrbiti.	
eanes rrir.	Chico2i 02 Spenfa folis Ib.
rdana the Burre Fol. rrrbiti.	Carrettes the rootes Ibi.
laches of Felix the gerne ritt.	Cassia ligni a swete wodde Ibiii.
ma a were perbe of graunce.litt.	Caliafifula to purae Thidem
asill wilde called Osimastrum fol. 16.	Callian the Cheft nutte Iri.
Nilip I	Colocinthida
The second s	

Ang Aris Apia Aga Aga Afa Acad Alta Ago Alta Alta

		and the second se	
Colocinthida	Abidem.	E. Shall	D'onorte .
Cutbert Blunt	Stal Intitit	Really as Ginela	Side Partie
Cloues	Thebows	fentil oz fincle	fol.bt.
Cucubes	Eax Ymin	Filipendula	Ibidem
Cerufe	Eat Inn	Fenam Greej Fenticrike	nrrb.
	Thibom	flare of Lint	Ibidem
Ciperus	Gal Inni	Felonwede, 02 S. James	
Cardamon	folleri.	flos einstoris for Diars	irbit.
Campher 0; Capter	Irriti.	Fore gloues, called Digitali	Binelette
Cadme	Irrb.	Frankincente. 02 thus	irif:
Corrall	lrbi.	filberde nuttes	Irbiti.
Calues flette	Itrbiti.	Fraxinas the Athe trre	Abidem
Cochesflethe	Irrri.	figges	lir.
Chele freche and Salt		frenche Sope	Iritit
Coagola leporis. Gre.	Irrrbt.	Fumas terre	Irbi.
Cantharides the file	irrrir.		
sheets	or are a construction	falowe Dere	Irr.
D.	·	Fiber	Ibidem
Diagons	fol.bi.	for ea	irrri.
Dandelion	F.	Felant	Irrrit.
Dillannun	rb	Filte	Irrrit.
		fatnelle of bealles	irrrbt.
Dispentis the great live L	faueo graue	frogges	lerur.
- Charteniero I	fol.rritt.	G.	
Doggestong of Groge	NUB TOL TTIIL.	harden in the second	
Darnell	fol.rrri.		Fol.ut.
Dailes called Bellie		Groundfill	ir.
Diars flowers called)	Bos Tinteris. 47.	Grapes	rb.
Poches the great call	ed Annex ribit	Ginger	rbiit.
Digitalis called fingers	oz fore alo.	Gallowgraffe oz Dempe.	trbui.
ues		Giloflowers	trrbit.
Doronike a precious tool			rrrir.
dria	fol.ht.	Goole foote	rla
Diagons blood		Gentian	tliit.
Diacridy Called Diagredium		Germander	outrou I.
			liit.
Dattes.	tor the put	Goole graffe	Ib.
Ditten	and Juliuff	Grummell	
Duckes flethe		Gum Sarcocole	Irtit.
Douesslethe	Aptoem	Galbanum	Iritit.
Ë.		Glaucium	Iritit.
	and the second second	Bum Arabicke	Ibidem
Enula Camparia	fol.rb.		Ibidem
Eleborus albus & niger		Sum Lak.	lrb.
Ebulus 02 110al wort		Gaulles	Iri.
Epithimani		Gunt of Almondes	Irbtit.
Eringium of the lea		Galanga	Irris
Ebenus WOODE		Goates	iter.
		Geele	frrrif.
Eupborbison	and areas	g.tif.	Grene
			Cherise .

		-		Ymulit
Grene Thefe		rrb.	Lapide Lafiele	Irrbit.
Goates 110.		rbi.	Lapis Intia	Irrbui.
HIGHLIGH	H.		Lapia Phrygius	Chinam.
Bonie	fol fol	tiit.	Lapis magnis	Ibidem
Poppes	301.1 50 30	bili-	Lambes wolle	lyry.
Pozehounde	at a so so Thi	dem	.mooid M.	SELUCIT.
Pytope	wierie fot Molars		Mouleeare	tii.
Delenium.	and the second se	rbi.	Duftarde	migmit,
Denbane		ritt.	Dinttes	r.
Bumlocke		dem	Dellflote	rbiii.
Doullike		rbit.	Dugwozte	rir.
Pozstaile		cliff.	Mallowes	rri.
martes Dozn		clbt.	Marigolde	rrbi.
Hermodactilis		rlir.	Dandzagoza	rliitt.
Hypociftis	othe Dete	Irr.	Millen, 02 Vifcion	liff.
Hamatiffe		rrr.	ABolle	lir.
Pernes B		rut.	Dumía	Iriti.
Hippoglafian		titit.	Mirabolans	Irt.
Hypiricon		rbi.	Mirtus	Irbit.
Dempe		rti.	ABulberie	lrr.
Dilton of Bil		titt.	Dinium	Irrb.
	I. a		Margarit	Irrbii.
Jenupet	5	rir.	Dilhe 18, C,	Irrriiti.
Freos	Sitt.	Irri	Daiden heare	rrb.
Tette	Irr	uii.	Maltiche 18, 4, 18, 5,	Iriti.
Tuerie		rrit.	Muttela	irrrt.
Discose			N.	1 as farmer
Huntowalla	K. to silvingarol	anda	Pettles	
Anotgraffe			Nigilla Romana	rlit.
1211 AL	L. uşmı			rrbi.
Lilles	21001 210	bii.	Papus theroote	lbi.
Lettes		r.	. 1011.102 O. COald	
Liverworte		pr.	Onions	bf.
Aunges	3111110 310	L	Dile	rir.
Liguiticum	and the second sec	riti.	Dipin that live to long	rlbf.
Aupines		LLL.	Dho tree	Thidem
Atonstocte	munt	crb.	Ofperey the fea Egle	lirri.
Lauender				rrri.
Lagopus	201010101010	101,	Dile of mozmes	PAPE
Licozice	marter and the service of the	PDI+	Otter that live by fiche	rc.
Leauen		Lr.	Р.	Endla Landonia
Licinum	the second	rrt.	50130 ···································	All to minist
Attharge	Additent() == 10 30	1, 1	Philitic 02 Partes toungue.	· ····································
Laurus	Iri	cett.	Burllein oz Poztulace.	de mibi.
Lime	Irri	un.	Planten, 02 Plantago, %	ambes
Leade	ir.	rb.	congue.	Ibidem.
2113103 1111				Peafe

	An index of the booke of Simples.	-
Peate oz Beanes		
peares	biti. Rumer called red riti. Rapes	DE TRoche atin
Peaches, 02 Perfice	till. Rapes	se southe. The
Plunes, 02 Prints	tilli, Roides	Ib. Jbidem.
Polipodi of the Dhe	Ibidem Radicerootes rbif. Rubarbe.	Ibi,
Petteroiall, 02 Pulegium	rir. Rolline	Ibii.
Poppie, 02 Papaner Peale of Pijam	rrbf. Rofe	The life.
Pimpernell	Trir. Rache	arrin.
Paonia 02 Dionie	TTTUII.	rclii.
Dauntig. 02 berks Trimited	rrrbit. S.	CARDIC .
+ 4/11ATIC DECIOPATIO	min Dauer	Cattantinon
Purae. 02 Intirac corr.	A HILL PURCHE	b: bit.
Pfilians Of fle Worte.	Conamus, ritti. Sauerie.	2 800
Peper of the water	li. Sencion, oz Gront	ell fr.
CARELLI/LE, THE NEAMER STORE		rbi.
Phylanthropos, that will ha	ng bpon Setwall	rbif.
graffe.	sued Goole Senturion	Ibidem.
Daltminner no no.	MH, Smallage	rrii.
Pix naualis, 02 Ditche of the	Ibit. Simplitum 02 Comferie	rrriit.
Piltacia a hinde of nuttes	Ibii. simpbitum 02 Comferie hip.iriii. scille 02 Shilla 02 the Irbii. Stauelaher	fea onin The
Populas 02 Popple tree.	Irbit. Stauelaher Irir. Solanon	rrri.
PULLEUTANET. 02 Malow bu	nicon Thide Showhow	Ibidem.
		trrb.
Pearles, oz Dargarite : Pozhe oz 2Bahon.	Willy 77. Serbentaria	3bidem.
Plages.	utit, Stichomosta	Ibidem.
Poppinting, 02 Ermanne	Joweth, Saitte	rrrbiit.
20 CLUCKE, EDFIT Hofho	ITT. Sene Meran	Trrir: Ibidem.
Pattriches, their fielde	** * * Like Shatula fails	Jowenn. tl.
PHULETS	Abidem. Shepherdes nedle Ibidem. Saffron	tlb.
Plaicethefiche	Irrritt. Sperma Ceti	tlbi.
2	Stozar	Irif.
Dunceg.	Charles and the second s	Ibidem.
Quercula minor:	ritti. Stact I. Sirar Calamite	Ibidem.
Duales.	Irreis Dangers	Irb.
Duichliluer	Innitit DUGPE of the Cana	Irri.
R	Duipher called Brim	fon Thidens
Rice	bitt. Sope	Irritti.
Rue, oz berbe Grace	r. Salte	Ibidem.
Railens Rolemarie	Tilli, Sponses the for Swanter	Irrb.
Ruthes	tbiti. Sanhirug Sponge	Irrbi.
Rochet gentill.	LLI. Sparroug	lrrbif;
Printer all	rrrbi. Shelfiche	Irrrii.
		Irrrifi. IIII. Separa
		IIII. Sepanie

Ann	idex of the c	ooke of court	
			Ibidem.
Tallome.	Irrebi.	met nille,	whiche helpeo
Septems called Tallowe.	lerrir.	mer In ercellente pille.	ucthour of this
Scorpton	maniter !!	ID. Dunchiscore	D.
-mogico 1.	rbi.	booke, for the ret	I for the raines
Cafill. Labrion Veneris	phit	a medicen or greini	bi.
Catherine	rbit.	and bladder. In crample of pu	an Thidem.
Tyme	rrritt.	An erample of Pu	Coope of genes
Triple graffe		An example of pu An encreaser of th	eleeve of gener
Cartar of wine lies	Tbidem.	racion	due popularia
Terra Sigillata.	Irbii.	racion Against the bityn	g of dogges and
Turbit	Ibidem.	Comented	Jbidem.
ar antartitices.	Ibidem.	a glaffe foz a dzur	harde. ri.
Tomstifts, 02 Wallant	anore.	A glane topa ver	wented to an Kitt.
V.		Ale and Bere Atthes made of w	fine meretree,
miolettes	bi.	Aches made of a	Abidem.
CHUICEE	biti.	their vereue	ned Till.
meruen	rrriit.	Apples their bert	and nor Thide.
malerian	rrrb	Apples their ber	tinat por Shinem.
Verbafcom Tuffilero.	liiti	· Maainft finkyng	breath. Ibidem.
Pugula caballina 02 Tuffilago.	Irrtitt	. Againft dzunken	es Ibidem.
merdegrece	Irritti	againft hotte ch	oller Ibidem.
marmine	A P PY ACTIVITY	Baginft the Dell	ilence rb. meroides Ibidem
W.		against the peu	meroides Ibtoem
mormewood	Tor.u	i. A caufe of the Ci. A marueilous b	nothe of Dittamik. 10.
mornewood	Law P	1. A maruenous	to TIL.
mine	Tri	L. A painteo uomas	Bloberedota
11Doodbinde	TT	r. A pretent yeipe	Thidem.
inheate	7	t. dedde chude	Jbidem. omens breaftes.rr medicen, rri.
wide water peper.	Irrr	i. A medicen foz u	omens bican TTL.
Holoch	Irrrit	it. Althos Doe fignitu	medicen, rri.
milliam Dilton.	****	a mood Bargar	ilme to wathe the priiti.
Л.	the second	An AMMORTE	LA DER PERSONNER CONTRACTOR
Si zarabaccha call	led Pulgago, yu	ee: Againft poifon the A good medicel	rrbi.
Si and drie in thet	hirde degr	eet agaantedicel	a for fore ives. Ibi. ene for a ftale ruf- rrbtit.
and drie in the i prouoketh brin liuer, and purgeth	e, helpeth 1	ne a good the medi	ene foz a ftale ruts
The production wiracth	termes m	ens a quitte meen	rtbiit.
Inter, and purgers	To	I.t. ten.	famacion, 02 Cwels
liver, and purgeth ftruall.ac. Mann is good agains	E feuer, D2	op. agamu goten	rrir.
Azaron 18 goud agam	Ibide	m. lyngottiet	discripcion of Beas
110,0100 00000000	o fuiott	II. a more may	A REAL PROPERTY AND A REAL PROPERTY.
Afpleness is good for th	c spice it	nes and per	actife of Inholders offlers rrr.
Alplenens 18 good to 21	e earchid	m. Aknauice p2	officts TTT.
fplene, and the off	optie 3 Dio	ne. and their B	outers Thide
Anifedes openetht	je raines.	of A holfe is a g	bod feruaunt. Ibide.
anticoes openetit ta		an Anlafter foza	brufed bodie. rrri.
else egittes.	all in		
	flir Ibid	tit. childe.	Jbidem.
angainst notion.	Sel state	III. Condamedie	ene for the tione and
auguring portor the f	ictula. Ibi	Dem a your meon	ene for the flone and rrrtii.
A meoteen tor tor	te foz Son	te tainep.	02
An year of the			

Inherbe benime, called Denbane Acuis Coppeth the blodie flir. Iritii. 02 Altercom Ibidem. Againft the Beltilence rrrbitt. Bityng of a Snahe alparagna haue many bertues, asto encreale the feede.ac. Ibidem a good medicen for the fallying fic-Benetle. In aligorie of an herbe, an old fuperficion, inuenced by witches Bread of a daie olde a practife of Sathan Angelica defendeth poilon, and prefer wiche. ueth chaltitte Against dzonkenes, Saffron dooe for lottes helpe Against poilon Tbidem. Against the pestilence rlvtt. A good note of the nature of herbes Againfteeuill fight, Sauerie pzes Brake feedes were neuer feen euatleth If. Ariftolochia helpeth Cancers lit. A very good medicento: the blcere of the parde. I plader for the liver or goute ibi. Brionia vitis alba or the wilde runnyng a good wounde berbe Abidem. bine. an excellent infusion of Leunellus Fas ututius to clence the blood lbit. Agariche clenfe the guttes, and ers Bitumen and Caffutba helpeth the litter, pulle rawe humours. Ibidem. Agaricke belpeth the fallyng fic-Beneile lbitt. Agarice purgeth all the Diganes of the fences I precious water with Sinamon Balauftaca the flower of Pomgranet, Caffia.ac. Tbidem. Amber grece of the hindes a good Pomeamber againft cold, of Brimttone nes of the braine a witches bleffyng for fainct ans Boies can hill the ftrongelt men thonies fire. ir. a good platter toz a toze thabbed pate Tbidem. Aramoniacion commeth from the D2a. Brefe good for the Choloricit, but cle of God Ammon luni. Afafeiide do ftinke, yet it helpeth the Beete brothe against the flir. ibide mother and lunges. ibidem. Beare and Badgard, haue bertue

B.

fol.in. Bees be an example buto bs, both for love, and woorkyng in the common wealthe. abidem. Jbidem. Bees maintain no Araungers, foz thei be not profitable. IIII. rut.

rlt. Blache friers pleachers in foz-Abidem.

rlb. Bees in the olde tyme, were bled rrir.

ribi. Siftorts haue a crompled roote.liging wrinkled like a ferpent, but the female roote is blacke without, and redde within, and a greate knot in the ende. trrbt.

mong christian people, but ubitches have bled practife with the as folich writers affirmeth. rlit. 16. Bitter herbes be hotte and dzie. I. III.

Brionia Defendeth poiton Thidem. Brionia Increaleth mille Fbidem. gaule, and fplene Inn.

Beware of the newe diate, ercepte vou haue two liues, oz clsa wife

minifter of thelame. Iri. Ibidem. Bitumen of the dedde fea.

whiche will flop a flire trir. Bathe fpipng come from a baine

irritt. lir. Burnt leade good for Chymrgians, 76.

with gunnes. irrbi. Bizabar a precious fone againft pois

fon and bloodie flire irron.

foz tender ftomaches. Irrbitt.

111

in medicene. Beare, fore, and Broche, are good to helpe the palley Ibidem. irrrb. Butter, the vertue of it

Coughes, how to helpe it ill. Corrupt fleume, to belpe it. Ibide. bill. Colde coughes, to belpe it. Coloquintida is perilous tr. Comfoste againft hotte choller in r. the tromacke.

Claret wine, warmeth & body. ri. Capers and Olives, good for the rb.

Splene rrrb. Coulleppes, oz Pagles rlit. Creffes helpe the palley Creffes door helpe many infirmis Ibidem.

ties. rlbitt. Cartamus clenfeth humours łt. Clarie good foz women Cefliafiftula cometh from Egipt. Ibii. Cafiafifula haue many bertues to

helpe mankinde, it can not bee Ibidem. fozbozne emong bs.

Couetouines and money, do make blinde, bothe Diuines, Lawers and philicions, and transforme them, from the natures of men, into infernall montters. Irt.

Cubibes haue goodly bertur againtte Irtr. melancholie.

Cerufe cooleth inflamed fozes. Irr. Cardemon helpeth the falling liches Fol.irri.

nelle. Capbur called Campbers, of a greate tree Irrit. in Inde.

Campber will quench nature ibi. Cozall groweth in the fea. Irrbi. Cozall of twoo kindes Calues flette, the profite therof. 78 Ibidem. Celfus foz a bomite Coffer fones doe helpe all cold infir. for the Stomacke, Liner, and the mities, bothe men & women. 80.

D.

fol. Irrri. Diofcorides was an Beathen man, pet was he molte cunnyng in the

natures of Simples. fol.rrb. Deinfie but two dragmes of night rrru.

made in wine. Dermicus helpe digetion. lbt. Irbit. Dates godd for nature Buckes flethe is berie hotte, and

corrupted & bubollome flefb. 82. Doues flethe nourifieth colde fol. hes, and is berie bot it felf. ibide

Diuerle opinions, how amberrlir. grice is founde.

Dragons blood is berie good to ftoppe the bloodie flire. Ittl.

Doctour william Curner, founde the berie Tamarix in Germanie,

which is belt for the fplen. Irbii. E.

Epithimum & Cafis helpeth the gaule 54 Cowardes, a foolice imperift, had almofte killed Cuthbert Blunt,

with Elleborns albus, at newcallie 67. Egges of birdes, thie speciall thin ges confidered in them. Irrrb. Egges of great foules, are notions

Bidem. to the flomacke Egges their whites helpe the ipen

Abidem. and quenche heate. Eringium maris, to increate leede. ribi.

Erth is the mother of every thing and into yearthe eche creature

irrrir. mall retourne Carth wormes are bery whollow

fozmankinde, fo is their oile ib. Euery thyng ball tourne to dulle Ibidem. in the ende.

Ibidem. for to helpe the biting of a dog.b. for the braine Charte, a good merbi. dicene.

rbft. Splen,a good medicen. Cranes are hotte, & increfe lede 82. Fragaria haue bertue to coole. priiii. forto belpe the Emeroides. Ibide From

for coddes, when thei are fwelled a remedie. for grene woundes, ble malarian to heale them for to helpe the fwellying of the throate Totdem. for fore ipen, to belpe them. Ibide flegmon is an apoftumacion, gas Gole flethe brede Delancholi. 82. thered of corrupted bloode, into one place framyngham, Detleftede, and Le. ribtit

thypugha, auncient parks. litt. Donie is not good for hotte people for paines of the hedde, commyng of heate, a remedie. from whence Rhabarbe do come. Ibfi

filberdes are good after meate, & alfo foz moiffe reumes. Irbiii. figges are bothe meate and medicene. Irr.

G.

Garlike will prouoke brine, but it is not good for Collorike perfo= neg. Fol.tti. Grene fichenes. bt.

Gnaicum is of greater bertue, then

the Bathe, oz Burtons well, a= gainft the nolegate of Paples 62 Good for the hortnes of wind bit. Goodly Syruppe to clenfe thefto= Lekes

mache, is made of Squilla rrb. Bole foote is a perilous herbe. rl. Genefis, rrr. dooe not proue, that

Madzake helpeth concepcio. 44 Lung wozte fo called, becaufe it is Greate Spurge oz Ricinus maketh

ftrong bomites Goodly are the bertue of Kapes.ss Galbanon is a Bum of greate bertue, to bying forthe a ded child. rlif. Lauender the fwete bertue therof

Gaules dooe growe like Acornes, and haue bertue to flop flires. Folte. Ici.

Gusicum Will clente the ives. Sum Trabiche will reftrain flire, and blood in woundes litit.

from eating of Beanes, what pi Blewe wil heale woundes. Ibide fol.rrir. Oum Larir is equal, with the beft Teribentin.

Ibidem Golde the molte bndefiled mettall is good in Cozdialles

Irrriti. Generacion come again into coz. rupcion Irrrbut.

Gillowflowers are good for the barte, and helpeth woundes.37.

H.

Dow to correcte Elleborus albus that it

foz it will tourne molte fonette into Choller Donie is an beauenly de we. Ibid. Itt. Dere how to preferue it. bt. Hydropiper mate bee bled in the place of Depper. Tbidem. Dow to knowe good Agarich. Ibii How to ble Radifie rootes Ibi. Dempe will kill wormes in the betie, and deftroie feede of generas cion. rrbiti. 133110 17 102 301

If Parpe firinges were of one de. gree : bupleataunte were that permonie. tti. Li

Fol.bf. Letha a floodde, whole water did caufe men to forget them felues when thei dzinke of it.

like the lunges of man.

rlbiff. Liguria, is a parte of Italie, from the hille Apeninus, buto the Tulcan fea

whollome for colde tollies. rliit.

Laufder bealeth the fine wes. ibf. Lunaria healeth woundes. tin.

Iriii, Lifimachus ftoppeth bloodde, Lifima. chus a king of Bacedonia, fond this herbe, when he was fchos

ler

ler to Califthener, and one of Blera. Deale a ware, bath made greate ders worthie captaines

Latbiris 02 Cataputia minor, 02 the leffe

and dite in the third degree. If.

Liquozis helpeth the hynges euill Tolto.

Lignson Alees Called Agallachum, whiche is Aromatine.

Lignum Aloer cometh not from Paras dice, as fooles affirmeth, but tro

Dondell, a citee of Inde. Ibide. Laudanum doeth helpe the heere

fro fallyng, faith Paulus. Iriii.

Lichum cometh from Licia. Leuen diffolueth harde thynges, and make them foft.

Laurus called the Bate . againtte the ftone.

Lead will coole and helpe fores.75 Lapis naxias helpeth to increase irrbu.

Lambes flethe is good roffed, euil beere. irrir.

Larkes helpe the chollicke, blacke birdes, Plouers, Sparrowes,

moodcockes, fmall birdes. S. Lime belpe rotten fozes. Irritit. Irrrbit. Livers of beaftes.

M.

Mouleare is good toz the fallinge tichenes.

Mouleare helpeth the throte, ibi. Michell the Chynagian of Dewe Cas Tbidem. caftell.

Baitter Boger Straunges medicene, brought fro menice, writ.

ten by a learned Italian Doctoz

for runnyng of the raines. rifft Barkes of Aripes in the thin. rb. Marcurie helpeth concepcion. rr. rrbit. Mailter Luke of London Bany good medicenes made of 3bidem. Dempe leede.

Many good medicenes made of Trrbit.

Lethargus helped with herbes, hotte Mandzake is moche like a manne Houseleke.

giueth none mannes hape to a beaft, moche leffe to an herbe. 44

ABandzahe was called Girce, and al-Ibidem. to Antbropomerphes. Madder with red rootes, againtle

the pettilence.

Dany good bertues of German. rlir.

Dany good bertues of Ariftolochia, lone ga, or rotionda ...

softlen healeth many perilous lill.

Millelt o we oz Millen, will make a good ripyng platter, to heale

the comes in the feete. Ibidem. Milleltow is not naturall in kind but a baffard branched, & grow

rng bpon tome other tree. Ibid.

Milleitowe is like to a Araunger, that increateth afforimeth, by the hurte and loffe of a fre bozne man of his own naturall coun-

trey og citee. Bannes natures fubiecte to mas ny cuilles, for wante of perfecte

÷

temperament. Marche & Apaill are the belt time to beale the pore

Mirrhe pzelerueth the bodie from putrifaccion ogrottyng. Iriii.

Mirtes haue bertue to reftraine. Irpt.

Danna of the Metrees in 3ta-

Bedicenes made of the Diprate. TTUTT. Folio.

Duddie fich not wholfom. lerrit N.

Dettle fedes wil ferue in the place rrrbit. of peper. Pote

Dote, that the blacke Thiffle rote	Dre gaule clente the fyes. Ibidem
with Swines greate and B2im	Dre milte ftonne the flire Thidow
fone, will beale Scabbes and	Dipraies ofle , good to put in was
iche. fol.ribit.	ter, to gather fiche readie to bee
Pote, Quid pro que was giuen to the	
Lozde upbarton in his notage	Dfhoule Coches, Capons, Chic.
of ignozaunce, to his greate pe.	Beng their fiche mocho com
rilloflife. ribtit.	hens, their flethe moche com.
Putmegge, oz Dulke nutte, haue	mended. Ibidem.
many finguler bertues againft	Di Blayons, whiche helpetha.
colde. Irbiti.	gainste the pettilence. bi.
Autmegges,not good for hotte co.	ammuno ou b. azantomo aza ace
nierionedmen Thizen	thattertie id hetter amag the come
	pouertie is better emog the com-
Cittad at alle a 0	mon people, then aboundaunce
Omfang monoke flene 6	of riches. rri.
Dile of Difties heft whiii	perious practicioners de gere oti
Onions prouoke llepe. b. Dile of Oliues bell. rbiii. Olde lores Jbidem.	titioeo. Trou.
Dileof Polor Thiom	petian made of Barley, wil quech
Dileof Roles Ibidem.	Choller. rrbiit.
Dide Ruthes, and old Curtiers be	picoagozas lateo this Faba abftinete.
palt pleasure. rri.	that is, abstaine from Beanes,
Dithehealyng comfostable herbe	Plini and Culli faieth, becaule
fonamed. rrb.	of the ingenderyng of große hus
Dt poppie wilde and tame. rrbi.	mours, he fozbad them. prir.
Dtes doe clenfe the Lunges. rrr.	Plutarcus lateth, it was to bes
Dapin bealeth the mozphue. rl.	ware, to bee in office in a com.
Dile of Spicke Doe warme. rlin.	mon wealth, because it is so pe=
Offondery kindes of Crowe foote	rillous. Ibidem.
called Ranunculi, 02 little Frogges	Peale came firste from pilo in
graffe. rliiti.	Grece. 3bidem.
Di the little bealte called Chame.	peale growing on the owne ac.
tion. ribit.	cozde, without Sowyng, where
Of Rumer the Docke, called Mo.	no yearth but flones be. rrr.
kes Rubarbe, oz baltarde Mer-	plentie of Dtes in potthe Bum.
curie. irir.	berlande. Ibidem.
Dt the greate Docke, how it pur.	Dimpinella is good againffe the
aeth. Inthem.	Doffiletree ++++iii
Dithe berbe called Atripler, oz 3.	Pooze mennes Deper. rrebit.
rige. Ibidem.	Promia is called the chaffe herbe, thi,
Ortbopna is ditticultie of winde. If.	Baralifes, oz Ballev rrrir.
Of the woodd of life, called Guai=	Perficaria, 02 Deche leaues, aro wyna
cum. Ir.	inmarris grounde rlit.
Opponar doeth refolue Iriiti.	Parietarie that groweth bouon
Dile of Roles for the hedde. Irriit.	ftone walles. rlbii.
Of the flethe of Dren, Steres, Bul	perfect bartes relle, and true quis
les and Calfes. Irrbiti.	etnelle of minde. rlir.
INIT	r.i. poplium
	the second se

Philium called flewozt. purple fingers. littt.

Ibidem. feuer

Golegralle, and Barewede. Jbi.

Pittacia, a nutte of Siria, 02 3 tas irpu. lia.

peper diffolueth, and confume

irrt. mottle humours. Firites lape, againt proude flethe. 78. Porke. the commendacion there: Sundrie names of woodbinde, as Irrir. of.

Abidem. Diages. Pecoches flethe is hote and moile in the first degree.

Quinces are wholfome. fol. ritti. Duinces rawe hurteth. Abidem. Quercula minor, the little Dhe, 02 Ofte mander.

Irritt. Quales bn wholfome. Duichtiluer, oz Dercurie, Irritit.

R.

ir. Raweherbes. Redde wine corrupteth blood. rt. Rotten fozeshelped Bellifes of Jarowe.in the Bilbop. riche of Durifme. Roida healeth the hedde. Ib. Role water and white wine, foz al ibitt. hotte caules. Biacha Deathen byng, found firtt Sticados good for the fplen, ibide Campher.

Soze cares to helpe them. fol.ti. Servigo to helpe it. dwete breathes btit. stinkyng fleume, Stouvyng of the liuer. r. bowe Thille the vertue. r. Stoppyngofvomites Sichenelle in the lunges. Ibidem Saincte James worte, called fel-

1. Salt water healeth fcabbes. ri. Ibidem. Sodden bread not whollome.riti. pellitozie haue bertue to help the Surfettes of Ale and Beare riff. Swellynges to helpe them ritt. pellitorie will take awaie a colde Sweete prunes bee laratiue, but tarte be bindyng

Philensbropes, Aperine, commonlie called Scabius for fcabbes, it taketh the name of the propertie, the right

name is Stoebe, oz Spoza, ther be twoo kindes of them. rbt. rbiii. Seede agmented. Swete Calamus odozatus. Ibide Sir Thomas Buche knight. rri.

Periclimenon, becaule it wind aboute the nextetrees and bul-

mes, that it growe buto. rrif.

Irrrif. Satyzus is a beatte, hauyng a bed like a manne, and bodie like a Goate, and named Gods of the wooddes, and thei firste founde this herbe of tienus, to tirre by Fbidem. carnall lufte.

Sanicle healeth woundes, rritti. Sanicle is good for horle and heen abidem. folio

Staphis Agria Pedicularis, a feede.

that will kille Lice inchildzen, rrri. and Daukes. prebitt. solenum, Pightmade, og the fleppinge Tbidem. Dwale.

rrrir. Swallowe duge will make blind, example of Tobias rrrun. Sheperdes purfe, to ftoppe blood.

rrrb. Folto.

Irru. Scaldyng and burnyng helped, 38. Stitchewozt will heale the ftone.

and heale woundes. rrrir. itt. Sauenof twoo kindes. Ibidem. fol.bi. Sene helpeth the hedue, with all rl. the sences.

bitt. Sir Richard Alie.his pocion, Da. thiolus bleth the fame in Diof. Tbidem. cozidem. lon

lon wede. Col.rl.	Sir Tho Delauall a nood knight.
Snatula mill hill't ice Thidem	folio
Samoto Bateria	
Succe Dollip. fill.	Sir Ihö Delauall, a good hnight. folio. irrb. Sel Cemme. Jbidem. Sel armeniar. Jbidem.
Satron yaue many vertues, rivi.	Sal armoniac, Ibidem,
Sunderie Hindes of Spurae, Dur	Sal amoniac DOP CIENIE CHE LEIN, irrht
vet here perillong, the greate	Salt of Inde. Jbigem. Sal Niter, 02 Peter, foz gun pouder ib
Sumas and the forende arcan.	Solution of Daton for musican de
Spurge and the reconde errep.	ou raie, of tocrec, coi Bau bonoct to
teo,torthervegooo. flvut.	Spiona nitri 02 Barach. JDidem.
ted, for thet be good. ribiii. Shitte water oftentymes, when	Salt of Marimortunan, mhere as Soa
Atripler is fodden. I.	dome mag. Thidem
Samerio the pertite	Dome was. Ibidem. Spume maris. Ibidem.
Sauctic the bettues	Spans maris, 3 Divenite
Swete Mulke is plealaunt. ibiit.	Spiena maris 00 malie clene che cech.10
Swete thynges be good for man.	Spungeofthefea. 3bidem.
hinde, but vet abufed of vouth-	Spunge good foz woundes. ibioe.
full mantong it ig not to be fuf.	Spunges newe are good, but olde
fuit wantonpyt protood the	Deningen ine we are good, our bloe
fred in them. Itr.	are eufli. Ibidem
Swete Bloues, their profite. ibid.	Spunge tiones dooe breake the
Scepters for kinges, and the Deas	fone in the raines. Abidem.
Scepters for kinges, and the Dea- then Jools of Chenus. Ibidem Sagapen, or Serapinum, a good-	Sabhirut refift notfort. Irrhit
Saranow of Soveninum a good.	Aming hlash Imin
Dagapenint Derahmmina Ronn.	Swines blobb ittit.
ly gumme. 17tu.	Swine of Inde haue homes. ibi.
Sagapen will belpe the Lunges,	Swannes flebe, cholozich. Irrrii.
andfolene, Iriiii,	Swannes flelbe, cholozich. Irrrii. Swannes fyng. Ibidem.
Scamonie is perilous, ercept it be	Soche meate foche conferion thi
Stamonic is perious, cheepen of	Sound meateriouge copierion.tos.
tiru pzepareo. irv.	Seafilche whollomer, then that
Suber the Cozke, will flop bloode and fire Irbi. Sinamon. Irbiii.	of the freme water. frrrin.
and flire Irbi.	Shellfildes. 7bidem.
Sinamon Irhiti	Sundrie kindes of Chele Itren
Schaffan will hains Greens In	Stanor of Dro bladder Irrubii
Sevenen win geipe artima. i.r.	Stones of Dre bladder. Irrrbii.
Sanders doe coole the hedde, and	Scorpion breake the ftone. Irrrir.
reconcile fleape, and helpeth the	Snatte helpe ache Ibidem.
Goute. Irri.	Sine method balls T. shad be a shad
Boute. Irri. Suger of the Cane. Irri.	White puter action of the areas when it
Suger ortige Cane. Introlletto	The Arabiana call that Nill mht.
Spicimatoe of Spannigerpeigene	The Arabians call that Mil, whi-
braine. 'Joidem	the wee name Vifcom, og Millels towe. fol.i.
Sondzie opinions of Campher.ib	towe. fol.i. The tplenatiche loue Ibidem
Sulpher, oz Bzimftone. Irriti.	The splenaticke loue Ibidem
Sonderie hindes of Roles, all of	Co increale heere. uit.
Source the number of moter, and	To cure Serpigo. Ibidem.
greate bertue Ibidem.	To cure Serpigo. Ibidem.
Smigma, oz Sope. Irritt.	To clenfe the face. Ibidem.
Some mill kill tottera. Thidem.	The propertie of a good nui wite.4
Smodium fton blood Irrh	The hing of Bees, a his armie. tbi.
Anale unbas is in houses Thing	The ince of Sage. helpeth confep.
Salt, what it is in bertue. Ibide.	
Salte haue bertue to warme and	cion. Ancrample. b.
drie. Ibidem.	Couoppe diode runnyng ar the
Salt not good fog leane perfones.	mouthe how. Ibidem. r.ti. Co
Sparse time Roop and terrouche	r.fi. To
* (14 CH)	

1

To hille the Canker, and quenche	Tyme cannot be called again. 18.
Bohin goodfelomes feller, dol. b.	To make winde in the buby, tow.
Co clente the ftomache. bi.	To diaeft cold herbes Ibidem.
Co breake the ftone. Ibidem.	The brain comforted 3bidem.
	Conele mit in the state in the rir.
To walle feete. Jbidem. Twoo kindes of fenell. Ibidem.	The helle monthinde Smyler Thide.
Woo Hinors of Jenen. Jotoem.	The vertue of Smalage, Louage,
	The Dettine Di Sindiages Longes
Cohelpethe light. Ibidem.	Alerander, percelie, is toopen
To helpe the kynges eutli. intoent	places, whiche floppeth urine,
Tomakofatto. Anidem.	and winde.
Co kill wormes. Jbidem.	The vertues of perfelies. Ibidem
	To beale a brute.oz a fall rrb.
To helpe the iyes. Ibidem.	To heale King wormes, and Tet-
Tomouske hrine Thident.	ters, in thinds my and . adarbt.
To clenfe Lepzolie. Ibidem.	Comoue fweate 3bidem.
Coincreafe millie. r.	The bertue of Lint oile mrbii.
Co abate the lufte. 3bidem.	The milerie of buthaittes femeth
Cohill wormes. Jbidem.	pleafaunte, but hame and pain
To helpe the Collike Ibidem.	is the ende. do Jonlos prbiti.
To make (mate highthe Thidem	The innocente fometyme bieth in
Comanet wete oftatige. Joioem.	the ives of men, miferable. 3bi.
The hedde Ibidem.	The confideracion of Domina in
To loofe the bellie Ibidem.	The confideracion of Dempe in
Cohelpe the fplene. Ibidem.	Philicke. IDidem.
The goodly bertues of common	To helpe the Lunges. Ibidem.
water rii.	
The caufe why filus doe flow. ib.	bee the life of the needle : and he
The caufe of Barnacles. 3 bidem.	that take it a waie from them, is
The caule of Chriftall. Ibidem.	asamurderer. Ibidem.
The effectes of the Bathes, at the	The old Romaines wer moze hum
toune of Bathe Ibidem. The dedde fea. Ibidem.	ble then the newe Romaines,
The dedde fea. Ibidem.	and late Popes, in hepping nas
The meane baked bread & belt. riff	mesof bale titles 3bidem.
The operacion of Deares, Thide.	The tyme of Cicero. 3bidem.
The operation of Anles Tilli.	The belte Peale potage. hrr.
The operacion of Peaches, ibide.	Cares Abidem
The operation of Ouinces thide	Triticion, 11Dheate, 02 our bread. ibide.
The operation of Thering thidem	To feede on Bian, malieth a man
Co comfort diaeffion rb.	
	The horn Thistined and Thunfment
Co helpe watrie ipes. Ibidem.	The bery Diuines and Dunimen,
To clenfe choller and fleume. ibi.	did neuer agree generally.rrri.
	The funderie kyndes and natures
The propertie of Minegar. rbif.	
	To kil wormes with Lupmes.ib.
Theophialtus of Setwall ibidem	Three kindes of Denbane. rrrit.
To helpe the fplene. Ibidem.	The white Denbane is bled in me-
and the second second	Dicene.

Dicene. fol.rrrif. The Boze og carle Thiffie, called The motte colde herbe, and a poyfon. Tbidem. The death of Socrates was with wine, a the ince of Humlockib. To helpe hym, whiche haue dzunk Dumlocke Ibidem. Twoo kindes of Triple graffe. 33. Triplegralle bath many bertues, and excelleth against poilon ib. To healewoundes and fores. rrrb Tozmentill doe growe, and deminithe with the uine. trrbi. Turmentfil kepe thepe from the rotte. Ibidem. Comake the brine fwete. probiti. To clenke the Morphewe. rlt. To kill Lice Ibidem. To heale woundes Ibidem To gather Juie gum rlif. To drawe teeth without pain. ib. To kill brode wormes, in the cheft Ibidem Ibidem oz bellic The dedde Dettle To helpe the flire Tbidem. To helpe the auttes rlitt. To flop the termes of women.ibi. This place proueth not, that Mas drake will helpe colception, but Mandzake will clenfe the Mas trir, of calle for the the ded child from thefame, then it will kille the liuyng feede. rlini. The vertues of Mandzake, is to make one to flepe. Ibidem. To poylon wolues and fores. rlb The belle Safron of this worlde, where it is ribt. The fea Thille, called Eringus, whis che is to called , because if the roote bee fodden, and conferued with Ponie and Cloues, it will preferue nature, or lift hym by, whiche is decated, it mate come oferigo,gis,erexi,to lift bp,02 repaire Folto. Ibidem.

s Chamelion. Fol.tlbit.
The Thille healeth the petilence
folio. Ibidem.
To bomite. Ibidem.
Topurge Choller. ribiti,
Tithinalus Charatiss, 02 Lathyris is good in
medicene, to purge Melancholi
Choller, and fleume. Ibidem.
The greatelle threafourc of this
wollde, is a quiet minde. rlir.
Thei, whiche call Rumex with the
golden Sande Mercurie, dooe
greatly erre. Ibidem.
The layinges eufli. Ibidem.
To drye the heere. I.
To clente the ftomacke, Ibidem. The oile of Calamintes, do warm
the bodie, and is good againfie
the Stiatica. Ii.
To beale lozes with Brinnia. Iii.
To clente the face with Brionia. ibid.
To caule bin to palle pletifully.ss
The difference betwene Rubarbe,
and Rapontike. Ibit.
The crueltie of the Barbarians,
is to burne the Spice trees and
plantes. Ibidem:
Co comfost the fpirites. Ibiit.
The beafte, whiche giueth Buthe
is like a Goate: that which bein
geth ziuet, is like a Catte. lir:
The blaunchyng of Dulke, ibide,
Twoo witches in Suffolke, chars
med with Chenie Beades. Ir.
Thepore of fraunce, Ibidem
Three hindes of Guaiacum, but the
white is molte ercellent. Ibide.
The confideracion of Guaiacoon, ibio.
Three molle notable and belle in.
ftrumentes of the comon welth
the Divine, the Lawer, and the
Philicion. Iri.
The mole ercellent and belle mas
ner, to feeth Guaiacion in compolis cions, with other Simples, to
tions, with other Simples, to

r.ut. clente

finder of the book of Simples.

Juniacory	for for for
cleanfe the more, from all the	Three kindes of Sanders. fo. Irri
members of the bodie. fol. lrit.	The greate bertue of Manna, foz
The diate for the pore, thortlie des	mankinde Ibidem.
clared. Ibidem.	mankinde Ibidem. To cause flepe Irrii.
Tartar, made of wine Lies. Ibidem.	To flop the whites , and runnyng
Town Sieillets ftonnoth blood Thident.	of the raines. Abidem.
Thu called frankenfence.02 Dlibas	To clenfe fcabbes Irriff.
num. Fol.lriii.	One kole, atriende to the branne,
Co clente Galbanum. 3bidem.	and iyen. Joideur.
To help & prichyng of finewes.ib.	The belt Roles be in Italie. ibide.
Three glewes, & is of bealtes fhin-	Codive Sait Joi.irro.
nes of filb, and of Come.lritti.	The flowping of fait at Pilus. ibi.
Terebintbas, 02 Terebintin, bath great	To clente loze iyen. irroi.
pertue to heale. 3bidem.	To ftoppe blood. Jbidem.
Chebertite of Terebintine. Irb.	The Magarite oz Pearle, good in
The euill crafte of fubtile Apothi	Cozdials irroll.
caries, doe moche harme. ibide.	The Magnit Cone. Irrbiti.
Co know good Diacridon. Jbide.	Tripes. Irrir.
Co feme young, how to doe it. ibi.	The minter Dere, vetter then the
To purge tender perfones. ibiden	Sommer. IIII.
To clenfe foze ipen. Ibidem.	The lunges of the Dere. Juidem.
The Quarce, o: Dhe tree, wil ftop	The pouder of the Dare, for the
the bloodie flire, or blood, fo wi	itone 'i Dioent.
the Barke, Akorns, or Leaues	, The urchin, oz hedghog. 'Ividem.
with the cuppes. Irbi	The meetell, good againit the tale
The Beeche tree with his fruicte	Ipnalicheneue, and Strama, Angina,
millftoppeflires. Abidem	or swellyng of the throate. irrri
To ftoppe the flire, called Dyfenteria	, The fore. Juidem.
and Tenafmus with Mirtes. ibide	and neide datomene. Joioem.
To kill wormes in the belie, with	The Barnacle of Scotlande, ne.
Coloquintida. Ibidem	. uerlaie Egges, but are bredde
To help the teeth, with Coloquin	onelle of the Decan Sea : reave
tida. Ibidem	Gefnerus de Auibus lib.in. ILLEI.
Curpit, whiche purgeth flegme.6	7 Three thynges confidered in filbe
Tamarinds, 02 Tamardaltylos Abidem	folio, irrrut.
Cohelpe Emeroides. Ibidem	. Callowe of male bealt, are hotter
Tamarifene is a little tree, life Duich	s ter then the female. Irrrbi.
bene Ibidem	. To preferue fatte, Irrrbii.
Tamarix doe helpe the fplen. I biden	n The prouidence of Cod. rc.
Tomarix against the flire. Ibidem	. Trouble hath to hindzed me, that
The bertue of the pillace nuts.it	
To helpe broken bones. Irin	
To helpe the fplen Ibiden	V.
To hille Lice Ibidem	Second STREET BY CONTRACTOR OF SCHOOL SEC
To refolue. Iri	. miolettes be great coolers, and to
Co couer a bone with uethe. Irr	i. colde for the harte. fol. bi.
	ciomites

andto fol.bi.

Momites arain the bodie. rbif.	Holl .
Malerian maketh falues of great	fol.rrri.
succession manery raines of great	Walworte maketh medicene for
goodneffe. rrriii.	the draute and metrice top
Vitice the Detle	the Goute, and paines in the
Vitica the Detle. fol. rrrbfi.	totuted a visual
Viola Lutea the vellome diffiette the	Holow Change of Statill.
malla drillamflatmen for	mben Chenus came firft to Rome
white Critic Bill Bill, 1 HI TINHI	Arollo
tiery gentlemen, fpringeth not by	Julio. lit.
ortation has been builded not by	usual eutil naue nappened, thos
	TOMO FINO ADDITIONTO OF ATTRACTOR
their princes, and litting of their	
of the former of the state of the state	emong the Imperifies. fol. iri.
owne, hurryng not cheir pooze	malnuttes againft poilon, as Mis
neighbours, preferryng the fa-	ale and a state and a state
torn of the specie of the tas	thidatus reporteth. fol. Irbit.
uour of the countrey, befozelu.	UAID HOGGEG BYO DIFACTON During
cre, whiche is their chief threa.	
fring worde op typest typest typeas	
fure. fol.liif. Birgill. Ibident.	Bullein to finifie bis booke of
Wiraill. Thibows	booke of the property of the booke of
Kaloli Martin Jutucat.	bealthfull medicenes. Irrritit.
riguia Caballina, 1902100116. Col. litit.	Initiate the howers there are
Vnguentum Egip/sacum. Fol. Irriiti.	with the bertue therebt. IFFFD.
Jutititi	wine, Dile, and Breade, Gods gif.
W	tes. Fol rc
	tes. Fol.rc.

fol.rc.

X

ti. EFF. Leaves of Azarabaccha doe ferue in infusion, but other was pesthiee, fowere, of fiue, dooe fol.bt. suffice. fol.rí. Y.

gellowe and Burple fingers. fo.I. Ibidem, Pearth wormes. fol.rc.

FINIS.

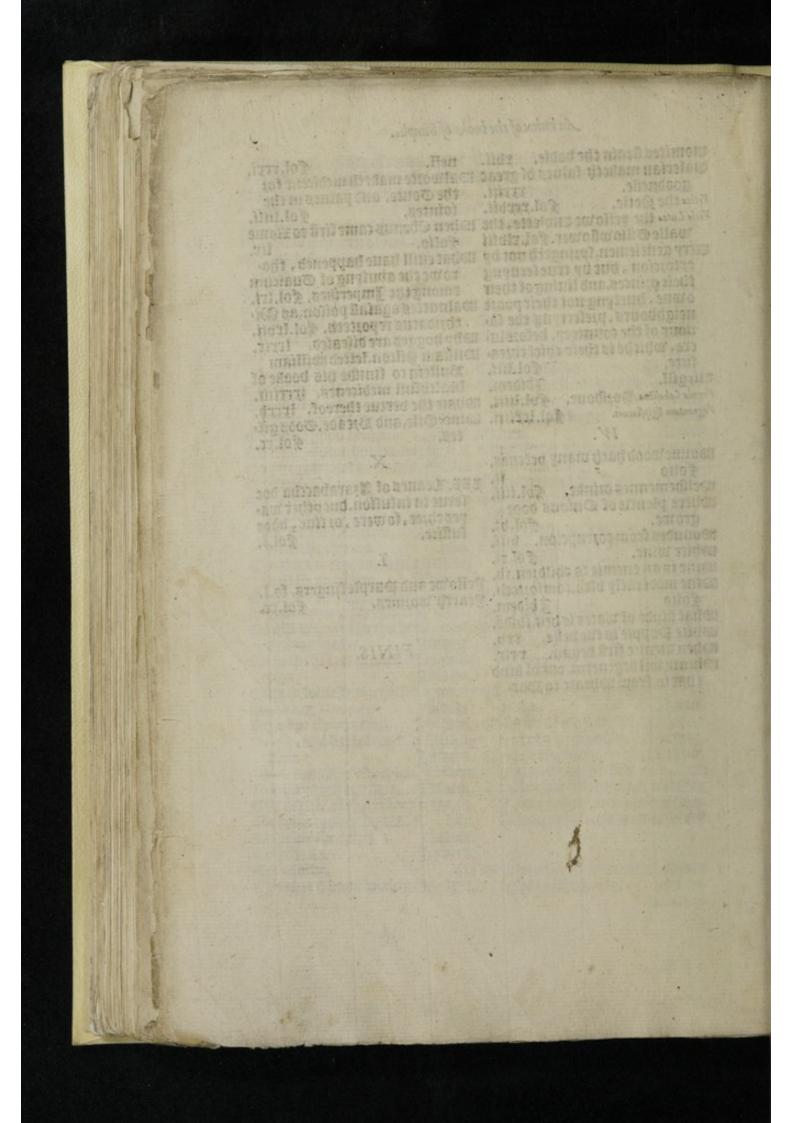
mormewood hath many bertues. Folto meldemennes dzinke. Fol.itti. where plentie of Onions dooe arowe. moundes from cogrupcion. bili.

white wine. wine is an enemie to childzen.tb. wine moderatly bled, comforteth.

Folio mbat hinde of water is beft.ibide. mbhite poppie is the befte, trb. mohen vienice firft began. rrir. moheate wildegenerat out of kind

that is, from Wheate to Dars

fol.t.

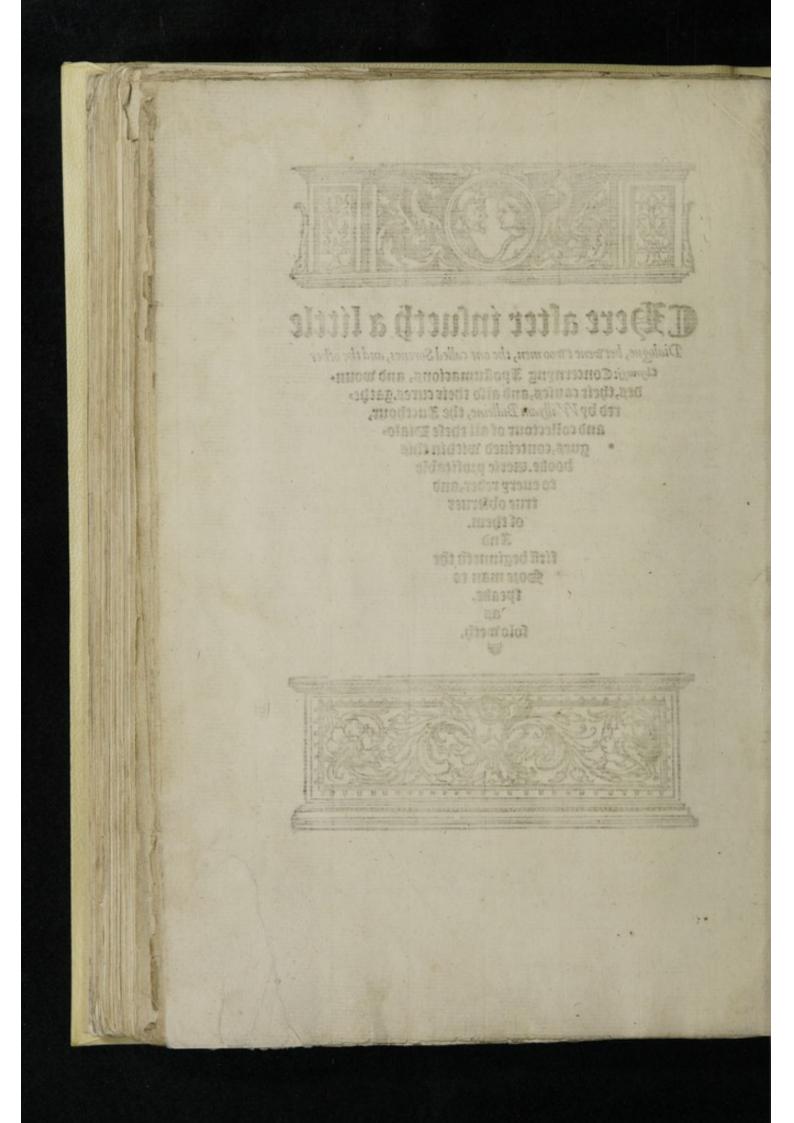




There after insueth a little

Dialogue, betwene twoo men, the one called Sorenes, and the other chynurgi: Concernyng Apollumacions, and woun. des, their caules, and allo their cures.gathes red by VV illyam Bulleine, the Aucthour, and collectour of all thefe Dialo. aues, conteined within this booke. Merie profitable to every reder, and true obferuer ofthem. And firft beginneth the Soze man to fpeake, as foloweth.





Alittle Dialogue, betwene Sorenes, and Chyrurgi.

Sorenes.



Dw our old frendes have doen, all their long talke berie profitable to eche other: and allo to as many as have heard them. I truft we thall fpend the time to the like effecte, with no leffe profite, then Marcellus and Hillarius, whiche had comforte, in febring foorthe the fwete flowers, of fundite mapes in the fielde, to their no fmall delite, all this latte Sommer, But now the hozie flozmie darche winter weather ap-

procheth neare, as Parfins Cateth: Admouit iam bruma foco te balle Sabino. Baffus Sabins ata= colde minter, doe drawe the winde to the fire, in the Mountaine cale mous Dolla led Sabinus, faieth be. Colde weather draweth nere, Flora is fled, Borias per- Flora a Goofeth, and caufeth all beaftes to tremble, bereuyng theim of their pleas des of flow. faunt Sommer Goudes, bnder the fwete leaues of greene trees. The ers, a hartor of Bome. yearth is newe couered with white Snowes, harde crakyng Jce, and Borins the hozie froftes. Birdes dooe quiuer and quake, lurkyng in the holes of Portheat Rockes, and old barnes, for their relief. The bealtes with flender emp: winde. tie bellies, and cold trebling carkalles, doe clufter in flockes, og fogoude theim felues buder the naked bulkes, with their faces from the fierfe windes. These hoste dates, and long nightes, cauleth bothe man and beaftes, to drawe together in warme places, and close houses. howe the poor Bees, if thet laboured well in Sommer, thei haue their clofe fwete delites in warme Deues in Winter. Soche doe nature giue p20= uidence to fundzie creatures, to foze fee daungers to come, as hunger, cold forme. furdermore, God and Pature, haue from the beginning, taught bothe man and beall, not onely to releve the felues in health, but in the tyme of licknes and lozenes: eche of theim are taught, how to correcte, Roppe, and purge foche humours, as doe offende nature.

Thus manartificially, and beaffes naturally, have a wonderfull providence, whereby the glorie of our Lorde and God dooe appere, of no fmall mateltie, and deutne power : which e prepared his infenfible creatures, Berbe, Gralle, fone. ac. for his fenfible creatures. As Man, Bealte, fiche, foule, Serpentes. ac. And one of the, to be bothe meate and medicen, foz an other, his name be prailed therefoze. Amen.

Chirurgi.

Dbeit my good brother, you have reuerently fpoken, of the des uine prouidence. I perceiue you did heare and marke well, What ende our good friende Hillarins made, platfyng God with the holie Prophete Bauid. Plal.ciii.

Sorenes.

Bac forfothe, although I be fore in bodie, yet I trull to begin with good comfort, with a pleafant Comodi, and not to ende in Erageby bea fearefull Tragedie. for I have heard faie in the writing of the gun case cull Inholte Euangell, whiche reporteth from the mouthe of God. fane. Ja.ii. faiyng:

and ende the

tain in Italy

Fol.17.

DOINC+

faiging: befoze all thinges feke the hyngdome of God, and then thall al finte feke thinges be given buto you. If all thinges thalbe given buto the, whis che plaieth buto God, then Gall cofort be giuen to the carefull: breade to the hungvie, libertie to the theall. And finally, healthe to the licke and fore. ac. As erample, Chrift gaue healthe buto the Lepors, Lame, Blinde. ac. Euen fo ftruffe, beying a foze bodie, to bee releued at the mightie handes of God, oz through hym, by his cunnyng minifters, emong whom you are one, whiche have dooen many happie cures, as I haue harde. mell, faie furder, wee haue prefente occation, and tyme contrentente giuen buto bs bothe: you to warne, you labour continu. ally, and J again for health, paciently to fuffer and learne fome wholfome doctrine, foz my reliefe. foz if the bilders of houfes, wherein our bodies bee monded, be not to be forborne : moche leffe the repairers of the bodies of men, wherein the foule remaineth, can be fpared, when either wounde, foge, botche, og foche like aflaulteth our mogtall mancion of the bodie. To conclude with you I will, followyng all this horte minters daie, in the warme houle, to demaunde queftions, as well as J can: for my health and learnying.

A Dialogue

Saie on your mynde a Gods bleffyng.

Chyrurgi.

Sorenes.



D: that I neuer did dzinke bpon the fwete flud, o; well fpigng of Philolophie, in any teder yeres:neither haue flepte buder the noble mountaine, and fwete twoo top. ped hille, called Permafius. Furder, I did neuer aumber,oz forgotte my felf, through golden flepes bpon Helycon, that Inoble bigh bille and pleafaunt place: where fometyme Ignozaunce. the nine Bules, gaue forthe their Sacred giftes. But rather I haue drunke and bibbed, byon the cold feuerus fludde, of the pale water cal-

Curtafic.

ledPerenne : and walthed my felf in the darche ftreames, of the forgetfull helliche broke Latha, in cleane forgetfulnes. Therefore to faie the truthe of my felf, my foze bodie, and doltifte braine, can receiue but fmalle health and comfost, ercept it thall pleafe thee, tentlie to heare me: for curtelie is a goodly fchole mailtres, and comfostable are fwete Cozdials, and wholfome falues: and bitter woozdes are bityng coroliue, to feble myndes. Chyrurg.

SoftChirur foule fores.

Du faie the truth. Euen fo, foft Chynagians maketh foule fozes fwete wozdes are pleafaunt to women, and young childzen: but plaine true tales, ought to be emong men of knowlege, Without curious circumstaunce, oz Bhethozicall colours. Therefore, go to your matter, the date is cold and horte, the tyme palteth fpedely a wate, and can neuer come again.

Sorenes.

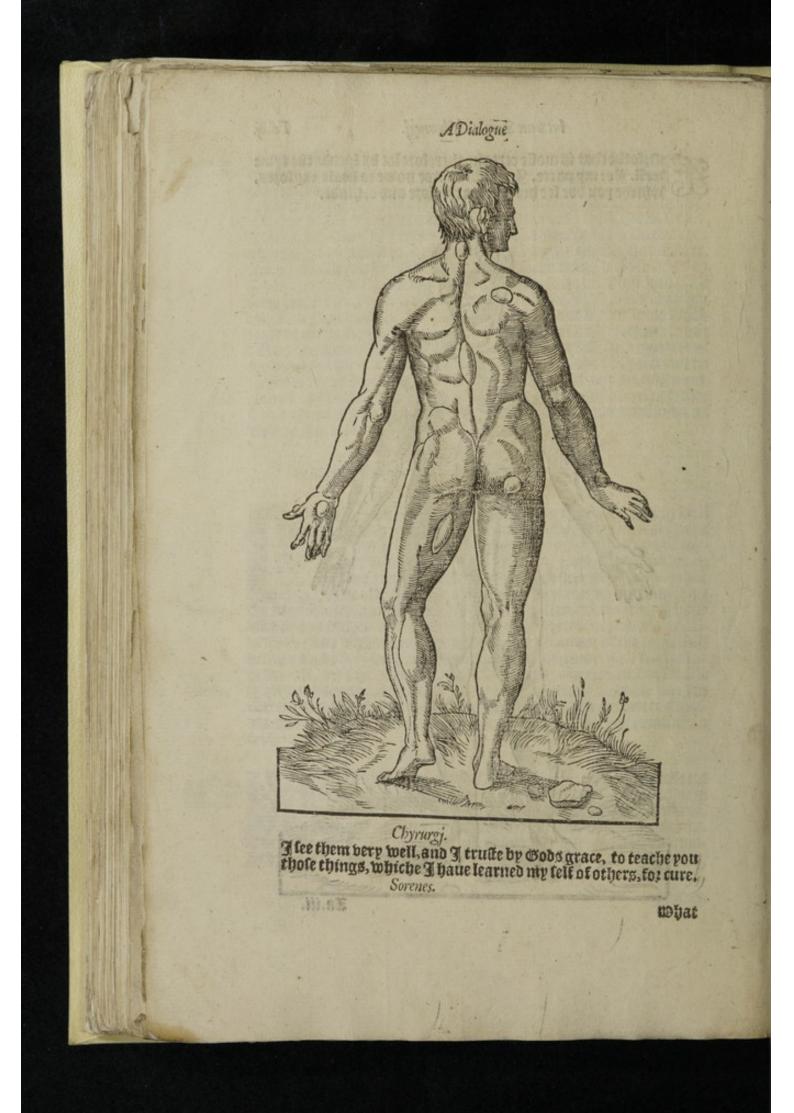
Forfoth

betwene Sores and Chyrurgj.

Delothe that is molte certain: therefore let be spende the tyme well. for my parte, I would knowe howe to heale my sores, whiche you doe see here present, before and behinde.

Fol.iy.





betwene Sores and Chyrurgi.

? Dat men of credite, bothe olde and newe, haue writien of this molte worthie arte, of the hande crafte of Chyrurgi, or meanes chereunto, Gewe me fome of their names, for to incorage me to loue this faied arte.

Chyrurgj.



Shall call to minde, and note with penne, a nomber of worthie men, bothe olde and newe : Heathen and Chris flians, fraungers, and Englichemen, although a great nomber, whom I knowe not in this realme, whiche be . worthie perfones, and cunnying men, profitable to our common wealthe. Is the molte worthie fraternitie,of the Chyrurgians, of the motte auncient and famous citee of London: wheras, through learned Lectours, and the Secrete Inothomies, by, and through the learned Doctor D. Tho Baius: reueilyng buto this fra. Doctos Raing. ternitie, the hidden inelles, and precious threafours of c.L. Galeno, the w. yng hym felf to be the feconde Linacar, whole fleppes he foloweth .

10 ho ft al forget the molt worthy doctor milita Turner, whole lears Doctor ned actes, 3 leaue to the wittie commendacios, and immortall praife of Conradus Gymerns. Pet his boke of Berbes, will alwaies grow grene, and neuer wither, as longe as Diofeorides is had in minde, emong bs moztall wightes. The noble eftate of knightes, emong the Engliche, oz Bzutelle nacion, whiche of them bid euer in rale, giue a trippe, out runne, or wanne the victorie of fir Thomas Cliot knight? whiche haue plan. Dir That ted foche fruitfull trees, that his graftes dooe growe, in eche place in Enight. this our common wealthe, and his Caffle of Bealth, can not decaie.

Thomas faire Poctoz of Philike.is not dedde, but is tranfformed faire bortos and chaunged, into a newe nature immoztall: he haue lefte a prece of darke yearth behinde him, and is gone ouer Lethas fludde, forgetting this worlde: and with pleature spendeth the tyme, emong the heatten. Ip Dules, buder the twoo topped hill of Perajas hill, full well he knew Plini, whiche taught the goodnes of cleane creatures, and also the pefiferous benome of dedly Melancholie Serpentes, and their prefent remedie, by the bertues of herbes of fondzie hyndes.

Poctoz Andzo we Bozde, wzote allo well of Philiche, to pzolite the Doctoz Incommon wealth withall. This man declared, how he was in a greate bib fee at citee, where he did fee three hellithe Tragidies: the one was Nullus ordo, Bome, no otthe feconde was, Stridor dentison, the thirde was, Horror inhabicans, and yet this of teeth, Divel Bozde was a birde of this nelle oz cage, called Bome, whereof he mas ingin wrete beth this reporte. I will not forgette Mailter Thomas Paguinellus, 92 Chomas Pannell, whiche haue plaied the good feruaunte , to the common Pannell, mealthe, in tranflatying good bookes of Philiche.

Poctor william Bunyngham haue well trauailed, like a good fol. Doctor wils biour, against the ignotaunt enemie: setting forthe the commendacio gham, praile, and profite of Aftronomie, Colmographie, and Geographe. ac. pow well was he feen in tongues, learned in Artes and in Scien-

Fol.my.

Eurnero

01010 1301DE

itam Runin=

Ja.int. fes,

Docto; Re= coloc. fes.naturall and mozall. A father in Phificke, whole learnyng gaue libertie to the ignozaunte, with his whether of witte, Califellof knowlege: and fisnally, giupug place to Adyng nature, died hymfelf in bondage oz pzifon. By whiche death he was deliuered and made free, and yet liueth in the happie lande, emong the Lauriat learned, his name was Doctoz Becozde, with many other, whiche I mult giue place to tyme. Foz the bertues bee not buknowen in Philicke, and Chymey, although I name the not. Pet if you doe further delite, without difdain to knowe the names of them, whiche have been ercellent in the worthie arte of *Chymeyi*, Philicke at. I will declare their names in order, as I have noted and knowen. Is followyng hereafter by letters.

Achilles. Aefulapius.

Aefulapuus. Aetius. Agregator. Aguftinus Doct.Medic. Albucafis Mahumitan. Alexan der Aphradencis. Ainatus Lufitanus. Antonius Fuminellus. Ariftotiles Philof.Prince. Arcagathus Peloponenfis. Auicena Iib.iiij.Fen.vij. Arnoldus de Noua Comen. Aurelus Cornelius Celfus. Albertus Magnus.

B.

Bartholomej de proprietatibus rerum. Bartholmej Montognani. Bartleus Doc.Medi. Bunus Docł.Medi.Cant. Butts Docł.Medi.

C.Plinius fecundus. Cafšius Iatrofophifta. Chyronem. C.L.Galenus. Conradus Gefnerus. Conftantius Cataplafmatis. Carrus Doct.Medic. Clemens Doct.Medi. Caduellus Medicus Doct.Oxo. Chamerus Doct.Medic. D.

Damocrates. Damoxine. Diocles.

Eucharius. Euelpistus. Euonimus Edwardus Medicus Doc.Cant. Edmundus Chyrurgus Ebor.

Gariopontj. Gorgias. Genus Medic.Doël.Oxo. Guido Caliacus. Gulehemus Placentius. Gulihelmus Turnerus Med.Doc.Cant. Guilhelmus V ariguanj. Gulihelmus Kunynghamus Med. Doël. Galus Chyrurg.Lon. H.

Haetberus medicus Doet.Canta. Heb-

betwene Sores and Chyrurgj.

Helyodorus. Heraclides Larentius. Heraclius. Hera Cappedocis. Hyeron. Hieronimus Brunf. Hieronimus Cardanus. Hyppocrates Coy. Princ. Medicorum. Hugo. Huycus Medic. Doct.

I. Iacobus Hollerus. Iacobus Ruffius. Iohannes Kayus Medic. Doct. Cant. Iohannes Almanner. Iohannes Bauery. Iohannes Barnardus. Iohanes Frerus Doct. Medic. Cant. Iohannes Manerdus. Iohannes Tagaulius. Iohannes Vigo Genuenfis. Iohannes Porterus Norwic. Hillius.id eft Albanus Motanus doc.me. Rogerus.

Lucas Euangel. Medic: Lynakerus Docter Medic. Lamfrancus Mediolanenfis. Leonardus Bareapalia. Leonardus Fucchius. Ludouicus Bonaciolus. Ludouicus Cælius. Langtonus DoEt. Medic. Canita. Lurkinus Doct. Medic. Cant. M.

Machaon. Mantias. Martianus Corinbekus Docto. Medic.

Marianus Chyrurgus. Meges Chyrurgus. Michaelis Angelus Blodus. Masterus Doct. Medic. Montanus.

N. Nicolaus Maßa. Nicolaus Myrepfi. Nicolaus Pol. Oribafins. Otho Brumfelfius. P.

Podalyrius. Paulus Ægineta. Petrus Andrias Matthiolus: Petrus Tolenus. Philopenus. Podalirius.

Querenus. R. Rasis tractatus.

Rolandus Cappellatus. Robartus Balthropus Chyrurgus:

Sebastianus Aquilanj. Socrate Chyrurgus. Soranus. Sastratus. Symon Ludfordus Doct. Medic. Oxo T.

Tertius Damianus. Theodorus Epilt. Theodorus Prisianus: Theophrastus Peraselpus. Thomas Eliotus eques Angl.

Thomas

Thomas Philologus Rauen. Thomas Colphus Pharmacopolus Ang. W endius Medic. DoEt. Can. Tryphon.

V.

Vidus Vidius Florent. Vickarius Chyrurgus Lon.

And thus I dooe ende of the names of many menne, belides no fmall nomber of the, whiche haue, and doe profelle this worthie Arte, bothe of Philiche, and Chyrurgi, to the greate profite of eche common wealth

Sorenes.

mby doe you rather call Surgerie an Arte, then a Science, whiche I take it to be.

Chyrurgi.

what is cal= teo Chirurgia

Ewo kinbes

Ecaufe it taketh the name of a Greke gowne, called cbir, an hande in Engliche, and ergon minifterie, and al. though bothe together called Chirargia og hande millerie, hould be rather hande craft, and not a fcience: and this is my probacion of this difinicion. for there beet woo thindes of chyrurgi, the first is Theorica, whiche is the mother schoolemiltres, nourifye, and learner of this profitable arte, without the whiche the workers thereof, have but one ive, and feeth this Arte but through a darke paire of fpectacles. The feconde and falle part, is ot Chirurgia called Prattica, whiche is to put in bze, that whiche I beorica haue learned hym, although Prattice bee bery aunciente, and to fome men fortunate. for healyng is the linguler gifte of God, as the Apolle faieth. Pet the former called Theorics, is rechoned a fcience, how be it buprofitably, and by tyme blurped. Allo the lafte named Praffice, I meane not as the com= mon people doe terme euery trifeler, oz light doer, to be a practicioner. But rather he is a practicioner, that is able to feperate the qualities of ofntementes, and to deferne perfectly of Derbes, Bummes, fones, trees, fruites. ac. And to compounde fimples togither, through know lege, judgement, and quicke inuencion. for compounded ointmentes maketh plaffers, and aleieth Cerotes, accordyng as it is feen in the worthy workes of Nicelaus Valarius Cordus, Leonardus Fuchius. Gre. And when the bodies of their pacientes bee fore or ficke, then the practicioner mult mis nifter, and the medicen mult take his effect, with nature & God to aiue the health, through his good infirument, whom the auncient learned men doe terme, the artificiall Chyrurgian, to whom greate retterence was giuen, a wer in greate eftimacion fomtyme, but now not bery moche.

Sorenes.

2 Dat is then the caule, that fo many Chyrorgians now a dates, bee delpiled, and live to balely, and are coumpted the abiectes of the common people : if the Chyrurgians Bould to bee honoured, as thou faielt thei hould be, beyng repairers of decated men?

Chyrurgi.

Repairers,

betwene Sores and Chyrurgi.

Epairers: 20, rather defiroiers, marrars, and manges lers, of the bodies of menne, women, and childzen : and In ignorant thefemen, lacketh not onely learnyng, and knowlege, aman fear. but allo witte, and honeflie, through whole wickednes the auncient practicioners, and fober dooers in Chyrargi,

bee greatly abuled emong the common people: as coms monly we fee the good men are delpifed, through the light behauiour of the wicked. for under the name of Chyrargy, many young men, lines Chirurgiets in the Sentuarie of idelnes, foglahyng their owne handie crafte: and Sentuarie. many craftie barlettes.committing fonderie crimes, eftlones thei doe flee into fraunge countries, wandering bp and doune. And what bee their Mittes: Dary, to buy fome groffe auffe, with a bore of falue, and cafes of tooles, to fet foothe their flender market withall: for Dogge leaches and Tinkers Gall haue worke in euery billage. Then fall thei or bacabond to Palmeltrie, and telling of fortunes, daily deceiuing the fimple: like buto the fwarmes of the bacabounde Egypcians, and fome that call them felues Jewes, whole ives were to warpe as Lynr, for thei fe all thinges, and fome of them talketh of Nicromancia, deluding and moching creature, and the people with their hnackes, fraunge lookes, prickes, domifiging, his bin with and tiguring, with foche like fantalies: faining that thei haue famis fone, plinte liers and glalles, whereby thei maie finde thinges that be lolt, and bes fides theim an infinite nomber of olde toltilbe witches, with bleffyns ges for the faire, and confurying of cattell: And that is the caule, that to moche idlenelle and infidelitie is plactifed, in this eufil effate. Df lande leapers, and many timple inhabitours, worle then the fubtell Limentours, and begging freers, whiche deceived many thos row Jpocrifie: and moze hurtfull then the craftie pardoners, whiche preached remificon of finnes, in every Parifie Churche, with Belles and Pardones from Kome. Thele be worle then bacabound beggers, The formiene robbing the people, and more hurtfull then private murderers, in hillying men, for lacke of knowlege; and in warres often tymes, the good fouldiour is cafte a wate foner, through the billante of foche Chyrurgians, then by the weapon, and hand of thenemie. And this is a lamentable often it us to and a molte pitifull cafe, and hurtfull to the common wealth: but for prouco. almoche as mankinde, beeyng the principall creature of almightie God, the Angelles ercepted, whiche dooe daily beholde the prefence of his maieltie. pet this mankinde, through dately calualties and mille The miteris happes, eftlones is hurte with faules, brufed with ftripes, priched beis hurte in with Spere of Dagger, wounded with weapon, burnt with fire, bit, bobie, ten with mad Dogges, whereby his bodie fandeth in daily daunger, and perill of death. Therfore poore brother sorenes, like as I doe here dis scouer, these rabelmente of Minaruas fertiauntes, whiche littes onely by Many good thefte, pet God forfende, but in the abfence of the learned Chyrurgian, but that the whollome medicenes, prepared of good people, and charita, plain people, ble neighbours, hould bee greatly preferred, to helpe in foche cafes, abfence of the mhen tyme, place, and daunger dooe require, oz els a greate nomber Chezurgian, bouid

Fol.vi.

Surgian . is

Chirurgians worfe then theuer. Lynx can fee befte of any

is hurtemore by an cuit Burgta then by his enemie eg meanout

medicens are made of the

Dogge Leaches.

Ebe Diferip= cion of an bns tiptift, 02 a bit lain of nature friupng as gainit grace and bertue, bnp10fitable for a comment Spraith.

RAH

thould bee calle awaie, for lacke of helpe. Whereas many for lacke of witte and wealthe, of thele Dogge leaches, whiche neuer knewe letter of booke, behaue them felues dately as foloweth, with their conforted fellowes, as I have written in plain grolle wordes folowing.

Ome men in miferie, ftraunge fhiftes will make, Spendyng tyme vainly, and labour forfake: To line like lurchers, what force thei of fhame, Prefarring knauishe knackes, before a good name.

In countenaunces haute, and netneffe of clothes, STH OMIL SS B Royfyng like ruffians, thundryng for the othes: Furderers of fraies, with long Dager and Sworde: Sowyng of difcencion, at eche mannes borde. Cariers of newes, proclaimers of lies: Livers by Lecherie, blood fuccour and fpies. Braineleffe as brute beaftes, and Furies felle: SHITCH Like Plutoes whelpes, trained vp from helle. Murcia doe teache them, no labour to vfe: But flouthfull to line, and vertue refuse. Lauernia, theues goddes, all daies of their lives: Arme them with horned thumbes, and fine (harpe knines. In Churche, Plaie, and Market, thei hunte for the purfe: And preache ofte on Pillorie, their eares are the worfe. Their thumbes be blaunched, with a T.from the fire: Soche worke as thei vfe, fo paied is their hire. Dame Penia with paleneffe, that Ladie of neede: Bryng men into miferie, and euill for to fpeede. Then are theimake (hiftes, disceivers of other: Small for fyng to robbe, frende, father, or brother. To eche winde that blowe, the thefe fet his faile: As careleffe as the Foxe, whiche waggeth his taile. Not forfyng who fee hym, in runnyng to his borough: Though houndes hym hunteth, all the couerte through. W hen he have moste curfes, then fareth he beste: W hen fpent is his fpoile, he taketh his reft. Then eftfones he fearche holtes, felles: woddes, and fennes: For rauenyng of Lambes, and /tealyng of Hennes: Thus lurketh wilie Rainard, without any care: But thende of his progreffe, is the gallowe and fnare.

Soche

003102

bet wene Sorenes and Chyrurgi. Fol. Vy. Soche Foxly feates are vfed, emong a greate nomber To the publike weale, moche losse and comber: More hurtleffe then fatte Monkes, and Friers of descipt: VV hiche lived in Idolatrie, but had plentie af meate. To give to the poore, that had hunger and neede: But the Ruffen will robbe, meate, money, and wede. And under long cloke lurketh, with tucke and harpe knife: For goldes fake the giltle sto reaue them of life. Thus hurtyng the innocent, that trauell with truthe To suffre loche villaines, it is a greate ruthe: No more then Thiftell, whiche choketh the Corne: Greate pitie if it please God, soche wretches were borne. Their parentes doe fantafie them, like relikes and hallowes: And will never corect them, till thei climbe the gallowes. To no learnyng nor arte, thei train them vp in youth: But in idlenesse and picking, with tales of vntrouth. In horehuntyng, beaftline fle, and bellie ioie of life. In backbityng, baudrie, defilyng maide, and wife. Yet parentes your tender braunches, eafely you maie twifte, But when it have greate ftrength, you can not when you lifte. Then in strinyng for Victorie, it is no greate wonder: Olde boughes will not bende, but first cracke a funder. Iet instructe your children so, while youthfull daies doe laste: That theimaie ferue the common wealth, when you are gone and paft. Then shall thei be no brokers, to vsurers handes: VV hereby many oft doe lofe their gooddes and landes. Neither to be pettie Foggers, in cafes of the Lawe: To make mountaines of Molhilles, and trees of a strawe. Or oppressours of poore men, with wrightes in their bagges Clothe themsfelues like Princes, when other lurke in ragges. Then (hall the inot be Perifites, in tyme of profperitie: But succour the helpless in the stormes of aduersitie. Neither shall the ignoraunte, counterfeite Chyrurgy: Semyng to the fumple nomber, thei are feen in Aftronomie. With flattryng wordes, and trim tales, glofinges thei can tell: As though in naturall Philosophie, thei were seen full well. VV ith retrogradacion, and Lorde of the affendent: Plasters.oiles, pouders falues, and matter defendent.

Enfli parensi ets, what fru tes thei being forthe, and to Sohat enbe shei contes

fos countestest Chirurs gung.

In

Bb.j.

In femyng to be fkilfull, in every euill maladie: VV hether it be moiste, colde, burnyng hotte and drie. Yet neither rede Tegaltius, Marianus, Guido, nor Galen: Olde Hyppocrates, Diofcorides, Rafis, nor Auicen. Lattine nor Englishe, little or none, doe thei rede: Small is their knowlege, moche leffe is their fede. Yet lacke thei no Brimftone, Quick filuer, or Litarge: Oiles groffe and loth fome, to beare out the charge. Thei have Palmestrie and Charmes, at eche wightes defire: Good store of blessinges, for tothache and fainet Antonies fire If young babes through Feuers, with colde be fhaken. Then thei faie an euill fpirite, the childe have taken. A bad Angell of the aire, an Elfe, or a witche: VV hen in deede deare frende, thereby fere foche. To moleft the faithfull, to bryng them to confusion: But to the infidell and faithle fle, it is Sathans delufion. VV rought by his instrumentes, loiterers and liers: W orfe then the valeaunt beggers, and mendicant Friers. Murderers of mankinde, in knowing of no arte: Banifhe them from Chyrurgi, commende them to the Carte. To the flaile and the rake, the trace and the togge: To the dong forke and mattocke, to the shephoke and the dog To the Naule and the Lingell, the Briftell and the Shoe: W hat should the Shomaker, with the Chirurgias workes doe For it is the noblest worke, wrought by cunnyng hande: Excellyng all other artes, in eche citee and lande. If Princes be wounded, when noble men are fore: The Chyrurgen them helpeth of Chyrurgians what more? W hen bones are broken, and members difplaced: W hen the fetters of the face, with weapon be difgrafed. W hen blood is fledde, in cuttyng of the vaines: The Chyrurgian alone, helpeth hym from paines. Repaireth mankinde, and giveth hym refte: So of all knowlege, Chyrurgj is moste beste. For no treasure or arte, can helpe the wounded man: VV hen the Chyrurgian, by his cunnyng onely can. Now let this rime paffe, God fende vs of his grace:

The bertue

84.122

Alke

Afke an other question, I will aun fivere to that place.

S Dogine me grace, to beware of foche fellowes, as you have fpoken of befoze, whiche are an euill compainie, and that I might learne what a very Chymrgian Gould bee, whiche in your conclution, you have commended, and what thynges he bould doe in his office.

Chyrurgi.



Emuft begin firft in youth with good learning, sercer. Cicht thin cife in this noble art. he alfo mult be clenty. nimble ban. ger of pier ded, warpe fighted, prignant witted, bolde fpirited, clens good Chys 6 ly apparailed, pitefull harted, but not womenly affecci. rurgian. onated: to wepe of trimble, whe he feeth broken bones, oz bloodie woundes, neither multe he geue place to the crie of his fore paciente, for fofte Chyrurgians maketh towle fores. Of the other fide, he maie not plate the partes of a Butcher to cutte, rende, oz teare, the bodie of manne kynde: fog all though it be fraile, foge, and weake, yet it is the pleasure of God, to cal it his temple, his instrumet and d'welyng place, and the Philosopher dooe call it Orbiculus, that is a. little wollde. Therefore feing euery craftes man doe take greate care, bothe date and night in his bocacion, to helpe and amende dedde thinges, whiche bee infencible, as Shippes, houles, walles, bridges, and an infinite numbre of thinges, whiche mankynde dooeth make, bette hande and when it is old, doe renue if, and preferie if from ruying, and beter ctaft in the deftruction, although it be not perdurable: Should not therfoze mans hynde hymfelf, for his rewarde, bee diligently cured, amended, and renued, when either through falle, wounde, or fripe he is decated, and that with wifedome and diligence, for when a boule is fallen doune the Carpentar maie builde it bp again. But when mankinde depars Job. it. teth, defolueth, and dieth he cannot be reuiued again, by the policie of cunnyng of mankinde, becaufe one mankinde, can not make an other The Chirar but rather through arte, when thei be decaied, belpe to amende them, gian, is natuthrough the works of nature, and the ministracion of the Philicion: fol Claudius Galen faieth, that Natura eft operatrix, Medicus vero eius minifler. That is, nature is the worker, the Philicion is but her minister. Therefore the Chymuzicall Dhificion, is natures feruaunt;

Fol. vin.

The Chirac Sposibe.

Sorenes.

What then doe nature worke, in (bragit

Chyrurgj.

Ature woozketh threemaner of wates, by the realon that con. Baturewop-uenente inftrumentes and meanes, are applied in the tyme of water to bete nede, to helpe here. for firte the deuideth the thinges that are ber feit, conteined, oz bunaturally knit together. Secondly, fbe buiteth, knits 250.11. tetb

The ftregth of nature,

teth, and ioineth together, the feperated partes. Thirdly, the erpulfeth, purgeth, and clenfeth, superfluous matter, that doeth abounde, of offende nature.

A Dialogue

Then it hould appere, that nature nedes no chynogi? Chyrurgi.

Mature muft be releued by fondgie meas ness in the time of bauns ger.

Es: Dature in the tyme of Sorenes, can no moze be without the Chirargian, then the Smithe can be without his ham. mer, of the Tailer without his Sheres: and as I have faied befoze, although you feem to be fozgetfull, yet let the Chirargian be diligent, if he love to be clothed with honeftie, to live bertuoully, and to bo thinges artificially, and not to gitte gnid, pro gno, Chalhe for Chele, or Bitte for Drinke: for if thet to do, if it fpringeth of ingorance, then thei are worthy to be puni. fed, and after to be reformed. But if thet bee menne of knowlege, and thus abbule their pacientes, thei are worthy to be punified, as malicious murtherers: but here I floppe and late a frawe. I will meddelt with no matters of the Lawe, Jam no Judge, although it bee good and the chief regiment, of our common wealth, yet I haue received as fmalle profite by lawers, and buquiet men, as wounded men get perfite healthe, by ignozaunte Chirurgians, oz quiete men leade happie liues with angree wines, for whom there is no remeadle, but pacience perforce, qued Socrates, to Santippa.

Sorenes.

Syour name chymezi? De thinke by your talke, you have a domedicall grief, how helpe ye your felf, when your feuer taketh you, you beare out the matter as well as you can.

Chirurgi.

f I be difeafed of any foche feauer. I do not intende to feke counfell at your handes, neither of Hipserites, nog Gales. Ac. But onely of Disgines, whiche loued to be a lone. A socrates was taught pacience, but to conclude, no manne knoweth the grief of a firatight those, but the wearer thereof, but for afmuche as many handes make light worke, and many thoulders paffe finall of greate bursdens. I care the leffer, having fo many parteners. The remedy is this, when thormes be paffe, faire weather come at lafte.

Sorenes.



11393

CII. well, felie a falue for that fore. I canno thill of pour difeafe. God wote, moche leffe to belp mine o'vne grief, I praie thee therefore belpe bs bothe, yet by your leaue although you bee called *Clynurgi*, or Sanitar, yet I dooe contider, that there is no continuall fanite of bodie, or perfecte quietneffe of mynde, duryng this life of mortalle menne. For if a manne would difcende doune into

betwene Sorenes and Chyrurgi.

into his owne confcience, and fee himfelf with in he wall eafely perceiue, the woordes written of faincte Job the. rbiti. Chapiter, in his molte lamentable and pitefull booke : faieth be, a man that is borne of a woman, liueth but a hoste tyme, and is filled full of milerie, and mulerable, s commeth by, and falleth a wate like a flower, and in the ende palleth yet is duiches awaie like a Gadowe, and neuer continue in one ellate. for truly we Ir gone . Dately fee, aduerfitie follo weth profperite, bondage after libertie, po. uertie, after riches, fichnes, after bealthe, belide an infinite nomber of the pallions, and afflictions of the minde. As zeale, arife, geloufie, loue, toye, care. ac. and as the wife manne fateth, Omnia tempus habent, all thinges have their tyme. And God hath geuen affliccion to the chils Dien of men, to be erercifed in theim, emong whom, I fog my fynnes am plaqued with this kinde of maladie, as thou feelt me haue: I befeche Bod of his mercie, fende me healthe, and to as many as are fore.

Chyrurgi.

Bou hafte fpoken wifely, foz al thing is in bain, where God Wooeth not put to his helping hande, and by his Drophete he faieth, call bpon me in the tyme of trouble, and I will helpe plaim, so. thee make thee whole, and deliuer thee. Behold, how many Levers, liche of pallics, blooddie flires, blindneffe, defeneffe, polleffed matth. ... of euill (pirites: yea, and death it felf, all thefe haue God helped reftored, and made perfecte, for there is Tempos occidendi, and Tempos fanandi with Gede. ... Bod, for he is ever occupied, either in puniching the wicked, or conforting of bis elected.

Sorenes.

Dulo GOD, there were foche miracles now a daies, as was then It were a greate comfort to an infinite number of fuche Chaff in not as] am, neither hould it be painfull, noz colly, foz Chailt cos cousitous. uciteth no money, although Simin magne delited in nothing els.

en comonitecaties ene granyd nore.

an Ingell prepared the medicen. Ezechias the kyng in the time of his



Orenes, Sorenes ? Thou faielt not well, foz it is rather a tems a faithfuit pting of God, then a beleuing in God, to looke or withe man beleurth for miracles, for faithfull men nedes noner and I truft racte, for faithfull men nedes noner and I truft racte, for faith thou art faithfull, therfoze thou nedell no miracle, but what feen, but miracles rather confider this, Chrift healed the bodies of Siche are fren. menne, twoo maner of wates, the one by bertue of his heauenlie worde, whereby we be taught that he is Bod. The feconde he healed fomtime with claie, with fpitte.ac. wherein we belearned, and he allo have learned bs, in the tyme of our forenes, prudentlie to ble Goddes inftrumentes and meanes, yea, not with claie or fpitte, pet with prelious berbes, fruites, gummes. ac. for God hath ordeined Two maner theim onelie to belpe his people, to this ende, that his people might of heatynges. ferue him. Tobias healed his fathers ives, with the gaule of a fifthe,

Defti.

2Bb.tit.

*himiltorille

@fair.38+ 4. Begunt,20

Luke.

Petidence, was healed with a clutter of figges. The greate Prophete Elaie, gaue him this medicen. Elileus did cleanfe through the bertue of a fwete tree, the foule finhyng waters, Chaift in the Golpell, com. maundeth the apolles to carie oile with them, to heale the ficke. S. Luke the holy Cuangeliffe was a philicion, and fome of the antiquites of his philiche, remaine buto this date. It is lated allo that holie Eldzas made a goodlie medicene, when the people were in captinitie in Babilon, to clente them from their malancholie, and heauineffe of minde, whiche medicene is called after his name buto this daie: thele and foche like eramples Serenes , hould moue thee to ble thele meanes to helpe thee.

A Dialogue.

Sorenes.

Bartely thanke you, 3 Gall by Gods grace, obferue your fairnges, and ble Bods inftrumentes reuerentlie, by whole meanes we pooze menne be healed. Ind fomtyme the riche infidels, fill tourmented with fozes. ac.

Chyrurgj.

ABen boe ble pactie termes top foule fores and call them by one name, Soben thei are an other.

men fo be riche alfo for fichnes, as we doe dately fee, doe not perticulerlie dwell in pooze men, but rather generally in al although the kindes offichnes be bariable, and the complerions divers, and the caufes many, and every ficknes, and forenes, have his proper name, although men, either through ignoraunce, mame of crafte doe abule their names, although the effect doe ffille remaine, as in clenlie termes by your lifence, thei will call it no. thing els, but a faufie flemed face, redde oz high coloured, when many times in deede, it is not onely to, but the berie Lepzolie with all. It is nothing faie thei, but breaking out, or paines of the body, weakenelle of limmes, oz a grene lichnes, through the obliruccion of the liver. ac. with foche nicke names, whole bery fure name is, the buttens of Mapelles, Gallicus morbas comonlie called the frenche pore.





Ether to flande I in doubt, although I be pained, vet how ALCON to name truly my defeate I can not, although of it felf it be definable, felte of me, and feen to bs bothe, and knowen to thee, what thinke you, thinke it is, I praie you tell me.

Chyrurgi.

It is none other then apoftumacion, as it doeth planlie appere to me.

Sorenes.

Then I praie you, give me a difinition, and a deuition, of an apollumacion. an Angell Diebared für medicen

Chyrurgi.

Avoftuma.

betwene Sores and Chyrurgi.



Pollumacion is a berie euill difeale, compounded of. iii Apollumació hindes of maledies, gathered, and growing together in broof three one quantitie, firte of an euill complexion: Seconde fondete cuils. ly a naughtie composicion, and thirdlie, the continuaunce of time. These three maketh an apollumacion, oz fwelling within oz without the body.not.withfladyng, as Galen fafeth, not all hinde of fwellynges make apoltumations, but foche onely as anoieth the bodie, and the roote thereof is the corrups cion of the fower temperamentes, when thei bee altered, and chauns ged into fleume, Blood, Choller, and Melancholy, through them the wape of a member, is altered, when it is chaunged from his naturall forme, into any fraunge, or deformed figure. Allo the breache of cons Breache of continuance tinuaunce, is cauled through inficions, corrolians, breaking, or firet. is when the chyng, as Galen faith, in the feconde de arte Medendi, neuer the leffe, the chief whole partes ar cutte, byom caule is through aretchyng, whereby the partes of the bodie bee leues hen, ec. red one from an other, and this is my conclusion of this diffinition.

Sorenes.

Dow many kindes of apollumations be there?

Chyrurgj.



Dere be twoo, the one is notte, and the other colde. for Che kindes every apollumacion is hote oz cold, touching their bus cions, botte mour, but accidentallie: thei bee diuerly hotte, as Galen and colo. faieth, the hote haue their proper fignes, to be knowen by, even to hath the cold, whereby he is perceived. Apo. fumations, wherin is boiling and burning, with con-

a magan

tinuall beate, is judged to come of blood, or Tholericke humour, even to judge them of Melancholie, of fleume, when thei feme to bee colde, power pale, deddifbe, of partelie not felte, and thus thou thalt perceive their brows kindes, and although thei be named a like, yet thei differ one from an aumacion. other incure, as thei do in complexion. Dozeouer, the apollumacion of blood, hath greate f welly ng and heate, ouer all the body, and is feldom feen without fome feauer, and the colour is a dimme darke red, allo hardnes, if you prefie it with your finger, becaufe to mothe matter, is gathered arollelie in the place. The pulles will beate very foze. the matter being ouer laden, will kepe doune the artorie, and therfore nature attempting to rafe and lifte by the fame, will caufe great beas ting in the beines, wherfoze the moze artozies be kept down, the area. teris the labour, and beatyng of the pulles, after whiche, fometyme foloweth foche dollour and pain, that all the partes of the body come to defiruccion, as often times in botte eucli complexions, where cuill matter is heaped togither in the apoftumacio. That in fine, repletion banccof bloob and tencion, of all the courfe of the beines doe come, for all the beines furnation, in the fated apollumacion, by the meanes of the aboundance of blood, will fwell and become areat, although befoze, thei were right, fraite, 2Bb.iiii. cleane:

ig compouns

Fol.x.

of Spoffuma=

knowe Mpos

The abouns

cleane: yea, and fome as fmall as beeres, and thefe bee the apoffuma. cions of blood. Courses of the State C Sorenes.

A Dialogue.

Poffumacions Chollerike, bee gentiller as touchyng their

what faielt thou then, of them that be Cholerike?

Chyrurgi.

The crueltie of the Chol= logthcapoftu= macton, but the bloobie as pofrumacion is gentler .

Folx:

fwelling, but thei doe ercell moze in pain.and be farre cruel-fwelling, but thei doe ercell moze in pain.and be farre cruel-ler, becaule of tharpenetle, and bityng of humour, with bit-ternes, and dzinetle of Choller, whereas bloodie apoftumacions, although thei doe fwell through motifnelle, yet thefame humis dite of moiffnelle, caulity the fore to be more gentler, and of leller pain then the Chollerike, for thei be twoo contraries, as Ariflate laith in his booke of generacion, and corrupcion , Ignis qui of in vitime continentis, non eff in fis ne,eballitionis, and in an other place, be faieth, Elementa omnia adinnicem contrarietatem Df cotraries babent, and that is well faied, for beate is an ertreme contrarie to colde, of climentes. to is moiftenelle to drinelle, and more paine in the one apollumacion, then in the other. Sorenes. " Buillogs to bodnist great moot

> what be apoltimacons in quantitie, whiche of theim be greatelte, and whiche of theim bee leafte, I would faine anowe, good Chyrurgi? CHEEP SUSTITUTION 473113

> > mour, but accord

Chyrurgi.

Stouching their quantites, knowe you that the Chois lerike, is leffe then any other, by the reaton of his date nelle, and beate, whiche rettraineth extencion, but the accidence of the paine, is molte cruell and tharpe, and thefe be defiriging qualities in this quantite, what time thei are come, to the ertreme degre of heate, but apoflumacions, depending of cold humours, foche wil bring their own pros per fignes, beatyng of the artories, notwithftadyng thei be not comperable to the beating of a Chollerike, oz a bloodie apollumation but moze duller, colder, paler. ac. you mult allo note, that apollumacios that fpzyng of blood, oz choller, be dinerfly termed by fundzie names, as botches, Wingelles, fellones, pullbes, bucomes, faincte anthonies fire, bleanes, bladders, oz blifters, cruftes, carbucles, pelilent fozes.ac. even to on the other fide, apollumacions, of fleume oz Melancholie, haue toined buto them thele names, as budimies, knottes, woundes. Carnelles, wrates, Cankars, Ellbachelles, with foche like euilles of mostificacion, in their beginnyng, and bee all called apoflumacions, but when thei be growen to a ripenes, and doe breake forthe, then call theim bleers. Speciallie if the matter procede, to the breache of continuaunce. Allo apollumacions are fores compounded, and fandeth not in one humour a lone, yet often times we faie fimplie, that eue. ry one of theim, fpringeth of one humour, as of beate, colde, moile,

The quantis

tie of the a= postumacióg.

Sondate na= meg of apos fumacions, but meffecte ere but apor frumacions,

moses com: nounden.

02

betwene Sorenes and Chyrurgi.

oz die, of whom, in deede thei doe take their names, as Aritiele iudgeth in his paturalles, as where blood is creeffine, it is called a Bubo, 02 a Sanguine boche, and where as Choller doeth abounde, it is called a Thollerike maladie . And to of the flegmatike, and Melancholie the like, accordying to their natures.

Sorenes.

Itherto I have beard, but onelie the diffinicions, of the names, of natures of impostumacions, but me thinke to talke of the cuo res, were more profitable, for onelie buto that ende, doe I moute these queltions buto you?

Chyrurgi.



will fpeake fom what of their cuers, but og g enter any further in this matter: I thinke it rather necellarie, to speake a little of thinges that be comen, and would bee prudently obferued in their cures, for afmoche as every apollumacion, dependeth of fome caule, and maie not well be cured, ercept, caufe, figne, iudgment of the fame

with effectes, be perfectly knowen: Therefoze feyng there is nothing Bline Babolder then blinde bayarde, whiche falleth ofte in the mire, noz none parbe is bolo to hurtfull to the health of mankinde, as ignozaunt Chynugians, fettyng the carte before the horle, and the rootes of the trees by ward, and tho. teth at the marke like blinde men, fomtyme hittying by chaunce, moze then by knowlege, thele thinges confidered sorenes. Thinke therfore no time lofte, to heare me fpeake of the caufes of apoflumacons, for there by the foner, thei maie be healed, therefoze I will fpeake a little moze of the caufes.

Sorenes.

1Dhy: Be there any more caules of apollumacons, where of hould theirife: I praie you hortig the weme.

Chyrurgi.

Es? Safeth be, whiche is the Prince of all Philiche called Hippotrates, there bee three hinde of caules, where of apollumas the primas cions doe rife, the first is the Primatine, the feconde the Antecedent, tue, the In-the thirde the Contantfine, The Primatines, where meladies happen the Contant the Contantfine, The Primatines, where meladies happen by millostune to the bodie, from the outwarde partes, as infifcion, chue, whiche belong to apo breakyng, fmityng, fallyng, bleeracon of the handes and feete, or any fumation, other part, wherof infueth apollumacon. for whe great dolour, that is cauled in any part, some after it foloweth, that g part anoied crieth byon nature for helpe, (for fuche is his goodnes and providence) fen. dyng out of hande fome fuccour, to the impouerithed, and fore partes. But it chaunceth ofte tymes, that this fuccour, or nourifbemente, refleth there of fome where by the wate, in g bacant and weake partes, and to groweth it at length to an apollumacion, in cafe the bertue de, geftine, oz erpulfine be not able to maifter, and difpache it. The Anteres dent is ditterfly named, and by ditters termes, as replectonall, humozal com.

Threecaufes

Fol.xi.

Repierion,

m an apoltu= mació,begin= ming,augme= tong, ftate, \$ Decluping.

complectionall, and compolicionall, it is called replectionall, whe the humours increase beyonde their due measure. And albeett all thefe have respect to the qualitie of humours, pet for all that, when all the humours growe beyond meature, it is termed replectonall, humorall, is whe one humour a lone, groweth to apollumation, as the bingles cometh of pure choller: and an hot botche of pure and laudable blood. Alfo thei call it complexionall, if the faied humours bee diffempered from their first flate of qualites, I faie from their first qualities, as if Composition their forme in a body wer limited, within the quantitie of. if. inches, a then if thei had gotten the iii.inches moze, then thereof would fpring what theiare Dillers difeates, taking their names of the qualities, & haue dominion and preheminence of the. It will be named compolitionall, where one humour ercedeth the relt, in degree of his qualitie, giue him of nature in compocicion, and hereof it commeth to palle, that the whole bodie compounded, goeth to ruine, through feuers, and other hinde of ma= ladies. Wherefore no man mate dought, that the complexcion fould bee holden foz a caufe Antecedent. Some number bolour with the fame caufes, wherebuto maie be added weakenes of a member, as watril. nelle, and windines. ac. Allo a caufe Coninencie, is nothing els but the Ans teredent, when it cometh to a place blcerated, oz well nighe blceratyng. Bere mate not wee palle ouer this with filence, that any apofumacion as touchyng ripyng, oz to fpeake plainer, rottyng, and breedyng of matter, hath propertie fower tymes appropriate to it, that is to wete Fowternotes beginnyng, augmentyng, fate, and fall. The beginnyng is, when the caules Coninente, begin prefently to appere. Augmentyng is knowen in that it largeth, and groweth to bignes, and the accidetes increase the matter gathered and beaped together, without further increafyng, the weth planlie the flate. finally, the fall is knowen (if it bee well lo. hed on) by a certaine foftnes, and faintyng in the place. Ind thefe times multe bee af well obferued, I thinke, as the felt maladies: foz ... sicenns with erprefie wordes, giueth this admonicion, faigug: it is not pollible thou whuldelt cure a dileate, if thou knowe not, what the difs eale is. Dethinke be dooeth inferre, and conclude, where the tymes be buknowen, the cure allo will be buknowen, for why? In as moche as the tyme in apoflumacion is divers, the difeafe is divers, and the cure will bediuers.

A Dialogue

Lthough you feme to fpeake fom what obscurely, and dark-ly, pet by often tymes readyng. A truth to the second Thnowlege, foz it is faid of a bery wile man. Omnes Lamines naturalis fiter feire dederat. Ind J allo beyng a man, am defirous of hnow. lege to helpe my felf without the whiche I am the woalt kind of bealt, and molte bupzofitable byon the yearth, but bether buto, you have Spoken, but of the beginnyng of apoftumacions, as femeth to me, but how be thei ended and finefbed. I praie you let me knowe the waie? Chyrurgi.

ILEN the belle that ener was, and the greatelf learned

Chyrurgi.



nert to Hyppocrates, and one to whom chief credece muft bee . giuen as bnto a prudent Ship mailter, whiche through connyng wifely, doe fet his courfe in the raging feates, defending his Shippe from rocke, flozme and tempefte, to the ende, to a rive at the poste, and ende of his trauel to doeth Gales, like a worthie mailter, defende his pacientes from the thippe wrakes, bothe of forenes, and ficknes, and faieth if apoftumas cions tourne not backe againe, then thei doe ende by infentible refolucion, ozels by rotting out, and thei be ended fower maner of waies of reformid. firste by refolucion, as is afozefaid, whiche is bubindyng, remouping, of budoying of the matter, fecondely, to concerte, change, and tourne the apollumation into a thyng, called matter, oz waire. The thirde is by rotting. The fowerth, is putrifaccion, and of this (peaketh Auicen, whiche is one of the chief princes of Philicions, in thende of his chas piter, concernying a botte apollumacion, and in this cure there is two thinges principallie to bee observerd. The one is, whether the thing be yet a doyng, the other is, whether it be full doen, oz ended, I mean by doyng, that is, wether the matter be yet runnyng, of fletyng to the place of apollumacion, and by the thing that is doen, that is, whether the matter be palle, and come already in to the place of apollumacion or not, and note allo, that in all foche cures, you maie not prolong, or abuse the time, but diligently go about your bulines, foz a little lofte tyme: put the pacient to great pain, a the Chyrargian to great diffioneffie.

Sorenes.

> perefoze I praie pou, fo fpende no moze tyme any lenger in definitions, names, caufes, and fignes. of apollumacions, but rather I prate you, begin the maner of their proper cures, and helpes, fozels bether buto, all is but a labourinth, and a croked wate buto me?

Chyrurgj.



elle If you will nedes take bpo you, to minifler in your beginnyng, you mult reparie reperculliucs, which will areatly confort the fore member, for duicen faieth in big firft booke, the fowerth doctrine, that a ftrong member activelie, doe caffe from bim bis fuperfluous humoure, tonto the weake pallice of fuffering members, and pulles it backe againe, and eftelones doe powze it foozthe againe, to the

greate burt of the weake parte, where by the weake members is often tymes choked, and frangled with the firength of the humour, where by the whole bodie is ruined, and finally brought to deftruccio, therfoze, to the intente that the weake part be not btterlie deftroied, ouer. laden, oz choked, with foche fuperfluous humour, you mult, to auoide the

Fol.xy.

the daunger, make refiraint with repercuffines, and medicenes defendent. And this that thou dooe, applie, cold. and bindyng receiptes, as Gales the weth in the third of the art, faing: Repeblement a paciente particula fi infrigi demine & fliptica appendiums, erc. We thall put of fro the ficke parte, if we coole, and applie binding thinges. &c.

Sorenes.

Doe repercullines helpe then in this cale generally ?

Chyrurgj.

Of reperculs fine, whe thei are good.

fonie bodies refuleth res percuffines, therefose thei must be ciens fea.

what peril is in the application of a reperculling, al though in fome cale it is mothe beffe.

D. But for almoche, as this place offereth occalion, to fpeak of repercullines, whiche I booe laude: euen to I thall have occation to the we, where repercullines ought to bee abhoze red and fledde, with no lelle care, then Shipmen doe the roc. hes in the fea. for it is no leffe pleasure to the Chymogian, to obtain their purpole, and finite their cure, then it is ioie buto the Mariners, luchely to arrive in their owne poste, or rellying place. Therefore Sorenes, to the ende that we maie efchue Ship wrackes, and daungerous places, let bs a little inlarge our courle, and call to remembraunce, the wife wordes, of that learned man, and famous clarke (mailler Ibon Bigo) of Genua, whiche wrote a learned booke, buto Julius the feconde, wherein he fateth, that apoffumacions in bucleane bodies, doe btter. ly refuse repercullines, ercept thet be firste clensed by purgacions, for moche matter can not awaie with repercultion. In cale we would fal fodatnly to the cure before purgyng, then bould wee greatly erre, for in driupna it backward, we rather thould couche it bp, in the place to falle, that it could not be remoued, whereby occasion would bee given of euill accidence. and furthermoze, if this come to palle, as God foze. bedde it would:then would it plainly emport, or threate putrifaccion of corrupcion of the member. Secondly, the emunctorie of cleanfying places, will not defire any reperculline. Thirdly, take heede how you ble repercullines, when the matter is fattie and clammie. for Galos faieth in the third booke of the arte, Corpus existens plenum repercussionem non amits tet. fowerthly, thinke it no matter of deliberation, concernyng repercuffion, when the caule is benemous, cruell, of furious: but bee occupied wholy, in prouohyng of it forthe, for if you drive it backward, after mine opinion, faith Tegaltins, then doe you range farre from the high wate, for this is the caufe, why ye thall arre, and not doe well in your cure. firte, ye wall butte and close by the matter, within your fenture, whiche of necellitie, ought to be despersed abzoade. in the whole circuite.and thereof will followe. by the meanes of the malice, benins and poilon allembled together, and to takyng their force in one place will practife no fmall inconvenience or milchief, against the natural bertues : you thall therefore, firite bie repercullines, if the matter bee preffed, ftopped, thrufte, or butte bp together in one place, doe this, for feare of deforming of the member, where the fore is, whiche fone will enfue, if it come to putrifaccion in that place. Sirtly, if nature caufe any

betwene Sorenes and Chyrurgi.

any apollumacion, by the reason of crifes, that is of fubgement, Hor eff Indicion, to auoide, expulse, of put out matter superfluous, in this case, thinke there will be no meanes founde, to put it backe, without great daunger, and burte to nature.

Sorenes.

9 Bp: Would it hinder anye thing in this cafe, to apply a reperculliue, og medicene, to drive it backe : we we me fome reafon why it hould not be: Dy what burte would come thereof, if it were doen?

Chyrurgi.

Ery, this cuill might eftelones enfue, for if it bee put backe, what hurte oz retourned in againe, nature will then inuente, and finde repercuffine, out fome other by pathe, from the buclene, to the clene plas Sces, and were not this a greate burte to nature? ges fuerly, it wer no fmall reoperdie, therefore we mult in foche cafes, make euas cuation of the matter, putting a belpying hande to nature in her cris fes, as Gallen faieth bpon this: Apborifmas quorum crifis fit, baud faits eit, ore. for the cure of all these caules, you multe ble mollifications, and foftenyng medicenes.

Sorenes: Sorenes:

Pet againe, I put this queffion, why you doe ble repercuffiges at any tyme?

Chyrurgi.

The ble repercuffiues, that we maie apply them, to the intent what good s that the matter yet fletyng, be kept of, and not that, whiche nefle cometh is alredy flowing, be come flubburne, against bs in our wors fue, kyng, and therefore, doyng accordyng to our rules, we fall older and applie repercullines in the beginnyng, and augmentyng of apollumacions, for why, the matter at that tyme, is chiefly flowyng to and fro, and Gales writeth in the thirde of his arte, that bellelles re-DOWD STATE I fredbed with binding medicens, put of moche matter from them, bow beit this ought to be doen fuccefficelie, by little and little, becaufe the flure of the matter, is with a continuance, and when it is come where it hould be, then mult it be refolued, and not driven backe.

Sorenes.

I prate thee gentle Chyrargi, take in hande the cure of apoliumacions.

Chyrurgi.



De prince of the Bhilofophers, Ariitetle faieth, contraries beand pertaineth to one fcience, and doubtleffe, the cures of as pollumacions differ not, but in diffaunce of moze and leffe, for this caule, mult I wralle earnellelie, that the knowlege Cc.i. 01

Fol.xin.

Confiber swhither apo= flumacions chafice in bo= bies replete Swith humors or emptic,

of natures, and fimples elcape you not, for why, the more ye thall ercell herein, the better thall you forme your medicenes, for the pacientes behoue, who have ioined them felues to our companie, now to obtaine this pourpole, ye thall aduited is looke, wether the apoflumacions fall in a body full of humours, or boide of the fame. If it happen in an emptie body: ye thall rehen it fome caufe premative, whole cure muff be in drawing for the from the matter, with refolutives, or foftening medicenes, you thall refolue, if you apply, cold and binding thinges together with hot and moiff: with cold you muff refrain, and hepe it of, if any parte of choller were approching, by reafon of dolour, and with bindyng, you thal comfort the meber, as J faid before, accordyng to the fentence of Galles: that hoote thinges, caufe the relentyng of the

matter, finally, ble moillening of the lame, that the pozes harden not, noz be coagulated oz flopped, and this spedely muste be doen at the beginnyng, afterward if it take not place, as I have saied. What have you to saie, in any other matter?

Sorenes.

Shewe me fome wholfome medicenne, foz apoftumacions. J praie you.

A good mes bicene foz an apoltuntació,

MINTSHET LI

.3111

6773

I more excel tent wate to helpe an apo= flumation.

Chyrurgi. Shall compounde this medicen, for an eremple. B. Jule of Doulleke.and Lettice,ana. 3. i. oile of Roles.and Camamell ana. 3. i. B. oile Birtes. 3. r. Egges in nomber. ii. Swyng all thele with the yolkes and whites, buto loche tyme, as thei be well incorporated, and then applie it in linnen. Either thus. R. Bole Armoniacke, Acafia, an. 3. 1. oile of Boles, Mirte, Camamell.an. 3. 1. B. Beane meale.). i. dulle of Mirtelles, and of Cipers nuttes. 3. B. with a little mare, all whiche multe be incorporated at the fire, and applied to the fore place. furder, for the refoluying, of an botte apollumacion, of what caule to ever that it come of ye wall applie this, which the learned have greatly commended, a in bery deede, J euer founde it, as thei haue faid, thorder of it was thus. It. Deddes of white Lillies 3. b. roo. and a handfull of Bran, lethe all thele in water till thei be throughly fodden, and then firain, and prefie them, as the Coke doe comonly grated bread, when he maketh his potage, putting it into a clene pan, bus to the which, ye that put oile of Roles, of Camamill. of Dil, a of lillies ana. 3. 11. of the marie of Calues, oz Cowes legges, and of Capos grele ana, 3.1. of white mare. 3. B. of the fofte aples, rolled in hotte embers, if thei maie bee gotten. 5. iii. B. Let all these bee melted together, with that, whiche was learled at a loft fire, and bee boiled, by the space of halfe an hower, wrought alwaies, that it be diligently firred all the while, and this will bee a Cerote, whereby ye wall gette profite, and commendations. Now if the apollumations, will not bee ruled, and give place to a refolutive: for fo it fareth oftentimes with them, then prepare molificatives, or foftenyng medicenes, whiche maie be made twoo

betwene Sorenes and Chyrurgi.

Fol.xiny.

twoo wates, with Embrocacions, or platters.

Sorenes.

I praie you tell me, whiche is the belle waie or meanes, to make an Embrocacion?

Chyrurgi.

MA Embrocacion, is made after this maner. It. Of a des Of an Eme coccion of Dallowes, Miolettes, Barlie, Duince feede, bache. Lettice leaues. P. b. of Barlie meale. 3.ii. oile of miolet. tes, and Boles .an. 3. 1. B. of Butter. 3. 1. and then leethe theim all together, till thef bee like a brothe, puttyng thereto, at the ende fower yolkes of Egges, and the maner of appliyng, is with precess of clothe, dipped in the forefaied decoccion, beying actually botte, whiche muft be often chaunged, one after an other, by the space of one thirde part of an hower: This will alaie and abate the paine, and caufe refolucion, drawing for the the matter into the flin. Soche decoctions maie be allo made, of a methers hed. oz other flethe, fo that the brothe bee fatte, howbeit, this thall bec, accordyng to thine intente, whether you meane the ripyng, or the refoluyng of it, immediatly after the imbrocacion, let this or the like plas fter followe. 12 Dfleaues, of Ballowes, Miolettes, and Lettile, aff. 9. i. and afterwarde thei mall be fodden. braied. and fearled. make an harde platter thereof at the fire, with Barlie meale, puttyng thereto 3.ii. B. of oile of Biolettes, and. 3. B. of Butter, this doen, take it of the fire, and then incorporate the polhes of three Eages, and to applie it to the fore. Dow, the be lothe to take fo moche paine, and thinke pla. fteryng fufficiente, appoincte the pacientes frendes to ble this. B. of crummes of breade. E. i. B. let it bee fleped in a decoction of Dallomes. miolettes, and Lettes, of in a brothe of meale, of Dutton: it maje bee doen to with Ewes. oz Goates milke, botte from the duques. finally, let it be preffed, and flamped, and drawen rounde in a morter, and then foften it with oile of mioletes, and Roles, aff. J. i. B. and of Butter. J. f with a J.i.B.of Saffron. After lette the whole be thicked, at the fire a little, and then put the yolkes of twoo Egges to it : of els take the leas ues of Mallowes, and Miolettes, ozevery of theim, one handfull, and to boile and ftampe theim togither, with Bozes greafe, and ble thefe hardely. for one of thele 7 allure you, thall ripe a Chollerike apofus macton, whiche thyng ve wall perceite, by the foftnelle in felyng, and by ealyng of the vaine, as Auicen faieth Cum videris lenitatem quandam & fedationens doloris, two fias quod fit in vis ad maturatione. IBhen thou feelt a certain foftnes, and laiping of pain, the thou maielt know, it is in the waie of ripying, now when the place is readie to bee launced, aboue all thynges, fee the infcif ion, and the openying be made a longelt, with the living of the bees res, and fine wes, for why, nothing will be doen more better, to caufe a Cicatrice.

Cc.it.

2 Cicatrice.

Infificiou how to make

Confider to open amem= ber, before the finewe booe rotte.

Sorence

12 Infificion multe be made in the lowelt parte, fo that the matter maie the better auoide: in especially, if any humour doe ble to fall to that parte, from whens illues would molte naturally fall from. Oft we conducte the, by their conuenient regions, as faith deuine Hyppocrates, thinfificio mult be made, as it liketh the learned, after a half oz croked moon, ercept the place be finews, foz if it be fo, then muft it be made a longelt, with the course of them. for why, if I would ope it ouert whart, I might cutte fome fine we a funder in workyng: Immediatly byon the infcillion, the place multe bee couered with Linte, ofpped and wette in the white of an Egge : Deuerthelelle, befoze ye fo doe, ye thall fill the hole of the apollumation with a tente, made of the fame motified linte, to the intent the matter gufte not out, all at ones, whiche thing, if it were fuffred, and the apollumation greate, the ber. tue naturall, will bee moche allembled thereby. Whereas wee ought molte warely to faue the fame, that it be fufficiente to feede the place, and worke rightly. for as Mefue, following the minde of Galm, fateth, it is nature, who woozheth health: the Philicion is but her leruaunte. This also multe bee well remembred, and had in confideracion, in a place apollumated, whether the apollumacion, fall in a flethie of line, wie place. for when there doe rife a knot in a fine wie place, their loke to be opened, befoge thei bee full ripen: leafte any fine we fould rotte, by meanes of corrupcion, but in the other, by reason of the frechenesse thereof. we maie abide the perfite riping, fith we bee moued by no incontience, to open it befoze tyme: whiche thyng is not permitted in the other, without some good cause. Dow when ye have well filled, and couered the infcision, let it a lone, and meddle no more with it, for the space of rriffi. howers, and when that tyme is expired, ye wall bis fite the apollumacion, with a digelliue, made of yolkes of Egges, and Teribinth, in continuing the fame, ii. oz thre tymes, butil you femore oz leffe, according as necellitie in digettion thall the we you. At the ende pe maie finithe the cure, with an abiterfine, mingled of Barlie meale, Terebinthen, and roled Ponte, But if it walbe hollowe (as it is often feen) we give you this abiterfive in that behalfe. H. Of Rofed Bonie Urained. 3. i. B. of clere Terebintine 3. ii. of the inice of Smallage. 3. B. lette theim boile, till the fuice bee walted. after warde, whiles it is pet A digefine. Warme, put thereto. if. 3. B. of Barlie flower, and mingle theim toges ther, whiche ye mate hepe, till nede thall require, for the cure.

A Dialogue.

This is berie well faied: Row I praie you tell me, how

Sorenes.

Chyrurgi.

vou make an Infilicion?

Sorenes.

ibhat if proude flethe, dedde or rotten putrified flethe, chaunce to be in the fore, or apollumacion, what remedie thene

Chyrurgi.

D deede often times, there groweth dedde fielhe in foche

Folxv

Chyrurgi.



places, I have therefore here to faie how the fame muft how tores be difplaced and remoued, certainly my felf did euer ble bate fielbe in remouing of superfluous, and fiftered flethe, the mirt ointmentes, whiche was compounded of Vnguentum apoflos Ilorans, and Egyptiacum of like poscions, and if the parte had been berie fentible, I bled the pouder, whiche the olde auncient Chymre gians did ble, to remoue fuche flethe ouer and byon, that ye thall applie this ointement, whiche the olde antcient clyrurgians had in bre. It is dis fcribed after this maner. 12. Dile of Roles, of Camamell, ana. 3. iii. of fatte weathers. J. iiii. of fatte Calfes. J. iii. of the mary of a Cowes buckell bone. 3. ii. of Letherge of gold, and filuer, aff. 3. i.B. of Cerufe 3.B. of Mermilon. 3. iii. of Terebentine. 3. iiii. of new mare. 3. ii. minis gle all these togither accordyng to the arte. And let them boile first at a lofte fire, encrealing and fortefiyng the lame, after a fealon, and fo boile, and flerre it with all, and to doe it, till it get a berie blacke hugh and thus have you an ointmente to fpreade on the fore. like a Cerote. But I fame one thing comyng to remembraunce, that maie not well be forgotten, by reason of the fearfulnes, of a certaine fainte harted manne, dwelling hereby, now this white livered ladde, that I fpeake of, was ercedynglie tozmented with an impollumation, whiche needed openyng, howbeit, he could abide any thing, rather then the openyng thereof, with an inffrument, when I perceive the importunitie of the man, and the necellitie of the worke, I rotted the apollumation with a potentiall cauterie, whiche was made after this forte. I tooke a cuppe full of the befte Sope lye, that first diffilled furth fro the flepe. fatte, men terme it the mother lye, and calle it into a brafen cauldron, with adzagme of ramain betriole, whiche I cauled to boile, till al the Ive was cleane wailted , and then gathered I the fome , and frothe. whiche remained therof for my purpole, and truely this is to effectually in writying, that it femeth to worke fodenlie the acte, and feering Canterie the woozhe began to receive profite, when as the colour of the place potencialt. began to bee darke and blacke. This is to bee bled in the tyme, when the pacient is very feble. But of ever it was aplied, I meane the Cauterie. the hole apollumation was couerid with a peece of leather, left that the Cauterie Gould pearle of burte fome other place, then that whiche I did intende to meddle with all. And furder, that a hole bee made in the middes of the lame leather; and furder, to anoint the leas ther, with fome ointment, and in the fame hole, to applie the faid cauterie. And then with an other pece of leather, to couer the bole, and fo let it flande by the space of one hower and a halfe, close couered, and then remoue the Cauterie, and then apparell the place with a plaffer as followeth. 12. Leaues of Mallowes and Miclettes. ana, one hand. full, let them bee boiled and famped, puttying thereunto. 3. ii. of Bar. Cc.iit. rowes

rowes greafe, of Butter. 3. S. of Leauen. 3. tii. and. I. i. of Saffron, mingle all togither, and platter wife, laie it to the place, for this will remoue an harde cruft, and delaie the pain. How when the cruft halbe remoued, the bleer mult be cured, as it was afore declared. Hetherto have we talked of apoflumacions, chaunfing in clene bodies. How be caufe there goeth one by, by who I maie quickly certifie my frende of my travell. I praie you beare with me, for a while, and with all fpede pollible, when I have doen, I will I retourne to you again. for I intende to finithe our communicacion, and fpeake of the apoflumacios, which hurteth bodies, that bereplete of humours, foule & painfull. Ac.

Sorenes.

Somtyme an apoftumacion, is placed in a groffe foule bodie, full of humours: in foche a cafe, what is then to be doen, mais fler chymrgian, J plafe you?

Chyrurgj.

Fower inten cions, and fir banaturall thinges to be obferued.

Den aboue all thinges, my deare frende, you muft doe your diligence, to labour and trauell: moze then you did in my primatiue caufe. And for the cure thereof, it is berie necellarie, that you fet fower intencions, diligently before your iyen, and fire thymnes not naturall.

Sorenes.

mbhiche are thei, I praie you hartely tell me?

Chyrurgj.

fine notable good thruges to be obterned in healing. Jrffe, that you order your pacientes life, accordingly: and to bryng the humour to iuffe equalitie. Secondlie, to purge the euill humours: whiche dooe maintaine the apofiumacions hurte, or offence. Chirdlie, to remoue the caufe, contuncte or huitte to

the fame thynges, accordyngly. fowerthlie, to correct a amende cuill accidentes, if any be in place. fiuethlie, thinges not naturall, as aire, meate and dzinke, fleping and wahing, refte, euacuacion, repletion, and accidentes of the minde, as ire.care.ac. All thele mufte bee ruled with diligence, accordying to the ebbing and flowyng of the matter : whether the cure doe feme ea. fie or harde, to that ende, that with spedie worke maie be made with wifedome, and the cure quickly finithed. Allo, that the bellie maie be relared, and lofed of that humour, whiche doe moffe abound. furder, that the apollumation bee woozhmanly launced. And here mult you chiefly obferue, that no local medicen be applied, befoze the whole bo. die be clenfed, and well purged of that humour, whiche doe mofte of. fence to nature. for in fo doyng, milchief wil infue to the pacient, and reploche to the chyrurgian: whiche maie rather be coumpted a murderer, then a man helper in foche cales, whereof I have fpohen in the reperculline

#0 local ine= bicen applieb before the bo= bie be purgeb

betwene Sorenes and Chyrurgj.

culliue. ac. So note, that I give you warning, to oblerue diligentlie to lofping of the bellie, in all these causes. And furder, hepe of the matter with repercullines, as erample.

B. Dile of Roles, Bole Armoniache, the three Sanders, with the 3 goodly rewhite and the yolke of an Egge, oz els with this. Take Mallowe leas ues, miolet leaues, ana. p. f. woomewood, redde Roles, ana. p. B. Bar. lie meale. 3.i. Lintill meale. 3.i.B. Dile of Chamamell, feethe foche thinges, as ought to be fodden, and let them bee frained, then mingle them together, making a foft platter at the fire, accordyng to the art. This is a medicene of that greate learned man Anicen, his owne inuen. Inicens tion, for refolucion, and comfortyng the member : as it maie berie eafely bee perceiued, if you marke well the receiptes. Dow if thete bee founde fufficient, feare not to plactife, difcomfost not at all. But perhaps you wall finde fome matter, berie flimie oz tough to fronge foz this, in loche cale. Doe thus. Take the leaves of Dallowes, and Uios lettes, ana. p.i. rootes of white Lillies. 3.ii. rootes of Marche Mals 3n ercellent lowes. 3. iii. boile all together, fampe and frain them with a fronge plafter to als fiwage paine ftrainer, oz Colander, into a Bettle, wherbnto put Butter frethe. 3.11. inaloze. Swines greale 3. i. B. fethe them, and make a platter in a flone mozter Dz els doe thus. Cahe rootes of white Lillies. 3. iii. rootes of Barch Mallowes. 3. if. and rootes of Garden Mallowes, and rootes of Mio-bnto put Capons greale. 5. i. frethe Butter. 5. ii. Barowe greale. 3. i.B tower Leauen. 3. iti. Barlie meale, as moche as chall fuffice. 3. i. of Saffron, and make thereof with the former decoction, a conueniente platter, applie it to the fore place, accordingly.

Sorenes.

what is then to be doen, after this bulinelle, I prate you mailter Chyrargian?

Chyrurgj.

Den you be come to this poinct, doe your feate hardely, a with lauce in hand, trimble not: difcofozt not your felf. what in the forme of a newe Moone croked, and when that is doen, ble the maner of digettion, and abitarcion in maner as I have laied. But as concernyng the mas kyng founde, and the fkinnyng, ble the medicen, whiche is compouns now to ded of Mermilion. 3. i. oile of Boles and Dirtes, ana. 3. i.f. This is of make meins, good effecte, in caulying of a feratrice, cutte og fcarre, if the place be an nointed with water of planten, Role water, Donie of Roles, and a little allume, it call bee berie comfostable, with a lofte Sponge, to moifte the place: and thus have the old aunciet men, euer bled emong mois to othe their milerable pacientes. Then there is an other intencion, whiche humors that is berie good : whiche is to amende cuill accidence, whiche comber, becabounder, molette, and bere apollumacions often tymes. for if the paciente bee Cc.iiii. long

percuffine .

medicenes

Fol.xvj.

Dolour and Darkeneffe of complexion. longe bered with foche euill accedence, the bertue naturall will then decaie, and be quickly ouerth to wen: wherof will followe incontinently greate daunger, and moche hinderaunce to the cure of the fame, that in fine, it halbe fcant curable: which eacidentes be these twoo, the one is called ectreme dolour of paine. The other is darchnelle and dedly black complexion, of the fame place, these twoo bee nere hande delperate cures, and molte daungerous to be helped, in all apofumacions: but commonly these accidentes, are found onely, to be the cause of euill Chynargians necligences.

Sorenes.

nobat mouteth the Courses thus to doe? I prate you tell me.

Chyrurgj.

what harme infueth of an cuill Chirur= gian, Den the matter in the apollumacion, was alreadie ripe, and dittyng, and after the lame thould quickly have been expulfed, of a uoided by inuitible transpiracion, which is one of the forces, of benefites of nature. Then the ignoraunt Chyme gian, ministereth foothe with repercultiues, which draue backwarde, and prefled the water to falle in the place, that the feaccidentes did enfue of necellitie. Wherefore J thall exhort these accidentes did enfue of necellitie. Wherefore J thall exhort these ministerie of this worker which is not onely profitable to the worthie ministerie of this worker which is not onely profitable to the felf, but allo beneficiall to the common wealth. That you doe ble repercultiues, namely in the painfull places, that make be the occasion of riping of the matter, for feare that you repente you, for when matter is ones placed, then neede wee not but to open the pores, which e thyng euery manne maie doe berie eafely, if he doe reforte to the repercultiues, afore deforibed.

Sorenes.

Chyrurgi.

S Ir, if in cafe these accedentes, whereof you have spoken, be in this daungerousperill, it should seme then, either to be in the falte of the Chynagian, 02 els in the malice of the humour, what is then to be dooen?

I good ems platter,

Du thall make a platter, with thele medicenes followpng, whiche the greate learned men theim felues, have bied but their pacifies. B. of bulled Beanes, or Beane that is without the bran. I. i. of Malowe leaves. P. ii. Sethe theim in Iye, till theibee well fodden, and afterward, let the be tamped, and incorporated with meale of Linte, or flare. 3. iii. of Lupine meale. 3. ii. and forme therof a plafler, with Goates grefe, for this openeth the pores, avoide the matter by transperacion, and comforteth allo the member, but if the place after a daie or two: when the applicacion of the platter, fall more and more to blacknes: it thall bee necellarie to goe further, even to fcarefiyng and incilion of the place, accordyng as it mate futter. Certainlie, there

bet wene Sorenes and Chyrurgi.

thefe are foche accidence, that will not foeally be difplaced, as I have talhed of, but require mofte prudent and circumspect deligence, of the Philicions. Therefoze, who to will come buto this arte, Gould dwell no fmall while, with a learned Chynurgio, to this ende, that he mate both learne his faignges and doynges, and obferue thefame, and haue the what the cuer in minde, that he mate cuer bee able to trauile the aire, with his Chaurgian owne proper winges, whichout the belpe of others. And not bee as a mult boe. blinde guide, neither apte to leade, not tracte the waie hymfelf, accosdyng to profite, arte and knowlege. for in fo doyng, he malbe like bn. to an unconnyng Shipe mailler, whiche bringeth his hippe to ruin, roches, or wrache, to thall be finithe bis courte with thame, and his paciente with death . Therefoze, when the place is fcarified, lette it bee Gramples doune bothe quiclie and fodenlie : then late bpon the fame fkarificaci. on bate Salte. After this be doen, then applie this folowyng, in good Dider.

12. Of Bane meale, and of Djobus . ana. 3. bi. of Lupine meale 3. till. And boile them in Oremell, buto foche tyme as thet halbe plas fter thicke, and after applie them to the place. Dz els oz plafter it with Beanes, and Lupines, boiled in Barberie lye, and afterward frained and ftamped in a Dozter. fow perchaunce, ye fee euill and corrupte flethe in the place, ye thall nede no further councell in that behalf. But incontinente anointe the place with Figuenti Egyptiacum, whiche mufte bee anguentum made after the minde of Ancen.

12. Mert degrece, Roche Alume, Bonfe, Miniger. aff. g. S. that is, as Coabate moche as will fuffice, fethe them butill thei come in a red colour, and bede fiche. with this ointment you wall erasperate, and warpe the place, by the space of twoo of three dates, not with fanding, if you thall neede, you mate iterate, oz often applie the fame, butill the fame come to an efcharous cruft of fcabbe, and make feparation, whiche muft not be ros ted by by any infirument, but rather maie beerenued, with one of the mollificatives, specially young Pogges greace, as it is aforefaid, and when this is fallen of, thefame bleer mufte bee cured, as all other ble cers are, which I wall give you furder buderflanding bereafter. Dow you doe perceive, how putrifaction owght and muft be handeled, but in the meane while, fozelee with wiledome, that this eufil be preuen. ted, and auoide the fame, for when a cure is not well handled, or is call a Chirurgin awaie, then it is to late, to call again yefterdaie. Praier or weping in mufte have this cafe, will fcant preuafle in the chyrurgians behalfe. Dow confequens torefee hus tly, after I haue fpoken of the all waging, oz mitagating of the doloz, and paine of apoliumacion, whiche oppzelleth nature, as the prince of Dhilolophie, called drifferle, affirmeth, faigng: dolour and paine, be the euilles that dooe diffolue, and btterly deftroie, the humaine nature of mankind. Wherfoze it femeth necellarie, that in due ozder fome wholfome waie be taken, to helpe this daungerous matter, and to avoide the dolour.

Sorenes.

Egiptiacum of Butcen.

cure,

uphat

Fol.xvy.

A Dialogue.

mohat is belie to auoide the dolour?

Chyrurgi.

Othing truelie, but artificiallie to altere, and chaunge an eutil complexion. To that it come not by flopping of the matter, oz by the bzeache of continuaunce, oz cozofion. foz then foche greif would afke other fuccours. foz whereas dolour is fallen, it doe plainly appere, a fodaine alteracion of complexion in that parte, as Galm affirmeth.

Co alter com plexion in a Die. Therfoze, if you will make any alteration in nature, inuent fome apte proper medicene, for the fame purpole: as example. Take Dile of Rofes. 3. ii. the yolke and whites of. ii. Egges newe lated, beate them all to gether, and aplie them to the place, then the nert date folowing in the mornyng, aplie this in place or field of the former. Take crummes of white bread, fodden in Goates, or Shepes milke, or els breade fodden in the brothe of a Chicken, or els you maie take a methers hed fodden tro the bones, whiche you mult prefle through a cotten clothe, from the fame fodden fielde, faue halfe a pinte of the decoction, buto whiche decoction, then put to the fame Honie of Rofes, and oile of Camamell, ana. 3. i. *f.* wich yolkes of newe lated Egges. All thefe multe bee beaten together and recocted, or fodden againe byon a fofte fire butill foche tyme as it bee fom what fliffe, when this is dooen, aplie it warme to the dolours pained place, accordingly.

Chotle of mes bicen is good.

10500

But if this medicens preuaile not, what thall I doe then good matter Chymrgian, for I have hard faie, that one medicen woorheth not health in every complexion, but choile is good.

Chyrurg1.

Sorenes.

Den you thall ble this, whiche followeth. for often tymes ertreme dolour, and paines of berie necellitie, thall require molificacions, without daunger, wherein there maie bee put foche coolyng thinges, as will not hinder mollificacio, thus prince Anice the weth in his chapiter de flegmone therefore doe thus.

Take Mallowes, Miolettes. ana. D.i. feethe them, and braie them, and put in them. 3.ii. of Barlie meale, of oile of Roles. 3. iii. and efte fones fethe them againe butill thei bee in the forme of plaffer thicke. whiche in cafe ferue not yet the purpole. note this other.

Take of fenicreke, meale Line feedes, of flowers of Camamell, of Henne fatte, melted, of Bofed oile, ana. 3.iii. Lette all thefe, the oiles and fattes onely ercepted: bee mingled and fodden together, with the decoction of Mallo wes, and miolettes, but of foche tyme, as thei bee thickned, to make a plaiffer. This doen, warme the oile and fatte, and and incorporate the fame, with a little oile of Camamill, and of Will, and fo make it to a plaffer. This will open the pores, and harde prefled matter, which cause the paine. Now if it be in the augmentyng of

bet wene Sorenes and Chyrurgi.

Fol.xviy.

a maladie, in this cale, ye thall make it after this forme.

Take oile of Boles, and of Camomill, ana. 5. i. B, the polies of twoo Egges. 3. B. of Barlie meale or more, whiche pe thall thake well together, and to late it to the place. This suppose I fufficiente, for the ap. peafyng of dolour : If not, you of your owne hedde, by thefe mate inuent new, and other confections, to the behofe of your pacientes, and your owne contencion. Sith I have difpatched this, I will retourne to an hardeined apollumacion, whiche truely, might have been omitted well inough, the matter beyng to manifelte and plaine.

Deuerthelelle, I will refite here, what the learned have bled in this cale, becaule I would not maime my communicacio. Certainly this inuencion wall minifter diuers fetches and caules, wherin men maie emploie their wittes. Dowbeit (accozdyng as Mefue writeth De lafitudine post purgationem) wee will conuerte our intent, to the caule of hardneffe, to the intent we maie cutte it of. foz as he faieth, this is the right waie in cures, and the forefight in woorhyng. Wherefore, if it appere that the place tende to hardnes, oz euer it come to that poinct, and be fired it maie be redielled thus. Take ten fatte figges, of rootes of Darifie Ballowes, finally chopped. 3. bi. Seethe theim well, and then braie theim with. 3.ii. of Barrowe grece:puttyng thereto a little Saffron, a foftenying where with couer the place, whiche ye would loften. And ye thall not emplatter. faile of the purpole. But if it were fo, that the praie efcaped your wittes, oz mille your fingers, you maie be fure to intrappe it with this.

Take of Terebintin medled, and well incorporated with Butter, # this doubtles thall ferue your purpole. But og euer it bee applied, the place mult be prepared and often made moilt.for riping of the matter, with blood warme water. Dow when it cometh to rottyng, open the place with a potenciall Cauterie, og with fome other fetche og meane 3 potencial. forleying alwate, that it bee doen, accordying to the rules aboue men. cioned. In fine, when it is opened, procede in the cure, as in other.

These be the thinges, whiche I had this date to fate, which though thet be not fo finelie bttered, ne liuelie declared, as happelie ge looked for:ye thall beare with my fimplicitie, in that behalf, for I neuer befowed labour in Dratre (as I thinke pe perceiue right well) to attain buto eloquence. And fo, where J am fimple and plain my felf, J haue handeled foche thinges, as J had to faie, with femblable fimplicitie a plaines, whiche it it like you, allo J wall right gladly recite buto you after thefame order and maner: foche thynges, as we have to beter of woundes. Row, if I haue fombled og milled any where, I praie you ginning and correcte it, fo if it be worthie of correction. And on the other fide, if as enbying of all ny thing praile worthie, be come to light. offer and afcribe that to the thinges. liuping God(as I faied in the beginnyng of our comunication.) That we mate in our felt, berefie the faiging of the Poet . Ab love principium, name funt louis omnia plena. DE God take thinges their beginnping, for by bym is all repleniched, whole name bee bleffed foz euer . Amen. inam ad pacamout ann Sorenes. anni ad or ofte mailt dianan tradaon

Cauterie.

Du haue handeled your felf, berie eloquentlie and frethelie mough to daie, allo you haue giuen ba cuppes of know-lege, able to quenche the thrulle of better men then we are. Ind Jaffure you, no man maie greatly wonder at it, feyng we are enuironed on every fide, with foche gentle humanitie, and b20: therly loue of eche others. Wherfore, we praie buto God, thatfor this your gift, he will profpere you and your cures, and longe preferue you in healthe, to the behoue of your countrie, and frendes. for you have quenched our thruft, aboue expectacion, with worthie communicacion and medicins. But to giue you warnyng, 3 praie you halte bether to motowe, with as greate and quicke fpede, as ye can palle, after pe have bilited your cures, to the intent ye maie paie bs your promile at full, not without many thankes. Dow therfoze, fith the of your parte time moueth you, to attende your cures, departe in good time, and remember bs. fozwe foze people/minde to repaire hether againe to morowe, to heare youalthough the weather be berie cold.

Chyrurgi.

Sorenes.

Dreonin thename of God, adoubt not, but that 3 am yours, and all theirs, whiche bee either fiche, of fore, to helpe them, to Imp power.

Manues fes crete plouts Dence.

instead and

Pol arrive

T befalleth often times, if any good ozewill hang ouer mennes heddes: the deuine minde of man, bath an inglyng, and a imate reting thereof.oz euer it come to effect, which e thing is berefied in our felf this date. for where we feared loffe of tyme, we have bainly fpent all the date, in lokyng bether and thether for you mailier chas rargion. Ind al this together, is doen for you, wherefore to faie truth, we charged you with the matter, and spake liberally of you. Dow therefore, if ye recompence it not with diligence, wee will laie all the burthen, in your necke, becaute we hauetaried to long for you this daie. Chyrurg1.



De you herein, as you thinke good. for I am all toge-ther yours, and would that you al were helped: (pecial-ly, becaufe ye begin plainly, to the we your grieues. Ind this will I dooe gladlie, omittyng the definicion, in as moche, it liketh you to well:not with flanding, that all anciet authours in writing of matters, thought it bet to begin at the definicio. But yet thei.as I thinke, were of that minde and opinion: where the matter was fraunge and darke, and where it could not bee well perceiued, but the diffinicion gaue fome light to it. And of a truth, fo ought thei to doe, where cloudie darknelle and crab. bifte knottes, requireth light and openyng by the diffinicion, whiche thing as I truft, Gall not happen in my plain wordes. for 7 intende to speake of woundes, whiche to all men, be as plain as a packe faffe. Of woundes for it is given men of nature, warely to avoide all notaunce, and as moche it feareth them allo to be hurte, 3 faie that woundes be manifeft

AND DIG B

betwene Sorenes and Chyrurgi.

Fol.xix.

felt to all menne. And if it were otherwife with theim, A might well inouab beginne my communication, at this diffinition of woundes. for it were eafely lated, that a wounde is a breache of continuaunce, The diffinit newlie made, in an harde og foft parte of the bodie, being without pus wounde. trifaction and corrupcion. how therfore, fith there appereth no commoditie curatiue, to rife thereof, I thinke it belte to palle it with filece notwithftandyng, if you be defirous of it, the fairng, whiche is reherfed, maie ferue the purpole. And now to begin the matter plainly. suppose I maie late the foundacion belle, in the deuision of woundes Sorenes.

Du haue rightlie iudged. But fir, my belire is, that pe will bes gin, wheras I maie heare one long profitable tale, of the whole matter, and I will occupie myne care, and hepe filence.

Chyrurgj.

I was mynded thefame my felfalfo. Sorenes.

Cill, go on then, and speake to the purpose, without interrup. tyng of your talke : bulelle where necellitie thall caule you to paule, oz bzeath your felf, good mailter Chyrurgian,

Chyrurgi.



Deard, my friendes and brethren faie, that there were Ewoo kinds twoo kinde of woundes, whiche dooe no leffe differ in the one fimname, then in their cures. The one menne call a fimple ple, and the wounde, the other double og compounded. The fimple other bouble, is, where no fubftaunce is lofte, and is enfounded and

Crured, with one intencion alone. And of this, wee thall make no further a doe, becaule of the facilitie thereof. for why? Cobs lers. Carters, and women bee able to cure foche woundes. Row that whiche is properly called a compounded wounde, is where fome fub. faunce is lofte: and neceffarily requireth, divers intecions in the cure as thus. To buite that, whiche was feverated, to refloze that was lofte, and to difplace an appollumacion, if it be concurraunt with the fame. But here note, that emonges woundes, fome be bucurable, and fome curable. Therfore we will the we you, what woundes we holden for mortall, and bncurable. And it is not inconveniente, to begin at the barte, as the chief forte, and principall pece of the bodie.

Then we faie, that every wounde, anoiging and perifying the fubfaunce of the hart, it is dedly and bncurable. for why? Is Anicen faith the harte, during the naturall life, maie not fuffre any breache of continuaunce. And therefore, to knit by moche in one knot, foche woune des as give let and impechemente to the bertue, whiche is necellarie to life.take mankinde awaie, without remeadie. As woundes in the what wouns fubitaunce of the brain: of the winde pipe: of the wellande: of the lun. be be martall. ges:of the liner:of the gaule, of the midziffe, of the mawe: of the fplen: Dd.t. Df

Partes moft baungerous to be hurte.

woundes in the multiles.

Example,

Dl' comunici= on mostall.

A goodiy note to be obferued when death is at hande.

of the small guttes, of the kidneis and bladder: and generally, al soche woundes, whiche percethrough the bulke, and inward partes, be berie daungerous. Because the inwarde partes bee altered, by mouyng of the aire, from out for the, and the spirites bee offended within, and the bertue naturall, which mainteineth life, is descrided. And the reafon why, is that, when these partes be wounded, thei be most hardly helped, by reason of their continuall mouyng and labouryng. And when this maie not be made whole, thei be not able, ne sufficiente to doe their offices, requisite to nature.

fow muft we speake somewhat of woundes, that happen in mushelles, and lacertes. for thei maie bee thought as daungerous, as the forefaid. for as in the one, be manifelt tokens of death: fo in the other be prognofficable fignes, for men enflamed with high and deuine fors fight. foz a wounde in a mulkell, doeth moche like a woode Snake, whiche lieth awaite for menne out of their waie, lurhyng bnder their grene flowers, where he putteth theim that go by, in doubt of hallard of their life. Therefore my frendes, let barealon fom what of them alto, that thei leade by not forthe with baine hope, and opprefie by emoges other, as carcleffe and idle heddes. Wherefore wee suppose, that woundes chauncyng, three fingers aboue and beneath, the heddes of the mulkelles of lacertes, nigh onto the jointes, be ercedying daungerous : and that prickyng of line wes, doe often caule conuullions, by reason of the greate fealing and felow thippe, that thei have with the braine. Bherein the fairing of Hypportates appereth true, who faith, that a fpaime of contultion, chauncyng bpon a wound, is mostall for the molte parte. Bberefoze.the woundes in foche parte, muft be handled warelie, and with aduited deliberacio. for why, thei will to notablie binder the Chyrargian his effimacion, if he prognofficate warelie of the fame, to them that flande by: whiche thing trulie had, befallen to my felt, when I promifed a man his life, had not I been admonified of by mailter Asto, who fecretly and wittely, buknowen to all the family, pluckte me by the elbowe, and warned me, with thefe, or like mordes in effecte. And then the pacientes frengthe was agreable to healthe, and no appollumation rilen: but bellepte as he ailed nothying at all. Confider with thy felf, faieth be, as thou doeft lightlie alwaie, the fis gnes, which induce consultion in woundes. Where as there appereth no fwelling in the fore, in good faithe, I conceive an cuill opinion, in the pacientes life, whiche I have gotten me, with long obferuacion. for the matter, whiche thould come for the, to the pained place, is fup. ped bp of the linewes. Wherefore, I fee a conullion even at hande, for if the matter, though it were little (for in moche it fareth a like) had illued a gathered to the place, it would give me occasion to thinke well of him. for it would lianifie, that the matter did relinquice the finewes, and dzawe outward.

Low in almoche as it remaineth, as a flepe within, furely I thinke eufflof it: and truely, it was maruaflouffie faied of hym. fo2, o2 ever

the

A Dialogue.

the fineth baie came, the man gaue by the breath, by realoof a fpalme oz crave, whereat I was greatly abalbed, referuyng the fignes in mes mozie, a minde hereafter, as J allo aduife you to doe. gea. aif there be any otherels, worthie of obferuacion, marke the bain allo diligentlie that it maie fande you for fede, when nede Gall require. for this wil require a bigilant ive of the Chyrargian. ID herfore, J appeale here to your fecrete hartes, and bid you beware, that ye difgrace not your felf tho: rowe rathenes, but be rive in prognofficacions, and circufpecte in obferuing of the times, of your workinges bothe for one helpe & others.

fow all other woundes, these onelie ercepted, whiche I have res cited. no doubt be curable. And as for the helpe of these curables, there are twoo principall found, the one by the first intencion, the other by the fecond. The latter is, where denided partes are iopned totogether, through a porcion of an other kinde of matter. As for an enfample. Bones are toyned together, with a certaine harde matter, moche like a bone, but not a bone, whiche is moche like to a Alalarte. The other, when partes are joyned together, with their like in kinde, as flethe with fielde. And these wates, we multe nedes have befoze our iyes, to the intente we minifter not any thing in woundes, whiche we might afterwarde repent mberefoze.to auoide thele eufls I iudge it belle, to begin with foche thinges, as maie bee bled generally, in all kinde of woundes to helpe mankinde. CHESTER'S DALL MARKED

Sorenes.

for Gods fake the we me the belle maner of woundes.

Chyrurgj.



Ben ve haue determined, to take any loche wounde in what the band: incontinent remember to oblerue thele thinges, that is to faie, an order of the life, locall medicenes, and amendement of euill accidentes. The firste, ye thall obs tain by due administracion of the fire thynges, called anot naturall. If the Chyrurgian bee ignozaunt therein, the Philicians mate rule the matter. foz it belongeth to them, to give an order of liugng, to bryng humours to a qualitie, to trie out in warde caufes, of bariable ebbyng and flowyng. And finally, to give iuffe redielle ofthefame, whiche thyng for the molte parte, Chyrurgians laboure not to attain to, becaule the matter is fo fecretlie bid, as it wer emons ges fones, but onely by meanes of couetoufnes, and gredie defire of Chyrurgians. for when thei haue gotten onely a little talte, without all ercercife, bnder their mailter, whiche thyng is mother to arte, as Aria stotle faieth. Thei take money bungerlie, thei leke in hande, arent their thin with their teeth, making no confciece at the matter at all. Pow as touchyng the feconde, in applying of locall medicenes: ye thall not plate, make oz marre, nego at all aduenture, as pe fought blindfeled. But perfwade your felf earneillie, that you made argus, to bee your companion in the matter. foz in cale ye mille but a little.oz negligen the Dd.tt.

Fol.xx.

who is nose grannt to one abiarditic, many one wil efflones fols lowe,

I fmall mounde.

the omit any necellarie thyng in the cure, ye wall fird byng your felf in a pecke of troubles, and after will enfue many inconveniences, as faieth Ariflatle, graunte one abfurditie, and many inconueniences will folowe. wherefore, leaft this doe chaunce, it is good that ye looke narrowlie on the matter, with aduited circumfpection. Dow therefoze, when ye fande befoze the wounded, firfte ponder with your felf, how the wound was given, of what fort it is, and how large a game? for be the wounde fmall, and in a flethie parte, without lofing of fub. ftaunce, it mate be cured onely with couenable bindyng. But if it bee greate and depe, firft flaunche the blood, if any be, with fome medicen coueniet.as I chall declare bereafter, in the place of bledyna a bleers, wherebuto I referre at this prefente. for there I entende to give mes bicens, and meanes for that purpole. When the bloode in fanched, pe mall fewe the wound, with a fine threde, well twilled and wared, betwene your fingers. But of J speake of fewyng, J will recite certain caules, where fewing is daungerous, a therefore forbidden as buprofitable. And then will I to my purpole again in oyder for your lake.

A Dialogue.

Sorenes.

I praie you thewe me that order?

Chyrurgi.

Ou hall first remember, that woudes made, with any long and round weape, as an arrowe oz dart: muft not foz a fewe dates, be cured by the first intencion, not withstandyng the be cured, partly by the firft. Some doe fate thei be not cured, by the first, for why? we kepe the open, least the matter be impresoned here.for if it were to, woundes might incurre ertreme dolour, by rea. fon of alliance, with coordes a finewes. and therfore we fair plainly, thei ought not to be thut by in the first dates. for my felf fawe this in a ballaut capitain, at Barwicke, who had a wound in the necke. Ind a certain philicion tooke the man in hand, a willing to halte the bels pying of the wounde, whiche ought to have been kept open, but he clos led it by with a feame: wherebyon, the pacient fell into extreme pain and as it wer, into a continuall conuultion, infomoche, that if a cun. ning Chyrargian, called Pate Dardie, a Shot, had not put to his hand the foner, he had borne his owne mellage to the ded. But to our purpole, wher I faid, not with flanding, thei be cured by the first intencio: this is buderstanded, that ther is no lost substaunce, newly produced in the for if there were, the cured fould be after the feconde entencion. and where any fubitaunce is lofte, a ought newly be produced, fewing that be right fraunge a bntoward. for why, it can not otherwife be well cured, but by the fecond. for nature feketh ever relitucion of the lou parte, with no leffe carefulneffe, then the mother her onely loft fonne. wherfoze, if we minde to reftoze that, we mais not fowe by the would, oz it be recoucred. If the wounde be deepe, and greatlie altered, by the receipt

erampie.

ste Hardle the Scotte.a good Chiruis gian.

Df the firfte and fcconbe intencion.

receipte of the aire, thinke of no lewyng. for matter is now fecretlie Matter bee caufed, by reafon of the aire, whiche crieth out for digettion, and abs court agentio fercion. And if the impericke, whom ye knowe of had thus handeled the matter, the honefte man ye wote of, had been yet a line. for when his name man Juc, of be had taken a large gafthe in bis legge, and long had left it ope to the Swafa in Cambride aire, thinkyng to be notablie well cured: cauled an Chyrurgian to be fente Shire. toz, whiche immediatlie in all the halle (a Gods name) feweth by the wounde .mbhat will ye moze: Immediatlie after the lewyng, impoztas ble dolours did arife, and on the thirde date, the legge was to feathed that in the. bii, the man would nedes take his vitimum vale, and fate fare. well to the liuyng. Dow if the imperifie had firft bled digeftion with abitercion, and then fewyng of the wounde, perchaunce the matter had not growen, to that extremitie of death. And in cafe the wounde, 3 wounde of bee by meanes of a brufe, then attempte not to fewe it. for without doubt, ye chall chostly perceive, that ye laboured in baine .

mbereof Gales giueth bs a warning worde, faigng: that it foloweth of necellitie, that a brule thould putrifie, and tourne to corrupcion. 3 adde, and buderftande it, if it be an extreme baufe. for in a meane, it ta. heth no place. Therefoze, if it be fewed, the feame will fone be corrupted. As we fawe our felf, a luftie young man, who came to fee a Bull baityna, in Parille Garden, and fallen befoze thelame, 7 wote not how, the Bulle gaue hym in the thigh a rente, with the bornes. Dow when a chyrargias had taken bym in hande, incontinente he fewed the It is perile wounde, whiche putrified right fone. Ind certainlie, but if mailter a wound, co-Backter had belped it, I thinke alluredly, the man had died of it. fur, myng of the der we faie, that lewing is not good in a wounde, caufed by bityng of bring, or rens fome beaft. for a bitten place, is hollowe a abated, or other wife, foms braffe, what fauoureth of the nature of a brufe. Dowbeit, we leave this cafe to the good Chynurgians fudgemente. for partes feuered by bitping, maie well be toyned with a threde, in fome cales. Sewing is to no purpofe, where a wounde bncouereth a bonebroken, or whole, for it will not have adoe with enfoundyng through fewyng : ercepte the difcouered be first cladde, and the feconde bnited togither again naturally.

allo a wound in a mulcolous place, fpecially ouerthwart the mul. of woundes hell, btterlie refuleth lewying, as Anicen lateth, in the chapiter of bindyngof woundes in Lacertes and Mulkelles. Di be it a Lacert, whiche is rente in latitude, it is not drawen together, but rather fome thing is put betwene, lealt the fkinne growe together. ac. mbberfoze he would the wounde wente at large, whiles the cure is after the feconde intencion. Thefame doe finewie places defire alfo, for if thei be fewed, the lippes will growe to one, and the linewes buder couerte, wil calle rumetike matter, and wortly caule apollumacion, fo that ve malbe driven, whether ye wil or no, to loufe the feame, or make a new infiction. Therfoze to auoide this inconvenience, we thall fuffre foche woundes, torun at large for a ceafon: and fo ye wall have them. more a quefion; tractable in handlyng. Dow beeit, here is a tedious disputacion mos Chururgi. DD.III. ued.

Fol.xxj.

a broufe.

A Dialogue

ued, whether a cutte fine we fould be fewed, or not. for there bee fondrie opinions, and aucthorities of the learned, of the one fide, and of the other. And berelie, if I fould difpute the matter, I would maintaine bothe the opinions, although at this prefent, I affente with mailler I hon de Aigo, not for that I have fworne, to faie as he faith, but becaule his wordes, feme moffe confonaunt to reafon. And to Anices, where he faieth, if the fine wes be broken in latitude,

Of linewes,

How to fewe a wound, and how not.

The Chirur gian mufte tooke pleas famtly bpon his pacient.

3 Defentiue.

then it is necellarie to fewe the wounde : and if it bee not fewed, the wound will not growe together. Dowbeit, J will omit the profecucio of this quellion: fith it is not necellarie buto this treatife. But yet by the waie, marke well the faiging of duicen, where he comaundeth to few the wounde of necellitie. Certes, J, after Marianne would let it go open. But he meaneth of a large wounde, whiche would caule greate des formitie, if it be bule wed. Ind like wife, if it bee fewed, beyng a greate diftaunce betweneftitche and fitche, and on the otherlide, where 3 faid, I would fuffre it to be loufe, I meaned of a fmall wound, whiche erperience mall teache you to be true. Dozeouer, many dolozous and apoftumated woundes, will none of fewyng, whiche, what for the facilitie, and manifelte apparance, needeth no further declaracion. for the caule is open to theim, that will diligentlie confider the matter. Thefe be the caules, where we ble not to fewe woundes, and bee wozthie put bp in memorie. Dow will I returne, fro whence I digrelled. fow thefe cafes excepted. fewe the wound, with a well twifted thied, drawen through mare. as we faid before, alwaies remembred that ye leaue fome place open, in the lowelt part, where matter maie haue if. fue forth, where have to doen, ye mult applie this medicen, whiche is mingled of the white of an Egge, and a little Ofle of Roles. This is doen, because the paciente hould not greatlie bee troubled, at the res mourng. for oftime is cauled to greate paine, namelie in hearie plas ces, that the pacient femeth to be crampet, or racht with conulcion. And let this remain. rritif. howers in the wounde, if ye feare any bles dyng. And when this tyme is expired, bilite your pacient again, with a gladfome countenaunce, and whiles ye be merely talkyng with him take of all the couerynges, and then enbaulme it, with a degelline of volkes of Egges, and cleare Terebintine, laied in a clothe. But if the wounde be in the bedde, of any place of moche felyng, take oile of Ros fes, in flede of Terebintine, where with procede in the cure, til mattre be cauled in the place. And when that is doen, let the digettine a part. for if ye procede further, it were but to put putrifaction, to putrifac. tion. Deuertheles, the brinkes of the wounde, mult be oiled with Ro. fed omphacine, that is Dile of water Lillies. After ye have to billted the wounde, ye thall fpred this defentive, one hande breade from it.

Take of Rofed oile. 3. ii. 3. of all the Sanders ana, 3, ii. of Bole Armoniache. 3. ii. 3. the white of an Egge, and a little uineger, if the wounde bee diffaunte from a finewie place, if not, wine of Pomegranettes, in flede of Uineger. All whiche, caufe to be drawen in a morter that

that it be at hande, when nede thall require. When ye have thus proceded fower of fine daies, then multe you gine ouer the digeftine, and ble a mundificacion, whiche is thus mingled. Take of Roled Bonie, 3.ii.of Terebintine, 3.iii.let the feeth a little, puttyng thereto.i. B.of Barlie meale, with.). i.of Saffron. all whiche mult be incorporated at the fire, a bled the space of biii. daies, or there about, as is expedient. Indas for the founding, ble the ointment, that I defcribed in apollus. macions, where with J enfounde oz make whole, almofte all kinde of breaches, as our frende can witnelle, whiche (becaule he would have the certaintie) would nede be prefent, when we cured a fore manne of apoliumation buder tharme hole, whiche Albenzour Rafa reconed toz bits curable. If any fattice fleche grewe, at the inclosing thereof, ye chall remoue it with Vinguention Mixtum, mingled of Vinguention Egiptiacion, and Vinguentions Apolalorum, of eche like quantitie, oz els take this pouver, whiche my felf did moche ble. Wake of Citrine Mirabolanes. 3, B. Of Terra Sigillata. 3. Of burnt roch Hume. 3. fi. let them bee ftamped fmall, and the pouver for a corofine, where with ye thall get the bictorie and triumphe, ouer the maladie.

Sorenes.

Thus haue ye fpoken, of a fimple deepe fielbie wounde:now ? praie your, procede to the double wounde, and the cure therof.

Chyrurgi.



Chitucion is made, with a matter of an other kinde, as in bones and finewes. Dow bee it, fome aucthours af. firme, that broken and difplaced bones in young childzen, bee buited againe, with matter of thefame kinde. for why, members, whiche Philicians call fparmati. call, beyng ones loofed, will not be foyned again, with-

Poros farcoides, whiche is of an other kinde. Row therefore, here have wee to declare, how this meanes maie bee obtained, in a double wounde. of the elbowe of hande. for of all woundes, thei bee molte harde and daungerous, and specially of the hande: for the multitude of sinewes and cordes, and other wife, fcarcitie of nutrative humours. Therefore let by take in hande, euen as it were now newly come to our cure.

flow then my friende, when ye bee called to any foche chauncerre. member ye looke ferioully, that no biuer noz gobet of bone be lefte in the wounde, whiche might harpen and anger, the bertue naturall, through fome dolour and prickyng. As it bath chaunced in a famous worthy gentleman and fouldiour, called Capitain Rede, whole arme was broken at Lith, in warre, dame. 1559. and many bones remained, to your Hande his burte for a tyme. for if thele accidentes a rife, thei thewe an apoflumacion at hand: theffect and coming wheref, we ought by al mea. nes, wates, and policies to imbarre, left it crepe to the wounded place. And ye that obtain this, if ye observe this order, which I wil give you first clenfe the woundes of al theuers of bones, and then if any bones be fully cut of, place the in their rowmes, as orderlie as ye can. when Dd.iiii. pe

Capitain. W. Beebe of the

Folxxy.

Co clenfe the wounde, and biame foithe bloken bones

A Dialogue

ye have to doen, have a table at hande, well couched and couered with foft lint, that the hande of member maie be placed to reft theron. Ind forth with fewe by the wounde, in cafe it be large. for a fmall wound as we faid befoze, mult be left open, to the intente rumeticke matters mate haue free libertie and illue, to come fotthe. But take heede in fewyng, that ye priche no line we, and that pallage be left in the lowelte parte, foz fanious matter, whiche mall growe, oz be cauled there. mbe the woud is fewed, and the hand lated on the table, then mult you ap. parell thefame with fine linte, dipped in the whites of Egges : and fo leaue it gentlie enrolled, for the fpace of rriiii. bowers, giuing the pas cient a conuenient regiment of life in diate according to his nature.

Sorenes.

what thall we doe then, when this is doen, as you have commaunded, in this molte goodlie wholfome ozder.

Chyrurgi.

when to lette bloob on the contrary libe of the bobie.

will enemie to the finewest.

25bfierfine to cienfe a Date.

S fone as that tyme halbe erpired , retourne againe to the pacient, taking a Barbour with you, to make a conuenient blood lettyng, on the other contrary parte:and this is boen , that the matter readie to caufe apoftumacio, fall not to the place, which is impoueriched, by mea-nes of the wound. And the bain mult be opened for bledyng the fecond daie, for faugng of good blood. for if the bain were os pened the firft daie, then good blood might be drawen, af well as euill, fow when ye have dooen, with the bloud lettyng, open the wounde, and applie these medicenes, for the cure thereof, as followe in order. 12.of molte cleare Terebintine 3.it.of oile Dipericon 3.iti.mingle the at the fire, powze them warme into the wounde . foz if it bee applied coldesinconuentence mightenfue thereof, as Hyppocrates lateth: cold is an Cob is an es enemie to the line weg, teeth, bones, braine, and nuke of the necke, but heate is profitable and frendly. Therefoze it is right convenient, that in all your woozhes, aboute double woundes, ye elchewe medicenes, whiche Galbe actually colde, and fee ye hepe the member warme, as a woman deliuered of her burthen. Dozeouer, in the brinkes & circuite of the wound, ye that apply peces of cloth, throughly weated in Roled oile, wherin Anglet witches.oz yearth mozmes haue been fodden. foz this will comfort the part, and alto caute enaporacions of humours, if any would approche. Again, anoint this defentive about the cubite or elbowe, to defende the wounde from fletyng matters . for this doe thus. B. oile of Boles, and of Mirtille oile, ana. 3. i. B. of Sole Armoniacke, Terra figillata, Djagons blood, ana. 3. i, f. of all the Saunders. ana. 3. i. f. of white mare.g.s. and let it be made to a lofte defentiue, in maner of a liniment. And when ye have thus proceded in the cure, 6.02 7. dates, or more, as buto the tyme the fine wes cafte fome rumatiche matter, a then it wall be tyme to goe to abfterfine,oz dzigng. The firfte, where, ofis thus made. Take of Terebintine. S.i.S. and of Siruppe of Ro. feg

Fol.xxiy.

les. 3. i. leeth theim a little, and whiles thei bee leethyng, put thereto 3 good abg. B. of Barlie meale, and of Sarcocoll, and frankincence, ana. 3. B. of g. B. is as Saffron. D. f. and fire theim well, till thei bee incorporated, and min- moche tofaie, gled together. This is a gentle absterliue, without bityng or nipping as will fullite whiche is necellarie in foche woundes.

All this thall I gladly dooe to my felf and others, but a Gods name, what thall I then take in hande, to procede any furder?

Chyrurgi.

Sorenes.



@ thall minifler this ointmente, as the learned chyrmegians did ozder it, whiche is. U. Of Calues & Cowes fat P.B. of oile of Roles of Rolel an. 3. R. of letharge of filuer 3. iti. R of fret odozat mine D.i.of Inglet wiches oz perth woz. mes 3. ti. of Donie.S. 3ho wort, Badder. and flowers of Tote Darie, an. p. B. Let all thefe be boiled together, the Terebintine and Letharge onely excepted : butill foche tyme, as the

where be wailed, and then fraine the fozefaied coction, and boile it in anewe together with the Litarge, till it have gotten a berie blacke colour, and laftlie put the faied Terebintine to it, with. 4. B. of white 3 good ainte mente for mente for mente for mounter. And to this will be a foft ointment, mothe convenient for would mounter. dyng of finewes. And this kinde of ministracion, must bee continued, buto the tyme offeating and enfounding: for whiche purpofe.ye maie ble this decoction folowyng, oz that, whiche was dilcrited befoze, in apollumacions. But ye wall finde this decoction folowyng better, becaufe it boeth enfounde and comfoste the member withall: and there. foze ye maie boldlie ble it in this place.

Take of Roles, Dirtelles, Dozmewood, flowers of pomegranetes ana. p.i. ten Cipzes Duttes, and boile theim in redde mine, buto the wallyng of the thirde parte, whiche ble, and applie with a Spunge To ente a well prefled, for the repaire of the member. And this was myne order, bouble fooid my frende, whiche in good faith, gat me bothe honeftie a profite. This come. I fuppole fufficient, as far as it appertaineth to the helpe of a double wounde. Dow is it tyme. to come to the accidens, wherof we mencios ned a little befoze : whiche thynge, yet neuerthelelle, I would have o. mitted, had I not perceiued, that ye were to defirous of it, and doubt= leffe, not without good caufe. for why, the greatell parte and feate of curying of woundes of bleers (whereof by Godshelpe, we wall reafon to mozowe) flandeth in the remourng of the cuill accidentes. Ind therefore, leaft I thould be leen to defraude you, of your defire, I will ones benter my felf for your fakes, buder this burthen, heute though it bee. derelie I can not but moche maruell, how it bould bee, that Pature fabe our nature is fubiecte to fo many chaunces, and fo greate icopar. ict to many chaunces, and fo greate icopar. ict to many chaunces. dies : when I confider the accidentes, in fewyng woundes, whiche when thei be fallen, thei byng not onelie the flender witted and lear. ned,

whé the Chi rurgiā is put to fhame,

ned, but trouble wittie and farre callyng men alfo. what thinke you the common forte of Clyrurgians will doe: when thei fee learned to feke, to be bncertain, and to run fro medicene, to medicene, thinke ye not, but thei will male light of the matter: if thei fee a manne, to bee tozmented of paine , burde with apollumation , bered with cutil complexions, to burne in feuers, to be rachte with crapes, to baue Apopleres, yea, a to be diffracte of their wittes to? Therefoze leaft we be rechened of their nomber, and charged with the crime of unmercifulnes. Lette bs endeuour our felues, to the bttermoffe of our poffibilitie, that wee maifter euery of the with many medicens, when thei befal. foz if thei be not well handeled. Thei will robbe bs of our honelt name, bealthe and profite, and all the paciente of their lines, whiche is their chief iewell, wherefore, we multe beftere bs in the matter diligentlie, when nature is ertremelie verte with bolour: a waie with our felues, whether it come of the breache of continuaunce, or driging of the wounde, ozels by reafon of gatheryng of fome humerall matter. Ind if it come by breache of continuaunce, or driving of the wounde, then thall a mos leficative be belte, for the openying thereof. But if it come by heaping of humerall matter, then dziging medicenes thall be befte againfie the pain, without any respect of tyme, whiche be mingled of oiles, meale and other drigng fimples. Thefe thynges well confidered, firfte if the wound be pained.through lacke of Digettiont mate be eated with this.

A Dialogue

Take of fofte bread fodden. D. Goates milke. 3. bi. of oile of Boles, and Camamell, ana. 3. ii. and yolkes of three Egges, all whiche dooe mingle together in a potte, the yolkes referued, and boile it, till the ois les be well dronken by of the bread, and then take it from the fire, and mingle the yolkes withall. Thus thall you have, if ye boile it accors dyngly, an harde platter, to be applied warme to the place.

Sorenes.

But what if this your medicen, ferueth not to the purpole, haue ye no moze plentie of medicenes then in floze?

Chyrurg.

Cs forlothe, that J haue a medicen of greate bertue folowyng. Cake a quarter of a pinte, of the decoction of Ballowes, and miolets, or Wouton brothe of the weaber, or els of any beall, that menne ble to eate, and lette bread be well fleped there with, and afterward boile it, as it was faied before. But remember to putte a little Saffron in this, as it maie in the former allo, if it pleafe the Chyragian. But if it come of heaping of matter, ble thele medicens that followe.

Take of Imall grounde branne, p. tii . of Barlie and Beane meale ana. 5. ii. of Camamell, Delilote, and Wormewood, finelie Gorne, an p. B. of odorant Wine, three cupfulles, boflyng theim at the fire, with fufficiente Sape, and in the end put thereto oile of Camamell, and of Bofeg, ana. 5. ii. B. oile of Dill. 5. B. with a little Saffron. And make hereof

Fol.xxiii.

hereof a foft platter. after the maner of a Cerote. I warrant you, with thefe ve thall allwage the dolour, whiche for the molte parte draweth matter to the place, as a cuppyng glaffe, namelie if it bee colde. And if it come of heate, then altre the botte receiptes, accordying to the necelfitie. And when the dolour is ones appealed, ye wall eafelie win the Bulwarke, as touchying the refe of the cure. Dow ye wall reprefeapollumacion, if ye applie the defentive aboue defcribed, when ye have let the paciente bleede, with a diversive blood lettyng, a cliffer goyng befoze. But if there appere fwarte rednelle aboute the wounde, the for correcte a caule is in an eufil complexion, for correctyng whereof, ye mate ble thefe receiptes. Take oile of Rofes. 3. iif. a mingle the fame with the yolkes and whites of twoo Egges, whiche applie, beyng well haken together in linnen. D; thus. Take. 3. if. of Vnguentum Rolatum, ofle of Bofes 3.1. and put them in a Leaden moster: callyng thereto of juice of Let. tife. 3. i. B. of Letharge. 3. B. of Terra Sigellata, 3. i. and drawe this, till it bee as a fine lentment, wherby ye thall fully remoue, and correct the cuill complexion. But if the pacient wall be bered with any feuer, conuulcion, pallie, alienacion of minde, fwonyng, og foche like, by reafon of mouying of the humours: take a philicion to you, and he will amend thele accidentes. for if Would now order Strups, and Docions(al. beit that I entend allo at more leifure, to speake more of them in that place, but now) I might feme to put my fithe, in an other manes com for why, here we talke not of Philicke, but of chyrargi, whiche is fomes what contented with Dintmentes, fomentacions, Platters, and Leniamentes. This is the money, whiche' had to coiane this daie, to the intente I might bee able to paie you, without farder fuite in the Lawe.foz ye bound me to fraightlie, with an obligacion of an othe. Albeit in this cale, cuery honefte man will willynglie kepe touche, to discharge his credence to his power.

Sorenes.



STREET PE STREET BEITER

Der D, how rightlie iudge you ? But now gentle Chyrnigi, in Whas moche as you have yelded bs the ble of this date, let bs depart for the tyme. Dowbeit, let bs revaire bether again, I praie you to mozo we, to the intent the refle, if any be, maie be paied: and to we receive the whole fome in alluraunce, wherof ye have give bs fore people this earnell penie. And in the meane time, we Soze and Lame, giue thankes to the liupng God, for his deare benefites, which of his mercie, he sod quech have plentifullie bestowed byon bs, to releve bs with his aiftes, and healthe. by his meanes, that wee have learned, to helpe and heale our felues, when we are lame and loze, whereby we mate be profitable to our co. mon wealth, I therefoze defire you, when you be at leafure, to treate fome what of bleers.

Chyrurgi.

Dow

contract. Litto the focultoe

what an blcer ig.

bing birulent matter are

eticers bre harbe to cure that followc a ficheneffe+

Die an bleer is, a breach of continnaunce, with putris faction and rottennelle, cauled in procelle of tyme. And their breedyng or ingendering, commonlie (as Auicen ta. heth) is of bleerated breakynges foorthe of pulches, and of woundes cuill handled. Wherefoze woundes as our chieftaine and graunde mailler. affirmeth in the firfte treatife of plcers) as fone as their due tyme of digettion, and abilercio is expired. And yet neuerthelelle, remaine foule and full of corrupcion mult be called bleers propertie, and not woundes: wher of it is a confequent, that every breache of continuaunce. whiche boideth matter, oz birulencie, thall bndoubtedly be called an blcer. whereof some bee fa-Ill forestois thered of an hotte, and fome of a colde humour. The bleers, whiche be founde with rednelle, and itchying in the edges, tome of the hotte: the talled vicers. other, whiche bee without greate rednelle and itche, and haue allo wide rootes, are fedde and nourified of colde. Againe, emong bleers, fome bee of fmall importaunce, and fome bee right daungerous. All bee daungerous, whiche breede no Sanias matter, when the tyme is to breede: or when fome apollumacion is concurrant. whiche walke hide den fecretlie, without euident caufe. for if the apoftumacion banille, by reason of some medicen, hauying power to worke that effect, it wer no matter, but if it banifie without caufe, and lye fectetly a lurkyna: Certes, it importeth no good, but euill, as spasmes, defractions and alienacion of minde. Dowbeeit there bee allo bleers, as Anicen faieth, whiche properly, and as it were of their nature, produce their effectes now and then, as bleers of the backe, of finewes, of the knees, of the hanche, and all foche as have great aliaunce with the puke, wherof fome bee tractable, a fome repine btterly againft Chirurgi, in their cure. all kinde of bleers be molte harde of cure, whiche fuccede any fickes nelle, and ende thefame, by the wate of euacuacion : for nature bleth to buburden her felf, at that place, from then forthe, of her euill and bnpzofitable fuperflutties. Like wife bodies, whiche bee accidentall, moiltie.oz dzie, will not eally be cured of their blcers: as women with childe, and folke licke of the dropfic : whiche is the cauled in the one, through abundaunce of accidentall moilture. In the other, by reafon of retained fuperfluities. Again, drie and ethicall members, maie not eately be enfounded, for wante of good blood: we fee the like effecte in olde felie bodies (whiche, what for lacke of digettion of their meates, their naturall heate beyng almofte ertinguifed, and what for lacke of good blood) bee continually eaten by of bleers. Dite tyme an euill complexion, is caufe why, an bleer is not healed and enfounded. wher fore in elpeciall, have the complexion in confideracion, and neuer reft till ye have corrected thefame. for why, other wife the nouridement, which crepeth thether, will be turned into an euil matter, when it is not ruled and mailired of nature. for what is an euill matter els, but

> corrupted nutriment, whiche nature could not order, ne was able to convert into the feconde humidities. And to thintent ye maie achive

A Dialogue.

this

this well, ve wall bellowe a little laboure, to knowe the natures of fimples, and fignes of complexions, whiche ve maie learne of Galen, in Galen. his booke, de arte medendi. And fpende not your tyme, in trifles and woo2. des, that palle with the winde, neither in croked and difforted araus mentes. for what good thall you dooe to your pacientes, when thei crie for your helpe, when ye haue made a greate forte of fubtill argu- Chirurgians boe not agree mentes. mbether there maie be a newtralitie, oz meane betwene lich. nes and health, in any bodie. Again, fith we fe that thei, whiche have made mencion in their bookes, bee all at fquare, and none whole of other. Why dooe we embrace foche lofping of time, therefore I will aduife you, to followe with all diligence, Mailter Ihon Tagaltins, whiche groundedlie and pithelie in his doynges, feheth out fruitfull matters,omittyng trifles.

On the otherlide, the bleers, whiche mate bee ealelie cured, are tho that chaunce in bodies of good complexions, and bee nourified with good blood, without affluence of many fuperfluities. Emongeft whis che fome abide in their newlie cauled continuaunce, and fome fall to discontinuaunce again. The bleers whiche fall again to discontinus aunce, bee (as Anien teacheth) where flethe is cauled and generated of Clicers in euer the mundificacion to bee complete. foz in as moche as bucleane good complesuperfluites, bee there fecretlie hidden, it followeth of necifitte, that curco. the continuaunce be loofed and broken by again. And for this caule, foche breaches of continuaunce and fores, bee rehened for fillulaies, with the learned Philicians.

further note here, that there bee fine kindes of bleers in generall, finchindes an bleer birulent, filthie, caute, rotten and corroliue. But me thinketh it is meete firle, or ever we meddle with the cure of these generalles, that we recite the accidences of bleers, whiche cumber and hinder bs, in the cure: Ind when we have to doen, then that we recite, and treate of their cures. for in cale we corecte not the accidentes, whiche make molte for the imowlege qued quid eft rei, as Ariffetle faieth in his bookes De Anims, we thall never winne the bictorie of the bleers, though we frige right fourly in the caufe, becaufe the accidentes holde of the fore, and be of parte against the cure.

Dow the accidentes, whiche happen in bleers, be thele, bledyng, fu- Bleeres, there perfluous flette, euill in fauour, lippes, dolour, apoffumacion, barbes names. nes.corrupted bones, fwellyng baines, and roundnelle, and every of thefe require properlie a cure, by them felf, whiche if it be denaied the, when thei call for it, or we malbe convented before a Judge, to give euery manne his owne, of the debt not paied: there mate be no confede. racion in amitie with men. Therefoze leaft we be troubled in the law or charged of tirannie, let bs fee how we can discharge our handes, of thele accidentes, and firft of bledyng.

Euery flure of blood , deare brother Sozenes , commonly proceade The flure of from a primitine. for the antecedente, wee will omitte at this pres blood process fent, leaft happelie, whiles we paffe ouer our owne, and ruthe rathely mitane.

Ce.i. Into

Fol.xxy.

Diffiliging of bloob from the baines.

Ofwounded bepe, and not Depe+

Beperaffines

into other mennes doozes, might anon be thruffe for the by the hedde, for theues. Therefore, to auoide this diffoneffie, we will onely fpeake of bleding, comming of a caufe priminet. Row therefore amorrolage of bleding, cometh of a late dimition of the continuaunce: of by reafon of putrifaction of thefame. In woundes wee finde fwetyng of blood, from a baine, and fomtime wellyng and fletyng of blood, by little and little. A baine fweateth blood, when he is berefte of his proper couering. mberefoze in this cale, we judge it necellarie, that the Philicion halle to repaire with gentle medicene, that, whiche was walled with cruell weapon. This is doen by couenable fewing of the wounde, but in cafe the bellelles be broken, and the blood run at libertie: it is to bee confidered, whether the blood run gentlie, oz els fpzing and amounte fierflie in his freme. If it flete mildlie, then it is plain, that it cometh of baines, and is fom what grolle, and dimmilie redde: but if it mount on beight, be redd, fomyng and clere, it is an arterie. But as touching the cure: thele thinges multe firfte bee confidered, whether the whole baine be cutte, obferue the order, whiche mall be declared anon. Dert confider, whether the wounde be depe, oz fuperficiall. If it be fuperficiall, applie incarnatives to it, whiche thall be foche as followe.

A Dialogue

Take Sarcocoll, Mirrhe, Aloes Cpatike, Dragons blood, Maffike ana . as ye wall thinke conuentente . for fo of every of theim , maie bee ordered by your felf, accordying to the pacientes complexion. And with this ye hall with flande this kinde of bledyng, whiche is wonte to comber men berie moche. Afterwarde, when this medicene is caffe into the wounde, ye thall rolle fmall quifettes of linte, and weate the fame in the whites of Egges, well waken and beaten with duffe of Bole Armoniache, and laie theim ozderlie in the wounde. These alto muft be couered with a linnen clothe, well weate in thefame white of Egges, and after wardes bee bounde, oblerugng alwaie, that the bindying be handlomely doen, that it caule no dolour. But if the wounde bedepe, ye wall confider with diligent beede, whether the gappe maie be fufficientlie flopped, if it bee deepely flitched, and if realon allowe, that ye thall not in any wile omitte the lewyng: that doen, immediatly lette followe a linnen clothe, infuled in thefame whites of Egges, and dufte aforefated. If ye fee that fewyng will not ferue, followe the order, whiche I my felf folowed, and had euer good fuccelle, as my pacientes can tell and witnelle them felues.

And first ye thall wathe the wounde, with red or binding wine, and that for twoo caules. The one is to comforte the place : the other to wallhe of the blood, that none mate hinder the fight, to fee where the medicene ought to be applied. Againe, that no blood be lefte, to caule corrupcion. for ye mall mostlie after, fele with your inftrumet, what watrifte and filthie fauour it will caufe, if ye let any remaine. Row, whe ye are at poinct with these matters, a newe labour and care will handfafte you, that ye hall not bee idle. Then ye hall lute the gappe, bicong bain. 02 mouthe of the baines, whiche fpout out blood with this medicen. 报.

B. The dult of pouder of Galles, Beane meale, and 99fill duft, afi.). if. Thon tigos pouder called Precipitatili, i. and mingle them with fufficis ent white of an Cage, and applie it to the gappe of the bain, as I faid, fow if it thall come of putrefaction, late all incarnatives apart, and fet your minde to the feperacion thereof : whiche ye chall doe with Pas when to ins suentron Egiptiacom, ff the putrifaction be but fmall, and betwene two pars when to fepetes of the flette : Ind Egiptiacum mufte bee made, after the defcripcion of rateafore. Auten, eue at home, mertarece, Roche Mome, in quantitie partes a like if it be deper then to, then applie the Trochilles, which I will defcribe in the ende of the boke: whiche will remoue the rotten flefte, from the good, without greate pain. But this can no manne rightly minifler, ercept he have feen it miniftered befoze: therfoze if ye fet your mindes to attain to this, chole some expert chyragian for the purpose, which e ca diffinct thefe thinges in practife. Ind in good faith, if trouble did not withdrawe me fro practiting, I would the we you this poinct my felt.

On the other fide, when the baine is but partife opened, incontis nent ye multe remember there twoo poinctes, to wete, that the baine mult fullie be cutte of, og bee bounden and finitte. The one poincte we call incition of a baine, thother bindyng of a baine. Incition is made and bled, where the thinges before mencioned, did not lerue, as fome of incilion where theidoe not in deede. And this is plactifed for this purpole, bes uns. caute the endes of the bain beyng cutte of, thould runne backe, and be hid within the fielde, and to bee couered, whereof will infue floppyng of the baine. Dowbeit, this maie not bee practiled indifferentlie in all baines, but onelie when thei appere fmall. for when thei bee greate and groffe, then thall you ble one other fetche, not moche bulike the former. Marke then, before ye make the incilion, whether if a fmalle drawyng of the flethe bee made, it were possible to knitte the baine in the byper part, whiche thing were moche tolozable in this worke. If that maie not be, cutte of the baine with an bot gron, og inftrument, made fit to that, of to g like purpole. But take heede, that ye make not thincilion to depe, left ye cut the acterie, which accopaineth the bain: for there bee fewe baines, whiche haue not arteries affociated with the. Now one cunning man when he was called to one, who had bled twoo dates, and many right thilfull in the matter, had been in a peck of troubles, aboute faunchyng of the bloode. Perceiugng by queltios Depe incitis nyng with theim, that were prefent, that thei had omitted nothyng, the arters. that men commonly ble in foche cales, leaft he hould feme a Dorre, emongelt labouring Bees. Ind again, leaft he would have failed them who had lated moche byon his hed, bled this feate, wher with he pios cured bym felf profite, and his pacietes fauetie.though men defpaired of bis life. for fome of them that were prefent, remembred the fairing eutil accidi of Auices, who faieth, that euill accidentes, are wont to folowe bleding tes followe as conuullions, through emptines, if byng procedyng of driving of the bleoging. billes of the flomache, and altenacion of minde, with other finthoms whiche in this cale, are argumentes and fignes of colde death. for these bee the accidentes that followe bledyng, and when thef appere, Ee.it. thet

Folxxvi.

on hurteth

Signes of beath.

I good ptac= tile.

Eo fraunche bloob.

his nedle buderneth the baine, to the other parte, and perced againe the lippe, from the lower to the opper part, in loche wile that he alte. red the bain, buitty ng the endes of the threde together, and fally ng it to the livves of the wounde, and thus delivered he the vaciente even from deathes dooze, and prefent daunger. But 7 faie my frendes, one thyng moze, remember that aboute all your workes, of faunchyng of bloud (when ye have filled the wounde with quifettes) laie fome vece of clothe byon thefame, well weate in water, and Boled Bineger, fo that the pece mate compalle the whole member, where the bleding ig. flow with locke feates and ingines, Gallyou triumphe ouer all bne bridled bloodflowynges, with moche praife, and erecte by worthy mos numentes of your actes. We have now, as it mate be thought, Spoken inough and inough of bleding: wherfore leaft the tyme faile bs. beyng fo fwiftlie measured, by the first moueable. Let bs now take the cures of bleers in hand, where we thall bridle the reft of the accidetes, belonging to bleers. for if we would treat properly, of every of the, it thould be a long matter, and displeasaunt. for why? thesame thinges thous nedes be iterated, and repeated again, and yet again in diuerle cures. Sorenes, TINGS

A Dialogue.

thei fignifie death to be at hande, but to my purpole. De perced the lip

of the wounde, in the byper part, euen buto the cutte baine, and lefte the fame but ouched of the nedle, on the one parte: then conueighed he

's ut yet my brother, me thinketh it were not superfluous, in our comunication, if you did footly declare, or ever you entred this matter, whereof bleeres take their name in especiall, fithen we have founde in writying, that thei are here and there named, of their caules, as of a matter that went befoze, oz els of their accidentes, by reafon of their caules.

Banguine, Cholopthe, Apolitima= ctong.

Conjuncte.

Chyrurg. Dei be named languine, cholozike, fleamatike, a melancholike, accordying as any of these humours, mall ercellively abounde in them, Da their accidentes, thei call theim harde, caute, fiftulous, rotten, cancrous, corroliue, dolorous, apoftumated, cuill lipped, and to togethe, as any accident thall comber the blcere. Bowbeen the true caule, whereof bleers take their names, ellente and beyng, be but twoo even, the antecedent, and confunct: the antecedent, is, where is corruption with an ercelline qualitie of euil humours, procedyng of an inordinate regimente of life : hauyng power to frete, biciate, and Inticedent.s corrupte the partes of the bodies. The caule contuncte, is nothing els but a malicious complexion, cauled of woundes breaking forthe, and opened pulfies, namely when theibee cuill handeled of Chyrargians and Philicians, as wee fee daiely in our time, can allo denide bleeres other wile. for fome be plaine, fome depe, and of the fame fome harde, fome fofte: Again fome fandyng, fome runnyng ozcrepyng. Ind like wife. fome of them be corroliue, fome putrified : but becaufe foche des finicions, make better for the bullying of the witte, then quickenying.

Fol.xxvij.

I purpole not to make any special mencion of theim in the cures. De maie note, that oft tyme, thei be tourned after fome propertie or quas litie of the matter, or fanies, whiche halbe in them. for our Boctors and chief Philicians late, there bee fower kindes of matter, or aniel, whiche the Latines thus terme, and cannot well bee Englifted Samier, Pus, Virns, Sorditier, Whereof thei furname them, with like diriued termes. And according to these nomber and termes, I minde to speake of blcers here confequently in their order. But first of a fanius bleer.

And thus wall we doe, if God fo will, when we have faid fom what fon. of lanies. for in as moche, as we entende to speake of a lanious blcer. it is reason that we knowe first, what sanies is, whereof it springeth and who be his caules. And by the reason of this, we that easely know the correction of bleers, which thing (as we take it) collifeth in know, lege of the caules : rectificacion of complexions , and comfortyng of meders. Dow fames is nothing els, but corrupted foode or nourifies mente which natur was not able to digelt, neither tourne into the feconde humours, whiche thei call, glewe, dewe, and the humour buna med, fanies is cauled and generated, when nutritive matter, compno oz all redie come to a member, maie not be converted, into the nature of the member, by reason of the weakenelle of the same, or superfluis ties of other members approchpng together. for, as Gales writeth, the frong members doe oppzelle the weake, and put of their superfluities to them, whiche be tourned into fanies, oz birulencie. Wherefoze, whe we purpole to cure any weake member, wee multe endenour our felf, with all pollibilitie, to frengthen it with fome medicene cofortative, that it maie put of Araunge Superfluities. And berely bindyng medie cenes, beying of foche heate, as thall not exceade the naturall heate of the weake part, wall comfort greatly, as Galen faieth in the third De arte medendi. Thefame effecte haue defenfiues: allo if thei be like wile qualte fied. Ind after what fort this muft be doen, the nature of Simples it felf, will informe vou. Therefore, belto we fome labour, in the fearche of fimples, to the intent ye maie fetche theim redily, as it were from a fore boule, and not feeke at all aduenture, by chaunce medly, as thet grope for a pinne in the darke. The like milchief is committed in administracions of ointmentes, whiche be botte, oz moilie of complexis on, and bothe the qualities dooe, promote a fore to putrefaction . for heate and moldure, if heate rewle not the lame, then thei are caules at firtt dathe, to caule putrefaction. Is Ariflatle Dince of Philosophers affirmeth:therefoze, who fo ever purpofeth, to evercife Chyrurgi, muft las bour with all industrie, to knowe the nature of ointementes, at his fingers ende. I fpeake not of the names of ointementes, as the imper Chirugians riches, and fome of our men doe, whiche profelle Chyrangi, as fone as thei Staples. can name a recite Vinguention Bafilicion, Nigrion, Aurenn, Apoftolorion, Egiptiacion, Ro farion, Albim Compleration, Lythargicion, Rofarum, Ceracinum Or. whereof thei bragge, and foreade a Becockes taile againfte the fimple. But I meane the qualts ties of ointmentes, whiche muft be diuers, in diuers maladies, accoze Ce.iii. dyng

Chanics ist matter coms mpng of cols rupteb bloob, oz cls putri= faction, and fomtome it is taken for pote

Strong mes. bers boe opppelle the weake.

A Dialogue

fooles with bookes, bec worfe then bulcarned practicioners

Marietic of Dunples.

Tufcen.

C.Cellug.

Sanious matter,

dying to our entencion curative, in the maladie. for fometyme we coforte, fomtyme we molife, fomewhere we drie, as also oftentimes we coole, og heate. Therefoze, it is not to be marueiled, that foche benter: lynges and vounglinges, fomble fo ofte at a Strawe. for why, these men be beterly lofte in their bookes, and will not from them one finger breadth, whereof springeth many errours, specially when thei buderftande not, whiche one learned man recozdes, confidering, fpared not to trie out in the matter, in his Aphozifmes, fairng, to worke after bokes, without perfite knowlege, and fine witte, is a right comberous thing. wherefore I erhorte you, molte dere brethren, that you order your medicenes, accordying to the complexion of the member, and your intencion in the cure. And if it be pollible, make your medicenes your felf, and truft not fo moche the Apothecaries, leaft pe be de. ceiued with the bleffed termes, J will not faie curfed, intituled quid pro guo, becaufe he is dedde, who made it. foz as menne haue diuers philio. gnomies, divers qualities and quantities, with foundrie complexios atuen them partly by influences, and partly by tractes, and diners regions, to have the fimples: also as greate variaunce, emongelt theim felf, in as moche as thei bee of fondzie hapes, places, and countrees, from whens thet acquire proper natures, qualities and powers in workying. Wherefore Anicen criethout in the Chanon of bleers, fairing: Medicamen quidem union, fecundum quedam corpora facit nafci carnens fecundum quedam est corrofnuon: whiche is thus moche to faie: One medicen in divers bodies, hath diuers effectes and operacions. In one, by reason of the propertie of the bodie, it cauleth flethe to growe : thefame in fome other is waitlyng, and right ablterfive, specially, if the bodie be foft and fine. Berefoze this is inferred, that ointementes hould bee made, accordying as the complexion of the member Gall require. And this fentence toucheth the fine fpeached Cornelius Celfus, our dearlyng, faiyng: Ignorari non oportet qued non connibus egris eaden auxilia conferant: 119 heretoze, be you wile and circumfpecte in your confections, leaffe it bee your chaunce, to fall into the goddies had I wille. how as touchyng the Judgemente of samier, that samies wall be called good, as Anicen faieth, whiche is white, fmothe, and like in every part: whiche fentence be bozo wed of Hyppomater, the dittine Philicion, in his boke of Prognofficacions, where he laith, Ea putredo laus datur. Gr. 110 hite Sanies is platled, whiche is like ouer all, egall in the beter face, and not ill fauoured, the contrary is molte cuill. fow if ye will knowe why Sanies Gould have these properties, rede Anicen in the capiter, concernyng the fudgemente of sames, where ve finde euen your fill, of caules the wed of the faied propertie, whiche ye maie feeke at his handes, and not now at myne, for it would drawe bs farder from our purpole. De maie allo haue respect to Gales, byon the first of the Drognoffis cacions: where ye mall rede certaine diuine thinges, for the pertite attainmet of this matter. pe have now fufficient what Sanies is, wherof it cometh and of what fort it is fow we wil iovne hereunto, the cure of a Santous bleer. Sorenes,

Sorenes.

Speake now of bleers, I praie you, that I and my fore bies thren, mate perceive them plainly?

Chyrurgi.



Derefoze, for your better buderftandyng, ye thall note, Ewo fondrie that there bee twoo fortes of bleers : whereof fome bee cers. fimple, and fome be compounde. I meane not, that thei bee fimple abfolutely, but fimple, after fome maner of limplicitie. for why, their beyng is of an euill comple. rion, breache of continuaunce, and fomtyme of compo-

ficton, allo with a concource of cuill qualities. But I laie, thei be fimple, to farfoozthe as thei bee opposite to bleers, where accidentes bee founde, lettying the true enfoundying of bleers. for here we call them compounde, whiche have foche accidentes wherfoze, when I name a fanious bleer, as we recken the matter, ye wall buderflande it, of that whiche is fully boide and clere of the fated accidentes, not withitandying it be tangled, with fome doublenes and composition. Therefore we will speake first of a simple bleere, which is in the plain: and then of a fimple deprete, or hollowed, whiche dooen, we thall in like maner and order create of the compounded, from whiche kind, the almightie and mercifull God, preferue bs all.

And firste we note, that all picers in that and as farfoozthe as thei be bleers, require driving in their cure: whereof there be twoo kindes, coloc, and bithe one botte, and the other colde. Againe, fome be with mozdicacion teng. and bityng, and some without. All be bityng, whiche in a certain degree of heate, be drie of complexion, whiche is because heate is yoked, and felow hipped with diought, as Arifoile molte learnedly first taught as ye mate reade in his bookes of Generacion, and Corrupcion. And he fateth thus, concerning the mixture of elementes: If the colonelle Briftotle a of the yearth, were chaunged to heate, it might no longer bee named good note of elementes. yearth, but fire. De faieth farder, if the drought of the fame, wer chaus ged to motifure, it hould lofe the name of yearth, and be called water udbereof it followeth, that thinges to dried, in cafe thei be found with like qualities : thei will not onely walle and gnawe, but allo burne, when thei be applied. And this doe the qualities of the fire, and Mercurie Sublimated apartlie wewe. Deuerthelelle, the one wall bee fo moche the lelle of mozdicacion oz fretyng, as his qualities wall moze be opprefied in it, then in the other. And there fore, bee you fome what the wifer, in chulyng of your fimples, leaft ye take one foz an other. Pow to the intent ye maie the rather, elchue this foule errour, J will giue you the difference of ericcatiues. of driging Simples, whiche wee ble in bleers. for by the knowlege of theim, ye wall fone come to the cure of bleers. Thele ericcatiues bee colde: The three kindes of Saun. Df ericcatis ders, Dirabolanes, Terra Sigillata, Diagons bloode, Bole Armoniache, Tutia, Camphire, Cerufe, Letharge, Clermilion, Sinaper, redde Co: rall, oum Arabicke: thele be hotte, and without bityng ognawing, Ce.iiii. Alocs

alleets hotte

A Dialogue

Eo knowe subether bl= cers be botte o; colbe,

Pagnention Albern.

Eo make the fain to hole.

Bowe to make a Cicatrice. Aloes epatike, Mirrhe, Sarcocol, bnholed Galles. ac. Potte with bityng and mozdicacion, Mertgreee. Alome. ac. Of these ye maie make medicenes to the purpole, foz all kinde of bleers, fo ye knowe pertitely the propertie and wozkyng of them: ye thall knowe, whether the bleer be hot oz no, by his edges. Foz if he be reddith in the edges, it declareth heate: as also, if the flethe be remitteredde, and hotte in felyng, whiche mate be rectified with Vnguentum Album, made after this maner.

12. Dile of Roles. 3. bi, weathers fatte. 3. iiii. Datow of the hucle. bones of Bine. 3. ti. white ware. 3. t. B. Cerulle. 3. iti.B. Camphozie. 3. fif. makyng it to an ointmente, accozdyng to the arte, whiche ye thall applie bpon the bleers, when ye have firfte cafte in this pouder, in the fore. 12. Df all the Mirabolanes, of Terrs figillats, of rebbe Cotall. ana. 3. f of Ceruffe.3. if. of roche & lome bzent, 3. i. of Creutite Belles. 3. f. ftape all these together, as small as sande, which couer, as I saied with the ointment aboue defcribed. But f the flethe bee fo moche ouergro. went, that the lippes doe appère bponit, ye thall ble Vnguentum Apoffelorum for the correction thereof, obferuging alwaie warely, that the bleer be not inflamed again. for fome complexions be fo tender and foft that thei will be altered, almolte at the name thereof, as I fawe my felf in a citezein of Lodon: whole name I omit, becaule be hath beenbukind to our arte. when I perceiued any loche coplexion as he was. I orde. red my rectificative, with foche cantele, that it would bothe comforte and rectifie. After this forte. B. Df oile Roled. S. tiit. of oile Birtine 3.1. B.of Beane flower. 3. iii. of pouder of Roles, Mittils, and Cipzeffe Puttes, ana. z.it. of deatis. z.it. of Bole armoniache, of Terre Sigillate, ana, 3. i. of newe ware. g. B. and fo make thereof a defentiue, betwene hard and fofte. And this at twoo applications, with Figuention Apollolorias will rectifie the member, and make the bleer redie to a Cicatrice. Thus cured Ihon Backter, the learned Chynurgian, foche bleeres in a monethe, where other, whom ye knowe, had theim in hande a yere and moze. fow when the fiethe is suppreffed, and ye purpose to shinne the pleer, it is molte erpediente, ye ble this Lotion. 12. Df good clere wine, one cuppe full, of redde Roles. m. f. of Roled Donie Grained. 3. f, of roche alome, z.iti. and as moche Saffron, as thalbe able to colour the wine and fethe all thefe together, till the Blome be melted, and then moiffe the bleere with this liquere, beyng luke warme : Ind maintain it, as fone as it maie be, drie the bleere again, with a fine linnen cloth, that none of the liquer remain there. for it will caule matter and corrup. cion, as it befell buder bis handes, who is myne fwozne enemie. for whiles he laboured to fhinne the fore , as 3 did , euen with the fame medicene, he cauled holownes in an bleere. now when ye have fo moifted the blcere, as is faied, laie yet a little cotten in the blcere, that the moiffure, in cafe any remain, be fully dried by. Appligng bpon the fame this ointment, whiche is berie effectuall in workyng of a Cicatrice. 12. Of oile of Boles and Mirte, ana. 3. i.B. of dermilonde. 3. if. and fethe them together, till thei gette a berie blacke hugh, and to thall ye finite

Fol.xxix.

finifie the cure. Lo, here have you the cure of a fanious plain bleere: fow will wee to the hollowe, whereof ve thall receive, large aiftes and rewardes, if ye handle your felf well, in the reformacion of bumours, that fall to the place . ge knowe that tharpe humours, will Che fondate properly frete, and confume the flethe newly growen, and let the gros Diregiment. wong of thefame, where with the holownes of the bleere, fould bee filled and reftozed. for the reformacion hereof, wall followe three intencions. The first must be to ozder the life, with couenable regiment. The feconde to keepe of matter, whiche approcheth thether. Ind the third, to caufe newe flette to growe, with the fkinnyng of it. The firft is had by orderyng of the fore thynges, called not naturall, and chief. ly with diete, whiche mult be wholly bente, to the contrary of the humours and qualities, whiche feede the foze. The repulle of humours maie be wrought twoo wates: or with competent purgacion, or with fome buctious and cataplaimes, which e comforte, and put of, as will the defentive aboue ordered. flette is caused to growe twoo wates. by lettying of the contraries, and by applying of duffes and ointmentes, beying of like qualities. The duffe muft bee made, by minglying of the ericcatiues, aboue reherled, whiche ye mult indolate, accordyng to your nede. But if ye delite moze in ointmentes, ye mate make that, af. ter this maner.

12. Of the clereft Terebintine. 3. if. of Dony roled and frained. 3. i. B Juincate of Plantain water. 3. iii. let them fethe, till the water bee walted, and put thereto of Barlie and Beane meale, ana. 3. ii. of frankencenfe. 3. i with a little Saffron. And fo this will be an incarnative, with fome furring, whiche ye mult couer with Faguention Albion, aboue described. 28es fides this, the defentive there ordered, must bee nointed aboute in the circuite, that it bee not inflamed to heate againe. Dow if the flethe Coabate grewe to falle, it will be suppressed with Viguentum Apostolorum, applied ones of twife, of more if nede require. And when that is come to equalitie with the edges, then finich your cure, as it was faid aboue, in a plain plcere. There be other feates and engines, whiche can not be written but are left to chymigians effimacions. for fomewhile one qualitie, fomwhiles an other, frouneth of flattereth, and muffe bee ruled now hes ther, now thether, as a Shepe emonaelt wolues. Of whiche poincte complaineth Auten, in the entraunce of bis worke, faiping: The tradicis Auteni on of Philicke, containeth leffe, then is necessarie for the Philicion. for the ouerplus, whiche is lefte to their indgement and effimacion, mate not be expreded, and put in writying. Wherefore, to the intent ye mate gette this indgement in thynges, left to effimacion, ye muft not lothe, not be high in the insteppe, to see other experte mennes worke. for there by, with diligent aduertence, ye that affuredly gather judgemente, and bee alcertained in your invencions. Dow for almoche.as we have given you the talle, in a notte fanious pleer, wee will bentre (I hope luckelie) the cure of the colde, obferuying the fame maner and ozder, whiche we bled tofoze in the hotte bleere.

Df matter, Df growing.

natitie-

pronde flefbe.

Pow

Cola bleer.

2 peferfine.

Pow, when a fanious colde bleere, cometh to our handes (whiche thyng maie eately be perceived by the ige: for the fielde will be remife white, oz wanne, not with fandyng, that fometyme dimme palenelle cometh to an bleere, through blood, runnyng with cholere. It is allo perceiued with feelyng of the hande) now then when foche bleers, I fate, come to your handes, ye thall not departe in any poinct from the order, whiche before was diferibed. Deuerthelelle, we faie for certain, that their remedies as farre differ one from the other, as the bleers in heate and colde. And here wee will begin with the defensive, whiche offereth it felf, firste in the cure, where our composicion was thus.

R. Ofoile of Camomell, and Birte, ana. 3. ii. pouder of Camomel and Melilot, ana. 3. ii. pouder of redde Roles, Mirtelles, and Cipzelle nuttes, ana. 3. i. B. of Barlie and Beane meale. 3. ii. of newe mare. 9. B. and to make the defentive, betwene hard and toft, wher with an ointe the circute of the blcere. This dooen, begin the cure with this pouder, callyng it into the bleere. B. Of Aloes, Mirthe, Sarcocol, ana. 3. B. of Frankenlence.3.11. of Dragons blood, and flowers of Pomegranetes, ana.3.iii.of Saffron. J.i. and make a pouder of all thele, coueryng it afterward with this ointment followping.

B. Df oile of Boles. 3. if. of oile of Camomel, and Dirte, ana. 3. iff. of meathers fatte. 3. fiff. of Denne greace. 3. f. of marowe of the Cowe and Barte, ana. 3.1. B. of Letharge. 3. if. of Cerule. 1. feethe theim, till thei bee blacke, and then putte thereto of cleare Terebintine. 3. i. B. of Shippe pitche. 3. i. of newe ware. 3. ii. and let theim feeth a little a. gaine: and when ye have taken theim of the fire, fire theim fill, buto foche tyme, as it be congeled and frame, other wife, the minerals will fall to the bottome in a relidence. This ointmente is Figuention Bafilicion, after our descripcion and entent. Dow in case the flethe appere foggie and fattime, then Viguention Apostolorum, malbe necellarie to drie it. for that without queltion, will bying it to equalitie of enfoundying. And then ve maie finite your cure, and fkinne thefame with the lotion aboue ozdered. Dow in as moche, as we bee at poincte with the fimples: of right

BACLOR.

R fanatiue.

we maie like worke men, builde in the humaine bodie, or repaire ruis a good form- nous and decafed places, and proppe by foche as are like to fall. Hover fore, ones againe remember the accidentes, before mencioned, to the intent we maie bee able to redzelle, and amende theim one by one. For where this maie not be obtained, we thall to our reproche, be kept fro the true enfoundyng of the pleere. And therefore we purpose, to profecute the emendement of them, in their order accordynaly. Pow when a compounded bicere is offered bs, lette bs looke what accidentes bee In healinga concurraunt, hinderyng the enfounding. for if many maladies or accompounde cidentes, were founde in it. we mult begin at that, whiche doeth mole the accidents comber the bleere, as Anicen lateth, if wee will cure a maladie, where diconcurrant. uers accidentes be concurrant: we multe begin at that, whiche path one

and congruente, we multe laie a fundacion for the compounde, to that

one of these three properties Via earson of g alia fanari non poteff antequam ip/a fanetur be apoleme. or c. The one is, where the accidente is loche, that if it bee not firt cured, the bicere mate not be cured, as apollumacion toined with and picere. for in this cale faieth he, we followe the cure of the apoaumacion, buto foche time as the malice of the complexion be difpla. ced, and then we followe the cure of the principall. Wherefore, to fole lowe and obfertie the Canons, accordingly: we thall order principally firft handle thateibence our intencions, fo that wee firste take in hande the accidente, whiche in acure, and mall chieflie comber and moleffe the paciente and by in the cure. And note thace the first of these intencions walke, to order the pacientes life convent. entlie. Perte to purge the faultie humour, accordying to the exigence thereof. Thirdlie, to amende the maliciousnesse of the qualitie, in the blcere. This laft halbe deutded yet again, accordying to the disposicio of the bleere, requiryng divers intencions. Dow as touchyng the oz. der of life, you mate by your owne tudgement confider, what is to bee doen therein : partlie by his regimente befoze tyme, and partly in his fickenelle tyme, tournyng his diete to the conttarie qualitie. As thus. If he bled a colde regiment befoze, ble hym to hotte, fo if dzie, moiffie. but dooe it moderatlie, and by little and little. for nature can not as wate with fodaine chaunges: Howbeit this is not feen lightly in humours, without long ble of contraries infoodes. we thall knowe to purge the humours, by the the wyng of the ficke water, in two opins tes, that is, by the colour and fubitaunce : whereunto is added the refidence, with his qualities, moche og little. And by the fignificacion for man. of these well confidered, wee maie trie out all the fickes complexion.

for if the brine thall be thicke in fubftaunce, and redde in colour: it meaneth, that bloud ruleth the manne. If it be thinne of fubitaunce, and red of colour: doubt not, but cholere hath the preheminence. But if it be thicke in fubfaunce, and white of colour, then fleume hath the mailtrie: as if the fubitaunce be thinne, and colour white, melancho. lie. Dow of, and by the relidence, ye thall perceive the tyme to give pocions, and purgacions: for when that beginneth to appere, it the weth digeftion of the humours to be purged. But there be allo refractions of colours, and eleuacions, and deprellions of relidences, whichelis Ofradicall gnifie, or the denominacio and feruice, of the naturall heate, and was ftyng of the radicall motifure: whiche thynges, now are not to be plos fecuted, because this matter partaine to a Philicion, whereof if God give me life, I purpole to treate at conveniente laifure : now let this be fufficiet for the cure of an blcer. If ye will knowe how an humour walbe purged, reade Leonard Futchins whiche teacheth to purge, accordying to the faulte of the humour. Other have at hand, mailler Vyger boke of chirargi, where ye thall finde, even to the full, how to purge an humour. for if I would diffemper pocions, make morfelles, and minale pile les. I mould be troublefome buto you.oz ve might hit me in the teeth with the prouerbe : ye fette the Carte before the horlie . for my communication tould bee bulaueric, as it fareth with a gefte, whicheres aarde

thynges+

Fol.xxx.

Regiment

Df haine con fibered , in c= nerp ficke og

Applie constraries.

The caule of fuperfluous ficfic.

Buicens \$205 mdence. gard not delicate iuncates, being filled before. And therefore, leaning thele thinges to you as knowen. I will to the emendying, of the malicioulnelle of an olcere, when we applie coole to the hotte, and hotte to the colde. Likewile, if the bleere be mouthe, applying drie : if drie, applying mouthe medicenes. we wall refraine his malice by digettion, mundificacion, corrolion, inficion, and allo burnying and mollifying, as it thall please the woorkeman. But when, and how, these meanes thalbe put in bre, that thall we thewe, when we goe aboute to displace the accidentes of bleers. All whiche thynges we doe orderly, omitting the former matters, for a tyme, because trouble bath preuented me.

ADialogue.

me have entreated befoze, fufficiently of bleding, coming of a caufe primative, from whens ye mult fetche bether, foche thynges as there were fpoken. fozit were fuperfluous, to fpeake moze of the matter in this place. wherfore, being at poinct with that accident, I will make forth to the reft, and speake no more of this. The like would I dowith superfluous flethe, if I had reperfed the caufe of it, when we speake of a fanious bleere. The caufe of superfluous flefte, is to moche moilture and bucleane mundificacion, as Anicen thinketh, in the Chapiter of bl. ceres, fairing: In fome bleers groweth fuperfluous flethe, and in fome it groweth not. Ind the bleeres where it groweth, be thei in the whiche, how moche halfe is made, in the repaire of flethe, befoze complete mundification. Wherefoze take you hede, that ye procede not to farre, in molding of the fielde. And as for remedies, the matter is plain. for h we knowe the caute: but remeber that ye quicken oz delaie, in dzought and corrolion. the medicen, according as the matter thall require, and as the flethe thall be more or leffe, fwelled by with foggie fat. we have feen that this kinde of maladies, hath not felte, not forled of other remedies, and hath required an actually cauterie. If this happen buder your handes, if ealie remedies profite not (of whiche forte bee Vaguentum Apoftolorum, Egiptiacion, take a coroliue pouder, and brent alome) feare not to drie it with an hotte iron allo. And if ye thall fo doe, and a blifferous cruft be rifen:pe maie difplace it, as we the wed befoze in our treatife of apollumacions, and then retourne to the cure again.

If harde and difcouered lippes, bee founde in an bleere, lettyng the enfoundyng, fet all your cure, byon the difplafyng of that euilliomittyng no tyme of hower. For if we doe the contrary, we thall in the half labour in baine, and after warde bee compelled, to give ouer the purpole, and take that in hande at latter call. Therefore to fpend no time in baine, begin with the therping of cuttyng of, of the lippes. Ye thall cut them of by little and little, without caufyng of greatedolour, if ye applie this pouder, here beneath ordered. For Anicen faieth, we thould neuer caufe dolour in an bleere, build we bee confirmined to it of necellitie, whiche is, where gentle medicenes ferue not, he did not this without forefight. For he was well ware, as a forecaltyng man, that there would come after hym, whiche would be more likely, to fubuert manhinde, then to preferue: whiche would boatt them felues of that, that

Folxxxi.

that thei would no rules of Philicke in their workes: but will folowe Soft Chaur rather the frantike and peffilent faigng, of a certain counterfaites of but fores, our tyme, whiche have this in their mouthes, and have brough it to yet Butches a common prouerbe to, fairing: that a wounde will brede wormes, bus marribatt der a gentill Philicions hande. As though ignoraunte, and bocherlie together. crueltie of the Philicion, thould bee caule of healthe. I speake of the crueltie, whiche blinde boolardes doe ble, with all counterfeite bolds nelle, and coloured diligence, in every little felon, to the intente, thei maie thereby winne the name of learned, and expert Chyrugians: and not a whit of necellary harpnelle, whereunto we be induced, bothe by the rules, and autenticall countaill, of learned Philicions, and fwete per fwalions of Poetes. for this faieth the fine witted, and eloquent fa fo, Immedicabile bulans, eft recidendum. Ge. IDhere the wounde is bucurable, faith Daid: a good he, it mult be mome of, that the holle be not infected withall. Againe, Juuenall with his fatiricall tricke, one Grape draweth an other, only by reason of their aspette, as one Deaselled Bogge, measelleth the whole herde. Miraill allo is with bs at our elbowe, faiyng: Calpan ferro competitie. er. Appeale, faieth he, the fault out of hande, with the fwoide, Good couns or ever the curfed infeccion, go farther emong the people. Meheretore, where thall chaunce in loche cures. do that, whiche that appartain to the preferuacion of the pacient, without all white linered womalike feblenes. And if ye to bolde your felf, and worke accordingly, the matter well confidered, ye thall not be called bunntibe and cruell, but pros uident and mecifull:not with fandying the bluffering blames of your aduerlaries, becaule ye have laued, and not deftroied your paciente. For doubtlelle, many fores will not be mended, without the huife, as gian fronto Cankers, and others, as cornelins Celfis Weweth in his bookes, of hande E. Cerfus, woozhvna. we have now runne out of our race. occationed by blinde Chyrargians, howbeeit, wee haue founde nothying to moche : their defers tes well confidered. for who could bee to pacient to heare theim, and would not ware hote in the caufe, namely, beying erafperated daie by daie, of foche men. for thei can not fe the good, liue in quiete by them but theilye in a waite for them, with all indeuoured milchief. well, a relinquice this, leafte I could feme, to bec delited in reprevention of men, where my minde is farre diffaunte, from that pathe of writyng. moherfoze, let the go plate thent: we will repaire to our pouder, which pe that put on the cuil fauouted lippes of woundes of fores, which is this. B. Of Citrine, Dirabolaines. 3, B. of red Cozall. 3, B, of bnholed Balles. 3. 1. of Dragons blood, of Terra figillats, and Ceruffe, ana. 3. 11. Usert Degrece. 3, it. of Roche Flome bzente. 3. i. Sarcocoll, Mirthe, frankens cente, Daftite, ana. z.t. f. mingle them all. and pouder them finely as good Alcocoll, bpon the whiche, ye mall applie Vaguentum Bafilicum, after the des pouver. feripcion in the cure of a colde pleere. And thus mult you procede, bus till the accident be remoued, whiche doen, profecute the cure, as is as boue preferibed. And in cafe the pouder . by reafon of his weakenes, fpede not well the matter, ye maie go to ftronger medicenes. whereof Sft.t. this

a manglerg.

note. Crample.

Dow bolbe the Chirura! be in cure.

A Dialogue

this is the first. 12. Of oile of Roles. 3. iii. meathers fatte. 3. if. mar. rowe of the huccle bone of a Cowe. 3. i. water wherin fublimatu hath been melted. 3. i. feeth theim foftig together, buto the tyme the water be walled: and then put therto. 3.t.of Ceruffe, and feeth them againe a little, when it is taken from the fire, ye mult firre it, till it be thicke. This multe bee fpzeade on a pece of a clothe, and lated on the loze: and peraduenture, ye wall dispatch the matter with this: If not, take this in hande: and without doubt, ye wall winne the cafell. But yet be pe hereof warned befoze hand, that it be not applied in any finuie place, leafte while pe feke freedome, pe fall into bondage. As it befell in mp friend, when he would bicker with the like bleere, in a womans foote where he could never winne the matter, though helefte no fone bus tourned. Deuerthelelle, if ye bee contrained thereto, by any necellitie, ozeuer ye applie this, ye wall firft ble an bniuerfall purgacion, of the whole bodie, and allo a comfostative to the Auke, that in cale there arife any peltilente fumes, ready to caufe a conullion , oz Spafme: And when ye have to dooen', procede foorthe to the locall medicenes, whiche maie be thus. whiche is molte ercellent good.

Eo remoue an elcharus leab og crufte.

12. Ceruffe, dermilion, Sublimatum, ana. 3. iii.mingle them, and and pouder theim finely: wherof ye thall fprinchle, fo moche in the bl cere, as is able (if I maie to fpeake) fait the parte, whiche thatbe remo. ued: and incontinent, couer it with this platter. whiche thall make for the appealing of dolour, and remouting of the elcharous cruft. He. lea. ues of Mallowes, miolettes, and Lettile.ana. p.i.feeth theim together in Dutton brothe of the meather, and after wardes fampe the puttyng thereto. Ei. B. of Barlie meale, of oile of Boles complete. 3.it. of Butter 3. iii. and the volkes of three Egges: with whiche plaiter ye mult procede till the cruit be taken of, and then ye maie profecute the cure with digefliues, abfterliues, and incarnatives, as ye were infozmedafore. If ye woothe after this forte, and with thele remedies, ac. cordyng as thei haue been declared : ye thall winne your Spurres,in foche cures, and great frendhip. Dow in almoche, as we be well trained in this, let bs come never the accident of dolozous pain, to le how we can ridde our handes of that alfo. for why, this is now and then to extreme, cruell and warpe, that it doeth not onelie exclude the cure of bleers, but btterly interdite and fulpende almolte, all the bertues, as well naturall as animall, and fpirituall. wherefore of berie right we mult put our helpyng hande to this allo.

Erample.

0

for as moche then, as dolour is as it were a cuppying glaffe, in drawyng matter buto the place, the writers have bled moche diligence, in appealying of it, confiderying the accidentes, which maie influe therebyon, as ouerthrowe of the bertue naturall, failying of fpirites, and contractions of time wes. All which eaccidentes are perilous, a to be doubted in all maladies. Wherefore, to the intent men maie efchue this by a rule: thei learne men knowlege, in their publicated workes. that

that it proceadeth of twoo caules, that is : of the breache of continus aunce, and alteracion of qualities. As Galen faieth, dolours where as Steache of thei besdeclare breache of continuaunce, or fodain alteracion of quas or hurrengof littes: the continuaunce mate be broken fower wates, by incition.coze the whole rotion, breaking and fretching, as in apollumation. Alteracion is by heate and cold, moiffure, drought, and other. Pote, what diligence thei tooke, to finde the caules of dolour. Dow if dolour arile, by mea. nes of inficion, as in woundes: the firft wate to appeale it, is to fewe Alteraciant, what it is. it, and next to anoint hote oile Omphacine, in the edges and circuite of the wounde. And this mult be doen, not ones or twife, but continus ally, till it be appealed in a greate part. If it come to corrolion, which accident, properly pertaineth to an bleere : it mult be remoued alfo, if Of Bolour. we entende to cure the bleere . But here note, that there bee twoo Ewo cauled caules of the matter, a proper, and a dependyng: the proper caule is, a of matter. certaine malianitie, oz chzeudnelle in the fleche, whiche our men call. proprietas occulta, the fecrete propertie. The caufe dependying is nought els, but euill humours, whiche frete and eate out the flethe, when thei come to the confuncte, as doeth cholere, mirte with falte fleame. Ind certainly, this latter thall neede of enacuacion with Callia, Manna, Diacathos licon, and other like purgatives. But as for the former, it wall be ruled after an other order, even by comfortyng of the edges of the pleere. with defentiues, able to cherilbe and fede, the complexion of the fielde and with the firong pouder, Precipitatus, cafte in the picere, whole deferipcion ve hall finde, at the ende of the treatiles. If it come by breaking it is ealed by lettyng of the bones, and competent bindyng, and lituacion of the member. for albeit, the breache bee netter fo well reftored, and let in place: there will be pet difcontinuaunce, if it be bntoward. ly fet to refte. And as for the fettyng of bones, ye wall learne at other mennes handes: for their bookes are replenified, with preceptes and rules for the purpole, fpecially Galmert,

But if alteracion come of extension, or aretchyna, asit is in avo-Rumacions, mollificative medicenes that be bet, to prepare the mat. Atteracion of ter to come foothe: and Anicen lendeth bs to foche appeacementes, fais pna, the behemencie allo of dolour, cauleth by of necellitie, to ble mollificatives, of foftenyng medicenes. But of trouthe my friende, if it grewe through alteracion of the fubftaunce, the matter mulle bee redreffed by the contrary qualities. for enfample. If an bleere be diffepered with heate (whiche is perceived by reduelle in the circuite) it is redzelled by a cold ointment. And if the fubifaunce be fallen to cold, Pas when to bie guentam Refloor, 02 tome like will qualifie the matter fone. If it be engedes beating. red with dzought.moillure then will pacifie all the grief. Again, if it he disquieted with to moche motifure, brought of an ointment, plaffer oz dult, wil difpatche it. To be work, if we worke after this maner, we mall difcoffte al maner of dolourg, cauled through erceffe of one quas litie, aboue an other. Thus wall we with proper medicens, fuccor the humain life of manhind, specially when we attain to the cause of the ff.it. maladie,

Folxxx4.

member.

extention,

contraries in

A Dialogue.

Example.

Spollumació concurrante Spity an picer

Potte and coid apoftu= macious.

Bardnes of an bicere. maladie, neither Mall begge remedies, as doe thele Bogleches, which would bee called practicians, a Gods name, and wote not what prace tile is. for thei dooe as the children dooe in their plaies, whiche when thei lifte to have fome fporte, appoincte fome marke, and flandyng a little of blindfilde, wherle them felf about ones of twife on their foot and then geffe to the marke, at all aduenture, in which gropping, thei are founde at lake, when thei thinke theim felf fure of it, ferther of, then thei were, where thei floode at first. Guen fo fareth it with these arouvna practicians: for why, thei be not able to diffincte, neither tymes of fichenelle, neither knowe the caules of theim, or properties of ointmentes, as he who bare men in hande, with grauitie of woordes, that he was a practician : and when one demaunded, what qualitie Fuguention Rofarion had, he auntwered with greate deliberation, a Gods name, botte, ye Darie fir o the other, a worthie aunswere for foche a practician. Wherefore Jerhorte you, to call awate all auggardie, and negligence, that ye maie attain to the knowlege, as well of Simples as of copoundes, and flomble not at matters, as thei doe. Pe hauethe caules and cure of dolour : now we will goe to an apollumacion, as the order requireth.

fow, as touching apollumacion, concurrant with bleeres, what Gould I faie, fithen wee have largely faied in the matter, when wee spake of apollumacions. But yet to helpe theim, that bee intangled herein: we will talke a little more of it, and put fomewhat to the enlargyng of our medicenes, declared befoee. Then when an bleere is thus entangled: ye multe ble the remedies, appoincted properly for a. pollumacions . But in cale thei Gall not fuffice, ble this, wherein ye Wall finde foche profite, that for certain, ve Gall maruaill not a little at it. But first confider, whether the plcere be bered, with an hotte of colde apollumacion. for at that divertitie, will followe divertitie of making of the medicen. If it be botte, applie this. He'Leaues of Mal. lowes and Miolettes, ana. p.t. of hulled Beanes. Ei.it. feeth theim all together, butill the Beanes be foft, whiche doen. Campe theim: and if it be requilite, to put any oile to the fame, put a little Roled Omphas cine, and after warde spied it on a clothe, and laie it to the apoftuma. cion, for this will apeale and refolue. But if the apollumacion be cold ye thall take thefame platter again, how beit ye thall fearch, and make it other wife. B. Df Mallowe leaues, m.it. bulled Beanes. ti. it. of 23arbozs lye.4.B. and feeth them well, after fampe them, and applie it to the place. Certainly, this will woothe molte aptly, for our purpose. But note here, I plate you, that this platter mate be rectified in our workyng, accordyng as the lye thall be milde or tharpe. Thus have ye inough, for the displatyng of this accident, if ye remember these thinges, with the other aboue, wherefore we will now talke, of bardnelle of bleeres.

Cuery good Philition, my friende, willyng to cure his pacientrightly, will appoincte himtelf, twoo principall intentions, that

15.

Fol.xxxiij.

is, to prefertle and to cure. The firste fearcheth for the caufes, the or ther imagineth wates to difplace cheffect thereof. Therfore to the in. Colearche the cause and tent we maye be able to remoue this caule, and withfande the effect, bifplace the let bs fe how many caules hardnes hath. when I was given to rede chate. chyringi, and delited in the antique bookes, I fell by chaunce byon Galeris frift booke. De famplici medicamentori, mbere I noted hint, to put the caules of ofharoncile. Threecaufes bardenes. for it chaunfeth, faieth be, of to moche drought of congeling of matter, ogels of fulnelle and repletion. If it come of drought, motiture will eale it. Ind this mult be done with ointmetes, platters, and imbrocations, after the mynde of Anien, Imbrocations bee made Imbrocacio. with hote water, and Mutton brothe of the weather. Plaiffres maie be of all thinges, as ye hard befoze. Dow the ointmentes be of Migila ges and cometynie of Triapbarmacoi as Myriph thinketh. Dowbeit, I suppose Myreff bled it in hardenes, cauled of frifyng, and not in drought. for J neuer fame Tripbarmacen caufe motifure, but in barbenes of congelacios of frifyng, it ferueth well, if it be made with Binerger, whiche notably cutterb clammy and bilcous humours. If it come of fulneff as it is feen in apollumations) evacuations belpeth the matter: as Hyppores in faieth, fickenes whiche come of repletion of fulnelle, bee cured by euacuation. Row if ye minde to refolue it, let it firthe be foftened with fome mollificative, and it will the better banife and transpire, the pozes being opened wich the mollificative. Ind if it fall to hardenes againe, ripe it againe with the fame medicine as Anicen writeth in the cure of apollumations, and then let it be refolued. Is for the makying of these fostening medicens, pe muit retourne to the treatif of apoliu. mations, wher ve wal finde a fpecial platter made of Belflote, Sapa or newe wine and lye, and an other of the becoction of Beanes Bals lowe leaves. Ac. But as for the thirde kinde of hardenelle, partaineth nothing to an pleere, and for an ende, if the hardenes will not be ame. bed by these meanes, frete it with some corroliue, according to the mas ner as it was preferibed in the correction, of hard lippes in an bleere. Dow as concernying corrolie, or gnawing in an bleere, wee would treate to the full thereof, if we had not medied with the matter, whe Distant we werabout the appeling of dolour, namely, for that that accident is

muche more combrous then any of the other. But yet in as muche as we have there given no remedies, we will here have the matter a lit.

termed of that, that it with his Warpenefle, biting, and fretping, refolneth, walterh, and drieth bp the motifies of the member, after which refolution, the fubfiance of the fielde is minified, and to falleth to blceration. Wherefore, according to our determination, there beet woo caules of this, the proper, and depending. And as for the proper caule, it is, as wee failed before, a certaine malignitie, or filthinefle in the flethe, whiche Philicians call the fecrete proportie. And for the diplacyng of this, ye mutte confider the proportie of the member, and then temper and correct it, with defensives, linimentes, and ointmentes.

tle wille inconfideration againe. Dee fuppole then that corrolion is buyng.

made

At.iii.

made, accordying to your intention, as is that, which I made, refpec-

good lints

confirmer of bebbe fleft.

Antecebent contanct.

Comake a Cicatrice.

Of putrifas= tion, or rot= trunefie. ting bothe complection, and purpole in the maladie, ozeuill. B. Dile of Boles, Mirte, and Biolet. ana. S.i. S. Bole Armoniache, Terra figillata, and Elagons blood ana : 3, it. deafa.3. tit. pouder of Boles, Dirtilles, and Cipzelle Auttes ana. z.i. B. white ware. Z. B. makebere of a linimente, accordying to the arte, and an ointe the bleere and his circuite with the fame . In cafe the hinderaunce come of euill flethe, sprinkle this pouder on it, and ye thall dispatch the malignitie. W. Of Citrine, Dirobolanes, of Tim Sigillats, of Ceruffe, ana. 3. iii. of prepared Tutta. 3. f. S. of Dragons blood. 3. fi. of brent &lome. 3. if. mingle them and let it be a fine pouder, to be cafte in the blcere, mbhiche ye chall co. uer with the fame liniment, fprede in a clothe: or couer it with Paguena tun albam, 01 Vinguentum de Minio . The cause dependyng, we take it to bee the antecedent, euen a Cholerike humour, mirt with falt flegme, whiche gnaweth the flethe, when it commeth to the contuncte, or place. Row for the cure of this, we order twoo intentions, the one to kepe of humours yet fletyng, the other to difconfite the, whiche be alredie flowpng. The firte maie be doen with Cafiafiftele, Diacasbelicon, Manna, 02 any life purgative. and administracion of the duste and liniment, whiche we ordered now, will accomplice the other. Howbeit, applie this ointment folowing byon the vouder.

B. Dile of Mirt. Boles, and miolettes, aff. 3. ii. Weathers fat. 3. iii Boates greafe. 3. i. S. Juffe of Colewortes. 3. iii. feeth theim together till the inite be dried, and then put therto. 3. iii. of termilion. 3. iii. of Ceruffe, and. 3. ii. of Letharge, and plaie them againe, till thei become bery blacke, Cirryng them Cill, that the Dineralles fall not to the botome, and burne. This doen, put yet thereto. 3. i. of Cerebintine. 3. bi of newe ware, and make it to an ointment, bet wene hard and foft, in likenes af a Cerote. And this will bring the fore to a cicatrice, and fill your hande full of money for your labour.

pow rottennes and putrefaction followeth , whole defcription, T will rehearie, to the intent ye mate thereby be allured of the maladie. Buttefaction is when the dewe breathing of the spirite, is inhibited and letted in a member, by whom the complection thould be maintais ned and defended. And when this is corrupted, or els letted in his due pallage, the moifure of that part is not ruled, and to boeth the parte putrifie and rotte , as Arifiele fateth. iiij. Merbes. Dotfure and heate not ruling the fame. is caule of corrupcion at the first meting. But to faie truthe, me thinketh it bath three caufes in all. The firfe corrupteth the bitall spirite, with holdyng his due breathyng and pallage, as doe fuperfactives of dedde thinges, as Opium, and to coole, reperculliues, thinges lettyng paffe, bee groffe, thicke, and clammte humours, mbiche by their multitude, thickenes and toughnes, floppe the pituie spiracles and breathyng pores: but as touchyng thynges that inhibite, thet be caufes primitiue. Is brufpng. Imitpng and bindyng to Araite. Al these mostifie a member, inhibityng, his spirite and specially

Fol.xxxiiy.

cially binding, whiche I fawe befall in a man of muche bonellie, lirng in the Polpitall of Saincte Bartholomewes. De was pained of a pute betwene his tooes, and when one, whom ye knowe, had opened it, there guilbed fooithe fo moche blood, that the Chyrargian thought it belle, to binde the member; with a right fraite bonde, where byon powaparie the patiente died the nexte date. mberefoze it is erpedient, that ye bes cure. DICD by CIIII ware ye fall not into fuche leude ouer fightes, whereby ye thould get the name of Bocherlie manquellers, as he did, not without his des fert. Marke here allo that, that whiche corrupteth, mate twoo wates bee confidered. firfle, as it appereth, the wate to putrefaction, nerte putrefaction alredie cauled. If ye confiber it, in the first respect, make your recourse to the contrary caules: accordying to the fairing of Hyppos Syppocrates stater, fichenes cauled of replection, be difpatched by enacuacion, whiche doen, the effecte is at a poinct, as Ariflate fateth. Remoue the caufe and the effecte is remoued. But if ye take on putrifaction the feconde wate, ye mult putte on the twoo iyes, whiche Gales afcribeth to a good Philicion. whereof the right thall beholde the caule, and lefte the ef. fecte, whiche is the putrifaction. The right thall ble contraries to the leaft applied Dintmentes and plaifters, to repaire the putrefaction, effecte will whiche thall be thele. B. Df viertdegrece, of roche alome, and of Do: nie like partes, with a little mineger, and haue it to the fire, till the colour alter, from grene to redde, whiche ble, fpreadyng this ouer it,

Take of Beane meale, of Barlie and Lupine Deale, ana. ti. B. of Salen. Barbours lye. q. B. and feeth theim bnto foche tyme, as thei bee well mingled together like a patte, whiche mut be spied on a pece of cloth. But note, if the rottennelle be fo ferre palle, that it will not be difpla: ced, with Poguentum Egiptiacion, of equall partes, pe mate ble this, which bit. To helpe pus boubtedly difpatche it. Take of Donte. 3. ftf. of roche Hlome and Hert. Trifaction. begrece.ana. 3. if. of fublimatum. 3. tit. incorporate them all together mebicene. at the fire.till thei be fufficiently fodden, and laie it to the rotten place and then the platter appointed befoze. Ind if there be cauled an effhara, remoue it with digettiues, made of Cerebintine, and volkes of Eq. ges.oz with Butter. It maie allo bee remoued with a plaffer, whiche was given for apollumacion, opened with a potenciall cauterie: whe this is remoued, the bleere thall be cured, as bee woundes. how ye fe what is to be doen in putrifaction, of filthie fores.

Sorenes.

19 hat faie you of corrupted bonese

Chyrurgi.



Dwto come to a corrupted bone, the fignes of it multe Otbones. be noted, that pe maie knowe, whether it bee to og not. whiche are for it hath proper fignes, to be knowen by, as well ins two thenges wardly, as outwardly. The outward fignes bee dulle, and loolle flethe as Anicen laieth, in the Chapiter De vens tofitate fine. The fignes in wardly maie not bee feen with ff.iiii. the

CORLibered.

Bamouz the caule, and the

tracton.

Zuicen.

Thele figus reg are in the subc.

Alteracion of the aure.

the ive, but be founde with the fearcher. for if a man fearche it well, he thall not onely finde it fecretly frete, but alfo minified and aba. ted in fubftaunce. Wherefoze, if we finde this faulte, and minde to a. I goodebfer= mende it, we Gall aboue all thinges, obferue twoo poinctes, one partaineth to the cure, the other to efchue reproche and infamie. we wall auoide infamie, if we refule to medble, with the beddes of greate bos nes and joinctes. for if we would woozhe in foche places, we thall be endaungered of conullions, og fome eutil accidente, by reafon of the the fellow (hip and colligance, whiche thei haue with greate line wes heddes, of cordes and mulcles: whereby we might be btterly difgraced and mameb, as duice there declareth largely. And as for the cure (thefe caules efche wed) maie be obtained. Specially if the fault be in the middes of the arme or legge, bones and reedes, with conuentent medices nes. There bee allo certain kindes of inftrumentes, whiche thei calle Trapanes and Raffatories, berp mete for repairing of alterated and corrupted bones, Againe, Fuguention Egiptiacum, made after Anicens deferipcion, Gall bee good, howbeit, ye thall make better fpede, if ye ble an actuall cauterie, that is, if ye burne it with an hotte tron. Gerely my felf, when J chau fed in foche bones. did euer ble actuall cauteries: becaule thei comfort and rectifie the weake member. IDhereof there be two kindes in elpeciall, the first bath this wave. A. and the parte is plaine, whiche is applied to the bone .c . the other is figured . R . fow in cauterizying and burnyng, I bie this diligence, to elchue inconuenience. I prepared an other infirument, like a finger of a Gloue, with an hole in the middes. through whiche I put my cauterie, to laue the flethe from burnyng, this bled I in plain bones. The feconde was poincted, whiche I bled in holes, and hollowe places. There maie bee invented yet, many other formes of inftrumentes, for cauterifying of bones, accordying as the worke and place thall require.

fow as touchyng the caules of bones corrupted, thei bee the accident and primitiue:of whiche twoo, the antecedent is the worle. for why, the antecedent will fefter the bone, or ener the flethe bee corrup. ted, for by reason of the cause primitive, corrupt and fretyng humors will flete to the bone, and frete it, which duicen termeth Ventofitas fine, 20w how this maie bee knowen and cured, ye wall learne of hym, whiche writeth a special treatile of it. For wee minde not to meddle with it, becaule it would drawe by farre from our purpole, by reason of the nomber of intencions. The primitive caufe is, what foeuer befalleth from outfoothe.as brufyng, incifion, alteracion of the aire (I meane not of alteracion of the aire it felf, but of alteracion cause in the bone by the aire) and the ble of fome ointmentes. And therefore, confider you, whether it come of a wound, or apoftumacio, and to by dilegent calculacion, that ye come to the caufe of the corrupcio. If it procede of apollumacion, corrupt humours be the caule. If it come of a wounde then applications of ointmentes, or occurfaunce of thaire baue doen it. And if it come of a wounde, then confider again, whether any bole bone

A Dialogue

Fol.xxxv.

bone were cutte of.oz any bone minified, oz els any part. Again, there is no difference, whether a bone were taken out biolently, oz erpelled of nature. for Auicon faieth, a fiftula maie be feared, where nature ers pelleth it. mbberefoze, if pe couite to knowe, all these particular caules and obferuacions : perufe Anicen in that Chapiter, where ye wall finde Juicen, all thynges, to your full contentacion. This is fated, concernying co2s rupted bones. Dow in as moche, as our tyme is to moste by appoinct. ment, let bs go forthe to the reft of our communicacion.

Sorenes.

I prate you, what is the caule of marices, and fwellyna?

Trices bee fwellyng baines in the legges, filled with or fwellyn-

Chyrurgi.



Delancholike blood. And this is brede diuerfly: by flou, ges the caufe, pyng of the splene, wekenelle of the liner, to muche fee. a bing on meates, that increase Delancholie, long fanbing and waitying, befoze men, werines of foote gate, and finally bearing of greate burdens, as it is euidente in them that ble it. And this maladie is berie hard to be redzelled, and requireth many intentions and observacions in the cure. The first is to order the life conveniently. The. if. to purge the humour. The third ts, to applie convenable local medicens. for the regement walbe to abitain fro meates, whiche breede Delancholie. Is Beeffe of the ore Belancheke Bugle, and Cowe. All falt meates, pulle, Colewoztes, mater birdes, Salte Cheele and grolle wine, with other like. The matter is purged with blood lettyng digefliues and potions. De wall talle the blood of Bafiles, 02 liver baine, making a large gathe and hole, that the groffe mes lancholike blood, maie palle and come foozthe. and it will be the bets ter, and more availeable a greate deale, if the patient bee erercifed by goyng, oz tome other wate befoze, to that the humours bee well min. aled together. After the bloudletting, thefe firupes mufte followe.fis rupe of Epithimi, and of fumiterre, and then a purgation of pilles De finne terre, oz Cappers. All which ye hall your felf better indofate, accozding to the patientes flate, then I here make farther mention therof. This is spoken in respecte of the accidente, whiche if pe minde to cure well, finte to the applie it to the principail intention in the cure. Dow as touching the whete, then localles, and matter confunct: when ye wil cure fwelling baines, firft culare. ble an buiuerfall purgation, of the whole body, and then come to the particulare intentions, whiche complehende three confiderations. The first putteth of fleting matter, the fecond remoueth that whiche is fleten. The thirde comforteth the baines, fraineth theim together and refolueth congeled blood. ge thall hepe of fleting matter with des

fentiues, applied buder the knee, whiche maye be loche. 12. Bole armoniache, and claie. ana. z. iti. Dragons blood. J.t. Ters 3 befenfine ra figillata. 3. its. make them in fine pouder, and incorporate theim, with underthe ane the white of twoo Cages: with. 3. of oile of Mirtine, and place it bus der

meateg.

Dow to bind a member.

E o oben a bain, topurge groffe bloob.

3 plafterfos the legge, to refolue.

man, a fter be ts amended, fog feare of Diopfie. Tc.

der the knee, bindyng it with a rolle indifferintly falle. I fate indiffes rently fait, becaufe to fraite bindyng, wil moztifie the member (whis che were worle then the former eutil neither to flache. for that is not able to prefe the vaines together, neither inhibite the descente, of the Delancholike blood to the place. Therefore lette the bonde be indifferente, so that the blood bee repressed, and the member not mortified. when ye have lo dooen, ye wall the daie followyng, imite the baine, which appereth about the bolones of the foote: making a large hole that groffe blood have his paffage and milke, oz pzeffe doune the blood with your handes, beginning beneath the befentiue, till a great part of the blood of the baines be auoided. But note, that ye mult bathe all the leage with hotte water, before ve prefle down the blood. When the blood is emptied out, flop the bain, a court the whole leage with this plaifter. B. Df Camomell, Delilote, and Bormewoode.ana. . bi.of Dirtilles and red Boles.an. P. iii. of Cipzelle nuttes. pr. of Acatia. 3. iii. of Branne. M. iiit. of Beane meale, and of Lupine meale aff. E. B. braie that is to bee brated, and feeth theim in newe white wine, and Bar= bours lye, wherein these thynaes were fodden befoze, Tamarike, Do. line, Smallage, and rootes of Capers, and plaie all together, till it be like palle : after this, put a little glinegar to it, that it maie the better cut the humours, a fo inroll the whole legge therewith. This plaiter (If a man confider it well) hath power to drie, to cofort, to refolue, and to cutte thinne clammie matter, whiche be necellarie pointes, in this troublefome accident. what will ye moze." If ye doe thus, ye wall difpatche and rid your handes of it with honeffie. But in cafe the defenfille fo drie, and caufe dolour, ye mufte chaunge the plaifter, and commaunde the paciente, to kepe his legge higher then his bodie, alwais in his bedde, that blood descende not doune again. for this poincte is necellarie, if he will be cured of the maladie: accordying to the populer prouerbe. Gamba al ce leito brafo al petto, whiche willeth the hande to bee hepte purges fore at bolome, and the legge in the bedde. And when the pacient is fomewhat amended, purge hym againe: for other wile, it were to be doub. ted, leaft he fell to an Jozoplie, Pthiliche, Phrenfie, and dottyng. foz the matter, whiche was wont to defcende, would be withholden: and in this cale his propertie is to rife, and caule loche accidentes, as Hype pocrates fateth, to cure olde and antique emeroides, if one bee not lefte o. pen, putteth the pacient in perill, of an Jozophie, Pthilike, and deffrue tion of minde. And in an other place be fateth, of men that be deftracted. A faufiets loofed, at the rifying of the fwellying baines. Wherefore, if a frantie be dispatched, at the promocacion of them: it is confea conclusion quent, that the floppe of theim, will bee caufe of thefame. mberefoze, Aristotle bath this generall rule, in his boke of places. If the prefence of a thying be good, the absence of the lame is cuill. Therefore, to elchue this cuill, we must purge the paciente ones every moneth, with some purgative, which will evacuate the Delancholike humour. There be pet other thynges obferued, as by bindyng, and cuttyng of of baines, whiche

A Dialogue

Fol.xxxvi.

whiche, what for Bocherly crueltie, and other wile daunger of the pacient,] palle them ouer, fith I never practized them, nor never intend to doe, the cures beyng to perillous, and full of daungers. Sorenes.

mohat fate you of a rounde bleete? Good fir Chymrgion. Chyrurgj.



Tr, as touchyng roundnes in an bleere, we neede not to fate any thyng at all. for ye have fufficiently laboured the demonstrative scienfes, and have, as I buderftande right well profited in them. for ye can erecte triangles cutte lines, diuide circles, yea, and fquare theim alfo, if it were nede : albeit to this date, the true fquarying of a

circle, hath not been invented. But to the purpole. If ye will devide the roundnes of an bleete, by the Diameter, with an botte Iron, 02 0. ther infirumente, ye wall deutde the compaffyng of billes, and fmall heres well inough, whiche is one of the greatelt lettes, in the enfoundying of an bleere. And to thall you withftande the circuicion, whiche dooen, ye maie profecute the cure of the cutte, burnping, or other wife working, to your pleasure. fow for that we have ridde your handes, of these troublesome accidentes : wee will retourne to the cure, of the capitall bleeres, whereof we made mencion before. whereof the birus lent is firite.

Good Philicions haue euer bled to trie out firfte, the caule of ma- The canfe of ladies, and to cutte them of, whiche doen, the difeafe would eafely bee sources, is difplaced. And in good faithe, this femeth to bee the berie path waie, thereas to artificiall curing. ID herfoze we alto, becaufe we would not fwarue from the right wate, of our aunciente mailters, will firste declare the caule of a birulente blcere, and then order the intencion in the cure. The caufe then of a birulente bleere, is Cholerthe humours, whiche become harpe, by reason of falte flegme, mirte with Cholere, and af. ter thei gette birulencie, by adultio and burning. for birulenci, is not otherwile bredde, as faieth Anices, but of the fubtelneffe of botte watrie allere birns humours, whiche originally procede of euill gouernaunce, and order of life. Therefoze, we will first appoinct the intencions, whiche mufte be oblerued in their cure ; Thei be fiue. The firfte ozdereth the life, the fine good feconde purgeth the humour, the third kepeth the flure of humours. The fowerth drieth them, that be alredie fletyng. The fineth enfoundeth the bleere, and comfosteth the member. In the first, we must fozbid all warpe, pontike, falted, and botte thinges, whiche wall be able to alter the blood to heate and adultion, as Ginger, Deper. Cinamon. and giue hym Cheken brothe, Lettile and Bozage, as all other thyns ges, that moderateth the blood, whereof Cheken brothe is thought bette. for it reduceth humours to equalitie, conferueth complexions, and refremeth the bertue. All this is spoken for ensample, that ye take occation by this, to chule and refule thinges convenient, and difconuenient.

Geometrical meafures in Chirurgi.

tent, how it growe.

intenciona.

A Dialogue

3 bery good befentisse.

Digeftion cauleth not is the propor= cionatyng of

1

urrmoche banyng a foac member.

ueniet.pe thall purge the matter.if ve giue purgacios, that is. thinges that Dia we cholere, as Electuarium de Jucco Rofarum, Electuarium folutiuum, Diaphinicon, 02 fome other like in operacion . The flure of humours is prohibited, if wee applie this defeniliue, in the circuite of the blcere, fower fingers leffe og moge fog thefame. The defentive is thus receipted.

Take Bole Armoniache, and Dragons blood, an. 3. B. Beane meale 3.i. pouder of Boles and Mittilles, ana.3. tit. ofle of Mitt. 3. titi. iuice of Boullehe. 3. i. weathers fatte. 3. S. with a little mare : feeth the oile and fatte, with the inice, till the inice bee walled, and then putte to the remnaunt, making it to an ointment, after the arte, and ozder it, as it mag now faied. And as for the driving of humours, ble the driving fimples: howbeit, there mult bee ditterfitie in compoundyng of theim, accordyng to the natures and complexions, whereof one mate be thus.

Calle alles of Bill, of burnte Leade, and of Terra Sigillata, ana. 3.1. Les tharge offiluer, flowers of Pomegranettes, and enholed Galles. 3. i.s of Creuis Belles, og houle Smalles butnt, of Cerule, ana. 3. ii. of roche Alome burnte. J.t. mingle theim all together, and pouder it finelie, whiche ble for driving. And if this profite not, ble the redde pouder, cal led Precepitas, doubtles this will rectifie the bleer, and digelt it. And here note by the wate, that digettion is not caufying of mattrecas fome bitmatter, but it learnedlie holdeth opinion) but it is proporcionating of humours, to the naturall heate. to that nature is animiated, to expulse theim, des the humour. fine it thus. Digettion is an ingroffying of thinne humours, and thin. nyng of thicke thynges, with fome preparance, to the erpullyng. And for this purpole, wee compounde hotte digeftiues, in colde maladies, and colde in hotte. finallie, we enfounde withinguentum de Murie, Triapbare macon, Inguentum Campboratum, et de Cerufa: D2 (pzedde the defensive afozefaied, in the bleere. This alfo that followeth is berie good.

Take ofle of Mirte. 3. it. of Boled Omphacine. 3. t. of Weathers fat 3. ii. of vermilion. 3. S. of Cerule. 3. f. feeth them till thei be blacke, puttyng thereto at the etide. 3. f. of newe mare. Ind after it is taken of the fire, incopposate it with. 3. iii. of Camphere, and. 3. if. of prepared Sutie, and to will it be an ointment, like a Cerote. Ind this will com. fort the member, amende the complexion, and bryng the bleer to fhinning. Dow for Chinning of it, walke it with alome water, which was preferibed before.in fhinnyng of bleeres: But one thyng I warne you of, if ye fee that the bleere be enlarged, with these driving medicens, ye mult laje them apart, and ble ealier medicens. The figne of to moche drivna.oz abiterfion by ointmentes will be this. The fore will be like 3 Ague ofos an apoliumated foze, and the paciente wall feele paine, nippyng, and bityng, as duices faieth. noherefoze 7 will ve fozget in nowife, this toke and figne, becaufe it will be moche for your aduauntage.

Sorenes.

I praie you faie fome thying, of filthie blceres?

Chirurgi.

Fol.xxxvij

C is euident to fee, what glottonous & rauenyng kinde Glotonie is of liugng we ble, by the alteracion of our blood: whiche no finall ener is not onely altered to heate, and adultion, but allo to ٩ foule rottennes. In good faith, reason would we would fozefee, that wee fell not to foche ercelliue eatyng and Dinkyng, whereof might infue, tharpe, filthie, and co2+ rupt humours: whiche caufe bleeracion, when thei come thei come to the confuncte, and afterward feede the bicere. well, let them bee their own workemen and drinke as thei brewe: we wil to our purpole. and firft let bs note, what furdities, filthie and corrupt rottennes is. Thet Of fitthie matter, what define it, to be a certain white thicke matter, congeled, propente blac- it is. kenelle, and like lies. This kinde of matter properly, requireth abltercion.and fhowzyng, as birulencie doeth dziyng. Doze ouer, there bee twoo kindes, a plain and holowe filthie blcere, whiche require fower intencions : the firste ordereth the life : the feconde pourgeth the hus mours: the thirde wipeth and fcowzeth of the filthe: the fowerth pat. fower intetaineth to enfoundyng: ye wall order the life, as in a birulent bleere, hinter of bis becaufe thele twoo differ not, but by the waie of moze, oz leffe . And cres. therefore, the diet thall respect, specially the qualitie, whiche we there respected in the order. Likewise mult the purgative be, as there was faied. And the filthe malbe thowsed awate, with these medicenes followyng. 12. Of roled Donte Grained. 3. if. of clere Gerebintine. 3. iff. I good perplaie them together, till thei bee well mingled, and then put a. g. B. of fite mundifis Barlie flower, and a little Saffron to it. And it will bee a good mundificative, for the purpole. But if this Gall not ferue, let this followe.

Take of clere Terebintine. 3.iii. of roled Bonie Grained. 3.ii. of the iuice of Smallage. 3.8. feeth theim to the wallyng of the iuice, then putte. g. B. of Barlie meale to it. 3. B. of frankentence 3. t. of Barcocol, and a little Saffron, and let it be a foft ablierfiue, that mate bee lated in the bleere, with tentes: Ind if ye bee fette befides the foole in this then, make this. 12. of cleare Terebitine, of Boled Bonie frained ana . 3.tit. Juice of Planten. 3.ti . fuice of Dogges toungue. 3. f. B. of Sarcocoll, frankentence, Mirche and Aloes Cpatike, ana. 3.1. place all together, till halfe the juice bee wafted, but firre it continually, leafte it burne. After this, let it bee frained, and applied in the blcere, whether it be plaine of hollowe. But if the plaie wall yet escape your nettes, make this, where with doubtleffe ye have your purpole.

Take of Barbours lye. 3. ifit. of redde pouder Precipitatus. 3. i. B. of 180. Co flosber fed Bonie frained. 3. ff. mingle theim well together, and doubtles pe vicers, plaine mall fcower and drie the bleere, with this abiterline. for where as a hollowe. there be but twoo motifures, bred in an vicere, as Galen writeth: whereof the one requireth abitertion, the other driping. Bothe are respected and confidered in this medicene, as it maie eafely appere, if a manne confider the fimples well. Dow ye wall incarnate the fore with oints mentes, that contrary the Braunge qualitie of the blcere: as with hot when to ble if the picere be colde, and with cold, if it be botte. for what is enfouns them. dyng Ga.t.

ciong, in theo

. 101101CA.

In crample of Calpus of Dolemarpe.

0524, 111 (520)

AntenDe an eutil accibéce and then the cure Spill profpere.

100

dyng of difcontinued partes, but to rectifie the qualitie, whiche forteth and hindereth the bertue nutritiue, and to qualifie the compleccion of the member. for if yedooe thus, nature beyng fortified, will of her felf caufe flefbe to growe, as it appereth not onely in man.but alfo heth ber feit, in brute beaftes. And therefoze, J compounde no other ointmentes in this cafe, then wer ordered before, in the cures of hote and cold bleers, whither ye maie relozt, when ye hall nede. Thus moche haue I faid. of the plain filthie bleere. fow wil we to the holowe and caute bleer. why thould men maruaile, if men of olde tyme, came to the know. lege of Patures lichnelle and caufes: foz almoche as thei wer taught, euen by the leding of nature, which thei of that tyme, moze diligently obferued then we doe: and therefoze, thei came to meruallous greate knowlege, whiche we in thele daies, attaine not onto, becaule we ob. ferue not in like cale. I faie this.in colideracion of a Mouldewarpes moinging buder grounde: whiche gaue me occasion to observacions, in a caute blcere. for becaule I was prefente, where a Gardener flop. ped the mouthe of the yearth, og hole, where after wardes (becaufe the caufe was not remoued) feuen Dold warpes came out by fondzie ty= mes. Truely I noted it, thinkyng it worthie of confideracion in the cure, wherefore, when we be minded, to handle this cure, in his right hinde, we multe tric out the caule, whiche wee feke by humours, accis dentes, and qualities of the matter. And therefoze, when ye minde the cure of any foche bleere, confider aduifedly, whether any of the fozes faied accidentes by the caule, why the foze refuleth enfoundyng. and if any foche be founde there, and ye thinke that the accidentes, bee the berie lette : retourne then to the correction of that accidente, whiche hindereth your purpole, and when ye have amended that, ye that have your defire. Dow, if the caufe be founde in none of theim, then marke the matter, whether it be fanious, birulent, og filthie, and then, accogs bying as ye finde it, fo reforte to the cure, of the capitalle bleers, and woothe as is there appoincted, for in fo doying, you wall be allured, to quite your felf of it. On thother five, if humours be the caufe, whiche is lightly perceived, by the colours of the fielde ye multe purge theim: for if it bee ruddie and itchyng , it declareth Cholere . On the other parte, if it bee white, it is a token of flegme, and to of Delancholie, if the colour be dimme and broune. Wherefore, if ye thall alwaie behaue pour felf thus, in your woothyng, ye thall not faie, but haue your ive fill to the marke, whereat you intende to moote.

Dere thould we fpeake of a feffered picere, buileffe wee had talked of the matter, when we treated of the accidentes of bleers, where ye that finde the caules of it, and the cure. Therefore, ye multe make your repaire thither, when nede requireth, and not looke.that I thould dous ble it again. Dow haue I, my friende, pated my debte, and bifcharged my bonde, accordyng to my promife: it thall bee your parte, to beare with my trauell, and to take my diligece in good worthe. And though my fampes bee not fo fine, to coigne foche riche money paratienture as

Fol.xxxviy.

as ye looked for:pet haue I laboured diligentlie, to give you currante money, whiche g truft to content you, wherefore thus remaine, that ye be diligent labourers in this, and then within fmall tyme, ye wall fwimme without Cozhe, and trauerle greate freames, by the aide of thefe thynges . But if hereafter ye hall looke, to bee holden by by the chinne (whiche I thinke not) ge mult procure, and retaine fome other. for I maie not attende bpon pou, for bufmelle that I haue, my deare friende Sozenes.

Sorenes.



D faie foz my felf, and my fellowes (whiche I mate, becaule I knowe their mindes) wee thanke you, as farre as we bee able to faie og thinke, fog your faithfull paicand gentle curtefie. De haue fo finely coigned all, to orderly lated it foorthe every fome by it felf, and to gentelly delivered it, that wee cannot chofe, but allo we it, and highly commende it. But one thing greueth me (I thinke it doeth my fellowes allo) that ye leave bs in the freame to fwimme without helpe . De knowe right well, gentell chyrmed, what a nomber of gulphes, bee in the freame of clyrurgi, whiche pe haue not medled withall, it require the helpe of an erperte woozheman. where-

fore, we wall defire you, to graunt bs fome aide. Certainly we will repaire to you againe, for other thynges, whiche we will the we you, at pour lassure.

CII, your defires maie dooe moche with me, howbeeit, I maie not promite at this prefente, all your defires or requeftes: but of the hedde, J will faie fome thyng.

Sorénes. Arie we prate you, we'we be the cures of the hedde, when it is wounded, and in perill. for the bed is the prince of members, whole cures are molte harde, and to bid you fare well.

Chyrurgi.

Chyrurgi.



D man, deare Sozenes, that coueiteth to gratifie Sthoneff res other, bleth to make light of his frendes requeftes, friendlip. but rather embraceth theim, with all dearenelle of mynde, specially if the thyng truely alked, thail bee righteous and honefte, or bryng the partie, who is required to no hinderaunce. for if thole poinctes thould appere in any requette: their peticios would feme bifbonefte, and worthte of repulfe. for why,

honeffie and righteoufnelle, Bould not pleafe the defired, moje then the defirer. mercly, menne hould bee farre of, from the waie, if thei thought, that Juffice and homeffie, might be acquired, by other mennes loffe, and difcommoditie. mberefoie, feyng wee confider, that the matter, whiche we coucite to gette all our eftimacion (for we defire to here Og.II.

here you talke of the maladies, that come of a caule primative in the hedde, with their cures) thall be no lelle to you profitable, then to our felues.quiet of confience.

A Dialogue

Sorenes.

By hould we not boldly require this namely. fith both of bs, you to declare, and we to hear, be molte at leifure at this prefente tyme. De haue alto good caufe our felf in that our conficience dooeth firre, and encourage bs at this prefente tyme. we have allo good caufe our felf forth, belides the charitable loue, whiche ve owe emog Sour felues, miferably afflicted, in foche caufes. Again, if wee did demaunde any thing rachelie, perchaunce euen that, whiche hould be plealaunt to other men, might worthilie be denated bs. for why, radines femeth to impose twoo thinges: burighteoulnes in the demaunder, oz els banitie in the thing demaunded. Pet foz as moche as our fute is right infte and honeffe, and you pleafaunte Maifter Chyrargi, gentle and free harted to your friendes: let it bee your will and pleasure, to reason with by, concernying the matter, to the intente we through your apte and wife communication, male declare to many daungers in the hedde (whereanto thele common practilians, rullye out on with all halte, as dooeth Com a Bedlem, in his naked prograce) but redzell the fame, if any foch chaunce, onder our fimple plain handes. for you are the man, as we doe thinke, who is fkilfull to cure burtes in the hedde, and avoide daungers in the fame. And this did we perceive right well, not onelie at other tymes, but specially in the places, where wounded men are kepte, where ye helped greuous and perilous chaunfes in the hedde. Bo to then gentle mailler, and folowe your friendes defire, whiche be in greate loue with you. And thus dopng, ye thall doe bs prefently greate pleafure, and buto our pofferitie. And albeit, ye can not receive worthie rewarde, at our handes, for fo greate a benefite: yet the almightie God, who doe fee no good tourne on rewarded, not bice bupunified, will recompence your paine, and prospere you in your actes and dedes, who ever be praised, for himself and his woozhes. Amen.

Chyrurgj.



De beginnyng of vour matter, albeeit, I did well verceive it, yet by meanes the tale was fomewhat long, it was almoste fallen out of my remembraunce, whiche berng febled, and fallen into decaie, with moche labour of minde, a anquile that I take for my poore friendes. for accordying to the debte of our corrupte nature, thei are decelled, and bath give by their loules, to who the mercifull God, not in respecte of their good deedes, but at the contemplacion of his own bountifull clemencie, graunt endlelle reft and faluacio with his fainctes and elected. But yet as farre as I can remember, I noted in fome, what we are bound to doe, for our frendes and acquaintaunce,

Ín

Fol.xxxix.

in confideracion of our familier conversacion. DE truthe wee are not ianozaunt, dere frendes, how hard a thing it is for bs, at this prefent, to fatiffie your defire, specially, foz as moche as my minde doeth not onely take care, but melteth awaie in floodes of forowe: for the great affliccion J bailyfeele. Is it pollible, that J hould cotent your defires with like woozdes as I bled, when I talked of woundes, apolumacis ons.a bleeres: elerely. I would I might gratifie you, fo that ye hould coueite no farther in the matter. But alas, Jam racht and tourmented within my felf, when I feele and confider, mine infufficiencie and bntowardnes. Butyet, lealt I would befeen, to tourne my backe, and aine my dearefte friendes a repulfe of an blimmen bale (who bee as myne owniyes)yet I will take the matter, for your lakes boome. Deuerthe. leffe, this would I defire, and obtain at your handes, that none fould interrupt me in my tale : but in foche places, where I ende my whole matter. for the time is bery wort for our matter, whiche we minde to finithe. And certainly, if I thought other wile, nothing wer better to me, that o be queffioned with, in every doubt, which you that not nede. a sitt and an a statistic Sorenes.

mentle fir, ye have molte happely prevented bs. for the mats ter, whiche wee were appoincted, to gette at your handes, oz euer we came hether, by praier or fauour, that have you offe-Ared of your felf. Therefoze, feyng we are agreed of the matter,feton a Gods name, and fuckely make the onfette. for theremaie not be greater pleasure to bs, then to heare your woozdes, and maner of talke. to that the precious fruite and profite, whiche we looke for in efpeciall, be preferred, for that is the matter.

Chyrurgi-



Poted, deare Sozenes, and your friendes, that B. B.in his famous worke, buder whole banner I ferued molte and gat all that I have, at his handes, of not, without bis elpeciall fauour : Did fatherlie admoniche bis fcho. lers and hearers, that thei thould to their posibilitie, trie and learche out, the causes of difeases. Dtherwise, thei fould attempte, to cure one thing foz an other, and giue Chalke Check. for Cheefe. And if thei did fo, thei bould greatly erre in the cure:ora. ther prouide a beare, to helpe their pacientes to their graue. upheres fore, I have determined with my felf, fith your will is to, that I wall daunger my felf in the matter, to recite bnto you the fichnelles, which happen in the hedde, with their caules. And this doe I, to the intente we fall not bnaduiledlie in that, had I wille, whereof we mencioned befoze. Thei bee fiue in nomber, that is to faie, apoftumacion, blcere, fint caufes that Doe hurt wounde, brufe, and breaking. But as touching apoftumacions, and the heade. bleeres without, wee will here make no further a dooe, becaufe wee baue fufficientlie fpoken of it befoze , in our fozmer treatife of woun. des : wherebuto ge maie repaire at your pleafure. But as fog bau. Bg.iff. feg,

Chaike for

323

fes, woundes and breakynges, we will late our foundacio, as farre as our witte chall ertende. Le haue the maladies, wherefoze, wee maie procede to the causes and cures.

The sauft of brufes, what thetare.

Dow to finbe out a ftripe, by Subat to= keno.

Df inficion in the bebbe.

ning the chief caule and the burte that bo followc the fante.

And firthe, we will begin at a brule or cruthyng, whole caules bee falles and frokes, whereof followeth the member, of the continuance broken. And here wee ble this terme, of the continuaunce, broken,or brufe : after a large maner, for euery riuyng or frufbyng of mannes flette, whiche maie bee twoo wates, that is to fate, by meanes of a wounde, and without a wounde. Is a brute, whiche thall be without wounde, mate eately be cured, ercept the bone, whiche is buder it, bee riven, the fhin remaining whole and founde. Whiche hurte, the ficke hymfelf, will we to the Chymresian, by certaine fignes, as by often fcratchyng, oz touchyng of the place with the nailes, oz by fome other meanes. But if it be fo, that ye can not be perf waded, by the pacientes dewyng:ozif ye be dzinen to and fro, and reafonyng the matter with your felf, as in foche cales, mennes mindes bee pluchte, now hether, now thether. ge mult confider the Imiter, of what firength and force, he might be of, and where with the firohe was inflicted: as in like mas ner the place allo, whether any thing fell on the hed, from an beight. for the higher that the place is, and the mightier the imiter, fo moche the greater and worfe mult the brufe be deamed. for beauie thynges. fallying towardes their naturall place, are found of greater force and biolence, at the ende of their difcent and fall, then at the beginnyng, when thet were first loled of their states. These thinges confidered, re thall make incition buto the scalpe, rulyng the lame after soche forte, as thall bee declared afterwarde, when wee fpeake of riugnges of the fcalpe, with depzellion of the bone . On the other fide, ye gelle by the fated fignes, that the bone remain founde and bubzoken, then fet all your tutente, to the cure of the brufe : whiche thall fande in a refolutine medicene, beying fomewhat bindying withall, if ye feare of putres faccion. for what loeuer is bruled or truthed, muft nedes putrefie, as Galen writeth. But I suppole, ye are minded to alke me a queltio. Dow it is, that refolutives thould bee applied in builes, wherein is greate concurle, and the wying of matter, for almoche repercullines thould be bled, as was faied, at the beginnyng of foche matters. Le haue well and trimile doubted at the matter: for this Gallmake moche for the cure of a brule, in greate perill, wherof ye thall diligently marke, that effution of blood, doeth immediatlie folowe bpon a brule, becaule the Ofbiood run baines bee biolently cutte of, and the mouthes opened. And the blood whiche thall to ones be if the wed forthe, can neuer returne backe, into the baines again. mberefoze, feyng it is without the bellelles, it muft nedes putrefie, a fo confequently, corrupt and rotte the fielde. for this purpole gentle refolutives, beyng bindyng thynges withall, muff bee applied at the beginnyng : where the one refolueth the blood, and the other being contrary in working, closeth the bain, that no more commeth foorthe. And hereof appereth the ignorauncie, and ouerlight of thele

thele imperikes, and bagabonde Chymrgians. for thei minifter repercufi: ues, at the beginnyng of euery brufe, without refolutiues : whereof follo weth inficion of necellitie, if thei will auoide putrefaccion. Ind therefoze I will give you the medicen, whiche ever is bled in foche cafes, that ye faule not in the like reprepention and thame .

Take Camomell, Delflotte, branne, ana. 9. i. of Beanes, Lupines and Barlie meale, ana. 3. ff. of Mittilles, p. if. of Cipzeffe nuttes.rb. braie foche thynges as ought to be braied finelie, and then feeth al in newe wine and Barbours lye, buto the tyme it bee like a Cerote. And at the ende, ye thall put thele ofles to the lame, that is, of Bille, of Camomell, and of Mirte, ana. 3, i: But note, bere the oiles mut bee bled, where no putrefatcion is. for in cale of putrefaccion, 3 would beter. Many men ly forbidthem. Then plate them again, till the oiles bee well incorporated:and after ward applie it warme. Marke well this medicen. for metitene. it were a long matter, and to moche for one daie. to recite to you, how many have been cured, by the helpe of this medicen alone. But if the brufe be concurraunt with a wounde.oz euer ye worke in the matter: pe muft diligently confider with your felf, whether the rimme of pannicule, whiche from out foozthe, couereth the fcalpe, bee cutte og not. and if it be not cutte, the wounde muffe be cured, as we the wed in the treatile of woundes, laurng that the digeftiue multe bee made, with Roled Omphacine, and yolkes of Egges, ouer whiche, ye multe cuer applie this medicene, whiche we aboue recited. for it will hepe of putrefaccion, and harde corrupted blood. And after this maner, procede toozthe in the cure, till fanious matter be generated, that doen, laie as parte the digettite, and applie an abiterline, in his place. which mate 3 good abis bee thus. 12. Of clere Terebintine. 3. if. of Sirupe of Roles. 3. i. B. of the heave. Plantane water. 3. B. plate theim together, till the water bee walted, and then put therto. q. B. of Barly meale, and a little Saffron as maie be able, to colour the mundificative. But take it of the fire, oz euer ye put to the meale, and fee it bee well firred, whiles it be well incorpos rated together. Row, when ye have thus doen, ye mate ble it, and ap. plie euer thefame Piguentum Dafilicum, after this defcripcion.

Take ofle of Roles and Camomell, ana. 3. tif. ofle of Dirtin. 3. i.B. Inguentum plaie theim together, till thei acquire theim a blacke hugh, and then put thele daugges to them, of cleare Terebintine. 3. ii. of Ship pitche 3. i.of newe ware. 3. if. B. And plaie them again a little, and to take it of the fire, and firre it cotinually, till it be thicke. And for almoche as thele woundes, by reafon of moche fenfibilitie of the parte, bee often tyme bered, with an Erifipele ; this place alheth to thewe, howe we withftande that troublefome maladie. And to the entente ye maie fo doe, note this, concernyng an Erifipele, 02 Cholozike apoltumacion, and aborte rebee, put it depely in minde. It is this. In Grifipela mate happe, by reafon tounde inflaof boilping of the humour, or for that that corrupted matter, is retais or cholorise ned within. 19 hiche thing we fawe our felf come to palle, by reason of bothe, with a feuer in the matter, abidyng within, in one worthie capitain. Dow this thyng is bobie. Ga.iiit. cured

haue been cibs reb by this

fterüue fog

25afficunt.

mpng of ful= neg. arc bci= ped by cimps tines.

Clothes ap= plied to a Spounded heb

I pouber for the house.

Bignes of broken bones m the hedde.

Dangerous ripcum.

A Dialogue

Difeales cos cured by purgyng of the caufe : As Hyppocrates faieth Queening, egreditudines ex plenitudine finnt, enacuatio fanat. If it bee marpened and chafed, through beate and boiling of the Cholerike humour : anointe it with Viguention Relatum and lute the wound with the lame, as the beft learned chyrargian did ble. for if mordication or beate bee cauled, by meanes of ointementes : it will be pacified through coldnelle, whiche is in the medicene. After ye are at poinct with this, couer the holle wounde with this.

13. Dt Boled Omphacine, and oile Mirtine, ana . 3. ti. of Vaguention Befatum. 3. f. of populion. 3. B. of white mare. 3. itt. and melte all at the fire: this doen and prepared, infule a linnen clothe in thelame ointement, and fee it be all to weated in it, and then take it forthe, and caffe it in colde water, that it maie be thicke again. This clothe allo muffe be applied to the hed, for feare of a noiging of the place: and be applied where the heare was mauen of . Moreouer , ye thall forme and mape one other clothe, after the lame maner, with the faied ointmente, fo that ye maie make permutation, at even and mornyng, of the clothes Butifepe panicule of rimme be cutte, and the bone difcouered, ye that neede moze diligence and circumfpeccion, whiles pe fearche, whether the bone be clouen.oz riuen in peces. Ind if neither of thele faultes be founde, then is nothing els to bee dooen. other wife then in woundes. fauying that this ponder thall bee fprinchled, where the bone was dif. couered and opened. 12. Moesepatike, Sarcocoll, Mirrhe, ana. z.iii. frankenfence. z.i. ß. flowerdeluce. z.ß. a lette it be in fine pouder, foz the faied ble. And as for farther profecucion of the matter, ye thall do as in the cure of woundes. But in cale the bone bee riven, an other maner of cure will handfall you: whiche will bee farre diffaunte, and bulike the former. And to the intent ye maie be able to afcertain your felf, in foche cliftes and reugnges, ye thall here note the fignes and tohens, that followe cliftes and riuguges of a bone.

Thefe thynges bee fignes of a broken bone, bomityng, daafyng of ives, bereige og fwinging, blindnes and fallyng. All whiche mufte bee buderftande, to happen at that prefente, when the ftroke was given. And fometyme an apopler, a dumpilie privacion of fenfe, and a feuer with a behement horrour and colde doe enfue. Dow were the pacient taken of a feuet, without colde, there were no greate daunger in the matter, for that accidente cometh oft tyme, of a private caufe, whiche moueth the accident. and where it is not pollible, but the body would bee replete, of bacante of superfluous humours, fo it can not bee, but there hould infue greate diffrence, at that divertitie. for if this kind of breaking, occupie a bacant bodie, the pacient will bee without feuer:but if it fall to a replete bodie, lade with euill humours, the phificians maie thinke the froke to bee daungerous, and harde of cure. for wee have this lefton of duicen, faiging : all woundes and bleers bee how to know Daungerous, whiche chaunce bpon fuperfluities, of a waiwarde and froward bodie. And albeit, it be daungerous, if the pacient bee taken of a feuer, at the beginnyng, yet is the matter moze fulpecte, if he bee inflamed

inflamed with feuers, three or fower daies, after the frohe was aiue: becaule this bould fpiping of putrefied bloode, retained within the scalpe byon the rimmes, whiche thing is knowen by the increasing of the accidentes. Potwithstandyng, this mate be allo, when fanious matter is a generatyng. for why, Hyppocrates affirmeth in his Aphorifs Hyppocra. mous, that dolours and feuers will happen, more at generatyng of Apberim. matter, then when it is generated. But this maie eafely bee difceues red: for here the accidentes fall and bee a lafed, but there thei bee augmented and increased. Therefoze, when soche accidentes wall infue byon a froke, even the fame daie, ye maie well judge, that the breache oz bzeakyng is complete. Whiche if ye minde to cure rightly, ye wall foorth with prouide thele thynges before your ives. firle, when the matter is come to that poincte, that ye mult make incilion, feare not to cutte the wound, after the maner of a triangle, ozone right angle, ozels of a crolle, and remoue the flefte from the bones. When ye have to doen, fill by the wounde with fmall quifettes, well weate befoze in heale. the whites of Eages. Bowbeeit, note and observe this alwaics, that the quilettes, whiche wall couche the bone, multe bee weate in botte wine, for feare of alteryng and spotting of the bone: if thei wer weate in whites of Eages, by realon of the coldnes. for why, Hyppocrates latth. Frigidum inimicum nernis, ofibne, celebro & finali medulle, calidum vtile & amicum. Colde is hurteth. an enemie to the finewes, bones, teeth, braine, and the Auke, or mas rowe of the backe. But heate is profitable and frendly, and therefore colde must be kepte from the skulle, least we somble at that blocke by errour. pow this operacion finithed, ye thall give the pacient in commaundement, to refte hymfelf:after that maner butili the nerte moznyng, preferibyng him an order, how he chall rule himfelf, a his diete. Dis diete malbe to cate mbeate bread, or tried and boiled Barlie with 3 biatte, almond milke, and drinke boiled Bozage water, for the space of fower dates: and after the fowerth date is patte, give hym weaton, for Bars lie breade, dipped in Theken brothe, or brothe of Dutton of the wea. ther, leafte the licke bee ouermoche weakened, with the flender diatte. Pow the nexte daie, retourne to your paciente, and open his wounde gentelly, whiche doen, fearche the bone well and warely, with a fearcher of filuer, whiche mult neither be to blunt, to ouer runne the rim. mes, oz cliftes, neither fo fmall oz fine, that it bould enter into them. pe hall fearche it thus. Drawe the fearcher to and fro, pretelie bpon the bone: and if it fide plainly without flaie, it is a figne the fcalpe is faufe and found. But if it faie, and finde fome let, ye maie then think wow to fach a mounoz. well, that the bone is clouen and cutte. But now, in as moche as we speake of rimmes, and because thei be divers, this place requireth, to diffincte them properly, or euer we medle further in the cure.

fillures of chinkes, bee cauled in the the hedde twoo waies, with fillures of chappes. a thyng, whiche giueth a blunte firipe, og els with a thyng, whiche cutteth . If it be with a thyng, that giueth a blunte fripe , the thing properly, is called a clifte or a riuging. And if it bee with a cutte, it is called

Doin tocutte to the ende to

Fol.xlij.

F clift in the hedde,

I note,be= twene a man nes fcull and a boies.

Inicen.

what thong box anoic the blain molte,

Durge the pacient, accop byng to the buine,

called a chinke of a cliffe . And all thefe barrie in lengthe hortnelle, largenelle, and fmalnes, thei barrie allo other wife. for every of them I fate, the chinke and clifte, maie bee with depression of the bone, or without depression. for an instrumente, whiche cutteth, maie cause depsellion, namely, if it bee thicke og blunte. And albeit, thei agree in the former poinctes, yet thei differ in this, that is to fate, the cliffe, which is cauled by a brule, is ever thought to be with penetracion, or through goyng and percyng of the bone, where it is not a like alwate in a cutte of incition. I faie this of mennes scalpes, and not of childle. for in children, whiche be within feuen pere of age: we maie be decetned, as we fee by experience. for why, foche fculles will bee infolded, because thei bee not yet hardeined ne Grengthed: and moisture allo as boundeth in them, whiche propertie is not founde in mennes scalpes that are come to ripe age. for mennes fealpes will rive, and bee cutte through, rather then be infolded, by reason of the hardnes, adrought of the bone. Wherefore, men that are come to hardnelle, are deprived of this, whiche is founde in tender age. And after what forte, every of thefe maie bee cured, we thall declare ozderly, when we have first e premiled the intencions, whiche must needes bee observed, it we incende warelie, to eschue daungers in soche cases. And as some as we wall be at poinct with this, we wall accoplice our promile, bothe of a riugna oz clifte, with the depzeffion of the bone.

Dieluppoling then the regement of life, thele be the chief and principall intencious aboute this cure: that is to wetc, to conferue the copleccion of the member, in his proper flate, to prohibite apoflumaci. ons, and to applie localle medicenes fitte for the purpole. Certes we mate conferue the compleccion, and rectifie it, if it bee decaied, with emplatters, as Anicen writeth in the chapiter, of the woundying of the Thinne of the hedde. Et principium quidem confistit in plastris & erit reflificatio. Ge. The beginnyng fandeth in plafters, and fo will the rectificacion bee fone had. we wall prevent or put of apollumations, if we wall worke the thonges, whiche the pacientes frength thallbe able to abide a fuffer, as we have commaundement in the lame place. And doubtles, the dispolicion of the bodie, thall a wate with it well inough, if we procede no farther, then till the caufe of apollumacion, be intercepted and cut of. These be the causes of an botte apollumacion, siphar, a gobbette of a bone, prickyng the btter rimme, whiche is called Durs matter, annops faunce of tentes, cold approchyng to the rimmes or pannicules, plen. tie of meate and drinke, and the fecrete cuill (as thei call it) whiche T buderstande, to be a certaine malignitie of complexion, and superfluities of frowarde bodies: whiche we wall prevent and cutte of, by purgation and blood lettyng. The pacient thall bee purged, accordyng to the lignification of his bline. for why, that will the we the bumour, whiche is excelline in the bodie, as we lated in the cure of plcers. And as touchyng blood lettyng, it hath, as he faieth, twoo intencions: the one to make evacuation, and the other to prohibite, or withdrawe.

But

ADialogue.

But where we treate of blood lettying, I praie you of good felow thip, note this well: for it thall greatlie make for the preferuacio, and faues gard of your pacient, which is foze, and foz your felf alfo.

Pote, derelie beloued, that it maie chaunce, that the licke come bn. der your handes, thelame date he was wounded, oz els after the fowerth. from the first date buto the fowerth erquiliuely, you mate ble inhis cure. diverte blood lettyng, becaute this is the tyme, when matter caufyng apollumation, bleth to flowe, and turne againe to the place. And this blood letting muft be made in the common baine, called Medians, of the oppolite arme. Dere ve chall diligentlie marke, and take beede, that ve erre not, in the lignification of this worde oppolis, as fome have, which were not feen in this woozde at all. for this woozde oppofire, fignifieth contrarietie, as when a thing is placed, ouer againste the contrarie part. Wherefoze, the partes of the right fide, mate not properly be oppose fite one to an other, within them felf, but partes of the right fibe, to the partes of the lefte. This will appere in the wape of mannes bodie, whiche is erected and figured, after the maner of a quadrant, albeeic, it bee not fully fquare and maped, with equalitie of corners, as is a true quadrant of lquare. how it is euident, that this quadrangle, in maner is measured, with twoo Diameters, whiche also propertie bee oppofite. So hauyngrefpecte to this quadzangle, it wall be an eafie maty 20a is mabe ter to fee, on whether parte the baine hal bee opened. And this blood lettyng, as we fated before, is made for twoo purpoles, accordyng as the caule requireth, that is to weete, to make euacuacion, oz els to diuerte of tourne awaie the blood, to the opposite parte, If your entent bee to tourne a fide the blood, it multe bee doen in the opposite parte. for ens fample: when the wonnde is in the lefte fide, a baine of the right fide mail be opened, and contrarilie. When the wounde in the right fide, a baine of the lefte, whiche mult bee the common. On the other parte, if your purpole be onely tomake enacuacion, ye wall worke the feate in the baine, whiche is molte proper to the parte wounded. As bee the baines in both handes, called Cephalice, that is the hedde vaines: whiche will boide matter and blood from the hedde. wherfoze, thei doe aniffe and eutily, yea, malicioulie, to whiche indifferentlie taketh blood, of the one,ozother hande at the beginnpng, where the intent fould bee to diuerte, and tourne awaie the blood by fleubotomie. for thei make enacuacion, and tourne not awaie the blood, to the contrarie parte, and to confequentlie canfe thei the feabled member, to be moze feable and decased in foche wife, that other mebers fend thitber their fuperfuities, as he lafeth. Quicquid delirant reges plettuntur achiui. IDhat fault loeuer be Bootemenne committed, emongelt the high countailes, the poor people fuffreth for for great me it. for it is certain, that the meber is febled, as fone as it is wounded. nes faultes. wherfoze in to doing, thei open the waie to apoftumacion whiles thei thinketo pleuent and doppe it, and become occasion of the pacientes death. And thus craftelie woozhe the Imperihes and Beathen bagas boundes, coueityng not onelie to flea, and suppe the Christian blood, but

goodie note for the Chururgion

To let blood on the contra ry part, folyp it mult be by reafon,

Alash the later

Geometrical ip mother.

Crample of bloob letting.

are correcteb.

A Dialogue

but beterrlie to ertinguice the Christian name, if it were pollible. Peta Gods name, we can abide to call theim bnto bs, and intertaine theim with all gentlenelle, where we would not onely forbidde them the arte, but allo treade theim bnder our feete, and make theim bonde flaues, as the Curkes doe bs Chriftian menne, when thei take bs, and ble bs worle then doaaes.

when to let blood, twoo tomeg in one place,# sohy+

121, 2757 42 at analy being

fow, in cale the bodie bee full, and replenified with humours, ye wall let your pacient blede againe, in thefame place, where ye let him blood before. But if the appliumacion were in the clenlyng places, as bnder the arme holes, flankes, and eares, J would in no wife lette my pacient blede, for that maladie : becaufe I finde not, why I thould fo doe. for an apollumacion maie not a rile, in the emunctorie places, but by euclnes of malignitie, of fome principall member, or by reafon of the superfluities, of some member adiacen. If the place bee apoltus mated through matter, expelled from a principall member : fleubo. tomie were not to the purpole, becaule the matter might bee reuoked inward, whiche nature had put foothe. Deither Gould it bee well to the purpose allo, if the fwellyng came of fuperfluities, of the nerte partes therebuto. for we would putte the matter from the bunoble and petite member, and burdein againe the principall with it, whereof would enfue areate inconuenienles and daungers. we be allo forboden to ble repercullines, for feare of the like daungers, in the faied emuctorie of runnyng places. (But if I had occation, in as moche as we litte, and haue a doe with nife, foolighe, and wilfull people, whiche call for thinges to their fauftie, in foche wife, that we mult woothe a. gainit our tules, to fatiffie their luftes: I would open in that cafe, the Befilice 02 liver baine. And it hall make no matter, whether ye open the baine in the right fide, of lefte, fo the apollumation bee in the byper parte of the bodie: but in cafe the apollumacion, be in the lower part, blood maie be taken fro the liver baines, in the foote of the opposite part, If an apolin accordying as ye hall thinke it mole conveniente. Dowbeit, it will be furer, and farther from perille, to take blood of the Liver, in thefame parte of the foote. foz it were icopardie, leafte fome humiditie, retained in the glandeous fielde, might by firrying and angerying of the matter, caufe apollumacions. well, I have faied inough, as touching blood letting, now wee will to the locall medicenes, whiche thall bee declared in the cure. Wherefore, lette bs come to the cure of a brecke in the lealpe, namely of a cliffe, or a riuging : and firle here marke this figure for blood lettyng, here after this place..

committed.emonuen the migheorenearing the pool people fullterin (#:

is a restinion do notice that appending that to dy a Day and an a contract of the consistent and impactica so became or allon of the packenned

But

macion bee in the mft of the upper part of the bodiestha to bicocetther lefte arme. 02 els right is mell

betwene Sorenes and Chyrurgj-

Linber the tog are.in, baines, subiche ar goob to be opened as gainft Top plesria, Anginzt, & itoppping of the fpiration. and res fpiratio, and all the cuils of the mouthe, toung, and theate.

The baine talleb Sciatica, a cometh from be neth the Snee, bountward, and are. ut. in nomber, a are good to be opened in warme Swater, to help the fixed tyng of the fecrete members and allo § paine called Sciatica

Baphena, cos meth from the holownes bus ber the knee, as Betatica boeth It is in the infibe of the ancis and is opened for the Splene ABatrix. # c.

P. The baine of the foahed, to be opened againff franfic, Degré ache in the hed, foggetfulmeffe, and fogeneffe in the ipes. #c. and this bamfpring from the outfoard throate baine.

Vens externs or Cephalica in the arme, is o= peneb with a large cutte, not bepe, tolet forth groffe matter, cienfe the heb,

R P

from all gres ucs, as fallig ficknes, Dims nes of hed. sc A, Mediana, Sohiche is in the middelte, it is the chief orgaine or fpigng of the blood, it muft bec openeb to help the fibes Dibgife, fbo= macke, botte feuers. ac. D, Vena interna, oz 15 alitica, comyng from the harte and liner, by this baine is a fi= news like to it, in which is containeb the spirite of life, and baber the Came ar migh tie fincipes. therefoze it is perilous to o= pen that bain but by greate knowledge, but it help to bee openco a= gainit pleuri= cie,pettitence. 8C+ B., I braunch of Cephatica in the hande . H. framus brachy G. Saluatella E. Thefe three laft ar of fimal forfe to open becaufe little

Fol. xlin.

tone to open becaufe little blood bo cum from the, but yet to open thele final bai nes in warm water, bose helpe 32000 plegua.

But yet of euer we take the cure in hand. I thinke it moche appartaining to our ductic, to the we what waie we minde, to folowe in the cures. For I have found twoo, after Anicen, whereof the one doeth onely moille, and the other onely drie. But to faie trouthe, neither of the Ibb.i. liketh

when to buie and when to moult a would

brule, I might well doubt of putrefaccion, becaufe this wate greatly promoteth putrefaccion. for it is doen with oiles, and polhes of Eages, whiche caule putrefaccion in a bruled place. On the other parte, the waie of driuging dooen, with Aqua vite, and the pouder, whiche Anices in the hebbe. Defcribeth in the Chapiter, De incifione cuti, befoze alleged, doeth not fullie contente me, though it have twoo partes: whereof the one defendeth from putrifaction, but the other parteth not the bruled. Therefore, be caufe I would not fall, in either ertremitie of onely drigng, or onelie moillyna: I have gathered a certaine wate of them bothe, confillyng betwene theim bothe. for it wall altogether haue bertue, to drie and to moille, becaule, as J iudge, medicenes for the hedde, multe actuallie moife, and drie potencially. for by the helpe of drought, we preferue the complection of the bone, and pannicles, whiche be day of complet. cion, as Gale writeth. And by moifture, wee procure digettion, if any thing were tourned and bruled. All thele thinges thall wee obtaine. with Boled Donie Arained, dana vita, and the pouder, whiche wee thall otder in the cure. Detther mult you maruell at the matter, my friende Sozenes, and your felowes, as did one, whe he heard a man faie, that Donie was moifte in felyng, and drigng in bertue and workyng. The relie of his copulencie, if I mate to fate, it moilteth, but as touchyng his qualities a bertue. his operacion is driving. But it was no wounder, that the young Bhilosopher, did not perceiue the matter: Alas be had not yet rede ouer bookes of fimples neither the principles of Dhilolophie. Ladie Ignozaunce cauled hym to mule, but not to fearche the caufe, as did the Bhilofophers, as driffeth writeth, in his fuperna. turalles. De would not have maruefled , if he had rede Ariftetle concer. nyng the minglyng of the Clementes: whereby he bould haue eafely perceiued, that Bonie is of the qualities, whereof I reported it to be: by reason of the compleccion in mingling, if it be aduitedly coffdered, accordying to his effence and nature. And if there thall be any manne, whiche wall not verceive throughly, the nature of the Simples, contained in medicenes, yet lette hym alluredly perf wade hymfelf, that T will befcribe no other waie of cure, then I haue writte: and haue gote therby, bothe profite and good well (pent time, ye have beard the cautelles and proutlions, whiche I recken necellarie. Dow will I orderlie describe you the cure.

Beware of tharpe pre= kyng boncs in the hed, for hurtyng of the braune .-

Then, when ye finde a clifte, by reafon of a brufe, ye mall obferue this older: if ye minde to cure it rightlie, in his kinde. firte, befole all other thynaes, confider whether it be with depression, and infoldyng of the bone or not. for if it bee with depression, or infoldying, all that, whiche is bruked, mult nedes be taken foorthe: becaule it would other wife prouoke, to fome apollumacio. for why, in that cale it could not be other wife, but fome gobet of bone, would be buder the fcalpe, pric. hyng the btter rimme, og dura matter. And in this cafe beare the not, whiche Gall counfaill and perswade, to remoue parte of the brused, and

ADialogue.

liketh me, by it felf a lone. for if J bled the waie of moillyng, ina

and to leave parte. for thele men can not remove the whole caule, in as moche as in every little parte of the bruled bone, maie be fome fit. uer, whiche by prickyng will come to apollumacion. Therefore to anotde, and elchue the fated caule, let by take forthe all the bruled. But if the clifte be founde, without deplefing of the bone, ye maie not cut out altogether, but onely make an holle in that part, where the mats ter wall mole ealely come foothe : And to the performance of this worke, ye haue three proper inurumentes, the Sawe, the Chefell, and Bawe, Chemimble, emongelt which, we have molte nede of the mimble, becaufe bie forthe beo I finde in it molte commoditie, then in other inftrumentes.

firle, it will lightlie make the hole, yea, and that without mothe moleflying of the pacient: whiche thying can not bee doen, without raspatozie. Againe, it will make an hole and euentacion, meete for the The wimble pallage of matter. Dowbeit, there is one great difcommoditte, in this perfectebes, infirumente; whiche is, it will lightlie pearce the braine, if it bee not to purge forth handeled of a right experte woothe manne, in that behalfe. But this vieo viertie chaunfeth buder his handes, who alwaies tourneth the wimble a. boute, after one maner of falbion, where he would ble a trimmelying kinde of mourng the wimble, for if the wimble palle through, by the rounde mourng, and to touche the dura matter, it will cutte and rent thefame, whiche dooeth lightly happen in a tremblyng mouyng. for if it touched the dura matter, it might well pricke ber, but not pearce her through. Wherefore, it would leave her whole and founde. And therfoze, who to would erercife, this feate, ought to have a light 3 wittle her hande, and wittle hedde together, with a fadde indgement; and not to hande. is firte be taken from emong them, that have bled to handle grolle matters, and occupacions : as diggyng oz plowyng, beauyng of timber, and currivna of horles. for their handes be hardeined with labours, and maie not lightlie feele, when it is through the bone, if thei laie lode on their woozke. And therefoze, this woozke mulle bee dooen, with molte erquifite diligent, and circumfpeccion, leafte we flea men, whiles we labour to preferue them. for this caule, you mult give fome at tendaunce to theim, whiche handle this woothe manlike : to that yc. maie the better, and with moze fauegarde, attempte this cure after. ward. Dow, as fone as the fealpe Galbee holed, ye Gall with all fpede pollible, power in to moche Roled Honie frained, as thall bee able to couer the rinime of the braine. This hall is made, leaft the aire be ens Bake halte tred in, and made alteracion in Ciphelica, nerte power Aqua vite bpon the in the cure of ponte, till the bole thall be filled, wherebuto ye thall catte to moche of beiende the the pouder, as mate rife the depth of a kniffes thickenelle, from the are, which corrupt. rimme.

12. Aloes Cpatike, Sarcocol, Mirrhe, ana.3.1. B. Incenfe.3.1. Dia: aons blood. 3. B. and. J. B. of Saffron, mingle theim together, and pous ber them finely, for the ble we fpake of. All this doe we, to faue the co: pleccion of the bone, and parmicles, after the minde of Anicen and Galen, as is alledged before. When ye have thus dooen, take to moche of a Sponae Pb.u.

atter, ifte be

arid a ftebbic for a good Chirurgian;

the bebbe , to

woothe tens berly in the wound of the hedde.

3 berie good emplatter for sijs bebbe.

Charles and all

Eake heebe of colbe, in a Spounde of the hebors

Chefe is no place emptie, fos aire filleth euery open place.

To corecte proude ficfhe.

Sponge.as maie be fufficient to fil the hole:and this is doen for twoo confideracions, The firlis is to erclude, the noiaunce of tentes. for a Sponge will give place to the fretching of the braine, and tentes can not but fome whiles caufe apoftumacion, by reafon of the relifiaunce and ftubberneffe. The other caule is, that the matter be fone drawen forthe, fro the pannicles. for it might alter, if it remained any while, ozels be imprifoned, whiche is no rare and fraunge thyng, to fe baily in the cures, of thele light and common practicians. After all this fill the wounde with Aqua vite, pouder, and linte : appliging bpon thelame a prece of clothe, anointed with Paguentam Bafilicum aboue defcribed, to the intent the medicenes be retained there. Ind when ye haue accomplihed,all thele thynges in order, laie this plaifter on the bedde mauen. Cake Camomel, Delilote, ana. p. iti. Dirtilles. p. ii. Cipzelle nuttes. rb. reode Bofes, and Bogmwood, ana. p.i. Beane meale, and Lupine meale, ana. 3. iiii. Braie all that ought to bee braied, and feeth them altogether, in newe white wine, and Barbours lye, of like pozci. ons.bnto foche tyme as it thall belike a Cerote. After this, fpzede it on a clothe warme, and applie it to the hed. This plaider is bled for ma. ny purpoles. firfte, to comforte the hedde, by frengthyng of the compleccion, nert to defende from colde, and rectifie the aire, whiche is in clofed. This is it that Anicen faieth : Oportet be bebemens cancatur frigns, etiam in alfate, gneniam in es eft timer magnut. Be multe beware of behemente colde, though it were in Sommer, becaufe there is great feare in it. De meaneth that the aire multe bee rectified, namelie, whiche entreth into the bedde, at the openying of the fcalpe. for fome will go in, whether ye will or not to fulfill the rome, in as moche as nature, can not fuffre any place, to be bacant, or emptie, as the Philolopher dooe write. De meaneth not that the whole aire of the Chamber, ought to bee rectified, as fome practicians thinke, and would faine be feen, to be circumfpect in the matter. Thirdly, to procure digettion. fowerthly, to dra we fanious matter, as fone as it is generated, a retained in the Sponge. fiueth-Ip, to refolue the matter, whiche is wonte to caufe apollumacion. for ofte times (as lateth Galen, whom Auicen citeth) apollumacion foloweth whatfoeuer inftrument ve ble, whiche ye thall preuente and elchue, if pe applie the former plaifter on the hed. Ind this maie eafely appere. if a man confider diligently, the Simples in the plaiters. Dow, thus thall you procede in the cure, buto foche tyme as the Cicatrice thall be produced: alwate iteratyng and renewyng, the former medicenes, as often as thei halbe old, and difmitted. But in afmoche, as the fleth groweth here aboue his place, ye wall reprelle and keps it doun, with roche Mlome bient, appligngit alwate, in the circuite of the Superflus ous flette. But moderate the alome in fmall quantitie, that it caule no dolour, by realon of his bityng, and mozdicacion. This is the felt fame maner, whiche betherbnto have been bled in cures, where with haue been bolpen aboue many hundzed perfones, in our tyme : but T nede not bere make rebearfall of them, fith a manifelt thing thal nede 110

A Dialogue

Fol.xlv.

no witnelles. But I faie, I remember one thing, whiche was almofte forgotten negligetly, and is necellarie to be oblerued, about openyng of a scalpe, whiche is this. When ye open the scalpe, in foche cures, and make an hole for the forelaid purpoles: be you ware that ye touch not any feame of the fcalpe. Thei be fine in nomber, twoo bncomplet finc feames and falle, and three true feames, The firft is named Coronal, of a croune, becaule the crounes be worne in that place, ait is in the former parte of the hed: the feconde Lambda 02 Landa, whiche is in the hinder part of the hebbe. The third true feame, Sagittal, like an arrowe, bnder the partyng Sagittalis fis of the beere, when fe one ende toucheth the feame Cormal, and the other me diferinis Lambde, in the hinder part : the twoo falle feames, be at fides in theres nalis. gions, of plattes in the temples. Dow in cale any clifte of chinne, touche either of the twoo, we multe ble moche diligence, and circums speccion. Pote here also, that cliftes and chinnes, mate chaunce in the faied feames:other in length, whiche is, when the clift together with the feame, maketh, tiii. freight angles. De els in bredth. If it chaunce in length, the bone mult needes be bozed, a holed on bothe fides of the feame, becaule the particion of dura matter, maie not bee touched in the woozke. I fate, it mult nedes be holed on bothe fides, for as moche as it maie bee, that blood bee fallen from the baines, in bothe partes, and there bee congeled. for if we would feele, or woorke in the feame where dura matter is bounde and faied (as doe thet, whiche come fro plactife to chymesi) wee might well feare and doubte, of fuffocacion of the braine, becaule the rimme beying loled, hould prelle it doune, and to choke it. And that wee would make no foche lofping of Ceptalica in the momonificas place: we are admontified of Cornelins Cel/ns, in the chapter De caluaria curatione Dowbeit. he doeth it in colideracion of Hyppocrates cofeffion. where to the profite of his polleritie: confelleth that he was deceived, woorkyng in a feame. Wherefore, ye wall not worke in any feame, lead ye bee decets ued, as was Hyppocrates, prince of Philicians. But if the fillure og membrana chaunte in bredth, ye hall make holes in the lame, in bothe fides of the feame:alwaies obferuping this, that neither particion, neither feame be touched at all. when these holes be made, pe wall finithe the Curs, acs cordying to the order and maner, as was before preferibed. And as for the chinke, ye wall doe in like maner, if ye be affured, that it perce and runne through the scalpe. On the other fide, if it go not through that parte of the scalpe: whiche thei call vitres tabula, that is, the Blaffie table but onely cometh to the Spongious bone. De chall procede to thecure, with dyna vite, and the pouder alone, whiche thalbe fufficient. Dow if ye lifte, ye mate plain and abate the bone, about the riven place, wherof will folowe foner incarnacion, and caufing of the Cicatrice. Thefe be rules, and older in the cures, which are not moche bled, and yet bled in harde maladies procedyng of a caufe primitiue. Row therefore, haue you that, whiche ye to earnefflie haue required: & gift in myne opints on, as greate as my poore knowlege is able to bypng to palle, Goztlie for the helpe of manhinde, whiche is in forenes, but pet heepe thefe thynges Bb.ttt.

ció in § brain maic course.

A Dialogue

thynges long with my felf, to the intent I might ones at leaft, fo fone content your mindes. But whether I haue fo boen, as myne entente was, Jam bucertaine. for why, Jam become in thele treactifes, as one that buildeth his house, in the middes of the market fleede, about the whiche, as touchying the beight, and breadth, the lokers therebyo arife alteracion, and controtterfie, where as the builder thought his worke, of conventent proporcion. So feare J, lealt perchaunce my do. png, chall teme to tome, abtecte and bale, and to fome other, to obfcure ozdarke, But certes, in almoche as J am not able, to pleafe all fortes, I thought it belt, to retain the meane waie in fpeaking, fpecially fith I neuer liked, to fie ouer the toppes of trees: but plainly to go a fofte pale, and as it wer with a leaden foote, to thintet, that who to lifted to over actie me, might the caliar attain, without painfull travell in their fourney. Ind thus gentle Sozenes: wilbying Bod to fende thee health, and by to mete merily again. I make an ende with a Cautery good for the purpole: and a rule to helpe the flone.

Sorenes.

But first how make you the red pouder, for the parting water?

state sold at ast Chyrurgi.

2 goodly fin see of greate firength, to fe perate metall good for to co fume rotten fielde.

Du mult make it thus. B. Df water where with Goldfmithey, doe feperate golde and filuer, which e is arene, when it baue feperated the mettalles:of this take. 3. bl. of Duichfil-Quer. 3. fill. mingle theim together, and put them either into a little ftone Limbeche, oz Still, oz els into one of menice glaffe, well luted with clate, bothe the hedde of the Still.and the parte wherebpo it flandeth : and allo the receiver, where into it droppeth, that none paffe awaie. Diftill it on a lofte fire, in a clofe furneis. Pour partyng water is thus made. It. Salte Peter, Alome roche, and Romain Mitriall, ana. ti. if. beate theim together in a Dozter, then put it into a double glaffe, well luted, or fo flopped, that no aire doe transpire, or go forthe: this will make a finguler good water, drope one gutta or drop byon the grounde, and you wall fee it boile, as though it were on the fire. Thele thynges are profitable, to the woorke of Chymrzi, in foule for res and bleeres : here is good occasion ministered, to speake of the mas hyng of medicenes. But I refarre that, to the booke of Compoundes. where there are not onely good floze of them, but allo good medicens: no leffe profitable to Chyrargi, then nedefull to Philicke.

Sorenes.

Row how make you Lye, to open, in the maner of a Cauterie?

Chyrurgj.

A good L pe fog a Cautery



The it after this faction. B. A pretie rounde tubbe of twoo gallons, with a hole in the bottom, flopped, putte into this tubbe, alloes of the Albe tree. Make a hole in the middes, to put in a pottell or more, of buffeched Lime, a powre byon it quickly

Fol.xlvj.

quickly bote Lye, as moche as thall couer the Lime, and with al fvede couer it with Alles, that the aire maie be hept in, for twoo dates: the thirde buffoppe the hole, and let the water diffile, from the Lime and Althes, and keepe this in a close befiell. This will quickly open any parte that is fore, as apultumacions without paine : and if an Egge will not linke in it, but flete, then it is good Lye, for the purpofe.

Dere are good pouders, profitable to your Arte, I praie you learne me fome of theim, to clenke bedde flelbe: and as for the booke of Compoundes, I will reade that at more leifure.

Chyrurgi.

Sorenes:

will teache you to make a trolle, to clenfe rotten flethe, whis a good pous che is. It. mater of planten. 3. bi. Dercurie well fublimas ber fog rotten ted, and made in pouder. 3. B. Seeth theim in a little panne, to the confumying of the fowerth parte: then let it fland. rif. howers, after knede it with a little Beane meale, and roule theim by into a crolle. Pote allo, that you multe mingle to moche mermilion, with the Beane meale, as will colour it: and die this troffe, in an D. uen,oz botte Sonne.

Sorenes.

Dow make you a potenciall Cauterie? Chyrurgi.

Omake a Cauterie. B. Of the Grongelt Sope Lie, almoche a potenciati as will fuffife, put it in a brafen Bettle. put. 3. i. B. Bomain Cauterie. Sautriall, let all feeth butill the liquer be confumed, then gas ther by the fome, that doe remaine: and kepe this to open as pollumacions for in openying without pain, this docercell all other.

Sorenes.

S ut that the tyme is farre fpente, and I haue put you to moche paines, els 3 would have learned fome thing, to have taken a. wate grauell and flone, from the kidnets, raines, and bladder.

Chyrurgi.

a this prefent, I have no time coueniet, to ferue that turne at large: it requireth no fmall trauell. for like as emong all moztall euilles, the flone is the greateft: fo the cure is mofte cunnyng. for withftadyng, I hall by Gods grace intreate, for the flone here after at large, the biate, the proper medicenes: cure, and cuttyng a good regre of the flone. But yet in the meane time, let the paciet kepe him warme Cateno falt filbe, og flefbe burnt, rolled meates, harde Chele: og fimie thynaes, ingenderers of bilos humours, grolle oz clammie. Dz dzinke hotte wines.oz eate beniton, oz any water foule: oz be coffife bellied, or keepe their backe botte . ac. The lignes of the flone are suidente, as paines in the raines, bladder, yarde, loines. ac. with painfull lamen. Dh.uu. tyna

A Dialogue.

Hyppocrates. why matter come from the parbe.

ptile bloob.

diam #

Lecherie.

Dacfermatine Euratine.

Galens Dy= ruppe for the ftone.

when the

of colde.

tyng and criving. Coppying of the brine. ac. The caufes are many, as of parentes, of cuill diatte, with many cuill accidentes. The brine often tymes doe declare, the euilles of those partes, as Hyppocrates in the thirde parte of the ir. of his Apliarifmes affirmeth, faiyng: Si fanguinem aut pus mingat res num aut vefice exulcerationem fignificat. To make water, oz ville blood, oz els filthy matter: it lignifieth Sozes and Biles, either in the Baines, ozels in the bladder: Ind affuredly, foche fores and bleers, come from the flone whiche doe ercoziate, frette, cutte, and cauleth bothe bloode and matwhy men boe ter without bin, to come forth at the yarde. But fomtime pure blood is piffed, of the breakyng of a baine ; and fometyme from women. for the fecrete infirmitie, or naturall pallion, through clenfyng of ters mes. But grauell in the brine , betokeneth the ftone in the bladder, fateti Hyppocrates lib. in Apborifm. Quibne in vrina velut arenula subsittunt, vis vesica laborat calcula. furdermoze, it is thant pollible, for old people to be helped, in the rate 3 reward for thes of bladder, for the flone. Specially in greate glotonous people, as dunhardes with ale and Bereioz els them, whiche were neuer fatt. fied with Lecherie in their youth. ac. Dowbeeit, to fpeake a little, foz the belpe thereof, twoo thynges mult be confidered. firthe, the preferuatiue. Secondlie, the curatiue, the preferuatiue. by good diatte, and wholfome regiment of life, as what ye doe eate, the maner of eatyng and drinkyng. The tyme, the place, the qualitie and the quantitie, of thefated meates and drinkes: as meate of light digettion, cleane bread without bean. Bot to be to moche hote oz cold, neither moche trauell, oz litting fill idle, but good erercile. ac. Ind note, when the flone is in the bladder, then it is harder, then that which is in the raines, a more burnt. Dow, if your grauell commeth of heate. or through hotte acci-Dentes, as with botte wines, labour. Ac. Then follo we C.Galens Sprupe whiche is molte ercellent allo, in this our age, and is thus made.

12. Syzupe of Endiue, of Sozell, of water Lillis, ana. 3. b. the waters of fenel, of Endiue, ana. 3. i. mingle them together. and give the paciente to dinke, Domyng and Euenyng:and anointe the Baines. with Galess colde ointment, whiche is written in the Compoundes.

Sorenes.

Chyrurgi.

But what remedie, when the flone cometh of colde:

TO ALEN mult put to his beloping hande, whiche willeth, whe foche contraries dooe happen, when nature is fo chaunged, from heate into colonelle, og if it were colde from the begin-nyng. Then to helpe with warme thinges, to diffolue, and ftone cometh this was his remeadie. 12. Theriace Galeni.3.1. Sirup of the barkes of the Citri. 3.1. Warme water, as of Cardon Benedittue. Gr. 3. 11. mingle them toges ther, and give your paciente, oz take it your felf ten dates : fozit is no light trilling medicene, but molte effectuall and fubftaunciall, inuented by Galen. And like as in botte burnyng of the ftone, to dzinke cleane mhaie, oz Butter milke is good, and to cate Burllen. Cuen fo in the

cafe

cale of colones: Dares fiele, fodden with Capers, and yong Dettles is befte, and a mornynges to eate balfe an bnce of newe dra wen Caffiadiala mingled with Suger: and to dzinke mbaie of Goates nilke. Dhthat men would forfee, the cuilles against nature, as feuers, pore, Lipres Boutes, Stone, Cancers. ac. Ind take in hand to belpe them,in their firfte fyzing, and then thei would bee fone helped. Aserample. fire and water, are good feruauntes, but euill maillers. for if thei get the bictozy, who can rule the, the profe is manifelt: as it is ealie to quench a fire in the beginnyng: but when it haue gotten holde, of the thacke sparres, beames ac. then it is to late. So when bile humour, have incenfed the bloode, baines. ac. And haue gotten the bictorie. rebellyng againte good nature: then it is either to late, or els to harde, to putte then awaie, and bring nature again, to his good ellate. Pet it hurteth little the Philicions, Chringians, and Apothicaries, to beter their knows lege, and allo their wares, with promiles faire and falle, in matters patte cure. for golde hath no corrupcion, although it bee gotten with a corrupted confcience : But to our matter. Take thynges in dewe come, for time will neuer be called again, doe what you can. Dowbeit while as the bodie is yet liuyng, there is lefte some helpe, to releve.oz repaire it againe: and in foche cafe of grauell, of the flone, what have euer Doen moze pleature, then Cliffers, oz Enema, miniftered beneath at the fundment, nothing truely, cutting ercepted. Bet in cuttyng, bnlelle the Chyrmgian be berie cunnyng, the pacient will fone crie: Quare de vuls na eduxifime! Ind although the Chyrargian haue great knowlege. yet one pas the fione, to cient doe fhante fcape, emong an hundzed, happie manne by his dole. pertious. On the other fide, there be foche bodies, when thei are newlie clenfed. and delivered from gravell, of the flone : eftione the bodies are foche, chat thei haue it againe as painfull, as at the first tyme. Ind fome of those podies, have the propertie of the Posth winde, in drivna, or tur. nyng into dufte: Ind other fome haue the propertie of froft, to coagus Crampie. late, to make colde, and tourne fofte thynges into hardnelle, as Ife is. Therefore in foche euilles doe thus. Dake a Clifter after this maner. 12. Milium felis, oz els the berrics of Alkahengi. 3. bis cleane runnyng Ciller for to water. El. fiff. feeth this butill the water be falle columed, then frain help the work it, of this water take a pinte of more, for your Cliffer, puttying there. buto the oiles of Bill, Chamomell, and newe Butter, ana. 3. it. and a little Salt: thus is your Clifter finified and made, minifer it warme but not fkaldyng. Though this feme a plain Cliffer, pet it is marueis

lous good in woothyng: and clenfeth not onelie grauell, but also hely the chollicke, and paines in the guttes. When ye have ministered this then folowyng within three dates, minister this, for it is of areat bertue. 12. Of the decoccion of Mallowes, Darietorie, Colewortes, Dos another ans liboche, Smalage, Sitrach, Polipodium, Cardua benediffus, Alkabengi lede Tufer. of eche like quantitie of thele. Ei.t. Diles of Dill, of Camomell, of Lile lies, ana. 3. i. B. Butter. 3. it. Hiers fimplex. 3. i. and a little Salt, mingle all together, and warme put into the Cliffer bladder, and minifter.as is afoze

Good rotage for the fione.

Benne booe Spante prout-Dence, to for= fe thetr sione cuilles.

fire and was ter bee goob feruauntes, but cuil! mafters,

Anton II make

A Dialogue

afole faied. If you have not this choife of oiles, you maie take common oile of Olives: this Cliffer is molte ercellente good, for the flone and gravell: it have bertue to open, cleanfe, walke, and flower without daunger, perill of hurte. When this is doen spedely, have this Cataplasme at hande, and warme aplie it to the pained place: whether it bee in the raines, of the lowest part of the bellie, of flankes, let it bee doen often tymes, have twoo in flore, to laie buto the place warme, one after an other, it is thus made in good ofter.

I good Cas taplaime for the ftone.

.Falling

I bainke for the ftone.

le percitu 34

I moltewo:= this pouber fo: the flone,

10 100 200

2 Spruppe fog the flone.

R. The leaves and Calkes of Drafium, of Dallowes, of Polihock ana. D.iii. fodden in the brothe, wherein a meather bedde haue been fodden. Seeth berein allo the rootes of Ballowes, well beaten in a moster. Li. the mufflege of feniareke, a flare feede, ana. ti. b. then let it be frained forth frogly, to this inice put the oiles of Bill, Chamo= mell, white Lillis, ana. 3. iiif. freche Butter. 3. bi. Donie. 3. b. boile al together in a cleane panne, put in branne of Barlie, and meale, temper all with a flicke, butill it come to the thicknelle of foft palle: spede it in two feuerall Cataplasmas, and warme applic one of them after after an other.to the dolozous place. Ind when one is colde, then applie on thother often times, this is of a finguler operacion: with this. that greate learned manne, mailter Poctor Marianus baue doen moche good, and this I have allo proved many tymes. Then to make the matterperfite que pour pacient to dzinhe Benedita laxatine 3. bi. tempered with cleane odoriferous, warme white wine, a quarter of a pinte or more, when this is doen: wrap bym in warme clothes, with hed well couered.and to let him fweate. and this clenfeth the raines and blad. der, equall with any other : ercepte you will halarde your life, in cut. tyna, furdermoze, note a greate fecrete, whiche I boe difclofe for the fake of manhinde. Let the paciente haue the filled waters, of Saris frage, perietarie, perfilie, Filipendula, and Smalege, altogether ana. 3, til . and putte into this water, this precious pouder followpng. D.t. B. 02. D. 12. Derfelie rootes cleane wallbed and fcraped, I meane their rindes. and percelie feede, afi. 7: bi. ozmoze, and. 3. biti. of the flowers of bingium.o; the fea Thiffil, and allo bingium rootes, and the rootes of Cardus Benedieus. anai3. B. Cutte your rootes finelie and thin, and put al together in a close bellell.into the Duen, butill thei bee drie, and then make pouder: heepe it clofe from aire. And when occation dooe ferue. temper your fozelaied quantitie into your waters, oz els while wine oz Chicken brothe, dzinke it warme. allo note well this Symppe for the flone, wherein the pacient maie take enery feconde night warme 3.11. R. Rootes of Doliboche. 3. iiit . the leaves of Dallowes . Filipene dula, and Perietarie, ana p.ti. the feede of Perfelie, fenegrece, and flare ana. 3.1. lainber in nomber. prr. clene feraped Liquozis. f.i. the rootes of Sparagus, Cardus Benedilins, leingium, Derfelte and fenill; an. 3. 11. S. feeth al thefe in.r.fi. waight of cleane runnyng, or well water, buto the third part be walled: then Arain it, a put buto this decoccion f. i. Rof clene white Suger, firre it, and make your Syzuppe, and kepe it in a close double alaffe,

Fol.xlviy.

glaffe. Thele fozefaied thinges are ercellent good.to be fodden in clene white wine, puttyng therebuto. fi.t. of the white Guiacum rafed, and put in a bellell of three gallons, made close in the mouthe : and to put into a faire greate hollowe Caldzon of water , and fo to feeth fower howers, then take it from the fire, and flande butill it be colde. Then open it, and frain it, and hepe it close, to drinke at all times.

Richard Butten his And thus allo have Richard Bullein, a zealous lover in Philicke: more for the confolacion a help of thatflicted ficke people, beying poore plactife for the ftone. then for the lucre & gaine, of the money of the welchie and riche. This man I faie, although he profesteth comfortable cordialles, and hear uenly medicenes to; the foule, beying a deutine : pet he bath good erperience of many infirmities and licknelles, infecting the bodies of man kinde, and haue doen many goodly cures, whiche 3 doe leaue brwzitten, bothe for the proliritie of tyme, and allo for that no adulacion, flatterie, oz any private affeccion fould appere, oz be fulpected in him the aucthour hereof, towardes hym the faied Richarde Bulllein, becaufe he is his naturall borne brother: but to the matter, his medicene for the grauel in the taines and fone. Ind thus he writeth in his pretie woozhe, whiche if it pleate Bod, thall hereafter come to the profite of the common wealthe, of the Englithe nacion. And this is his compendious ozder: Saieth he, the greate dolour, flegmon, oz blcere of the raines, by the whiche raines, brine is conticied into the bladder. ac. oz the flone in the bladder: dooe caufe greate paines in making of brine, whiche brine is often flopped.oz els pilleth little atones, with ercozias cion, and blood. where grauell, and ragged flones, commyng of groffe, falte hotte matter, bilcuous humours : after long hotte burnyng feuers, euill diatte, Chefe, olde poudered Beefe, Bakon, Mention, falte filde, hotte wine haue been bled in diatte. The ftone is oftener in the bladders of the leane hotte men, whiche haue larger bellelles, then in fat perfones hauging finall beffelles, and colde moifte fatte bodies. ac. The flone, faith he, after the minde of Galen, in the raines is lighter,

leffer, fofter, and redder, declinying fomewhat into graines, but in the bladder, it is greater, heauier, harder, greuoufer, in colour whitifbe, or more adulte, and botije thele are daungerous, and fkante curable. After one is.rl. pere olde: as faieth Hyppocrates. Apharif. Quicunque nepbretici funt non fanansar poft quadraginte annos. IDio to haue the pallion in the raines after. rl. Ewoothur peres, is palte cure: the regiment in the cure is double. The first is, to anothe flore, prohibite the generacion of the flone. The feconde is to difplace, or res for the cure moue it, when it is growen. The firfte intencion haue fiue thynges, not naturallie, directly contrary againft the flone. As aire, grolle, mis fie, cloudie. ac. to be fled, foz it doeth ingender grolle matter .

Deates and drinkes, as groffe wine, and falte meates, burnt thyn= ges, colde water, whiche will bigng grolle matter, and biede ftone.

Labour imoderate, to moche ercercife, which ingroffeth the blood. Solitarinelle, moche fudie, no trauell, og lecherie imoderate, whiche are greate enemies to nature.

Greate

Greate affliccion of the mynde, watthyng, faffyng. sc.

To helpe thefe euilles, doe thus, as folowe.

ule meates of light digeftion, in due tyme, place, and ozder.

Moderate labour betwene meales to helpe digeltion, and make the bodie firong: and to beware of lifes, weatlynges, sc, that will hurte the body, beyng bled imoderatly.

Df all thynges to beware of Jdlenelle, the mother of euilles, and nourifher of as many licknelles to the bodie, as is made through glotonie: and speciall, of to moche copulacion carnall.

use pleafaunt Muliche, and thynges to delite the spirites: for Melancholi, whiche is colde and drie, is a greate furderer of the flone: and when these are doen, ble these thynges folowyng.

R. Bulleins Diruppe foz the ftone,

18 .2Bullein his electuarie fog the ftone.

13. Bullein his Dilles for the flone.

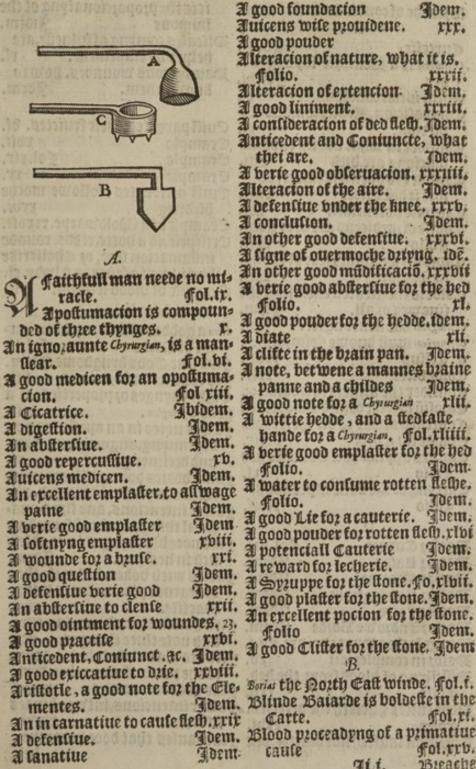
Richard 25ullein his emplafter for the frone.

B.Bullein his Cufter for the frone.

H. Symppe of the twoo rootes, Donie of Roles, Symppe of ai. neger fimple. Spuppe of fenell, Spuppe of Sarifrage, ana. 3. B. the water of fenill, of Bormewodde, of Dertilie, of Daidenhere, of alka. hengi, ana. 3. i. mingle theim, and temper theim warme, and drinke this often times, momyng and evening, butill the matter flegmatike bee digelted. Then ble this potion, to purge the faied digelted matter in this order followyng. R. Of the decoccion of the fower greate bot rootes, into whom put thele leedes, percelie, Sarifrage, Inilleedes, Smalage, fenell, Albaragus, ana. 3. i. feeth thele together, then Grain it, and put into thefame, Elettuari de Cafia Diacatioliconis, ana. 3. 111, Diaphaniconis 3. ti.s, mingle theim in warme drinke, with Honie of Boles, to make it fwete, and drinke it warme in the mornyng, within fower dates followyng, fwallowe these Pilles followyng, whiche are of greate bertue. 12 Dilles of Hiera Nicolai, 3.1. B. make fiue pilles in number, rounde, newe and gilted, and take them earely. Dunking the brothe of a Chehin, with.it. howers followyng. Then applie this implatter warme in to the raines, the date nerte after your Pilles.

R. Crummes of twoo manchettes newe baken, and thirtie figges three yellowe yolkes of Egges, Saffron. 3. i. freche Butter. 3. it. Cweete Role water. 5. bf. let all fande in a mozter tenne howers, then beate al with a pettle. Then speede it upon a clothe, and berie warme applie it to the raines, renue it fil warme, and applie it to the raines again. Then have at hande this Clifter followyng, to take after the emplafler haue remained, by the space of fiftene howers. IR. Dile of Dille 3. bi. clene white wine. 3. bit. newe freche Butter. 3. titi. Capons and Duckes greace, without Salt, Cafiafitula, newe drawen from the Cane, 5.B. the volke of one Egge, with a verie little fine white Salte, temper all in a panne, to the order for a Cliffer, and warme put it into the bladder, and to minister towardes evenyng, and affuredite, thele bee goodlie remeadies for the flone. The whole regimente for the flone, the fated Richard Bullein, Gall by God. des grace, mostly come fosthe, to the profite of the common people.

T he index betwene Sorenes and Chyrurgj.



a good foundacion Adem. Aufcens wife prouidene. rrr. A good pouder Alteracion of nature, what it is. folio. rrrit. Idem, Alteracion of extencion. A good liniment. rrritt. a confideracion of ded fleth. Jdem. Inticedent and Contuncte, what thei are. Tdem. A verie good observacion. rrriii. Jdem. Alteracion of the aire. A defensive buder the fince. rrrb. a conclution. Idem. An other good defensite. rrrbt. A figne of ouermoche driging. ide. An other good mudificacio. rrrbit A verie good abstersive for the hed Folio. tl. a good pouder foz the hedde. tdem. 2 diate rli. A clifte in the brain pan. Jdem. panne and a childes Jdem. a aood note for a Chyrurgian tlu. A wittie hedde, and a ftedfalte hande foz a Chymergian. Fol. rlitti. rb. A berie good emplatter for the hed Folio. adem: Toem. Folio. a good Lie foz a cauterie. 3 Dem. A good pouder for rotten flet. rlbi Tdem. a potenciall Cauterie A reward foz lecherie. Idem. A Syzuppe foz the tone. fo. ribit. a good platter for the flone. Idem. An ercellent pocion for the ftone. Ident. Folio A good Cliffer for the fone. Joens B. Idem. Blinde Batarde is boldefte in the

Fol.rt. Carte. Joem. Blood proceadyng of a primative fol.rrb. caule Ji.i. Breache

The index between Sorenes and Chyrrurgj.

	in a second s
Bzeache of continuaunce. rrrif.	it is the proporcionatyng of the
Dicacije etter	humour Itdem.
Curtelie. Fol.if.	humour Jidem. Difeates comyng offulnelle, are
Curtelie. gol.tt.	heined by empeineue.
Chyrurgeri is a Sentozie foz bagabo.	The second secon
Des. Joi. Di.	knowe them. Idem.
des. fol.vi. Christisnot couetous ri.	TID De l'genne Steenne
Compolicion, Replexion, and Co.	D.
plexion. ri.	Cuill parentes, their fruictes. bi.
Confider in what bodies , apofiu-	Erample roff.
macions are bied rtif.	Erample rbii. Erample fol.rir. Erample rr.
mations are bres a member he.	Crample rr.
Confider to open a member, bes	Cuill accidentes, followe moche
tozeit doe totte.	hledvna trbi.
foze it doe rotte. riiit. Cauterie potenciall. rbi.	Erample of a Moldwarpe.rrrbit.
Choife of medicens are very good.	Crample of a spoto to appendict of
Folio TDII.	Crifipele, is a hotte, redde, rounde
Canitain Milliam Rede of the 10.	inflamacion foze, oz Chollerike
lie Tlande. trit.	boile, with a feuer in g body.rl.
lie Ilande. prit. Colde is the greateft enemie to the	Crample of blood lettyng. rlit.
finemes of all Adent.	Addition of the inner allow the
tinewes of all. Idem. clyrargians doe neuer agree. rub.	ri anabar offomers of an har
Comagians over netter ugreet. prov	Flora a goddes offiowers, oz an har.
chynurgians mult knowe Simples. 28.	lot of Rome fol.it.
C. Cellus rrbii. Colde bleer rrir.	firtt fehe Gods hyngdome. Idem.
Colde Dicer LLIL.	For countertett Courses Dil.
Confider the brine, & fowoozhe	Fight thunges of proverties, of a
Cozofio bityng ozgnawing.rrriff	and Chyrargian . Utte.
Contraries, whe to ble the. rrrbit.	Fomer notes in an appuullation
Chalke for Chele rrrir. Clothes applied to a wounded hed	beginnyng,augmentyng,ftate,
Clothes applied to a wounded hed	and decliment.
folio rl.	foule bodies doe repulle repercul.
Cuttyng of the flone is perilous.	fiues ercept thei be purged. vif.
folio ribit.	fillesticept the of put geb nula
folio ribit.	fowet intencions, and fire bnna-
$\mathcal{D}.$	tural thinges to be obferued. rb
Poctoz Lutner. Fol.iiii. Poctoz kaies Joem. Poctoz kecozde Jdem. Poctoz kuningham Idem.	fiue notable thynges to be obfer.
Portoz Bates Joem.	ued in healyng. Jdem.
Doctoz Becozde Idem.	Fooles mich Dolles, De wolle then
Poctoz huningham Idem.	bulearned placticioners with
Control Litering Spanne	mactile LLUII.
	firit handle thaccidence in a cure,
many to to a to hat the the and the	and more eulee cuvilues.
Bogge leches, what thei are. fo.t.	firfle to al the whole bodie, athen
	to the perticuler member.frrb.
Diffillyng of blood from the hed.	Fine good intencions rrrbi.
falls trip	
Thene cuttes hurteth the arteries.	fower intencions, intwoo hindes

Depe cuttes burteth the arteries. fower incencions, folio. rrbi. of blcers rrrbin Digeftion caufeth not matter, but fiue caufes that dooe hurte the

hed.

rrrbii.

The index betwene Sorenes and Chyrurgi.

2012 .3 nedde

rrrir. Janozaunce

fillures oz chappes ftue femes in the braine pan. rlb. It is perillous to fewe a wounde, flue hindes of bleers rlbí. fire and water are good feruaun. tes, but euill maiders.

G.

fol.rritt. Imbrocacion God giueth health Galensnote rrb. Greate clarkes are not the wifelte rrbitt. men. Geometricall measure in Chizur.

rrrbt. at Glotonie is no fmall enemie to

nature. rrrbii.

Galens Syrup for the fione, ribt. H.

pow to knowe avolumation. r. Dow to rebate fleche fuperfluous. folto TD.

Dow to make incilion rbt. Bow to drie humours that doe as

TTI. Dounde How to fewe a wounde, and how

not. Bow to make a Cicatrice. rrbiti.

how bolde the Chirurgian bould ve in cure Potte and colde apollumacions.

folto TTTTII.

Pardnes of an bleer how a pacient died, by eufli cure. Folio Jdem. Dippocrates ozder.

Bow to binde a member rrrbi. Dow to find out a fripe, by what Menne doe wante prouidence, to rrrtr. tokens in the hedde

Dow to cutte, to the ende to heale TIII. Folto

Tdem. How cold hurteth now to learche a wounde. Idem. Dow suffocacion of the brain may rlb.

fores, per 18 defection prantition

rli. Incition, how to make it TIIII. commyng of the bityng, or rending of some beatt TTI.

Tol.II.

ribit. In healyng a compounde bicere, marke the accidentes concur. rant rrir. TTTIII-

It an apollumacion , bee in the middelt of the byper parts of the bodie, then to blede either in the lefte arme, oz els right is well rhi. Folio

A: L.

Linr can fee belle of any creature, and his brine will tourne into a ftone. Plint Fol.bt. M.

Bany good medicens are made of the plaine people, to beip in the

ablence of the Chirurgians. bt. Banne is but miferable, and yet

to quickly gone IT. Idem. Denne dooe ble pretie termes, foz

toule fores, and cal them by one name, whe thei are an other.tr. TITI. Dannes fecrete prouidence, roitt.

Matter doe couet digettion rri. Melancholie meates ttrb. Joem. Manne is made Geometrically in till.

ozder prritte Make hade in the cure of the hed,

to defende the aire, whiche els will corrupt rum.

foglee their owne euilles. rivit. N.

Pature woozketh three waies to fei.bitt. helpe ber felt Pature mult be releued by fondes rie meanes, in the tyme of daun Tbidem. aer fo locall medicen applied, before 31.11.

the

The index betweene Sorenes and Chyrurgi.

good

fol.rb purge the paciente, accozopnato the bodie be purged the brine. Pature nourimeth ber felf. rrrbit. tli. Dooze men are corrected, for great 0. mennes faultes rlu. Of bacabond Chirurgians, worle fol.bi. Pzeleruatiue, and Curatiue.rlbi. then theues Of contraries of elementes. T. Ofresolucion rii. R. Df repercullines, when thet are Reperallines Fol.rrb. Foem. Regiment of life rrr. Df an Embroche rittl. Remoue the caule, and the effecte Df God, is the beginnyng and enwill ceale. rrritti. rottt. Bichard Bullein, his practile for ding of all thynges. Ofwoundes Idem. the ftone. rlbin. Df conuulcion moztall rir. Richard Bulleins Syrup for the Df the first and seconde intencion Tdem. ftone Folio rr. Richard Bullein, his Clectuarie Of woundes in the muscles. rri. foz the ftone Tdem. Offinewes Idem. Richard Bullein bis Pilles for the Of woundes depe, a not depe.rrb. ftone dem. Offincition of fmall baines. rrbi. Richard Bullein bis emplatter for Dfericcatives rrbiii. the ftone dem. Of brine confidered, of every licke Richard Bullein his Cliffer for and fore man trr. the ftone A Idem. Of radicall moilure Tdem. S. Duid:a good note rrri. Sabinus, a famous Mountaine in Df dolour, rrru. fol.tt. Italie. Dfputrifaccion, oz rottennelle. Softt Chirurgians, make foule rrruit. Folio fores Jdem. Of bones, whiche are corrupted, Sir Thomas Cliot knight IIII. two thinges confidered. rrritt. Sondzie names of apollumacios, Df fwellynges, the caufe. rrrb. but in effect, are but apolluma. Dffilthie matter, what it is. cions. t. Df honeft requefte and frendfhip. Sozes compounded Idem Tolio rrrbitt. Signes of death. rrbi. Of incilion of the hedde rrrir. Sanguine, Cholozike, apolluma: Df blood runnyng, the chief caufe ciong. Adem. and the hurte that dooe folowe Sanies is matter, commyng of thefame Idem. corrupted blood, or els putrifac P. cion, and sometyme it is taken Partes molte daungerous to bee tozpotlon. rrbn. nurte rir. Strong memberg, doe oppzelle the Pate Dardie the Scotte, a good weake Idem. adem. Chirurgian Sanious matter. rr. Purge a fozemanne, after beisa. Softe Chirurgians, make foule mended, foz feare of dzoplie. 37. fozes, yet Bocherly manglers, mar-

The index betweene Sorenes and Chyrurgy.

marreth all together. fol. rrri. Twoo kindes of woundes, the one Signes of bzoken bones in the

rl. hedde. Sawe, Chelill, and wimble, for hed are good inftrumetes rliit. Sagittalis fine discriminalis

T.

Tragedie Deginne euer euill, and ende thefame. Thomas Phaire Doctor Adem. Thomas Bannell The fouldiour is hurte moze by an To flaunche blood is hurte in bodie. a billain of nature, ftriuging a. To abate proude flette

The vertue of Chirurat. bi. The Chirurgian is the belt hande Twoo caules of matter crafte in the worlde The Chirurgian is natures fer-

uaunt. The frenath of nature Twoo maner of healynges.

hotte and colde The aboundaunce of blood, in the

- apodumation The crueltie of the Cholleriche a= pollumation, but the bloodie a. To thower and drie all ulceres,
- pokumacion is gentler Idem. The quantitie of the apoltumas 3 dem. cions.
- Antecedente, and the Contuncs TL. fumacion

To abate dedde fleme rbit. The diffinicion of a wounde rir. fimple, and the other double, oz compounde rir.

The Chirurgian muft looke pleas fauntly, byon his pacient, tri.

rib. Co clenfe the wounde, and drawe for the broken bones rrit.

To ende a double wounde, and beain accidence Trin:

fol.tt. Co correct a fwart wounde. rritti. titt. The flure of blood, procedyng of a

primitiue caule. rrb. Twoo kindes of Chirurgians b. To ftoppe a bledyng baine. Joem. rrbt. euill Chirurgian, then by his e. Twoo fundzie fortes of bleers. 28; nemies weapon, often it is to To knowe, whether bleers be hote The miseries of manne, when he To make the skin whole Idem. Ident. Three fondzie intencions: ofregie The diferipcion of an bnthrifte, 02 ment, of matter, of growing, 29 Tdem. gainft grace and bertue, bnp20. The caufe of fuperfluous fleth. rrr fitable foz a common welty. ide To remoue an efcharus fcabbe oz crutte. TTTI: trrtt. bitt. To learche the caule, and dilplace the effect rrrun.

Idem. Three caules of hardnelle. Idem. Idem. Tomake a Cicatrice Idem. Idem. Comake a Cicatrice trritti. ir. To helpe putrifaccion Twoo kindes of apollumacions, Thele fignes are in the ende.idens r. Toopen a baine, to purge grolle

rrrv. blood Idem. The caule of Sozenelle is firit, not confidered of many. 'Idem.

> plain.oz hollowe rrrbit The caufe of blufes, what ther are Folto rrrir.

Three caules, the Primitiue, the To let blood on the contrary part, why it must be, by reason ritt

the, whiche belong to the apo: The wimble is belle, to pearle the hedde, to purge for the matter, if

it bee bled difertly TILLL: To alter a complerio in a foze. ide Cake hede of colde, in a wounde of Adem the bedde

Ti.itt. There

The index betw: ne Sorenes and Chyrurgi.

There is no place emptie, for aire what the Chirurgian mult do. 17. filleth euery open place. rliitf. what woundes bee moztall rir. To correct proude flethe. Idem. woundes in the mulcles. Idem. Twoo thynges confidered in the what the Chirurgian multe ob-

ftone, foz the cure of thefame. folio. V.

Vaguentum Egipciacium Of Auticent. rbit. miceres bee harde to cure, that followe a sickenelle rruu.

alcers in good complexions, are fone cured

marietic of fimples rrbu. elcers hotte, colde, and bityng. 28. Inguestion Album wicer birulent, how it growe. 36. Vaguentum Bafilicum, rl.

what is called Chirurai what perill is in the applicacion

W.

tome cafe, it is molte beft. rif.

sue, some tyme THI. nobat goodnelle cometh of a reper- noby men doe pille blood

Chirurgian alwaies tbi.

and an and an firmer and an and

Hanne en nurve and he mail els

10194

3120 pt The Chartes

ferue in hiscure ribili. 19ho fo dooe graunt to one abfurditie, many one wil eftiones to:

lowe the fame. Idem. when to let blood on the contrary

fide of the bodie, and why .rrit. when the Chirurgian is putte to

mame TUIL. rrb. mbhat an bleere is TUILI.

when to incarnate, and when to leperate a foze. rrbí.

Joem. when to ble contraries in bealyna

rrru. what thyng doe anoye the braine mofte of all. rli.

b. when to let blood, twoo tymes in one place, and why. rlíí.

of a reperculline, although in mben to drie, and when to motife

a wounde in the bedde rlitt. what hurte ensueth of a repercul. woozke tenderly, in the wound of the bedde rlutt. ribt.

culline an other tyme Joem. mohen the fione comethof cold.ide what harme ensueth of an eufli why corrupcion cometh from the yarde SYHIAM JOWS Adem.

The ende of the Dialogue, betwee the Sore manne, and the Chyrurgian By william Bulleyn. Marche.1562. oold or stud melan mailed

Winter catiles, the Windefine, the Coles blood on the contrary part

Co after a complerio una fore, for Case pede of coloe, in a Bosinde of

pollumación idecution Edent, « plain.o: hollowe

The Anatomie.

A this place good reader, but that infortunate happe have preuented me with lettes, els affuredly, I would have written at legth, the whole large Anatomic of the bodie of mankind: but here I do ende, onely with the names of these bones, at this prefent time, butill hereafter, if God will suffer me to doe more, I am then yours.

i.Os fiontis vel coronale: n.Offa furcula, 1.Offa petrofa, vel lapidofa. n. Os lande. i.Os bafilare, rel pos limorphan. nj.Offa nafs. ij.Offa colatorij. xx.Offa mandibula, Super. n.Offa mandibule infer. xxx.Offaspendilia. vera & mendofe nj.Parietalia. n Spatule Veriufg. Humerj Os adiutorij. 1. Focile vel radius. xbiij.Offa manuum digite. x.Offa pellinis manum. y.Offa focile minus Dracborum. xxiiii. Cafte vere G non bere, Malleolj.



wj.Offa thoracis. j. Os cordis j.Os Epiglottale 1.0/Ta ancaruma ij.Patella & rotus lagen. 4.Offacbaab tibiarion n Canna tibiarson y Os nassicularis, boc nauifama. vig.Offaplante pedis n.Os balista n Tubercula femoris Os mains tibiæ Crus Cubitus in Offa cande j.Offa poltus Offa digitorum pes dum que niones ro (unt-xx big Dentes numero xxxy Gr.

Atergo 15 a fronte me finxisti.

Pfal.139.

We bereas through fondste lettes, and alfo fwifte printyng of thefe Dialogues, ma-ny errours haue been committed, yet by Gods grace, thei thalbe thostly all amended: And in the meane tyme, good reader, beware of thefe faultes bere noted, and take all the refte in the better part, and helpe to amende them in the readyng 3 prate you.

in matting man in the second of the second o

	fol.	page.	Line.	
	fol.f.	frage.	ti. Calamita. Calamitæ.	The All
	3.00.00			The second
	1.048691-1		it. Amber, Ambre. Camphire. Camphora.	
	1 132.47		rtf. Amonum, Amomi.	125.0.51
	The and		rity, Calsififtula.Calsiafiftula. peter, peper.	
	1 The	5 1	lafte. Tauncs, Jaundes.	
	Pol.tt.	í	rrt. Indictum Indicum.	
	13 0.0.9.		rritt. Sarafrage, Sarifrage.	
	2 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		print Discourse plantinge.	
	1 3111		rrift. Rhapreontion Rhaponticum	
abeals	1 121		rrr. Xilobalfanum.Xilobalfamum	
tes foz	Fol.ttt.	10/2	Laffe Benedicta abbe therebnto, laxatiuæ	initia
ien int	Fol.b.	1.	rrr. Diagalinga, Diagalanga, Cardamonium Cardan	mom
	and the second second second	ų.	bit. Diatreon pepereon. Diatrion pipereon	Same and street.
Shie	Fol.rit.		rrir. Loche Lohoch.	
1. A.	Tal whit			. Jakan
		1.	rutu. Oxilaccara compolitum. Oxilacchara compoli	CI.
	fol.roy.		flowerdelife, flower be luce.	
	fol.rru.	ų.	Pilule fine quibus noli. Pilulæ fine quibus effe	nolo.
	Fol.rriit.	.tt.	pilule Afseveret pilulæ Afsaieret.	
	Fol. rrbf.	1.	rr. Aut fazthe de befoze Acetolitatis.	
	2	-	For Muraholan, rebe Myrabalan.	
	Fol.rrbi.	.y. 1.	rr. But forthe de before Acetofitatis. For Oprabolan, rede Oprabolan.	the section

tica wat

. 139.

Dow make you Alypta Mulchatas Health.

Jrft take the bell gu of Laudanu. 3. fif. of Stojar or Styrar Calamita. 3. S. of ligne aloes. 3. if. facte oz the fattelt part of Mirrhe. 3. f. of Amber. 3. cam. phire. J.i.B.of Duffie. J.B.of Bole, water afmoch as you will. This doeth helpe childzen, whiche be host winded, and the fraightnes of the breaft and wombe, whiche cannot hepe their milke, of this we maie make ercellent perfumes, whiche noble

Fol.i.

men be accultomed to ble, it is oftentimes mired with electuaries.

The booke

of Compoundes.

Sicknes.

Sicknes.

Bow make you your owne Antidotari, whiche you ble your felf? Health.

Trite take of Mirrhe. J.t. of Opium, whiche is the ince of blacke popie. J. rbiii. of Imonum. J. bi. of Dercely O.rb. of Smalage feede. O. rii. of Squinantum. O.ir. Callififtula.). tiii. white Deter. J. itit. blache Deper D.rb. of the belle Duftarde. J.rif. Stozar. J. bi. Siler Dontan. J. fiff. of the bell Dithzydatum Andzomacht

9. b. of Donie clarified, as moche as will fuffice, and as you judge meete. The quantitie whiche thall bee receiued at one tyme, of this is. 3. if. Take your Stozar with Donie, fpzinkell oz caffe the other on drie, feth your Opium with fwete wine, foden to the thirde parte, bntill it wall bee as thicke as Donie. Chis is good againft a quarten The gooblie bertues of a Ague, long bedache, the turnyng fichnes, the fallyng euill, ouermoche aneritum. waking, frantines, the pain of the ives, reumes, to thache, hoztnes of winde, fighyng, olde coughes from the lunges: it caufeth alfo the fuitell to be thicker, and apt to auoide, taken with Bydzomell, whiche is made of Bonie and water foden together, and if a man doe fpit bloud. then it mult be taken with Acetum mullum, whiche is made of wine gar and Honie, or elsit ought to bee received with Minegar, mired with water, oz with, 3. if. of the fuce of Enotgraffe, oz plantan, how, beit, you mult adde of diminiche, accordying to the frength of the vaciente. It is allo a prefent remedie for the flomake, for it confumeth fus perduous humors, and cauleth a good apetite. It cureth the Dikeope and flopeth bomityng, it moueth a man to aucide winde, bothe from the liver, fomack, and lower partes. It helpeth paine of the liver, the relowe Taunes, and all difcafes of Delancholie, the grief and heaut-A.f. neg

The booke of Compoundes.

nes of the fplene: it ingendzeth good couler, it purgeth dounewarde fleume and choler, it doth diftribute meate difgefted into his partes, it prouoketh brine, and caufeth the grauell in the raines and bladder to auoide, it cureth Illica & collica pallio, taken with dzinke it moueth a man to the floole, and cureth inflamacions in flozte time, it doth mitigate the gnawing and paine in the belly, it doth heale and take away the ouermuche firetchyng forthe of the Matrice, whan it cannot be eafe. lie taken in at the mouthe: then let it be minifired with the inice of fenegreke at the fundament, and foit will take a way the payne in al the lower partes, it doth cuer all difeates of the matrice, it all wageth the paine of women which labour of childe, it cureth the Dother and drawping bp of the Matrice and aretching of the fame, it floppeth bn natural purgations and purgeth corrupt and fuperfluous humours it doppeth flures of bloud from the Matrice , if it be taken alone oz with olde wine, we may allo ble this in the goute of the feete, and in Arthritica paffio, whiche is a weakenes in all the ioinctes of fuperfluous humours Spalmus, called the crampe og contraction of finewes.

Sicknes.

Dras muche as you have the wed me the bertue of fundzie fimples befoze, now would I gladly learne how to copound medicines of fundrie kindes, to helpe me no win the time of ficknelle, and firft what is Fromaticum Kolarum and howe tould it be made.

Health.

Gabrielis Ioannis Damalcen. Nicholai Myrep. Leonardus Fuc. De co. Medican.

OF Irft take cleane redde Rofes. 3. rb. and the beft Liqueris fcra. ped.3. bit. Lingni Aloes, Sanders yellow, ana.3.iii. Cinamon 3.b. Dacis, Cloues, ana.3.ii.B. Bum Gragaranthi, ana.3.ii. D.if. Butmegges , the greate Cardamom called the graine of para-Dife, Galangall. 3. i. Spichenard, Imber grifee. J. ii. an Bulche. J. i.a cleane white Suger, as much as will fuffice, and to diffolue all toges ther in the pure fyjup of redde Holes.

Sickenes.

mbatis this to my belpebeyng Siche. Health.



bis healeth the weakenes of the Stomache, and dothe comfost al the principall partes of the bodie, and wyll clente corrupte humors. foule and groce matter remais anyng in the breaft and ftomache : it allo refretheth the braine and comforteth the hearte, and caufeth good diaeftio, and dzieth bp fuperfluous moifter in the goutes. And euen fo reporteth Dicholaus Dyrepft. Gabriell, Johannis Da. malcenus, and Leonardus fucchius, men learned and dately approsed to whom we mult geue credens as to molt worthy teachers.

Sich

Sicknes.

Dd is fo full and merciful that he wil nether fuffer any vice bupunified og bertue bure warded . Therfoge thefe men hauercceined the fruites of thier owne labours, being good infirumentes to comforte the troubled, and heale the ficke that be aflicted with fudzie infirmities. fyng them felues, be plaged with their fonde foolift delites as inordinate riotes, banquetes, furfetes, actes benerus, wath, and other pat. fions which bypngeth them all to my house, ercept diet with his bio. ther quiete, and merie man meete thefe companions in the waie, and tourne them backe again, into the plefaunte Paleis of you goodman Dealth, whiche in all poinctes are contrarie to me pooze licknes.now fubiecte to all mileries, as feuers ac. Pet of charitee hewe me fome hollome medicine foz diuers infirmites.

Health.



Shall we'w thee a very ercellent medicen againft fundrie infirmities, whom Leonardus fucchius in his co. Fucchius in pounding of medicens doeth greatly commende, and it libr.comp. is thus made. Take of Marabacca, Balme leede, Dens Medicum, bane feede, ana. 3. ii. B. of Cloues, Mirrhe, Cipzes, Ovi= Daum, ana . 3 . if . the fuce of Balme, Cinamom, folium Aurea Ale. Indictum, Setwall, Ginger, Coffe, Cozall, Caliafiftula, the Summe xandrina Tragantum, Spilie, wilde fenell, frankinfence, Cupzozbe, Stozar Nicholaj, Calamita, Cardamonium, Siler, Montan, Duffarde, Sarafrage, Dill, Anifede, ana. 3. if. Ligni aloes, Rubarbe, Rhapontike, the confeccion called Alipta mulchata, the Otters fones, Galinga, Opopanar, the fruite Anacardin, Daftiche, Brimftone bullehed, Bionie, Se. holme, Holes, Time, Gladian, Peneriall, bothe rounde and long, Eris fologia, Gentian, the outward rinde of mandzage, Germander, Baf. beries, yelowe Carottes, ana, malarian rotes, long peper, white peper, the woode of Balme, called Eplobalfanti, Carawaies, Imonium Parfelte, Louage, Bewe fede, ana. 3. B. fine Golde, little Derles, fmale Fiftes, called of the Apoticaries Viguis odoratus, the bone in the bart of the redde Deare, the maning of Jueri, Calanus aromaticus, Delles tarie of Spaine, ana. S. ri. of Donie almoche as you iudge mete.

Sickenes.

And what is the bertue of this.

Health.



Thelpeth reumes of the bedde, whiche come of colde, the moilines and runnying of the ives, the tothe ache, and hedde ache, if the forehed be there with anointed, it doeth allo cure the fallyng euill, madnes, turnyng fickenes of the hed, and 2.11. to

Fol.11.

The booke of Compoundes.

to conclude, all maner of difeafes, whiche be aboute the hedde, it healeth allo thole, whiche be troubled with the cough, or have fuperfluitie of humours in the break, the gnawping and gripping of the mouth of the flomach, whiche the Grecians call Disperia, and the Latines Appetitus profirms, whiche is a corrupted appetite, it cureth fpittying of bloud, and the ache in the hippe, or buckelbone of humours, it allwageth alfo the Collike, and fcoureth the reines, it proucheth a manto piffe, and cureth the firangurian, breaketh the flone congeled, and taheth awaie all difeafes in the bellie, it cureth quotidian and tercian Agues, take with the fuce of flichados, in the beginning of the fittes.

Sickenes.

Polat.

32

. 33 . 2

Doe hartely thanke you. J praie God J maie receiue comforte by your hollome composition, called Aurea Alexandrine. How fir, for as moche as J haue red the bare names, bothe of fimples and compoundes, euen as menne pallyng through Citees, fieldes, wooddes and rivers, fmally regardyng their bertues, condicions or properties, euen to haue J doen, but now if it hall please your maller thip, that in thort quellios, you the we me the Compounding of Aromaticum Garyophill. an.

Health.

Derunto are we mostall wightes bosne. but one to belp the other, the pooze to the riche, the wile to learne the ingnozant, the whole to cofozt the licke. for we whiche now bee in good health, and feleno grief.ones thall de-caie, and fall into your milerable effate, and finithyng our tynie in dolour, agonie and paine . And thus 3 am perfwaded, that our lives can not bee prolonged one minute : for the almightie haue let our courle and ende, whiche we maie not pall. no moze then the Sonne, Poone and the Starres , can goo out of their courfe and ozder, whiche thei be placed in. But Medicine eafeth, maketh cleane, and comfosteth nature, taketh a waie paine, but prolons geth no life, and thus our Diuines faie . But 3 beyng thy Poticarie, neighbour Sichnes, dwellyng nere thy dooze, will teache thee many goodly medicines: and now how thou fouldeft make aromatica Gas riophillatum.firde take of Cloues.3. bit. Dace, Setwall, Galinga, pelowe Saunders, Trochildiarodonis, Cinamo, ligni aloes, Spichnard, long peper, the great Cardamo ana. 3. i. Roles. 3. iiii.grated Li= cozes, Gallia mulchata, folium, Indicii, Cubebes, ana.). iii. of Im= ber.3.i.of Muthe D.B. of fyzup of Pomecitron, as moche as you indge mete. This comfosteth the flomache and the hart, floppeth bomitying and the disposicion buto bomiting, it confumeth also the corrupt hus mours in the flomack, and doeth nourifye all the principa!! members it caufeth heate, and diffolueth winde.

Sicknes.

Dow

Dow make you Acaciae!

Health.

The the plant of branch of a Bulles of flow tree, with the fruit and late it in a bellell certaine houres, and fo let it flande, then feth it boon a fire, and freine forthe the licour, the which freined, feth it on the fire againe, butill it bee thicke, and then kepe it in fine beffels like fhelles, and fo drie it.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Auryli.

Health.

The wheate and beate it lightly, not to fmall, and put it into a bellell of glalle, and couer it with water, to that the water be aboue it, twoo or three fingers, and to let it flande by the space of a sight: in the Morning prefle it doune well, but o the subflaunce, whiche Amilum is made of, doe diffende to the bottome, afterwarde fraine it with a Siue, and call a waie the Bran, whiche fwimeth on the water aboue, let the residue, whiche thall make Amilum, fland til it goo doune to the botome of the bellell, and the water fwim aboue, then calle for the the water foftly, fo that nothing remaine, and drie it with a little Cotten: let this be doen in Somer, and allo Sonne dried left it ware fower, and fo corrupte. Couer the beflell with a fine cloth, that nothyng fall in: If you will make this in Winter, then you must take greate hede, that it be not fower, ye must also provide, that it bee fone dried, either in the Sonne, or in the wind, or in the fire, and thus you maie make Amilum of Hice.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Aque odorifera, whiche is fwete water.

Health.

The of Role water. If. fiff. Stozar Calamita, Beniamen, Cloues ana . 3. i. of Mulke, Ciuet, Amber Grece, ana . S. rr. of Camphire. 3. if. fome put buto this. 3. i. of Ligni Aloes. let the be put into a befiell of glaffe, couered with a couer, hauyng holes in it, then let them boile in a befiell full of water, as it is in a Balneo Marie, whiche is a glaffe of befiel, fet within an other greater on the fire: this boen firain them with a fine linen clothe, and to be referued in a befiell in the Sonne, by the space of .rb. daies, and then it will proue an odoziferus water moffe pleafaunt.

Sicknes.

Health.

Dowmake you Benedicta.

A.iii. firit

Fol.iij.

Irft take of the best Turbeth, Suger, ana.3.r. Diagridion. 3. b wilde Liles, Rofes, ana.3. b. Cloues, Spicknarde, Ginger, Safron, Sarafrage, long Peper, Amontum, Cardamoniu, Smalege fede, Salgem, Galinga, Mace, Carowes, Fenell, Spenage, Ameholme, oz Buchers Bzomme, Gromell feede ana.3. t. of Ponie afmuch as will fuffice. This dooeth cure the wekenes of the iointes, and the cold goute in the feete, it doeth allo purge the reinges and the blader.

Sicknes.

pow make you Ballamum artificiall.

Health.

Irfle take Turpentine. 3. rii. gumme Clomi. 5. b. of Rolen. 5. iii. let them be melted together, and when the be molten. mingell these pouders folowing, of Ariftologia longa 3. ii. of Bragons bloud. 3. iii. make these in greate peces. This medicine dooeth heale bothe newe and olde woundes, and chiefly, those that be aboute the hedde.

Sicknes.

Dow make pour Confectio dulcis de mulco.

Health.

It take of Safron, the fwete roote Pozonicke, Setwall, Ligni Aloes, Mace ana.3. if. white Perles, filke in pouder, Amber, redde Cozal, ana.3. if. B. the confection, called Gallia Mulcata, Spicknarde, folium Indicum, Cloues, ana.3. i. Ginger, Cubebes, long Peper, ana.3. i. B. Mulke.3. i. D. ii. make this with Honte not clarified, the fowerth parte of the weight of all the other. This doeth cure the tremblyng of the harte, and all difeafes of the of Melancholie, and thole men, whiche be heauie without a caule, it remedieth alfo the difeafes about the braine, as the tournyng licknes, and falling euill, the writhyng oz pullyng of the necke, oz the mouthe on the one fide, and all difeafes of the lunges, and Hoztnes of winde.

Sicknes.

Dow make pour Confectio Hamech.

Health.

Trite take the fower kindes of Dirabolans. 5. iiii. Rubarbe ana. 3. ii. Agarike, Coloquintida, Polipodi of the Oke ana. 3. rbiii. Woyme woode, Tyme, Sene, ana. 3. i. Aiolettes. 3. rb. the flower of harder Tyme. 3. ii. Anifede, Rofes, fenell, ana. 3. bi. the inice of fumitari. Ii. i. Pyunes in nomber. Ir. of Raifens, of Coyaines the flones taken out. 3. bi. powze all thefe into a befiell of glaffe, whiche hath a firaight mouthe, and flop the mouthe. by the fpace of. b. daies, afterward let them boile ones, then firain them, and diffolue into the firainpng

Fol.iiij.

fraining of Cafia fiftula. 3. iii of the fruit of the wilde Date tree, called Thamarinde. 5. b. of Manna og swete dewe 3. ii. bzeake them with your hande, and fraine them. Then cafte on Suger li. i. of Scammoni. 5. i. ß. feth them butill thei fhalbe as thicke as Honie, then cafte bppon them, the pouder of all the five kindes of Mirabolans. Reubarbe fumiterie feede ana. 3. iii. Anistede, Spicknarde ana. 3. i. This cureth all difeates, whiche come of fleume and choler, but chiefly the ryngewozme, scabbes, heper, cankers, and soche others.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Cerotum Stomachale,

Health.

Frit take of redde Roles. z. rr. of Wozme woode leaues. z. rb. of Dafficke. z. rr. Spicknarde. z. r. beate them fmall, then take of mirgine ware. z. iiii. oile of Roles. Vi. i. ß. make your confection there bee fome, whiche dooe wathe the oile and the ware, and then refolue them with a gentill fire, and afterwarde mingell them with the other, and fo it is judged better. This doeth mitigate inflamacions, and hote impollumes, whiche be in the flomacke and liver.

Sicknes.

Dow make you a confection for the ives.

Health.

Trift take of white Leade wached. 3. r. of Amile 3. fiit. of gumme arabike, and Grangantum ana. 3. it. of Camphire. 3. B. make there into pouder, and diffolue them in Bole water, afterward make thereof little balles.

Sicknes.

Dow make you conferue of Buglolle. Health.

True take of the leaues of Buglolle li. iii. beate them in a moziter of flone, and then calle boon theim li. iii. of Suger, make your conferue like Opiata, whiche is a thin Electuarie. This comfozteth the flomacke, and healeth difeases, whiche come of Melancholie, the sownyng and tremblyng of the harte, it purgeth allo Cholere.

Sicknes.

Dow make you a conferue of Bofemaries

Health.

Just take of the flowers of Rolemarie, fi. f. of fuger, fi. f. f. make your conferue. This doeth comfost a moite braine, and molify hard & fife members, it allo purgeth Melancholie and fleume. A. fill, Sichnes

Sicknes.

How make you a conferue of Bozage oz Bugloffe.

Health.

Trile take of the flowers of Bozage. 3. iiii. Suger. 3. rii. make your conferue, accordyng to the arte. This doeth remedie the S trembzyng of the harte and fownyng, it also purgeth Delancholie, and cauleth a man to be merie.

Sicknes.

Dow make you conferue of Roles.

Health.

Irft take of Rofe leaues. U.i. beate them in a fone moster, and cafte bpontheim of Suger. fi. iii. make your conferue after the D faction of Opiata. This doeth comfort the flomacke, hart and all the principall partes, it molifieth allo those partes, which be hard and purgeth Melancholie.

Sicknes.

Dow make you a conferue of miolettes.

Health.

It take the flowers of miolettes. ti.i. beate them in a mozter of flone, and calle bpon theim. Itb.i. of Suger, make your con-ferue accordingly . This dooeth cure inflamacions of Choler, quenche the third, and moueth a man to the Coole.

Sicknes.

Dow make you a conferue of Maiden heere.

Health.

Trife take of Maiden heere. fi. beate them and put Suger bn-to them, as in the other. This helpeth the Pluralie, deceales of D Melancholie, and red Choler, and the Splen oz Milte.

Sicknes.

Dow make you a conferue of Gladian.

YAMPT 30

aller . Th

elint

STERIO .

和3月17月19日

Health.

Inft take of the rootes of Bladian. ti. feth it in water, butill it be well foden, afterwarde die it, and fearle it through a Sine S then fet it on the fire againe, and put. tib. iii. of Suger buto it make this conferue like to the Electuarie Opiata . This remedieth deceales of the braine and fenewes, with all foche as come of fleume.

Sicknes.

Dow make you a conferue of Enulacampana. Dealth.

שידיות הכזור הר הזכי לומיוורים סו

Fol.v.

Health. Hated den adtient to amon saite 2 The of the roote of Enulacampana. It . it . feeth it well, afters

warde drie it, then fearce it through a Sine, and then fet on the fire again, and put. fi. bi. of Suger buto it. This doeth comfozt the flomacke, and principall partes againft fleume, and help the bart.

Sicknes.

how make you a conferue of Cychozy.oz Succhozy:

Health.

STatake the Succhory flowers. ti. i. beate theim in a morter of fone, and caffe byon theim. li.iii.of Suger. This purgeth De= Slancholie and Choler. or, C troamom. Puturedat

Sicknes.

Dowmake you conferue of Sozell?

Health.

Trft take the leaves of Sozell. ti. B. beat it as you did the other, caft bpon them of Suger. fi. B. This helpeth Cholozicke perfones.

LINGSE CHIAND BOSHE

mbiue and Suidm

PHILATOR, SHOT OF CALAMINES ON S. S.

BUD.N . HOTHESTED

Sicknes.

Dow make you Conditum Cotoneorum;

Health.

A as many Duinces as you iudge contienient, and feth them and take the decoction of them. ti.iti.of Suger. fi.f. feeth them well, and referue theim, fome apoticaries put in the whites of Cages, when thei be clarified. I will allo teache thee an other waie to make this confeccio. Take of the feede of hirnell of Duinces. 3. fiif. tempre theim by the space of balfe a date, with. It. iti. of the fuice of Duinces, then boile them alittle, and Graine them, and call byon the ti. ii. of Suger, afterwarde feeth them well, and kepe them in bores.

T will also teache thee an other wale, to make an other confeccion of thefame. Take of Quinces. li. bi. when thei be fodden, put bnto the ti.iit.of Suger, and feeth theim well, as you did befoze, hepe theim in little bores.

Sicknes.

Dow make vou Diagalinga.

Health. Hand wit . TINS & Shour site

Trife take of Galinga, ligni Aloes, ana. 3. bi. of Clottes, Dace, Louage, ana.3.111. Singer, longe Deper, Cinamon, white Des D per. 3. i.B. of Calaminte, Mintes, and dried. ana. 3. i. of the leffer Cardamoniu, Spichnarde, Louage feede, fenell fede, Anelleve, Caros waiesana. 5. r. of Calamus Fromaticus. 3. i. of the bell Suger. 5. r. B. of Donie clarified, almoche as will fuffice. This doeth cure the deceases,

les, that come of winde and belchyng, whiche lemeth warpe in the mouthe like alineger, it is proued to caufe good digettion, a fortefieth the weakenes of the flomacke and liver beyng colde.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diacyminum Nicholai;

10102

Health.

The of Cummin laied in wineger, by the space of a daie, and afterward dried. 3. biti. O. i. of Cinamom, Cloues ana. 3. ii. B. black Peper, Ginger ana. 3. ii. G. b. of Galinga, Sauerie, Calamint ana. 3. i. O. ii. Charutll seede, Louage, ana. 3. i. G. rifi. longe Peper. 3. i. Spichnarde, Cardamom, Autmegges, ana. O. ii. B. of Honie atmoche as you iudge convenience. This helpeth the Romache and principall partes, whiche be troubled with winde, it causeth good digeftion, and bringeth heate to the Romache, a other principall partes that be cold.

Sicknes.

Dow make pour Diambra of Mefuz.

Health.

The of Cinamo, Dozonicke, Cloues, Dace, Autmegges, leaues of Galinga and Spicknarde. 3. iii. the greate and lefter Cardamom, ana . 3. i. of Ginger, Saunders, ligni Aloes, longe Peper ana. 3. ii. of Amber. 3. i. of Ginger, Saunders, ligni Aloes, longe Peand the water of Rofes. This comfozteth the bzaine, barte, flomacke, and all the principall members, it caufeth good digettion, and maketh a man merie, and ingendzeth heate in the principall partes, it is very comfoztable to olde men, and thole whiche be cold of nature and complection, to women allo, and cureth the deceases of the matrice.

Sicknes. Onta, alastia mada aliod main, esamine

Dow make you Dimargariton calidum.

Health.

The of Cloues, Cinamon, Spicknarde, ligni Aloes, Galinga, Liquozes, Crochili Diarodonis, and little balles of utolettes añ.3.i.ß. Putmegges, Mace, the confectio of Mulke, Setwall, Reubarbe, Stozar Calamita ana.3.i. Perles, Singer, the bone in the harte of the redde Deare, the thauyng of Juozi, Vnguis odoratus, 3. β. Mulke, Amber, Cardamon, Louage, Bafell feede ana. D.i.ö. ii. of Camphire ö. bi. of Mel Kolatum, almoche as will fuffice. This doeth cure the weakenes of all the bodie, founyng, and faintyng, bothe of the flomache, and allo of the harte, and comfozteth the lively partes, and those that bee pentifie and fadde without a caufe, it cureth the cough and coulumpcion, it boeth allo recouer those, whiche be weake with long deceafed.

Sichnes.

Sicknes.

Dow make pou Diamargaritum frigidum.

- Health.

ake the. fii. hindes of Sauders, the flowers of Boles, and aio. lettes, the feedes of Delons, Trochiffi Biarodon, rawe Silke, made in pouder, ana. 3. if. the bone in the hart of the red Deare, Spodium, Dotontke, the roote bothe of red and white Behen, Spicks narde, Safron, ana. J. it. hauyng of Juerie, flower, gentill Saphire, Jacinte, Emeraude, Sozell, and Endif feede, Ligni Aloes, graie Imber,ana.3.B.of fine golde. 3.i. Camphire. 3. i. of Dufke. G. ii. mire the and make therof a pouder:putting in perles.). i.and Currals red and white, ana. J.i.B. and white Suger.

Sicknes.

Dowmake you Diathameron of Dates. Health.

100

The of Cloues, Binger, ana. 3.b. d. rbi. of Cinamom. 3. tii.of the fubftance of Dates, Galanga, Spichnarde, Setwal, Colle, Pelletarie of Spain, whit and red Cozal, thegumme Rhaponticum, Spike, fruite, Inacardium, Date ftones, Balme feede, Inis feede, Sinniper feede, ana. 3. i. D. it. of fine Golde. the bone of the Bart of the Red Deare, ana. J. ti. B. of the mauing of Juerie, of Buthe, ana 3.if.of amber. 3.i.of ponie Bolet afmuch as you fudge beft, but few apoticaries do make this, forit is not greatly bled, yet fome do occupie it berie muche. This will recouer a man from daunger of death buto life. It allo belpeth thole that be hozte winded og haue any dif. eafe in the winde pipe,oz haue the coughe oz be in a confumption, it cureth allo all difeaties of the breaft and ftomache, the dropfie & paine in the raines, it bringeth mirth, it maketh a man luftie and fat.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diarodon Abbatis.

Health.

The of white and red Saunders, an. 3. fi. B.of gumme Arabike and Cragantum, Spody.ana. J. ii. Marabacca, Baltiche, #. nilleede, fenell, Cinamon, Bewbarbe, Balill feede, Berberies, OF wilde Succhozie feede, pozleline feede, white popie feede, feedes of Bourdes, Cucumers, Melons, Citorons, ana. J. B. Suger candic, Rofes,ana. 3. i. 3. iti. of Camphure. G. bit. of Dufhe. 3. i. make this with the firup of Bole water. This helpeth the gelow ganders, weaknes of the liver, confumptions, difeates aboute the barte, and those whiche be troubled with the heate aboute the flomache. longes of the whole bodie, and allo thole which be recoured, from longe and litle agues.

Sicknes.

now

Dow make you Diacalamintha,

Health.

Filt take Calamintes, Peneriall, Pylope, blacke Peper, Siler Bontan, Percellie ana. 3.it. J.it. of Louage. 3.i. J.i. of Smallege, Aminthine, Pill, Anifleede, Cinamom, Singer ana. J.it. of Ponie almuche as will fuffice. This cureth diceates of the flomack whiche come of colde, caufeth digeftion, and chiefly in olde men, it taheth awaie the cough, whiche doeth come of a colde caufe.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diatreon Pepercon.

Health.

The of the Pepers. 3, bit. B. Ginger, Time, Iniffeede. 3, iii. Spike nerde, ana, Amonium, Cinamom, ana. aure. Calia fiftula filer Montan, Enula, Campana dzied, ana, aure. B. make it with Pony clarified. This doth engender heate in the flomacke and bealp, it remoueth all paien of flumatike caules, it purgeth the flomacke of raw humo2s, and helpeth digettion.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Dyaneos.

Health.

Take of flowerdelice. 3. i. Sugar Candie, Tragantum, ana. 3. iif. mingle them and fo make them in pouder.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diairis Salamonis.

Health.

The of flowerdelyce. 3. i. Peneriall, Difope, Licozes, ana. 3. bi the gumme Tragantum, Almondes, Pineaples, Cinamon, Ginger, Peper, ana. 3. iii. figges, Pates, Reafons, of Cozans picked, ana. 3. iii. B. of redde Stozar. 3. iti. of Pony afmuch as will fuftice. This is minifired against the Coughe, boztnes of winde, and alfo reflozeth the fpeche lotte.

Sickenes.

Bow make you Diatragacantha calida.

Health.

The of Bumme Tragantum Hilope, an. 3. iii. Dineaples bothe hindes of Almondes Blaunched, Linfeede. ana. 3. bi. feede of fenegreke Cinamon, ana. 3. B. Licozes, Binger, ana. 3. ii. make a pouder of thefe. This is good against the hardnes and straightnes of the breast which cometh of a grole and colde cause.

Sichnes.

Sicknes.

How make you Diatrangacantha Frigida.

Health.

The of white Tragantum. 3. ii.gumme Arabike. 5. ii. 3. ii. of Amili. 3. B. of Liqueris. 3. ii. of Penedis. 3. iii. the foure greater colde feedes, pared & picked, ana. 3. ii. of Camphere. 3. B. of the firup of Uiolets, as muche as will fuffice. This doth cure all difeafes aboute the lunges, breaff, and those which be in a confumption, and euell likyng, the Plurafie, Coughe, and those which be hotte and drie the roughnes of the tongue, and the weafon, let the pacient hold it in his mouthe, and fwalowe it doune, when it is melted.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Dyamoron,

Health.

The of the ince of Mulberies. Ii. ß. the ince of blacke beries and fraberies. Ii. of Hony. Ii. ß. twete wine fodden to the third part 5. iii. make it after this forme. Take your ince, let it boile with your Hony and tweete wine bypon a fofte fier in a bellell of glaffe or tinne, butil it be wel fodden, and to know when it is well fodden you mult take a drop of it, and lay it byon a Marbel fone, and if it will abide byon the flone, and cleaue like thick Honi, the flone being turned on the one fide, then it is well fodden, and this doen firain it and kepe it in a bellell of Tinne. This is bery good againft fores in the throte, a alkindes of flrangling, a paines in the mouthe, to gagaris ther with.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Dyacodium.

Health.

The.r. beades of ripe blacke popie of a meane bignes, call bpö the.ti.ii. β.of raine water, and if thei be more moile then drie, then let them lie in the water a day and a night, but if they be drier let them lie longer, after this feeth them butfl two partes of the water be confumed, then firaine theim, then put in fwete wine. 3. iii, good Bonie. 3. i. then feth it again, and put in Acacia, Bypocifis, Safron, Byrrhe, and the flowers of Pomgranettes, ana. 3. iii. and feeth it againe, this helpe Catars, paines in the lunges, and caufe flepe.

Sicknes.

How make you Dyaprafsium.

Health.

The of grene Hozehounde. 3. b. f. Tragantif, Pine aples, fwete Almondes, of a hind of Auttes called Pillici, the fubflaunce of Dates, figges, Bailens of Cozans, the flones taken out, ana 3. iii. f. Cinamum, Cloues, Autmegges, Mace, Galinga, ligni Aloes, B.i. Spichnarde

Spicknarde, Ginger, Setwall, Lichozes, Rhapontike Inacadin, ftozar Calamita, Galbanum, Curpentine walbed, Maltike, Mirrhe flowerdelice, Ariltologia, Botunda, the roote of Cipzes, blacke peper . Anilleede, fenell, Dyll, Smalage leede, Parlie, Sarifrage, ana. 3. ii. wilde Lilles, Diganne, wormewoode. Sqinantum, Cardimonium, white peper, Carowaies, Louage, Daylie, ana. 3. ii. B. peletorie of Spapne, water Mintes, peneriall, Dittan, Coffe, Sauerie, Balill, Pionie, longe peper, amonium, Djobus ana. 3. i. 3. iii. the woode of Balme, Calia fillula, Cozall, Bauyng of Juozie, Balme feede, yelowe Carittes, ana. 3. B. Duthe, Amber, the bone in the bearte of the redde Deare, ana. . . ritit. of hony clarified, as much as you tudge fufficient make it after this fort folowing, put into. ti.iff.of Dony, and of grene Dozehound, Betony, a yong pine aples pared, ana.3.b. put allo bnto the. 3 itt. of the belt old wine, a let them boile together with a loft fier butill the wyne be confumed, let your figges be made cleane with in and without, drelle lykewyle your Dates, and let your Realyings be piched. and then decle allo your pine appels. Almondes and the nuttes, piffaci, daye every one of theim by them felues, afterward beate them in a Motter, and put bnto them Surpentine walled, after this beate all again, and let them be tempered with the fame Bony, in the Dotter where they were befoze , and mingle theim with the fpices whiche we haue lpoken of befoze. Chis bothe cure the weakenelle of the Comache, chiefly Reumes, and the braine which is colde, the turnyng lichnes, the eye light, the winde pipe troubled with grole fleam it both allo mitigate the tothe ache. The iuce. This is minifired in all flures, a chiefly in the bluddy flur, with the decoction of rain water, in the whiche Spidie was fodden in. oz with Rote water, it Roppeth allo the flur of meate budigelted, which the Philicios cal Lienteria.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diapapauer. Health.

It take of white Popie.3 rrb. (weet Almondes bläched, kirnels of Pineappel, gumme Arabike and Cragantum, the iuce of Liquerisana.3 r.of Amili, 3 titi. of Purflen feede, & Lettile feede, kirnels of Duinces, ana.3 tit. of Saffron.3 i. of Penedis. 3 titi. take of the fyzup of Popie almuch as will fuffyce. This helpeth thole which be in confumption, and thole whiche can not fleape.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diacurcuma.

Health.

The of Tragacath, Safro of Ugarabacca, parfly, yelow Carrits Anifede, imalage fede, añ. 3. iiii. Reubarbe, wilde fenel, Spicknard, ana. 3. bi. Coff, Mirtle beries, Caliafiftula, Squinantum Balme feede, Mader, the fuce of Woyme woodde, Egremoni, & Balme ana

Fol.viij.

ana.3 ii. Calamus, Tramaticus, Cinamum,ana.3. i. f. wilde Garlike. Ceterach.the iuce of Liqueres. 3. it. B.the gumme Cragatu.3. i. make it with clarified Bony. This cureth olde dileales, and the euell likying and deformitie of the body, when the meate beying received doeth not nourifie, that is corrupt in the body:it allo healety the Dioplie, and Difeafes of the Liver and the Splene whan thei be harde oz indurate, it purgeth the flomache of corrupt humors cold and windy, it mitigas teth payne in the raynes and blader, and proudketh bryne.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Dialatirion. Heaith.

Ahe of the rootes of Satirion whiche be like ftones, the garden Thetwo nos Parinipe, the Buttes called piftaci, pineaple leede, Cloues nes of Datpartie ana.3.rii. Ginger, Anifleede, Bochet, Birdes tongue oz Stichs ches, theene worte. 3. b. Cinamum. cloue Barlike. 3. if. B. of Dulke, G. bif. make it will ficte, and after this forme, put the rootes of Satyrion in fo much clarified Do: in Suater. nie as will fuffice, let allo the parfnipes and pineaple feede bee well heaten by them felues, and then put the into thefame Bong, and fire png them well, fuffer them to feeth a certein fpace, then mingle with them your pineapels and the nuttes pillaci well lamped, and when thei haue boiled a littell while, take them from the fier, and put buto the the pouders of the spices, and at the latte put in your Dufke with Rofe water. This both reftoze and foztefie the weakenes of the reines of the blader, it prouoheth brin, and moueth a man to have greate de= nocion, to praie in Genus temple, or to be Clenerus.

Sicknes.

Bow make you Disprunes folutiue. Health.

Irft take a hundred Bamlones, and put theym into a Tinne beffell with fo much water, that they may be well couered and Diet them boyle well till they be fofte, after ward take them from the fyre, and when your water is fo colde that it is but luke warme, then take them forthe, and put them into a Syucouera great bellell and chafe your prunes to long with your handes, that nothinge remaine but flones and thins. Then put into the water, in the whiche the Damions were fodden in befoze. 5. i. B. of apolettes, and boyle them, and make a fyrrupe with. ti. ti. of Suger, into the which Sirup put the fubitance of the Prunes, let them feeth bntill they be thicke, and then put into the fame water. 3. i. of Calialifula walbed, putte therto allo. 5. i. of the fruite Thamarinde, dillolued and arained into the fame water, remember alfo that ye boyle in the fame of Prunes 3. i. of apolettes, feeth them well, firyng them continually, and whe they be fodden, take them from the fyze, and fpzinckle on thele pous ders folowging, Saunders, Spodie, Beubarbe, Rofes, Miolets, Puraine 13.U.

fline feede, fuccozie feede, Berberies, the ince of Licozes, the Summe Tragantum, ana. 3. iii. of the foure greater colde feedes, ana. 3. i if ye will make it laratine, put buto enery pounde when it is taken fro the fire. 3 B. of Scamonie Diapzunes not lofyng this, is ministred in hote and burnyng Agues, and chiefly in Synocha, whiche is a continual feuer of aboundatince of bloud, in this Ague it may fafely be ministrered in the beginnyng, increase, and at all times, and without Diagridion it mate be geuen at all houres of the date, and with Diagridion, but in the moznyng, and that fircus peculy, because it is bery larative.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diaphoenicon.

Health.

The of Dates infuled in uineger three days and three nightes 5. bi.3. i. of Penedis, which be litle wrethes of Suger, defolued in the decoction of Barly. 3. iii.3. i. of blanched Almones.3. rb. of Turbyth. 3. ii. B. of Scamonie, 3. bi. Singer, longe Peper, the flowers of drie Rue. Cinamum, Pace, ligni Aloes, Anilleede, fenell feede, pelow Carottes, Salinga, ana.3. ii. beate them well, and make them with clarified Pony. This doth cure mirt Agues of divers humours the Colicke & paine in the belly, it purgeth all rawe humours of colo.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diacartami.

Health.

The the roote of Tragantum. 3 %. the tublface of Duinces. 3. i. thickell chifes of Salfron. 3. iiii. of white Ginger. 3. ii. Diagridion. 3. iii. white Turbithe. 3. bi. Manna of tweete dewe. Hel Rolatum firagned. 3. i. of Suger. 3. biii. wylde Lilles. 3. iii. make an electuari, puttyng bato it almuch Hong as will tuffice. This purgeth choler and fleume.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diacorallium magiltrale.

Health.

Trite take of the spices of the confection Diarodon Abbatis, whiche I did speake of befoze. 3. iiii. of both Cozalles, litle peeces of Perles, ana. 3 ß, beate them to fine pouder, and put bnto them of Suger resolued in the water of Boles. 5. biii. B. make them in to small peeces. This doth comfozt the harte and Comacke, and chiflie those which have ben longe sicke of colde.

Sicknes.

Dom make you Diacafiafifulapro anematibus 02 Bliffers.

Htalth.

Health.

I'll take of flowers of miolets, the leaues of Malowes, Marcurie and Parietarie, ana. 9.0f wormewod, 9.8. take al thefe grene 3 youg, make a decoction of thefe in a fufficiet quantitie of water, then Braine them, and preflying them with your handes into this Brainer, you mult diffelue a. ti. of Caliatiffula a. ti. of the belt Hoing or fuger. This purgeth and moueth a man to the flole, it is berg er= pedient for tender a delicate parfons, becaule it is gentle in operacio.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Dyalene.

Health.

The of ligni Aloes, Cloues, Galinga, Mitumges foliüntdich, Mace, Cinamum ana. 3. if. the flone Lazure. 3. i. of Sene twife atmuch as of all the other of faffron. 3. i. of the maupinge of Janotic, Spodie, Anacardin, the bone in the hearte of the redde Deare, littell fythes called unguis odoratus, ana. 3. if. wylde Lylles. 3. i. beries of Myrtes, Sentian, Bayberies, Eleborius, Enger or Berefoote ana. 3. if. Walnuttes made in pouder, in number, rb. of Amber. 3. if. of Dony atmuche as wyll fuffice. To beale the Leptie, fome philicion mingle with these ferpentes flethe. This doth remedie all difeates of Malancholy & madnes, the gnawyng and grypyng about the mouth of the flomache called Cardiaca paffio, it taketh away heuines, quarten Agues, and difeates of the fplene.

Sickenes.

Dow make you decoctio Pectoralis.

Health.

Fift take of drie Hylop, Maidebere, figges, Sebellen, Railens of Corantes, Barley, Liquores, ana. equall partes, boyle these together in a fufficient quantitie of water, then firain them, a foreferue them. This alwageth all paine about the breft, it cureth al fo the cough and horfenes, and if After be put in, it helpeth the reume.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Decoctio comunis.

Health.

Filt tahe of Prunes, wylde Dates, Raylons or Corans, Ciolets, Lyquores, Barley, ana, equal partes, boyle them in a fufficient quantitie of water, then firaine them, and kepe them. This decoction is muche bled in hot Agues and other hote difeates, and whan the yere is hote, to temper medicines with all, which be receiued in fuch hote Agues all times. This decoctio is chaunged accordyng to the diuerlitee of difeates, because fome be hotter then other. B. fii Sichnes.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Electuarium Catholicum,

Health.

Trit take Sene & Caliatiffula newe dzawe, Thamarinde, ana. 5. bii. Reubarbe, Miolets, Polipodie, Aniffeede, ana. 3. iiii. the foure greater colde feedes, ana. 3. i. take. fi. i. of Polipodie, and beate it, and feeth it well in water and fraine it, then make a fyrupe with the beffe fuger, temper your Caliatiffula and your Chanarinde together, and whan the Decoction is almost made, put them into it with the other spices, and so make the electuarie. This is ministred in hote and burning Agues, because it doth molifie, dispers and come fort, it doth also cure diseases of the spiene.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Electuarium Rofatum.

Health.

The of Sugar, the ince of Roles ana. Ri. i. s. of the three Saund ders ana. 3. bi. of Spodie. 3. iii. of Diagridion. 3. rii. of Champhire. J. i. temper it after the forme of an Electuarie, with a Sprup made of the fame Sugar and Roles. This doeth purge Choler eately, and healeth hote difeates in the ioinctes, the hedde ache, the paine of the ipes, tournyng licknes, and it hath been proued againlie the relowe Jaunes.

Sicknes.

Dow make pout Electuarium de pfyllie.

Health.

Bhe of the fuce of Bugloffe, bothe harde and the wilde, the fus ces of Endiue and Smalege, fodden al together and fined, ana Fi. ii. Anifleede, Sene, ana . 3. B. of Maidenhere. p.i. the ince of fumicarie . 3. iii. of Marabacca . 3. iii. Spicknarde . 3. ii. lette theim lye a daie and a night, then fette theim on the fire, and fuffer theim to boile ones, then cafe bpon theim. 3 . iff. of Utos lettes, of the harder Time.3.if, boile them ones again, but with a loft fire, then Arain them, and when thei be Arained, put bnto them. 3. tit. of fliewoste, and let them all fande a daie and a night, but flirre the continually, this doen, prefle for the flymie fappe of them, and take ti.tiii.of it, and put bnto it. ti. B.of fine Suger of Scammonie, rolled in an aple. 3. iii. B. after this fet it on the fire againe, and feeth it alittle, and then put into it of Trochici Dyarodon, Trochilles of Spodie and Trochifti de Rubarbarie ana. 3. i. little balles of Barbaries. 3. f. then make your Marabacca into a grolle pouder, that it male bee the moze larative, you maie put alfo to thele confections, grene Biolet. tes, and date Damalcens. This purgeth relowe Choler, and healeth the

Fleworte is called adfpl= hon.

Fol.x.

the turning licknes of the bed, whiche comety of a cholozike humoz.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Electuarium inde maioris.

Health.

2 The Cinamom, Cloues, Spicknard, Roles, Calialifula, Pace Cypzelle, ana. 3. itti. yelow Saunders. 3. ii. B. ligni Aloes, Putmegges,ana. 3. it. Curbith. 3. i. of Suger Penedis ana. 3. rr. Gallinga, Cardamom, Alarabacca, Maltike ana. 3.1.B.of Scamo, Cardeniam nie.3. rif. beate thefe altogether with the oile of Almondes, then take of parabus of the fuce of Duinces, Pogranetes, the fuce of Smalege, fenell ana ti. B. feeth thefe inces with clarified Bonie, butill thei bee thicke, and then make the Electuarie with the other fpices. This purgeth fuperfluous humours, and chiefly fleqmatike and corrupt humours in the fomacke, in the other principall partes, it diffolueth winde, and cu. reth those difeates, which come thereof, as the paine of the flomache and the inwarde partes, the Collike and paine in the raines, it doeth allo confume corrupte humours in the fointes.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Electuarium ftomachi, to comfort the break.

Health.

The the beries of Mirtes finely beaten. z. rif. of Roles, Spodie Danna, whiche is the flower of frankenfence, of the thre De. Ders, of pelowe Saunders, the flowers of the wilde Pomgar. nettes, aumme Arabike, ana. 3. i. B. the hernelles of the Pomgarnets, made in pouder.3. bit. of Corriander fleeped in Mineger, and made in pouder.3.iii. Sozell and Plantan feede, of Rofes, ana.3.ii. bzeake the all well, and rubbe them with your handes, then put theim into So. rel water, and to make your electuarie. This comfosteth the fomacke and the inward partes, it doppeth'a lafte, which cometh of to drong a purgacion, and moueth a man to meate.

Sickenes.

Dow make pour Electuarium de Gemmise

Health.

Bhe of white Perles. 3. ii. little peces of Saphire, Jacinct, Cozi neline, Emeraudes, Granettes, ana. 3. i. B. Setwall, the Swete roote Dozonike, the rinde of Pomecitron, Mace, Balell Dozonicum feede, ana. 3. ti. red Cozall, Amber, hauyng of Juozie, ana. 3. ii. rootes a roote whis bothe of the white and redde Behen, Ginger, long Peper, Spichnard, Mauritania folium Indecum, Safron, Cardamom, ana . 3. f. of Trochilli Dia. Huelins call rodon, ligni aloes, ana. z. b. Cinamom, Galinga, zurubeth, whiche is a kinde of Setwall, ana. 3. i. B. thinne peces of Golde and Siluer, ana 28.1111. aur.ß.

aur. ß, of Muthe. 3. ß, make your Electuarie with Pony, of Emblici, which is the fourthe kinde of Mirabolans with Roles firained in equall partes almuch as wil fuffice. This healeth colde difeates of the brayne, harte, flomacke, and the Matrice, it is a medecine proued agains the tremblyng of the harte, fayntyng and founyng, the weaknes of the Romacke, penfifenes, folitarines, Kinges and noble men haue vied this for their comforte, it cauteth them to be bolde fprited, the bodie to finell well, and ingender to the face good colour.

Sicknes.

Dow make pou Emplaftrum diachilon album;

Health.

The of fenegrike, Lynleede, the roote of Polioke, prefe oute of all there the flimp fape, and take of it one part, and of Litharge wel beaten, and cloted from droffe, one part, β . of olde and clere or le. iii. partes, beate the Litharge and the oyle longe, in a morter of fone with an prone petiel. Then boyle them on the fier foftly, flipping them buttil the Litharge runne together, then take it from the fier, a fuffer it to coule, after this take the flimie fape, and boyle it once. The caff by littell and by littell, the flimy fape of the herbes by on the Litharge and the Oyle, beatyng them with a petiell, till it be thicke : Ye may put but of this emplater, the fine pouter of flowerdelice, a you may ble for your comon Dile, which is falet Oyle, the oyle of flowerdelice. fome mingle with this the flimy fape of Delilot. This emplater is bery good against impostumes and hardnes of the litter and fplene or flowards, fwellyng aboute the throte, and all hardnes of euery place.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Emplastrum diachylon magnum. Health.

The of Litharge broken and fifted. 3. rif. oyles of flowerdelice Camomile, Dyll, ana. 3. biif. of the flimy fape of Lynlide, fenegryke, Polyoke rootes, figges, Reafons of Corans, and of the fat in the belly of the Seele fifte, the ince of flowerdelice, Squilla, and of Dyfop, ana. 3. rif. A of Curpentin. 5. iif. the gumme of Pineaple tree, yelow mare, ana. 3. ft. make it after this fathion: beate the Lytharge and the oyles which we did fpeake of before in a Morter of flome, with a leaden pettel, by the fpace of halfe an houre, then let the boyle bpon a fofte fire, firpng it continually til it be thicke, then take it from the fyze, and fuffer it to coule, afterwarde take the flimy fape with the other, and boyle them bntill they be hard, then take it of and lay it bpon a Marbell flome, and make it in great peeces. This emplafier is flronger in operacion, and better to ripe, and to refolue al hardnes and inflamacions, and is daily bled of good Chirurgians, for the ercellent bertue therof.

Sichnes.

Sicknes. Id. annon alle ante anoihan antente

Dow make you Emplattrum de Mucilaginibus.

Health.

The you the flimie fape of Polioke feede, of Linfeede, of the inner rinde of the Elme tree, of fenegreke, aff. &. iii. B. of the oile of Camamyle, of Lylles, and of Dill, ana. S. i. B. of Amoniacum galbanum. Opopanar, Serapinum ana. S. B. of new ware. S. rr. of Saffron. 3. ii. Curpentine S. ii. make it emplaster accordyngly. This emplaster doth molifie all hardness of apollumacions.

Sicknes.

Dow make pou Emplastrum ad Romachum.

Health.

The ofligni Aloes, Worme wode, gumme Arabike, Malithe, Cipers, Colte, Ginger, ana. 3. ß. Calamus Aromaticus of the finett, frankintence, Aloes, ana. 3. iii. 3. iii. Cloues, Mace, Cynamum, Spicknard, Autmigges, the colection called Gallia Mutchata Squinantum, ana. 3. i. ß. mingle all thefe together, with the confection called Miua Aromatica, whiche is made of Autnces, Peares, and fuche other bindyng thynges, laye all bpon a clothe, and parfume the with the wood of Aloes. This emplatter doeth comfort the flomacke and liver, it encreateth alto heate in them and make digetion perfite.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Emplastrum de granis lavvri.

Health.

The of fine frankenlens, Dallike, Dirrhe, ana, 3. f. of Baiberies. 3. ii. of Cipers. Colle ana. 3. B. clarified Donie, almoche as will fuffice to make it, then fprede it byon a clothe, and to laie it to the fore. This is a bery ercellent plaffer against the Dropfie, and will alwage all fwellynges of winde, if you triple the quantitie of Cipers, and put but o the plaffer also a little quantitie of Cowes donge, or Goates dries, it doeth also alwage all grifes, whiche come of coloe winde, and chiefly the paine of the flomache, bealie, raines, matrice, and blader.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Emplastrum de Melilote. Health.

The Melilote, and fenegreke ana. 3. bi. the flowers of Camamil Baiberies, the rote of Polioke, Wormewood, ana. 3. iii. Smalege tede, wilde Carrowes, flowerdelice, Cipers, Spichnard, Cafiafiftula Annie Aniflede. 3. ii. B. Margerä. 3. iii. Ammontacum. 3. r. Stozar, Calata, Bdellü, ana. 3. b. Curpentine. 3. i. B. rit. figges, the fat of a Gaote Buche

Bucke, Betlons, ana. 3.11. B. Ware. 3. bi. Oile of Pergerum, Oile of Spike, almoche as will fuffice to beate them in. This emplatter doth molifie all hardnes of the flomack, liver, splene, and al inward parts.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Emplastrum coronem, a plaster of greate bertue. Health.

The of the pitche, whiche is aboute thippes, prefled or frained of ana.3. fi.3. fit. of Derapinum.3. it. of Amoniacum, Curpens Stine, dzie Pitche, Safron, ana. 3.1.3. itt. of Albes, Frankenfence Dirthe ana. 3. f. Dpopanar, Stozar Calamita, Galbanum, Daftic. hes, Alume, fenegreke, ana. 3.111. of the Dieges, of Stojar liquida, which the Apoticaries cal facte, Bdellum, ana.3.111.of Litharge.3.1. ßmake it after this falbion , beate your Scrapinum Galbanum, D. popanar, and Amontacum a litle, and temper them with wine. Then boyle them buto the wine be halfe confumed, then fet it on the fyze in a beffell of Tinne, and when it thall begin to boyle, put buto it your Ditche, and firre it well, butil it be melted, and whan it is melted put ware buto it, and that beyng allo melted, put in date Ditche, whiche is called Collophonia, the Stozar beaten fmall with an bote pellelt muft be put therto, afterward Maftike, frankentence, Mirrbe, Bdelo lium, and fome after thele put in Curpentine, Hum, Lytharge, and at laft of all fenearche, when it is fodden, powze it bpon lube warme mater, and than incontinently take it footh again, and prelle it with pour handes, till all the water be foothe, this done, make your pouder of Hoes mingled with the oyle of Laurell, byon a Barbell fone. Then make of all mingled together, baules or great peeces with pous der of Saffron, your hande beyinge annointed with the fame oyle of Laurell. This emplaller taketh a way al pain which is cauled in fpits tyng, the grief of the flomache which cometh of colde, it doth allo dif. folue congeled humors in the flomacke, and the hardnes of the fplene it helpeth the Droplie which cometh of coldenelle of the Liver, & allo the coldnelle of the Batrice, if it be lapde bpon it, it is ercellent.

Sicknes. In showing offe aroad at saine aneog to

Bow make you Emplastrum Oxycroceum,

Health.

The you pitche whiche is aboute thippes, Saffron, Colophonie, of ware, ana. 3. iii. Curpentine, Galbanum, Amoniacum, Mirrhe, Frankinfence, Mallike, ana. 5. i. 3. iii. make it thus, bzeake the Galbanum et Amoniacum a litell, then lap it in Aineger, by the fpace of a night. in the moznyng fet them on the fyze, and melte them, and whan they be melted frayne them, and feethe them again, till the thirde parte of the Ainiger be confumed, then put in your pith beyng

minae, and chiedly the paine of the do

and blader.

Fol.xij.

ben bonce.

berng preffed or fragned before. Whan as this is melted put in mare. the which allo melted, put in Colophony and Turpentine, and fone after Daftike, frankinfence and Mirrhe, fiyzryng it alwaies fro the beginnyng buto the ende, when it wall be fodden, put in colde mater, afterwarde walte it bpon a Barbell, anoinced with oile, and make it fofte and gentill, then call bpon it the pouder of Saffron and fo make Co cure bias it in greate peeces. This cureth bloken bones, and all wageth all grie. fes in what part foeuer thei be of the body, it both alfo mollefie harde impollumes, in any parte of all the body of mankinde.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Emplastrum de Lanua.

Health.

2 The of the ince of Giloflouers, Plantain, Betony, a Smalage, ana. fi.i.of mare and Ditche, Bofen, and Curpentine, ana. fi.ß make of thele an emplatter, fodden on a foft fire, bntil & iuce be walted, then put in your Curpentine, but firre it well, git burne not.

Sicknes.

Dowmake you Emplafter Gratia dei.

Health.

Alte Curpetine. ti.f. Role. ti.i. white mare. 3. iiii. Dallike. 3. f. of vieruin, Betoni, Dimpernel, ana. . beate thefe berbes, and boile them in frong white wine, butil the thyzd part be confumed, then fraine them and caft awaie the fubftance of the berbes put buto the ware frained, with the ince Bolen. Daffike, a let them boile Averyng them till thei be thicke, take them of and put in Curpentine, and mingle all together, and make your emplafter, faieth ficolas.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Emplastrum contra rupturas. Health.

Irft take of pitche aboute hippes, of Aloes, ana. 3. of Litharge of red ware, Colophonie, Galbanum, Amontatum, ana. 3. i. Millelto of the oke, 3. bi. of chalke oz platter, of both ariftologia. Longa, and rotunda, Mirrhe, Frankentence, ariftologia. Longa, and rotunda, Mirrhe, Make apples, in Dkc., oz ana. 3. bi. Turpentine. 3.it. of comen erthe wozmes, of Dhe apples, F.iiit.of Campher, and of Pailie of Bolearmoniake, ana. 3. iiif. of the Chone. bloud of a man, ti.i.make it thus, put the Millelto firffe into the was Bloud of ma ter, and fuffer it to boyle long in a decoction wherin a Rammes fin at Barbars, was fodden in, and let it feeth by the fpace of a daye and a night, then or bloube let. take it from the fire, and put bnto it Curpentine, lytharge, Colophos bec bito in nte, Ballyke, the whitelt frankinlence, Dirrhe, Galbanu, Imonias the Duch. cum, and fone after Cumferie and Dayles, Chalke oz plaffer, and 280learmoniake, after this fet it on the fire againe, and put in the bloud 10

of man, and bothe Adrologias, and lade of all Aloes, you mult flurre it continually, when it is well fodden, take it from the fyze, you thall know it to be well fodden when it wil not cleaue, noz flicke buto your fingers, then lay it byon a Marbell flone, anointed with oyle of Alolets, and make it fofte with wozkynge and labozynge of it with your handes, after this you mult beate it again in a mozter, continually by the space of two oz three daies, then referue it.

Sicknes.

Dow matte pour Emplattrum pro Matrice. Health.

Trff take of the roote of Sinchefoly. Li. i. ofligni Aloes, yelowe Saunders, Autmegges, Berberies, of the flowers of Rofemarie of Rofes, ana. 3. i. of Cinamum, Cloues, Squinantum, Camomil flowers, ana. 3. i. B. Daffyhe, frankinfence, the confection called Alipta mulchata, and Gallia mulchata, of Storar liquida, which is called alfo Stacte, an. 3. iii. fyne Mulhe. 3 B. of Ware. Li. i. B. of pitch about olde hippes. Li. iii. make an emplatter.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Emplastrum Divinum; Health.

The of Galbanum. 3. i. 3. ii. of Amonyacum. 3. iii. 3. if. Opopas nar. 3. of Litharge. E. i. of newe ware. 3. biti. of oile Dlive. E. S. Frankincens. 3. i. 3. i. of Dirrhe. 3. i. 3. i. of Bergrece. 3. i. of Boellum. 3. ii. of Aritolochia longa. 3. i. of Amentis, whiche is a kinde of Chalke. 3. iiii. mingle all thele together, and make an emplatter.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Emplastrum de minio,

Health.

The of the oile of twete Boles. U.f. S. ofle of Mirtelles the ointmente, populeon, ana. 5. iiii. of Bennes greafe. 3. ii. the Tallowe of an Dre oz a Cowe, ana. E. S. Swines greafe. 3. bii. Litharge of golde and filuer, ana. 5. iii. S. of white Leade. 3. iii. of Turpentine. 3. r. of ware almoche as will fuffice to make your emplaffer, accordyng to the arte, fome what blacke.

Sickenes.

Dow make you Emplastrum de Cerufa,

Health.



The of the offe of Roles. ti. ii. of white leade. ti. iiii. of white war 7. bi. make an emplatter. This is berie pleafaunte emplatter. against

Fol.xiij.

gaint all foozes , whiche come by reafon of the beate of the fonne, oz by any other hoote caufe, againfle rubbinges, gallynges, oz eruria. cions of heate.

Sicknes.

Dow make pout Emplattoum Palmen.

Health.

The Litharge of Golde. Wi. fii. of ofle Dlive, pong fwines greace ana.ti.i.B.ofgrene Copolas 3.titi. buddes of toppes of the Date Dtree. feeth theim altogether on the fire, and firre them continu. ally, with a fliche of thefame Date tree, and if you cannot haue the buddes of tippes of the Date tree, you maie fake the rootes of Redes. This is a berie excellent platter again & woundes, feltered with bloud and againtle greuous empotihumes, burnynges, biolynges, Botyngplickyng of humours.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Emplattrum Tripharmacuat.

Health.

The of oyle Diyfe, ti. iiii. of Litharge, of Golde. ti.ff. of Gine. ger. Ei.ß.make the platter accordyngly. This emplatter dothe bzyng new flet again in woundes, and doeth beale them.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Emplastrum deliccatiuum rubrum,

Health

. The Litharge of Golde. 3. fit. Oyle of Boles, oyle of Blolettes, ana. ti. S. of ware. fi. rii. theftone called Lapis Calaminaris, of Cerra, Sigillata, of redde Leade, ana. 3. titt. of Campbur. 3.4 make the emplafter. This both drie bp Byles and fores cleanled.

Sicknes. 10, settil statt a strad silardar , aborts tot

Bowmake you Hiera picra Galenis ... Stant Bantin Ba

Health.



Artie take of Saffron, Spicknarde, the wood of Balme, Cafiafiftula, Cinamon, Maftiche, ana. z. bi, of Aloes, a bundjeth.3, and take of Bonie, almoche as will fuffice, beate them, and worke them all in the fuce of Colewortes, woone wood, oz wine, that thei maie be fo mingled Beogether, as Leuen in Dowe, put bnto them Scamoni that thei mate the better cleaue together, and allo purge the bodie of

Choler, if you will put &garike, and the inner parte of Coloquintioa then it will purge fleume, and if the flower of barder Tyme, bee min-gled with it, then Delancholie is purged. To make it the moze gentil 111

C.1.

.tigHol but fina

in operacion, and leaft noifull to the flomache, the Poticaries put on. to this composicion, twile to moche alloes, as of all the other hindes. Pour Aloes mult be broken and walched, that it maie better go to the botome of the water, and the droffe whiche fwimmeth aboue, ought to be caft a waie with the water, and this muft be doen twife of thise, when it is well walded, then it will bee a berie holefome medicen foz the flomacke, and nothing hurtfull to the inwarde partes : after this the other timples and medicines ought to be mingled, and to it malbe a berie good purgacion for weake ftomackes. This purgacion, whiche is made with alloes, doeth remedy iliaca paffio; and confumeth fuperfiuous humours in the fomacke, it doeth amende the palenes of the face the ive fight, whiche is dimmed with groffe humours fro the flomach, it prouoheth a man indifferently buto the floole, woorhyng and purgying from the Liuer, it doeth burte thole, whiche haue a bote Liuer, but the flomache thereby is helped, whiche is cold and flegmatike.

Sickenes.

How make you a Julep of Roles. Health.

Faleson.

S Jrite take of Bofe water. ti. tit. of fine Suger fodden and claris fied. fi. fi. make your Julep with a foft fire. This quencheth the S thirflie in hote Agues, and dooeth all wage the heate, bothe of the liver, and of the harte, it doeth allo relife corrupcion of humours, and keveth a man in bealth. Sicknes.

Dow undix you fai

State & Milling of Sollar

How make you Julep of miolettes?

Health .

and clarified. ti. it. mingle theim. and feetb theim with a fofte fire. Chisis a pleafaunte remedie in all burnyng Igues, and for those, whiche have a bote liver, or harte, it helpeth alto those, whiche haue any roughnes in the winde pipe or throte, it belpeth the plurafie, and drie cough.

Dow make you Lochede Pino.

a baat to in Health. mainten h. nimitati

1.3

The of the himeles of the Dine aples, take. 7.rrr. of fweete II. mondes, mainuttes made in pouder, the aumme Gragantum. , mondes, walnuttes made in pouder, the gumme Gragantum, gumme Brabike, Liquozes, the ince of Imitum, Maidenhere, Lillierootes, ana. 3. iii. of Pates. 3. rtrb. ofbitter Ilmodes 3. iii. Dony mired with the ince of greate Raifens, fine Suger, freche Butter, ana 7.iiii.ofthe beft Bonie afmoche as will fuffice . This doeth beale olde coughes, Bostnes of breath, & caufeth a man to auoide groffe fpittell. and the test to the

Loceth thoras of

Cold Hand How Store and

Sicknes.

Dow make you Loche de Squilla, 02 Scilla.

Health.

Trat take the ince of Squilla and of clarified Dony, ana. ti B. feeth it butill it halbe thicke. This purgeth grofe and toughe D fleame congeled in the winde pipe, and cauleth it ealely to as noide, it cureth allo hoztnelle of winde, and the payne of the break and fide.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Loche fanum.

Health.

Ale Cynamom, dzie Dplope, iuce of Liquozis. ana. 3. B. of Intubes, Sebeften, ana, in numbze. rrr. Bayfons of Cozanes, piched figges, Dates, ana. 3. if. of fenegrike. 3. b. of Maydenhere p.i. of Inilleede, folium indicum, flowerdelice, Calamint, Linfeede ana.3.titi. feeth all thele in foure pounde of water, till halfe be confumed. Then put into this. fi. if. of Penidis with a confection of Suger, leeth it butill it be as thicke as Hony, then mingle with this of Pyneaples pared, 3. b. of blanched Almondes, Liquotis, the gumme arabyhe of Amili, ana. 3. iii. of flowerdelice. 3. ii. labour this confection butill it thall be thicke and white. This cureth the coughe and hoostenes of the boyce, whiche cometh of colde and fleugmatike bus mours whiche be in the breatt and lunges.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Loche de Caulibus,

Elealth.

Fana.ti.s.make your fyrup.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Loche depulmone vulpis. Supration day

Health.

A ake the Lunges of a fore dried, the ince of Liquozes, Mayden beere, fenell feede, ana. 3. titt. make it with Suger , fodden in Water, almuch as will fuffice. Some make it with the ince of Mirts, and then it is bothe Larative, and also a comforter of the flomacke. This is a plefant remedie in al confumptions and difeates of the flomache it doth both comfort and clenfeth the lunges,

Sicknes. Dow malie pou Methridatum Manardi.

STOLID D

C.ff.

Take

The the Duckes and Drakes bloud, the bloud of a Goole, & of herbe Grace called Rue, fenell, Dil, Pauewes, an. z.iii. y roote of Gentian, Trifoly, Squinantum, frankentence, drie Roles, ana. z.iii. white and longe Peper, Colle, Balerian, Anylleede, Cinamom, ana. z.ii. Mirrhe, Spicknarde. z. bi. Curmentill. Afarabacca, Imoniacum, ana. z. iii. Mace, Agarike, ana. z. if. Balmeleede. J. i. flowerdelice, Saffron, Rhaponticum, Maltike, ana. z.i. of Stichades. z. b. make a fine pouder of all thele, and put foure times fo muche Hony as of the other and mirt theim, beate your pouders finely, and feeth them foftly.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Methridatum.

Health.

Chisis an ercellet Mis thudatum, thatis of Indiomachi, but the befte is made at Digang.

Iratahe of Stozar Calamita.3.f. D.i. of cloues, Spyhnarde. the wood of Balme, Drobus, Louage, thegumme Cragantu, Spaffike, Galbanum, Sandarike , the fweete thozne . Afpalthus, the Otters flones, the gumme of Jute, Boellium, Cerra figilla. ta, and Lemmia, Melilote, the gumme of Ladanum, Opopanar, Ca. nonia cum Opium, Brimftone bulleked, Liquozes, Salte Peter , Di. poquiftis, Acacia, Roles, Germander, faint Johns worte, Sothernes woodde, pionie, Dylope, Digante, Enulacampana, Sauin leaues, the leaves of Baye tree, Ariftologia Longa, the flowers of harder Cime, morme feede, Bolemarie, Centaurie, Seeholme, the flowers of the wilde pomegarnet , the inner rinde of the Mertill tree, the flow. ers of pomgarnet , Baddit feede, Squilla , Iniffeede, Balme feede, Bette, Benebane, fenell, Compn, Cardamonifi, Silermontan, white Muftardleede and Partely feede, Rue, white Popie, Smalage, yelow Carets, Clarie, longe peper, Balill, Amonium, ana. z.i. Gladium, the common Bure, Swines Buttes, Capars, Tutlan flowers, the borne of the Redde Deare, ana. 3. ft. of the iuce of Balme, oz of Dyzte tree, Cynamom, Saffron, Colte, Squinantum, Ginger, folium indicum, and in the fleede of it, Cloues oz Spicknarde, Curpentine wallbed, Byzehe, frankintence, Caliafifula, Agarike, Spica. Romana, Rha. ponttcum, flowerdelice, Marabacca, Dittan, hozehounde, the inner rinde of Coloquintida, Sticades, Bougwozt, Calaminte, Pelletarie of Spayne, grounde Pine, blacke and white Deper, Manna og fwete dewe, Crelles, linkefoly, ana.). t. of Bayberies. G. bi. B. of fronge and olde mine. 3. i. of Pony almuche as will fuffice. This doth cure al dif. eates of the head, whiche come of colde and chiefly Mellancholy, and fearfull perton, the faulyng euill, the Bygram, runnynge ipes, and all other difeates of them, the tothe ache, and all griefes and loozes of the mouthe & fawes, if it be layde on the place infected, if any Reume diftill from the brad, then it muft be layde to the Cemples, after the fachion of an emplatter, it cureth allo the Quincie and Spoplepion, whiche is whan a man can neither feele not moue, it helpeth allo the Couabe

Fol.xv.

Coughe, hoztnes of winde, spitting of bloud from the lunges, and all inwarde difeafes, it cureth also fifneffe of meders, whan the finewes be so fifte that the parte can not moue, it also belpeth the Crampe, Consultions, Palfes, difeafes about the Mydzef. Baines & the bladder, it breaketh the flone, provoketh the flowers flopped, and healeth all difeafes of the Matrice, it molifieth all hardneffe, and cureth the Soute, and it is a chief remedy for all poylons, and against the byting of a mad dogge, or any other beast, if it be layde to the place or dronke, it cureth also Auarten Agues and Auotidian, also take with it luke warme wine, an hower before the fit cometh.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Micleta.

Health.

The of the three firft kindes of Mirabolans dreffed and made in pouder. 3. ii. β. Commin, Anifede, folium indicum, amios, Casrowaies. ana. 3. ii. β. Creffes feede. 3. ii. β. Bellericum, the fourth and fift kind of Mirabolas, made in pouder, an. 3. ii. infufe al thefe in wineger a day and a night, after warde make theym in pouder, then mingle with them Spody, the flowers of the wilde Pomgranet, Mafike, gumme Arabike, Manna, or tweet Dew, ana. 3. ii. fampe them all with the oile of Bofes, and temper the with the fyrup of the Mirtle tree. This coffection hath been proued against the Emeroides, gnaswyng and gripping of the belly, the bluddie flures of the body, and is to be given in the Syrup of Planten. 3. iiit. in the night.

Sicknes.

Bow make you Miuafimplex feu Aromaticas

Health.

The abundred. It. of the ince of Duinces, put it into a cleane befiell of flone, and let it boyle foftly, fcumyng of it til it be half confumed, then firaine it, and let it flande. iiif. howers, a cafte by on it. Ir. It. of olde wine, this done fet it on the fier and feeth it britill it be thicke, fome Poticaries make it with these fpices which folow, and fome without : they take of the beft Cinamum, the leffer cardamom, and 3. iif. of Cloues. 3. ii. of Synger, Daftyhe, ana. 3. i. f. of Saffron. 3. ii. of light Aloes, Dace, ana. 3. f. flampe all these grotelie, ercept Saffron, and hang them in a clothe, and make them fweet with. 3. i. of Dufke, and with. 3. ii . of the confection called Gallia Sputchata, there be also fome other Poticaries which make this cofection with Suger. This confection fortefieth the flomache, lyner, and all the principall partes, it caufeth good appetite and digettion, it floppeth also bomityng, and flures of the body.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Melrolatum.

C.iii.

Dealth

a fris, auguent al Health. ald ta grittigt, admin 3a bandsoill, adgina 3

2 The of Redde Roles, prepared and dreffed, as in the Confernes befoze,ana.ii.partes,of good hony. bi. partes, feeth them with a gentill fier accordyngly, fome poticaries put in equali partes, bothe of Bony, and of the tuce of Roles without any leaves, fomeother put allo of the leaue. i. parte and B.and of the fuce. i. parte. B. of Dony, iff. partes. This comforteth the flomache, and doeth digeft and purge fleugmatike humours conteined in the Stomacke, of in the mepneg. marme wine. an ijo mer beloze the su

Sickenes.

Dow make pou Melviolatum.

Health.

a the of the flowers of upolets, i. parte, of good hony. iii, partes, feeth them with a folte fier. This is a finguler good remedie in hotte Agues, becaufe it maketh the body moyle and alfo laratiue, it all wageth the dzinelle of the ftomache and bzeaft.

Bolu make you Meleta.

stineger a day and a night, after

mist mith the oile of Standard Iten

te be atten in the Spring of foler

and and ara dealer and an

etil te be chicke, fome Pottes

of Saffron. s. n. of light Miors.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Mel Anthofatum, 00 add. moor & motis warer alpring

Health.

The of Bolemary flowers. i. parte, of Dong. iii. partes, make it as the other befoze.

Sicknes.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Manus Chrifti,

Health. orin alex lius fingles feu in of off

Ira take of Suger clarified and melted in the water of Roles ti. f. feeth thefe two till the water be confumed and the Suger D harde, in the ende of your decoctio, put in. 3. f. of perles of precious flones, made in fine pouder, then lay it ppon a Barbell flone a. nognted with oyle of Roles of Apuletes, of Role water, and a north

Sicknes.ma fonne witthout : they take of the mol dus, mol

ale of good Bony, ii. partes, of Mineger, i. parte of well water ill. partes, your Dony and water ought to be fodden together, fo that no fome be fuffered to abide aboue, then put in your bineger, and let it feeth well, butil your Bony leace fomping. This doth purge groale and fleugmatike humours, by makynge of them thinner by diffoluying them by opening, and breaking of them, it doth als to dilgelt the mattier which remaineth of longe agues.

Sick.

Dow make you Oxymel diureticum.

Health.

The of the rinde of the roote of Smalage and fenell, ana ti.i. partely. Anebolme, oz Buchers bzoume, Sperage, Smalage feede, fenegryke feede, ana. 3. i. feeth thefe rootes and feedes in to one. It. of water, and one. Ei. of Wineger, butill they come to the balf and alittell more, then take of gony almuch as will fuffice, and feeth it well, and make a firup.

Sichnes,

Sicknes.

Bow make you Oximel Squilliticum! I an elio and and and a

Health.

The of clarified Hony. ti. tit. of bineger, of Squilla li. ti. feeth it in fufficiently. This diffolurch groafe, toughe, & fleugmatike hus mors, it cureth allo belchying which cometh of raw & difgetted humours, it yealeth alfo the bladder, erulcerated in mollifigng of it.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Oxyfaccara fimplex. the ward not offer all and the set

Health.

3 The of Suger, li.i. of the ince of pomgranettes. 3. biii.of ai. negar. 3. init. feeth it on the fire, till it come to the forme of fp-rupe. This is berie good in tercian, quartan, and burnyng a. gues. In the fpringe tyme, it purgeth the choler in the flomache.

Dow make you Oxifaccara compolitum. andiche bee futpreleto haue the Levere daary parte thereof. fauft en

The of Maidenhere, Ceterache, Dartes tong, Liuerwort, mio-lettes, fenell, Sperage, Anebolme, or Bochers broume, Stich-worte, ana, fi, i. make it after this fathion: late your herbes and reotes.in the ince of Pomgarnettes, by the fpace of three dates, buon the fowerth daie, boile them a little, and frain them well. Afterward putte bnto theim almoche Sugar as will fuffice, feety theim till thei halbe thicke.

Sicknes. minimilie? miniO stor allam croff

en Art Callonnia manine the liter

Dow make you oile of fwete Almondes. it it is mort muine? Healthan si

The Almondes and blanche theim, and take awaie allo the inner rinde, then flampe them well, and make them in maltie peces in a hote place, by the space of five daies, then beate and fampe theim together againe, and then prefe theim, fo C.iiii. that

that the oile maie illue forthe, and if you will feeth it againe in a bet. fell, fet within an other, by the space of an houre, and then prefe it, it wil runne moche better: you mal haue much plentie of oile, if you fill bagges with almondes famped, and then laie them bnder hote aftes or lande, betwene a clothe, and after ward preffe theim. This oile mollifieth the roughnes of the throte, the hardnes of the lunges, and of al the inwarde partes, it healeth confumptions, and encreafeth feede in men, it allwageth the heate of the matrice, and of the privie partes of a woman. and allo heate of the reines, and of the blader, if it bee laied to the place.

Sicknes.

How make you oile of bitter Almondes?

Health.

Dis oile muft be made in al thinges, like bnto the other befoze, This openeth al obfiructio and apilacions, and caufeth winde to auoide, maketh the flethe fmothe and faire, it doeth alfo take awaie spottes, and deformities in the face, ache in the fenewes, and all hardnes.

Sicknes.

how make you oile of Baie!

Health.

Itt take ripe Baiberies, and ftampe theim well in water, and ftraine theim, when thei bee colde, gather of the fatte, whiche S fwimmeth aboue, and it thal bee your oile. This oile bringeth heate and molifieth, in fo moche that thei, whiche bee troubled with fcabbes, ring wormes, or any foche fores, be cured there with, if thei be anointed, when thei bathe theim, Cholozike perfones , and all thole, whiche bee fufpecte to haue the Lepere, of any parte thereof, muft els chue and auoide this oile: it is a finguler remedie againft colde com. plerions, mofile and fleumitike, a tholewhole iointes be affected with cold, it cureth falling a wate of the heire, taken with the water of falt. peter: this doen, you multe allo walke your hedde, with wine and ponie, and with the flower of fenegrike, howbeit, if your hebde be bered with any grief of heate, then you mult btterly efchue this oile.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Oleum Scfaminum.

Health.

Frit take and walle the little grain Selanium, from all filth, then fprinkell bpon it a little water with Salte, and rubbe it D with your handes . then cafte water bpon it againe, till it bee moifte, after warde laie it forthe to drie, whiche thing boen, you muft take it againe, and drie it better by the fire, fo moderately as you can. and

Fol.xiiij.

and after this put it into a bagge of course clothe, and rubbe it again with your handes, til the huske go of, when the huske is taken of, you muse then grinde it, and presse for the the oile, as you did in makyng the oile of Almondes, you mais make after this faction oile of Lineseede, Popie feede, or Lettice feede, saugng that your Lineseede, mais not have the buske taken awaie. This oile encreaseth fatnes, and sede in man, it molesteth the throte, you mais also mingle this oile, with many other.

Sicknes.

Dow make you oile of Spike.

Health.

Filt take of Spike. 3. iii. of wine and water ana. 3. ii. 3. oleum Selaminum. ii. 3. feeth thefe in a double bellell, that is one let within an other, with a foft fire, by the space of fower houres, and flirre it continually. This is a berie good oile, againffe all deceas fes of colde winde, grieues of the fine wes, flomacke, liuer, splene, reis nes, blader, and matrice, the hedde ache, and megrum.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Oleum de Colto.

Health.

The of drie Colle. 3. if. of Cafiafiffula. 3. i. the bloudes of Topres. of Mergeram. 3. biii. of tweete wine, almoche as will fuffice to late the fuffe in two nightes, take of the oile of Selaminum, ii. iii. feeth it as the oile befoze. This oile engendzeth heate in the fine wes, and in all partes of the bodie, it openeth obfiructions and opilacions, it fortifieth the flomache and liver, it kepeth the heere from fauling of, and the hedde from hozenes, it caufeth good colour, and fauour in all the bodie.

Sicknes.

Dow make you oile of Rue?

Health.

The offe Olive. It. iii. the leafe and iuce of Rue, and. 3. if. make an oile accordingly. This doeth heale and drie, thereof it is a prefent remedie against all diffillacions and reumes, it all wageth griefes of the breaste, and bringeth heate to colde members.

Sickenes.

how make you the oile of Dill.

Health.

> The of oile Dlife. Li. ii. 3. ii. the flowers of Bill. 3. ri. laie the flow wers of Bill three dates in oile, and feeth theim the fowerth, with a foft fire a little, and then take them of, this doen put in to

to thefame decoction. 3. iii. of Dill flowers, and feeth it in thefame, and hepe it. This oile all wageth all greues and aches, it openeth, loofeth, and prouoheth a man to fweate, it doeth mitigate the colde, and making in Agues, if the backebone be there with anointed, it caufeth flepe, and cureth the hedde ache.

Sicknes.

Dow make you oile of Camomill?

Fel.xmj

Health.

Ahe of oile Dlife. Li.iii. of the flowers of Camomile. Li.i.make it as the oile of Will. This doeth mitigate all aches, it floppeth Aures of humours, bicaufe it doeth alofe, and not binde, paulus Acginetae doeth take. 3. if. of the drie flowers of Camomile, with= out the whites, and boeth couer the beffell with a linen clothe, to that the aire maie pearle through , and then doeth fet it in the Sonne, by the space of fourtie dates, after this the mouthe ought to be well flops ped, and to kept, and if you cannot haue grene flowers, you maie take drie, and feth them in a double befiel, that is, one fet within an other, howbeit, the oile walbe of leffe ftrength and efficacitie. This oile is electuarius to the teeth, anointed by it felf, oz by fome other temperate thyng, doeth open the poores, and cauleth thefkinne to bee thinne, it cureth long Agues, and all grieues , if the place bee anointed with it, and fwete wine.

. Sicknes.

Dow make you oile of Mirtes?

Health.

A afte of Salet oile. ti. iii. of Mirtes flamped. ti.i.of the beft wine ti.ti.mingle thefe together, and fuffer them to boile, butill the wine bee confumed, then fraine theim, and fo referue it. This oile doeth refrigerate and binde, a therfoze it cureth the flure, whiche cometh of weakenes of the flomacke, burnynges, pimpelles, kibes and gaulinges, if the place be there with anointed, it healeth cliffes about the fundamente, and the broade piles, the weakenes of the members, it Hoppeth also bomityng and sweatyng.

Sicknes.

Bow make you oile of flowerdelice:

Health.

Ahe the rootes of flowerdelice. 3.ii. and of the flowers. 3.iiii. and of the decoction of the rootes. Ei.t. of oile Oliue. Ei.ti. lette theim boile in a double beffell, butill the water bee confumed, after this fraine theim, and chaunge the rootes, and flowers, and de. coction, this ought to be twife, and then firain them, and referile tur. the Poticaries commonly make it after this faction, how bee it, you mail

gesnattees of the DH

wall rede in Diolcosides another forme of makying this Dyle. This Dyle loourety, purgeth, lofeth, openeth, ripeth, and alwageth aches of colde, it ripeth rawe humours in the break and lunges, it taketh a way paine in the foyntes, and molifieth the hardnes of them, all impolumes and fwellynges about the necke, or in any other place, it afwageth payne of the Matrice of colde, the Crampe and payne about the Reynes, and the flenche allo of the nole.

Sicknes.

Bow make you Dyle of Roles.

Health.

S Irft take oyle Dlyfe. or the oyle of the graine Delanium wathe them ofte with well water, then take a fufficient quantitie of Dieaues of younge and redde Bofes beten, and couer them with the ople wherin ther were walled, and flop the mouth of the beffell, & fet it in the Sunne by the fpace of. bit. daies, afterwarde feeth it in a double beffell, by the space of three howers, then chaunge againe the Rofe leaues, and take frethe, and fet theim in the Sonne other feuen baics, after this feeth them againe, and chaunge theim as you did before, and put bnto theim infulion of Roles, almoche as of the oile, and floppe the mouthe of the bellell, and fet it in the Sonne, by the space of fourtie bates. This oile (as Meluae writeth) doeth comfort, lofe, o. pen, and all wage all aches, it is allo good againft inflacions, and flures of humours, therfoze beyng diohen, it is a prefent remedie againft bloudie flure, and all other flures. There be twoo kindes of this offe, the one is made of ripe Boles, leaues, and the other of ofle Dline, and Rofe leaves: the firfte hinde doeth molefie, and make the fkinne thin, it openeth, and all wageth all maner of griues: The fecond kind doeth refrigerate and binde, and therefoze it cureth the headache in a gues, or of the beate of the Sonne, it allwageth burnyng, whiche isengen. bied of winde, in a full fomacke, and finally it cureth all aches of the hedde, if the place be therewith anointed, it is also a prefente remedie against paine in the Comache, oz bowelles, of Garpe humours, if ft be mirt with. 3. ii. of Daftike, and with a little quantitie of ware, it al. fwageth all redde inflamacions, if the place be anointed with it.

Sicknes.

Dow make you oyle of atolettes.

Health.

Irft take ople Dliue. Ii. if. of younge Upoletes famped. 5. iiif. put them into a glaffe, and fet them in the fonne by the space of. bif. daies, after warde boyle them in a double bellet by the space of three howers, then frein and referue theim, Paulus Agineta doth call this oyle Jaton and writeth that it is made either of purple tholets, or els of pelow thislets, which many judge to be Partelcafe, he willeth also that the upolets that frande, r, daies in the sume and

and be thrife changed, and the beffell to be fo flopped that no age may enter in and in the meane time you may put in drie Miolets. Thisa. Iwageth all inflamacions in what parte fo euer they be, it molefieth erulceracions and postenes of the breat of lunges, it mitegateth hot apoftumes and the pluracies.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Dyle of Quinces.

Health.

Inft take of the Quinces whiche be not fully ripe, and flampe them, and of the fuce of the, ana, equal partes of the oile of bus D ripe Dlives, almuche as will fuffice, put it into a glaffe, a fet it in the funne by & fpace of.rb. daies, then fet it in a double glas, which is one bellell fet within an other by the space of foure howers, then change your Quinces and the ince of them once og twile, and make it as you did the other, after this Areine it, and referue it. Dyofcorides both thew an other and a better way to prepare this oyle. Paulus Acaineta doth call this oyle Delinon, and maketh it after this forte he doth take of Quinces bupared. 3. iti. of the oyle of buripe Olives F. rbiii. and dothe fet it in the funne. rl. daies. This oile fortefieth the ftomache, the principall members, and the line wes which be lole and weake, it prohibeteth ouer much fweatping, it is allo a prefent remes die against all flures.

Sicknes.

Bow make you Dyle of Matticke. Health.

> The of Malliche. 3. iii. ople of Boles. 3. rit. of good wine. 3. bill feeth it in a double beffell accozogngly. This Dyle , as Defue writeth is the feconde for his bertue, for it comforteth the flo. mache, line wes, liver, and iogntes, it doeth molifie harde apollumes, and alwageth aches. Sicknes and to shop well and the state of the

Bow make pour Oleum Caftario. Health.



Irit take. 3. i. of the Otters flones, and feeth them in one poud of oyle Dline, butill the thyrde parte be confumed, then heepe S theople in the pouder of the Otters Cones.

Sicknes.

Health.



Akeof Euphozbe. 3. B. of oile of Darteseale. 3. b. of fwete wine as moche, feeth it till the wine bee confumed, and then referue it. This oile is berie good against cold deceases of the line wes, the

Fol.xix.

the ache of them, and of the foinctes, the paine of the liver and fplene, the bedde and the reume, the Mertigo and forgetfull difeates. Galine doeth make this oile Dlitte of Euphorbe, accordring to the pacientes infirmitie, as it dooeth appere in the feconde booke De composicio Medicamentorum,

Sicknes.

Dow make you Oleum vulpinum, Health.

Ite a whole fore, ercept the bowels, and put hym in a bellell, and powze bpon hym welle water, and falte water. 3. rbiif.of olde oile. ti.iti. feeth this ouer a fofte fire, with. 3. iti. of Balte, bntill the water be confumed, then put it into a befiell, and powze to it fwete water, wherein the berbes were fodden. ti. ii. and Time. D. ii. feeth theim againe, till the water be confumed. This oile is a chief remedie again the the paine in the tointes, that is called Arthritica paisio, a. gainst the goute in the feate, and paine in the raines and backe.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Oleum de Tartaro, Health.

The of the lies of white wine. ti.it. oz els almoche as you iudge belle, make it in pouder, and mana it in forthe as you iudge belle, make it in pouder, and wrape it in linen clothe, or in towe, then mingle it again with Grong white Utinegar, after, Die pour warde dzie it againe bnder hote albes , bntill it wall bee berie blacke, Entar in Duen. then make it in pouder againe, and fet it in a bellell in a colde place, and to let it flande by the fpace of. bill. dates. till it fall be refolued in to oile and runne, and if it will not runne of it felf, then preffe it with your handes into a glaffe, with this oile women doe anointe their fa. ces, to make them (mothe and faire, for it cleanfeth the face meruelus well with Campbere.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Oleum de Scorpione '

Health.

Tratake twentie Scozpios, moze oz lelle, accozogng to their youthat haus quantie, putte theim into a bellell of glalle, and powze bpon Scorpons at the Potta them. W. ti, of oile of bitter almondes, floppe the mouth, and cartes. afet it in the Sonne, prr. daies, then Graine it, and to ble it. This oile is the mole prefente remedie, to breake the flone in the reis nes, or the blader, chiefly if the reines or the necke of the blader, or the places there aboute, bee anointed with it, oz els it bee minifired in by the verde, it is allo made with olde oile, and mired with many other medicines, whiche be good against potton: it is also a prefent remedie againft the peltilence, or ftingyng of Scorpions, ac.

Sicknes.

D.t.

10m

pow make you oile of garden Lilles: Health.

Falstix

Irft take of ople Dlive. E. f. of flowers of white Lylles. 5. iiii. make this ople, as you did the ople of Camomill Paulus Aegis neta doth thew another way of making of this ople. This ople is bery good against womens dileafes, runnyng fozes of the head, the fourfe of any other breakyng forth, if the place be therwith anoynted, it is allo good against all difeafes, and aches of colde, and inflamacis ons, allo anointed with Saffron, if it be dronken; it wil purge choler but it is noylome to the flomacke.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Oleam de Papauere

Health.

Inft take of the flowers, and greane heads of Poppie flamped, ana. 3. iii. of oyle Oliue not ripe. Ei. i. 3. iii. make your oyle accordingly. This oyle alwageth head ache, and caufeth a man to fleape whan the caufe of waking cometh of heat or baupers affend to the head, if § temples, nofe, eyes, or forehead be therwith anointed.

Sicknes.

Dow make pott Oleum Nimplizatum album;

Health.

Linuphar is the water lils ty, white or yellows,

The of ofle Dlive not ripe. It. i. of the flowers Ainuphar whan thei be freft, and flampe. 3. iiii. hepe theim in a befiell of glaffe and repare it as you did the oyle of dioletes, both for fettyng it in the funne, and for the fething and changing of the flowers and the miring of the decoction. This oyle bath almost the bertues of the oile poppie, but becaufe it is not fo cold, a doth not fo much bul § fenfes, therfore we mingle with it, the Dile of popie to caufe a man flepe the better, it altereth a hot complexion, but o what part fo ever it be laid.

Sickenes.

Dow make you Oleum Mentiz.

Health.

If take of Mintes leaues, and of the ince of it. ana. 3. iiii. bai ripe oyle Olyne. Fi. iii. put there into a bellell of glalle, and fet it in the funne by the space of. rb. daies, floppyng the mouth of it, this doen, boile them. iiii. houers, then fraine them wel, this being doen, afterwarde boyle it, and so let it be kept. This oile is good for a weake and a colde flomacke, it floppeth bomityng, and causeth digefion, it moueth a manne to his meate, and mollifieth all hardnes in what parte of the bodie so ener it be.

Sicknes.

How

how make you Dyle of wormewood.

Health.

2 The the buddes, toppes, and fuce of 1002me wood, ana. 3. fiff. of oyle Dliue. ti. iii. you Ball make this as you did pother. This Doth comfoste and bringe heate to colde members, it fostefieth the flomacke, and caufeth good appetite, it openeth obffructions and bealeth difeates which come of a coulde caufe, it deftroieth wormes and doth bying them forth, if it be mirt with oyntmetes and platters and layd to the place.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Oleum Lumbrecorum, Health.

She of earth wormes. ti.f.B. of ople Dline. ti.ff. of wine. Z.if. omfostable to the finewes bered of colde, and good fos the ach boile them all together, and make an ople accordingly. This is of the ioinctes.

· Sicknes.

Dow make pou Oleum de Cherua or alba viola,

Health.

The flowers of Parteleale. 3. rii.of oile olive. If. if. the flowers there grove of Parteleale, mult be laid. iii. dates in oile feeth them well on bon walles and the fourth day with a foft fier, this done, put bato the decoctio bars, it flow is and the flowers of Parteleale, then feet it in the flowers and referite the flowers of the flowers of Parteleale, then feet it in the flowers and referite the flowers of the flo 3.fit. of the flowers of Barteleale, then fet it in the funne and referue rifein apid it. This ople openeth, lofeth and all wageth paine of the joinctes and finewes, breall, reines and bladder.

Sicknes.

Dow make you a Pomander.

Health Man D 10, Moon We Anoral D Andrane

The of Stozar Calamita. 3. f. B. of Benfamin. 3. ff. of the gumme of Ladanu. 3. B. of Cloues, white Saunders, ana. 3. iii. of Rofes. Dergeram, ana. 3. ii. B. mingle with these pouders of Dulke and Am. bergrice, ana . D.t. make your baule with the infusion of Role water and Suct, in a moster fomewhat warme.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diahyflopus Nicolai, which is greatly commended of Cozdus. Friedler.

Health.

T is a bery holfome medicine, and muft be thus made as foloweth, take Bylop, greos of flouerdeluce roote, Time, black De. per, ana. 3.1rr. Puliall royal, Sauory, Bue, Commen. ana. 3.rr the fruite of Dates, Tragacante, Liqueris, fatte figges, Bailens of the 1.tt.

and Dais.

the Sunne without flones, fenel, ana.z.r. Ginger, bncullerid Caros waies, Louage feede, ana.z.b. and Suger, beate your dried thinges in a braffe moster, and your moift thinges in a flone moster, a then temper them together according to arte as Manus Chriffi or fofter, this Dia is good to be eaten for the coldness of the bead, and faften by the cauyla.purge the arters flomach, Lunges Cough, and helpeth Plureces, and this is good for thee, for thou arte much troubled with these euclis.

Sicknes.

Dow make pour Diacolt, after Delue.

Health.

Du muß make it thus. Cake fwete Coll, Arabicum, oz foz that Cosmary the whites, the wood of Cassa, Sinamom, ana. 3. b the fedes of smalage, of Anisede, and Bubarbe and Squinans ana. 3. iii. Azarabacca rootes, Sasso, Aristologiae, Myrthe, as. 3. if. 4 Suger as wil suffice, sampe your dried thinges in a mozter, and ferfe them, and sampe your mort in a some mozter, and mingle them together, and feeth your Suger with Rose water, put in your receptes in the ende, and make it as harde and as soft as you will, this helpeth Dzopfes, and soft he guttes, winde, colde oz rawnes, paines of collike.

Sicknes.

Dow make pour Distrion Sandalon Nicolaj.

Health.

The the three hindes of Sander, white, red and pellowe, of red Role leaues, fine white Suger, ana. 3, iii. Rubarbe, Spodium the Syrup of Liquires, Purflen feede, ana. 3, if. J. B. S. D. Amile gum of Arabike, and of Tragacath, the feedes of Melons, Cucumers Bourdes, Citrons, Succorie, or Endine, añ. 3, i. B. Camphere. J. i. and Suger to feeth it in, when the pouders be finely cerced, and the gummes refolued, and fo temper them in your panne, hauyng Endine or Burage water, this is molte hollome against all the ficknes of the liuer, coming of heate aboue nature, and helpeth the yelow Jaunders, and caufeth flepe.

Sicknes.

Dow make you that mothe worthie and ercellent Cordiall Diamufcum dulce.

Health.

Du mult ble thele limples folowing. Cake Saffron, Dozonik, Setwall, wood of Aloes, Mace, ana. 3. ii. white fine perle, rawe white filke, dzied and beaten into pouder. Carabe oz Crabfilte. red Cozall, Gallia Mulchata, fwete Bafell, oz Balme, the white and the

the red Bene, og the flowers, Spicknard, Cloues, ana. 3.f. white Ginger, Cubebes, longe Peper, ana. 3.i. fweete Wutke, Ambergrice, ana O. i.s. beate this finely in pouder, and with Suger and Role water, feeth them accordingly into a thicknes, temper it fill, and powzeit bpon a Darble flome. This is good against the pallions of the barte, in fwellyng of the flomacke, lacke of flepe, fallyng ficknes, and floztnes of breath, to be eaten moznyng and enening. you maie make an other good Diamulcha Amarum, of a fironger effecte, againste Dropfie, to dzie moiste humours, and to clence cogrupcion, or putrifaction within the body: if you adde thele thinges. Cake dzied tDormewoode, fine yellow Floes, Castor which be Beuers flones, a louage fede aff. 3.ii.s.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pouder of miolets.

Health.

Ake of flowers of Uiolets. li. B. of Roles. 3. iiii. of Cipers. 3. B. of Bergeram, Cloues, ana. 3. i. white Saunders, Benjamin, an, 3. iiii. of Stozar Calamita. 3. i.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Puluis contra peltem.

Health.

The of Sinkefolie, Dittan, Cunis, Scabuos, Buglolle roote, ana. 3. B. the kirnels of Pomcitron. Sozell, ana. 3. iiii. of Coziander. 3. ii. of red Roles. 3. i. of Purfelin feede. 3. ii. the Chaninge of Juerie. 3. ii. of white and red Cozall, ana. 3. i. B. of Terra Sigillata 3. B. of Bolermoniake. 3. ii. mingle them and make a pouder.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Puluis de Boloarmenio,

Health.

The of the three Saunders, Galanga, Aloes, Cinamom, redde Cozall, red Roles, the feede of Melons, ana. z. s. the rootes of Cunes and Sinkefolie.ana. z. iii. the manynge of Juerie, of Dartes home, ana. z. s. of Anifieede, fenell feede, Singer ana. S. rb. of Sozell feede, of the kirnels of Pomecitrone, Juniper feede, Cloues, ana. z. s. of Bolermoniake. z. ii. make a pouder therof.

Sicknes.

Dow make you puluis contra Lumbricos,

Health.

FIrst take of mozime wodde. F. i. of Lupines. z. ß. of Partes hozne made in pouder. z. i. ß. mingle them and make a pouder.

Sicknes.

D.iii. How

Dow make you puluis Bezeardicus. Health.

Let this bole armomake be put in alit= tie Elineger, and fo baico. The of Bolermoniake. 3. ii. of red Roles, of Sozell feede, of the Birnels, of Pomecitron, of Partes home made in pouder, Rue feede, the roote of Pozonike, Amber feede, of Southiffel oz Car dus Benedictus. ana. 3. iiii. of bothe Cozals, of light Aloes, of rawe filke, nether coloured noz died, but as it cometh from the filke wozme of the three Saunders, of Perles, of the bone in the harte of the redde Peare. ana. 3. i. of the Emerode. 3. ii. of the pouder of Perles, of Sink folie, Pyttan, Tunis, Scabios, Coziander, Terra Sigulata, ana. 3. if of Camphire. 3. ii. of Saffron. S. rb. of Amber. 3. ii. of Muthe. 3. iii. and make a pouder, if it be put in the fyzuppe of Rybes, it is a goodlie cozdiall.

Sicknes

Dow make you penidias. Health.

2 Ake of the bell Suger. Li.f. 02. if. and at the molt three, and put it into a bellell of Bralle, beyng couered within with Tinne or els into an earthen bellell, one of braffe is better for this purpole, mete your Suger with fuch a quantite of fweete water as will couer it, and if your Suger be bery good and fronge, mingle with it for every pounde of it. 3. i. of Hony, then fprinkle bpon it oile of fweet Almondes, and if you have not this Ople, you may ble fome other in the fleede of it. let your beflell on a fier of coales without Imoke, and feeth it butili the water be almost confumed, you wall know whether it be fodden inough oz no, thus, take a drop of it , alay it bpon a Mar. ble fone, and touche it with you finger, if it appere like threades, and will cleaue and flicke buto your finger, then take it from the fier and lay it byon a Darble flone, and drawe it abroade, after that ye have mingled it with the Dyle of Sweete Almondes, oz of Syzamyn, af. ter this gather it together againe as hot as your handes will fuffer, after warde dra we it foorth againe with your handes, as fweet Clectuaries be drawne, and then flicke a croked naile bery hie in the wall, and call it byon the croked naile, and to drawe it long till it be white, you mult kepe it by the fire, as longe as you doe drawe it, that it maie bee hote, and more gentill to drawe, when you judge it to bee white enough, then cutte it with weres in peces, if you make this confecció rounde, long, oz other wife, then take of white Amilum, bzeake it and stampe it, and late it byon the Marble stone, and then call byon it the patte of penidis, and rolle and cutte it, and fo make it in what kinde to ever you will, howbeit, you mult make it quickly. left it ware colde betwene your handes, this doen late it in a fine, or in fome other like thing nye the fire, by the space of an hower, then take it awaie, and referue it: this is good for the lunges or cougy.

Sich

Sickenes.

Dow make you pignolatum?

Health.

Dis confection is made with Sugar, diffolued in Rofe water, and well clarified, and when it is fodden enough, put in Pine, aples pared, and let it flande and coule, till it come to the forme of a harde confection, and then referue it.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilule fine quibus noli,

Health.

Trit take of Aloes walched. 5. rit. of the fiue kindes of Miraboi lans, theubarbe, Maltike, Rotes, Wormewood, Mioltes, Sene, Agarike, Bodder, ana. 3. temper theim with the tuce of kenell, into the whiche you thall put. 5. bi. of Scamonfe well broken, how be it, mingle your Scamonie with the ince of fenell, then prefle foorthe your ince with the Scamonie, fo moche as will fuffice for the concoction, then make your pilles with your handes, anointed with the oile of Mioletes, or oile Oline. There bee prefente Pilles to purge Choler, fleume, and Melancolie, againtt eutil tight, whiche cometh of abunbance of humours, againtt paine of the eares, and of iliacapatio.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilule Aure.

Health.

The of Aloes, Diacridion, ana. 3. b. of Roles, Smalege feede, ana. 3. B. of Anificede, fenell feede, ana. 3. f. of Maltike. 3. i. of Safiron, of the inner parte of Coloquintida, make your pilles with the infution of gumme Tragantum. These bee bery ercellente Pilles to purge the hed, and to amende the iye fight, the winde in the fomacke of bowelles, and thei purge without any paine.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilule Cochie.

Health.

Inft take of the pouder of hiera picra. 3.r. of Coloquintida. 3. iii. 3. i. of Scamonie. 3. ii. of Turbith Sticades, ana. 3. b. mire it with the fyzup of Sticados, and fo make your pilles. These doe purge the bedde merueiloullie well, but chiefly of grolle and colde humours, it all wageth the bedde ache and reume.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilule de octo rebus. Health.

anoistitupol.

a.tiif.

Ake of Aloes Diacridion, ana. 3.it. of the inner parte of Colos quintida, and of the flowers of harder Time, Agarike, Pallike the thirde kinde of Dirabolans, wormewood, ana. 3.i. temper them with the ince of night hade.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilule de Mirabolanis,

Health.

Frite take of the fiue hindes of Mirabolans, Agarike, Diagribion, Coloquintida, Sene, ana. 3.8. the flowers of the harder Tyme, Curbithe, Anifleede, fenell, Mafflike, the flome Lazure, ana. 3. iii. of Aloes. 3. i. make these pilles with the ince of morme wod, and if you mingle a little Singer with them, your pilles Gall bee the better. These pilles be berie good against the ache of the hippe, 02 buchell bone, the goute and the splene. Thei doe clere the fight, and purge burnt choller.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilule Elephanginz,

Health.

S Irfle take of Cinamom, Cubebes, ligni Bloes, Calamus Aromaticus, Dace, Butmegges, Cardamom, Cloues, Marabacca D Baftike, Squinantum, Spicknarde, the fruite of Balme, ans 3.i.of dife Bormewood and Boles, ana. 3. b. ftampe the, but not Imal, and then put onto theim. li.rif. of water, feeth theim till twoo partes of the water bee confumed, then rubbe theim with your handes, and ftrain them, and preffe forthe the water, this doen, take of aloes Succotryne . Et .i. walthe it in a Shillet, oz foche like bellell of fone, couered og elles with glalle: pou multe walche it ofte, and with raine water, then dre it, and call bpon it. Ei. if. of that whiche you did preffe forthe before, drie it in the Sonne, then mingle it with your Bloes of Mirrhe, Maltike, ana, 3. b. of Saffron. 7. fii. beate them well, and caffe bpon them the refidue of that, whiche was frained, and rubbe theim with your handes, butill thei be broken ? many poticaries walle 2. loes, with infulion of Rubarbe. Thele pilles allwage paine of the flomacke, whiche cometh of feume, and purgeth the flomacke bery wel, the brain and the infrumentes of the fences, from groffe and corrupt bumours.

Sicknes.

How make you pilule Aggregatiue

. Health.



Fill take of the first kind of Mirabolans of Reubarbe, an. 3. iif of the iuce of Egrimonie. and wormewoode, ana. 3. ii. of Diagridion. 3. bi. of the thirde kinde of Mirabolans, Agarike, Coloquintida,

Fol.xxiij.

loquintida, Polipody, ana. 3. ii. of the belt Turbith, of Hloes, ana. 3. bi of Maltike, Boles, Salgem, the flower of harder Tyme, aniffeede, Binger, ana. 3. B. of the Clectuarie of Boles, as moche as will fuffice, to make it thicke. These pilles be berie good againt long Agues, and those whiche be bered with superfluous humours, ache of the hedde, fomache and Liuer, thei purge corrupte Choler, Delancholie, and fleume, thei quicken and refrethe the inftrumentes, of the fenfes.

Sicknes,

Dow make you Dilles of Reubarbe.

Health.

Ale of Liquozes, fuce of mozme wood, Daffike, ana. 3.f. of the Circus Spifirft hinde of Dirabolas. 3. iti. B. of Smallage feede, wilde Lils rabotans, bee lies,fenel,ana.3. B.of Trochifti, Diarodon,ana.3. iit.B.of Deis firt butter. ra Dicra.3.r. of Reubarbe.3. iti. make them with fenell water. Thefe pilles cure long Agues, and thole, whiche be allo engendeed of divers groce and corrupt humours, thet all wage the paine aboute the liver, and chiefly thei cure the dropfie: fome Philicions ble thele in the ende of amirte tercian, you maie make the ftronger with other fimples, as you judge belt for the paciet, take of thele in the morning. 3. it. 02. 3. i.B

Sickenes.

Dow malie you pilule de Sarcocolla.

Health.

Ane of the gumme Sarcocolla.3. iii. of Curbythe. 3. iii. of Co. loquintida.3.i.B.of Salgem.3.i. diffolue the Sarcocola in Rofe water, and mingle all the other with it, and fomake your Dil. les, these purge fleume, how be it, few Philiscions do ble them.

Sicknes.

Dow make pott pilulefætide maiores.

Health.

Trit take you of Serapinum, Amoniach, Dpopanar, Bdellifi, Coloquintida, wilde Bue, Mloes, the flowers of the harder D Time, ana, 3. b. of Spurge, Clammony.3. iii. of Tinamum, Spyckenarde, Saffron, the Otters ftones, ana. 3.1. of Turbythe 3. iti. of Bynger. 3. i. B. of Euphozbe. 3. if. dillolue your gumme in the suce of Leekes, and to make your pylles. These Dilles purge grofe humours, and be very good against ache in the ioynctes, and goute in the feete, againste paine in the backe, knees, ftomacke, the Colike, white Leaper and Pore.

Sobalito 1100 at an

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilulz de Euphorbio, Health.

Cake

2 good ville for meintica. 3he Euphozbium, Coloquintida, Agarike, Bdellium, Serapin ana.3.11. of Bloes.3. b. make Pilles, with the ince of Leekes. Thefe purge fleame, and do alfo mollifie, they cure the Paulfie, and purge grofe humours, which have courfe to the foinctes and linewes, they cure the ache and paine in the hippe and buckell bone of humours.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilule lucis maiores, Health.

Inft take of Boles, uyolettes, wormewoodde, Coloquintida, Turbythe , Cubebes , Calamus Aromaticus , futmigges, Spicknarde, the flower of harder Eyme, the feede and wodde of Balme, Siler Montanum, Bueleede, Squinantum, Azarabacca, Baftyke, Cloues, Cinamum, Inyffeede, fenell, Smallage, Caliafiftula, Saffron, Mace, ana.3.ii. of all the kindes of Mirabolans of Rewbarbe. 3. bi. of Aloes, Succotrine afmuche as of them all, make them with the ince of fenel. Thele be prefent remedy againft dimnes of the fight, they purge the inftrumentes of the fenfes, and superflus ous humours, they hepe the body ftronge and in health.

Sickenes.

Dow make pour Pilule lucis minores.

Health.

The of the woode of Balme and the feede of Balme.ana. 3. f. of Selyden.3.b.of Boles, Typoletes, wozmewod, Eyebzight, ana. 3.iii.of Sene, the flowers of harder Time, of all the hyndes of Mirabolans, of Agarike, Coloquintida, Squinans, the tiones La. zule and Licius, ana. z. ti. B. of Aloes, Succotrine, afmuche as of them all, make them with the fuce of Selendine og genell. Thele doe purge Delancholy better than the other.

Sicknes.

Bow make you pilule de Lapide lazule. There and . T. D. S. Supercon

Health.

The of the flone Lazule walked. 3. b. f flowers of harder Time, of Polipodie, ana. 3. biii. of Scamonie, of Salte, ana. 3. ii. B. of Agarike. 3. biii. of Cloues, Anilleede of Piera Picra. 3. rb. make them with the fuce of Endif. Thele be ercellent pilles againft longe difeates of Melancholy and burnt choler.

Fleateln

Sicknes.

Dow malie pour pilule de Bdellio. Health.

cake

I be booke of Compoundes.

Fol xxiiij.

The of Bdellin. 7. vii. of Innifeedes. 7. fit. of all hindes of Diras Boellium ig? bolas, of amber ana. 3. ti. B. mingle your Bdellin with the iuce a putious ga of Leckes. and fo make the foilles. Thele Dilles haue bene pro: wing i 20au ned againft runnyng Emerodes and the lozes of them , and to toppe ritanie and is the termes mentruall in women is to calles at . fand at som and and

and and and a mon Sickness ratio of the slory more shanned and and and

Sicknes.

of a tree, gros thail.

ts catled in \$

Greke Cphe mero, the laft

is called Cot

Dow malie you pilule de Hermodadylis, To estate the son one

Health.

Bermobactie iti bee.it.kin= Ale of wilde Lilles, of Ploes, of pelow Birabolans of Turbith bcs, one like a L tlip ha= Coloquintida, Bdelium, Serapinm, ana.3, bi. of the Otters flos nes, of the gumme, Sarcocolla, Cuphozbe, Dpopanar, wilde, uing one rote Rue. Smallage, anna. 3. iti. of Saffron. 3. i.B. mingle thele with the the other like Bafron, both ince of Colewostes, and make them in Dilles. roote and flos Soer, but gros ter, but § firft

Sicknes.

Health.

Fift take of Cphemeron, Curbythe, Agarik, ana.3. iiif. of Calia chicum. fiftula, Spicknard, Cloues, the wood and feede of Balme, Oin. 29 ger, Maftike, fenel, Iniffeede, Sarafrage, Sperage, Aneholme oz Buchers Bzome, Boles, Gromell feede, Salgem.ana.3. B. of Bloes Succattini, almuche as of them all, make them with the iuce of fe. nell. These Pilles cure the goute of the toynt of the feete.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilule Stomachicz.

Health.

2 Ake of Floes. 3. bi. of Mallicke, of Boles, ana. 3. if. make theim with the fuce of Dighthade. Thele purge the ftomake and hed. Pou maie make theim with Mirabolans, Citrine, Aloes, Cur. seines pile Catbeth ana. z.r. Bofes, Spichnarde, Maltike ana. z. ii. B. Aniledes. z.i. B. macha fal Gemme, and Safron aff. z.i. make this with fyrup of morm wood.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilule Ante cibum.

2453215 2010

229016

Health.

Tand feede of Balme, Caffia mood, Bace Outmanand Comon and feede of Balme, Callia wood, Dace, Butmegges, Cynamf Cubebes, Saffron, filer Montan, Spicknard, ana. 3. ii. of Reu. barbe, a Bloes Succatrine, almuche as of them al, mingle them with tweet wine, and make your pilles. Thele pilles caufe good digett. on, and diffribute meate budifgefted, and muft be taken befoze meate.

Sicknes.

Bow make you Pilles of Agarihe, oz Agarici. Health,

Cake

> The of Agarike, Maltike, aff. z. iii.garde Lille rootes, Hozeboud ana.3.ft.of Curbith.3.b. Diera picra.3.ft.of Colognintida,the gumme Sarcocoll, ana. 3. if. of Birrhe. 3. f. make thefe pilles with the fuce of Crbes og frutes fined either in the fonne og by the fier and this ince to fined, is called of the Pothicaries Rob. Thele Pilles purge the flomache from grofe and corrupt humours, and thei bee berie good againft fortnes of the wynde, and olde coughes.

Sicknes.

Dow make you pilles of fumiterre. sollie and the sollie we

Health.

The of the fine kindes of Mirabolans, ana. 3. b. of aloes. 3. bf. of Scamonie.3. b. mingle them with the suce of fumiterie, # Ca let them fande til thei be brie, then fprincle on againe the ince of fumeterie, and fuffer them againe to drie, and to do the thirde time then let them flande butill they be thicke, and then make your pilles. Sicknes.

of ologuluciba. 35 delivin. Co.

Dow make you pilule Comunis.

Health. all . anne D. Grandorosa ann

pethiece, and called Buffy.

This pile is Salte of Aloes. 3. ti. of Saffro, Mirrhe, ana. 3. i.make them with sgante the fiveet wine. Thefe Billes he muche hied of the Philicians if , fweet wine. Chefe pilles be muche bled of the philicions, if they be taken in fommer, and if you take them in g plage time, then you mult put buto them as much Bolermoneake as of Aloes.

Sicknes.

Dowmake pour pilule de Affey eret.

Health.

S Jrit take of Piera Dicra. 3. i. of Dallyke, of yclow Dirabolas ana. 3. 8. of the belt Alocs. 3. ii. make your pilles with the ince of Stycados. Chefe pilles be a prefent remedy agaynt the bcadache.

Sicknes.

Dow make pott pilule Bichiz.

Health.

> The of the fuce of Liqueris, Amili, Tragantum, gumme Aras byhe, fweet Almodes, ana. 7. i.of Suger. 3. iii. make them with the fimie lappe of the feede of Duinces.

Sicknes.

Dow make gou pilule imperiales.

Health.

The Cinamom, Imonium, Iniffeede, Baltfhe, Cardamom, Binger, Setwall, Bace, Autmegges, Cloues, Saffro, Cubebes, lignt HIDES,

Aloes, Turbyth, Manna, o; fweet de we, Agarike, Sene cods, Spick. narde, of the fiue kindes of Dirabolans, ana.). i. of Rewbarbe, af. muche as of them all, of Aloes almuch as of all the other, make them with the firrup of Roles oz Upolets.

Sicknes.

Dowmake you pilule de Hiera picra.

Health.

The of the pouders of Overa picra, fimpler. 3. i. make them with the conferue of Roles afmuch as will fuffice.

Sicknes.



Ome tyme the bodies of menne, women, and children, bee fo weake and febell, that thei bee not able to receive purgacis ons by Clectuaries, Pilles, oz Bliffers, what ealie meanes is then to be founde, to purge the bellie, I praie you tell me.

Health.



Dere bee divers meanes to bee founde, as appereth by Picolaus Dyzepfi, whereas he teacheth how to make Suppolitozes : as foz erample , bere is one of theim. It. Ellebozus the black. 3. ti. and good pelowe Hloes. 3. i Contake and Mouledounge. 3. iff . beate thele in pouder, feeth tops laratine thein in Donie, butill the thicknelle of a fuppofitorie,

then make one of twoo, in the forme of a longe fmall finger, then put a little fine Cotten byon the ende thereof, and to put it in the bodie, and this will bring foorthe bothe Choler and fleume, also here folo, weth an other, to pulle doune the fwellying of the bellie, winde in the Suppositors greate guttes, Chollike, og foche like, take the feede of Rewe, called to beip couke herbe Grace, og of wilde Rewe, of Agarike, ana. 3. fit. Commine well Dried, Curpete, ana. 3. B. Dacridium, 3. B. O. titt. beate thele fine in pous der accozdingly, then put in falt Peter, og comon falte. 3. fitt. and feth it in Donie, as is afozefaied: Dere allo doeth folowe the making of an other, to relare the bellie, take of p ince of Rapes, or Panis Porcinus 3. i. and falte of the yearth, og comon falte. D. iiif. & Donfe afmoche as will fuffice, as in the maner afozefaied. But if you will purge Choler adulte, fleume, oz winde in the bellie, Colocynthidis, called Coloquintida, the inward parte therof, but not the feedes. 3. ifi. Polipody clene walled.3.iii. Bulles oz Dre gaule.3.i. and Donie, as erample befoze. I have the wed you the waie of purging suppositers, now thall I thew you the maner to make fome fuppoliters to heale Dyfenteria, or flur Suppolitors of bloud, coming from the apollumations bred in the liver, and fome. time a perilous flire, with rafying or ercoriacion, continuall turmentes, and molte grenous paines in the guttes, with calling out yellow choller, marpnes of bloud, choller adulte, falte fleume, whiche fichnes have flaine many men, women, and childzen. for lacke of belpe. E.t. R. Opinum

ood fuppolis

Callot, is Benets fo= nes. 12. Opiunt, whiche is the ince of Poppie dried, Dirrhe, Castorium, whiche ve the dried stones of Abeuer, Safron, frankunsence. Hypocistidis, an. 3. bi. Styrar. 3. iii. and a little wine and Ponie accordingly, and so seeth your suppositer to the thicknes, and roule it three singer lenth. In other sort be same.

12. Opoballamum, and the fine lockes of Bolle, roule theim together, in the maner of a suppositer, this hath a merueilous workyng, faieth Ricolaus Byrepsy in this cale: an other for the lame.

12. Opium, Myrche, Safron, Dragones bloud, Bolearmoniake, Lemmy, called Carra figillata, Malifie, ana. 3. i. the ince of Planten and of Anot graffe, and a little Goates milke, afmoche as will fuffice, putting in a little of Acacia, or the ince of Slofe, or wilde Plummes, beaten together in a morter, and then feeth it in a little panne, powryng in a fewe droppes of Dile and Uinegar, and when it is thicke, roule it in a fuppoliter : prouided that your faied fuppoliters bee. 3. i. in waight, and thole be befte, faieth that learned man Picolaus Myrepfi, allo his countell is, to make them in length, more then thre fingers. How thall I the we you the maner, of an other larative fuppoliter, and fo I will make an ende of theim.

12. Mercurie and moum wood, dried and beaten in pouder, the rind of Colocinthida, Agarice, and Hierapicra, ana. z.i. comon falte. oz falt Peter. J. iii. and Honie as moche as will fuffice, and then make your Suppoliter.

Sicknes.

ftentimes chaunceth great perilles emong women, when as either nature is to weake, wherby mentruall termes are flopped.02 the childe within the belly dedde, wherbpon women oftentimes doe die. I praie you tell me fome spedie remedie, and approued medicene, that will so open the matrixe, whereby the dedde childe maie be call forthe, to helpe the woman.

Health.

Dpophalion is an excellet Emplafter, to behuer of boyng forth a bebbe childe from the mother.

PARTING CR. 42

Dere is no better medicene, then this folowyng, called Ompophalion. R. Rapeleede, Sal Oiter, Ellebozus, the white and the blacke, Colocinthidis, called Coloquintida, Staphes agre, ana. z. iii. Scamoni. z. ii. the iuce of Elaterii, whiche is a wilde Cucuber, of Cucumeres anguini. z. ii. f. beate your dried thinges into pouder, and put theim into the Dile of Ireos, and the gaule of an Dre, of Bull, an. z. iii. mingled together with the pouder of Carthamus. z. iii allo diffolue in your faied oile Amoniac. z. iiii. then flampe bitter Almodes. El. S. with your forefaid receiptes, in a flone morter, then fpred it bpon a pece of leather, and make a greate broade plafter, and a plie it bpon the bellie of a woman, for foche a cafe as I haue faied, and it will worke accordinglie.

Sicknes.

Dow

Dow make you Domatum.

Health.

The of the fatte of a youge Byd. fi.i.temper it with the was ter of Bulke Roles, by the fpace of foure dates, then take fine apples and dreffe them and cut them in preces and larde Sthem with Cloues, then boyle them al together in the fame mater of Roles, in one bellell of Glaffe, fet within another beffell, let it boyle on the fier to longe butill all be white, then wathe them with the fame water of Mufke roles, this done, hepe it in a glaffe and if you will have it to fmel better, then you mufte put buto it a littell Ciuet oz Dulke oz of theim bothe, and Imber grice. Gentilwomen doe ble this to make their faces fmothe and fater, for it healeth cleftes in the lippes, og in any other place of the handes and face. ac.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Rofata nouella.

£

Health.

The of Roles, Suger, Liqueres, ana. 3. f. 3. it. of Cinamom. 3. it) D.tii.of Cloues, Spicknarde, Gynger, Galinga, Autmegges, Setwall, Stozar, Calamita, Cozdanionu, Smalage, ana.). i. ö. bili. make thele in pouder. This pouder flopeth bomityng and caff. ping of the flomache, it fortefieth thole whiche haue been longe licke, and letteth ouer much fweatyng.

The start while Manuel Store 11 in the

Sicknes. anna di sugardi mag allam atada

Dow make pou Syrupus de acetolitatis citri.

Health.

The of the tarte and fower fuce of pomecitron. ti.rif. feeth it in , a bellell of Glaffe, on the coales with a foft fier, till the thirde parte be confumed, then fraine them, and let it fande til it be cleare, and take of that which is cleare. If. bif. and then power byon it fined Julep. ti. b. leeth theim bntill it bee thicke, if it bee in Sommer, then let it fande in the Sunne till the water be confumed. This is a prefent remedy agaynft all difeafes whiche come of grole and corrupt humours, against the pestilence and all poylons, it bothe allo quenche thirfte. Hause Lotter to the tote of the tote to

Sicknes.

Dow make you Sirupus de Acctofa,

Health.

She of the fuce of Sozell clarified. W. fit. of Suger clarified. W. , if. make of thele your firup. This firup is good against colerike perfons, and tercian Agues, the burning of the fomacke, and the barte, it is a linguler remedy in plages, and in Agues of corrupte bumours.

> C.ii. Sichnes

S. adoomfatrito GR 10 an E. C.

Sicknes.

Dow make pour Syrup de Agrestalabrusca, 02 barripe Grapes. Health.

It make this fyrup of buripe grapes, as you did the fyrup of Pomecitron. This cannot be made but onely in tomer, becaufe S the fuce of the buripe grape cannot be gotten but at that time. Sicknes.

Dow make you fyjup of Calamintes, og de Calaminta? Health.

Ake bothe of the Barden and wilde Calamintes, ana. 3. fi.of Louage, yelow Carots, Squinantum, ana.3.b. of Raylens of Cozans picked. Ri. S. of Pony. R. if. and fo make it: you mult take fi.b. of water, to boile your Bealons in theim, then this beying caffe forthe, take afmoche again, and let it feeth till the halfe be confumed, after ward put you Donie buto it , and make your fyzuppe accozding. ly. This fyinp is a prefent medicine againft all difeates of the fplene, and chiefly if it be made hard, it doeth cotost thole, whiche haue their inwarde and principall partes colde, or be horte winded, or have any cough, for it doeth purge the fomache, breafte, and bowelles meruei. lous well, of grolle and corrupt humours.

Sickenes.

Dow make you fyruppe De mente.

Health.

The of the fuce of Duinces, and fowze poingranettes, call bpo thele inces, of die Mintes. Li.i.B. of Bole leaves. 3. it . lette it Ande a daie and a night, then fet it ouer a folte fire, with Bos nie and Sugar, butill the halfe be confumed:mingle with your fyzup the confection called Gallia Quichata, to make theim pleafaunte. Chis fyruppe is good for a colde formacke, it floppeth bomityng, and the difpolicion buto it:it taketh a waie the bicket, and flures and cold, oz winde in the guttes.

Sicknes. Dow make you fyzuppe Deablinthie.

GHASSINGAL, BU

SHIDING

Health.

Ahe of woome woode. ti. f. of redde Roles, ana. 3. it. of Spickes nard.3.iii. of good olde wine and newe, of the ince of Dutinces I ana.ti.ii.ß. let it fande a daie and a night, in a bellell of fone, then feeth it with a foft fire, till the halfe bee confumed, with. E. H. of Donie, and then make the lysuppe. This is an erellente medicine to fortifie the flomacke, and to caule good appetite, to make frong the bowels a liner, and chiefly when the difeates cometh of a cold caufe, it helpeth allo in pote difeates, if it be tempzed with colde thinges. Sich.

Fol.xxvij.

Sicknes.

Dow make you fyzuppe of fumicarie?

Health.

> The of all the hindes of Birabolans, ana. 3. rr. of the flowers of Bozage, Buglolle, and miolettes, of moume woode, Dodder ana.3.i.of Liqueres, Boles, ana.3. B.the flower of garden time Polipodie, ana. 3. bit. of Prunes a hundred, of Bailons of Cozans pis hed, ana. ti. B. of the fruite Chamarino, Caffafillula, ana. 3. if. let thefe boile in. ti.r. of water, till it come to. ti.iti. make your fyruppe with the iuce of fumitarie, fodden and fined with. ti.tit. of Sugar, fething them accordying to the arte. In this fyrup makying, you mult obferue this order, in putting of your fimples, bicaufe fome require moze time and tome lelle, therefore firft of all putte in Polipodie, then Prunes, Bailens, Liquozes, Wozmwood, Boles, Dodder, and Bozage flowers, after warde afolettes, Mirabolans, flowers of harder Tyme, Calias fiftula, Thamarinde, whiche after fome Philicions judgemet hould not boile, bicaule it is berie tender, how bee it, other learned menne In obiection thinke it belte, to putte it in the latter ende of the decoction, and to to for for appec. fuffer it to boile ones, that it maie the better be mired with the other and if a man would contende, that fofte and tender fimples, dooe lefe their moilines in boilpng, then wee mulle antwere, that thei lefe not their natural motanes, but the bunaturall and accidentall, and you mult allo obferue this ozder whiche foloweth, if you will make your fyzuppe well, when your decoction is made, then clarifie your Suger how to make with welle water, the whiche beyng fodden and clarified, put into it Dyruppes, the fuce fumetarie, when it cometh nie to the fathion of a fpuppe. Thefame decoction mult be fodden oftentymes, by little and little. til it wall be well and perfectly fodden, then put in your fruite Thamarinde and Caliafilluly, and to make an ende of your decoction. This frauppe openeth, and taketh awaie all obfruction, bothe of the ftomache, and of the liver, and fortefieth all the members, it cureth all the fores about the inwarde partes, whiche come of falte, and burnte matter, as the fcabbe, leaper, and frenche poche.

- Sicknes.

Dow make pott firupus de Fumoterre fimplex.

Health.

Iftt take of the ince of fumetarie well fined. ti. iiii. of Sugar clas Frified. Fi. it. S. make a fyzuppe, this clenfe the liver.

Sicknes.

Dow make you a typuppe of Liqueres? Health.

ITTI B

C.iii.

0.8.53.011101 E1013 TO

Take

2 Debecine bery goob for the pleurici.

Forxall

The of Lyquois . 3. ii. of Daydenheere. 5. i. dzie Dylop. 3. R. cafte byon thefe. fi. i. of water, a let it fande a day and a night, then feeth it till the halfe be confumed, this done, put thefe bn, to the decoction of Sugar, Hony, Pendice, ana.3. biti. of Role water 3. bit. make of thefe a fyruppe. This is a prefente remedy againfie the pleurici, olde coughes, to purge the flomacke and lunges.

113 Still 1. 5118. (S)

Belle in the c. of water, sill to come

Contrarte Smell willing worth heches

riften TI. W. S. mains a Spinpp

HOW STREET OF DEC

Sicknes.

how make you Syzup of Dylop.

Health.

This formpp Lunges. -moderal-lin a

2 The of drie Dylop, the roote of Smalage, fenel, Lyqueris, and 3.r. of barly the bulke taken of. 3. B. of the feede of Dalowes, the gumme Tragantum, the kirnels of Duinces, ana, 3. ifif. of Maydenheere.3. bi.of Juiubes, Sebellen. ana. rrr. of Battons of Co-rans, picked. 3. rti. of figges, Dates, ana.r. of white Penidis. fi. if. bettue to: the make a fyzup. Co this fyzup makying take. ti. bitt. of water and feethe it butili it be come to three, then prelle it, a let it boyle with Dendice, butill it come to the forme of a fyrup, and in making of it you ought to kepe this order for pour limples firft take Juiubes Sebeft, Kaifons figges, Dates, proote of Smalage, fenel, then Barly, Dalowfeede kirnels of Duinces the gumme Tragantum, Dylop, Maydenheere, This firup cureth difeafes of the flomache, the coughe, pleurici, bost. nelle of winde, and all griefes of the body.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Sirupus de Marubios 5501 ad Indiratorsa Health.

To Jrft take of greene and younge Dozehounde. 3. ft. dzie Dylope, Daydebeere, ana. 3. bi. Liquozis. 3. t. of Calaminte, Inilleede D the rootes of Smalage and fenell.ana. 3. b. of Malowes feede fenegrike, flouredeluce, ana. 3. iit. of Lynleede, kirnels of Duinces, ana.3.if.of Baylons of Cozans picked.3.b.figgs.rb.of Penedice. E.if of Donp. ti. if. make of thele your fyzup, you mult take to the makynge of this fyrup. fi.r. of water whiche wall boyle till the halfe be confumed, becaufe the Dony and Denedice require muche feethyng. This fyzup cureth olde coughes, longe dileales of the breaft a lunges, moztnes of the winde, and chiefly in olde men , if it come of a fleugmatike humour, grole, coupt and harde to be difolued.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Simp de Epithymo: Health.

3 goob mebi= cine for olde men to clence -Figunic.

firft

Fol.xxviij.

Ira take of harder Time of the garden. 3. rr. of the twoo firffe Cherebe. b. hindes of Hyzabolans, ana. 3. rb. of Dodder, fumiterre, ana. rabolans, 3. r. of Tyme, Buglofe, Calamynte, the fouerth and fifte hinde be, Curme of Mirabolans, of Liqueris, Polipodie, Agarike, of Stycados, ana.3. bi.of Boles, fenel, Ingleede, ana. 3. ii. B.of Baylons of Corans. 3. iiii of Thamarinde. 3. fi. B. of Sugar. ti. iiii, and here you mufte putte to the makying of this . E. r. of water whiche multe bee fodden to three. ti.this multe bee kepte, as concernyng the puttyng in of your Sim. ples, fyzit take Polipodie, Agarike, Raylous, Liquozes, fenell, Anif. feede, Stycados, fumiterre, the Roles, Doder, Bugloffe, Myzabolans the flones taken out, and the flowers of g harder Time, diffolue your Thamarinde in one parte of the decoction, and let your Suger boyle with new wine, boyled to the thirde parte, whan your decociion Gall be as thicke as Donp, yet feeth it a littell moze, and in the ende put in mon knowen your Thamarinde, and let them boyle once og twife, till they come to malaby bothe the thicknes of a fyzup. This is aproued medicen agaynft the french and fraunce Poches, Canhers, fallyng of the beere, greate and deepe woundes, le. catteo the pog pres, and all difeates of Delancholy and burnte Choler. This doeth purge meruelous well, yfa man take therof a good quantitee, comenly we ought to take from. 3. iiii. to. bi. 3.

Chebuti Indit Bellerici Emplaci.

Cobelgacos

Sicknes.

Dow make you firupus de Eupatorio.

Health.

Ake of the rootes of Smalege, Endine, ana. 3. ii. of Liquozes, Squinantum, Dodder, moimewood, Roles, ana. 3. bi. of Dais denheer, Cardus Benedictus the flower, of rootes of Bugloffe, Anifede fenel fede, Agremonie, aff. 3. b. of Reubarbe, Maftike, aff. 3. iti of Spicknarde, Alarabacca, folium indicum, feeth them in. fi. biit. of water, butill the thirde parte be confumed, and make a fyrup with. Ei till. of Sugar, and with a fufficient quantitee of Smalage and En. diue. This firup is good in longe Agues, chiefly to foztifie the weake. Igainft Dieplie, neffe of the liver and flomache, it cureth the dropfie, and euill likynge of the body, olde and almost bncurable fozes, delivereth the flomacke from wind and coldnes, it alwagety allo the payne of the midget and swellyng therof.

Sicknes.

Dow make you fyrup of Sticados. Health.

Alte of the flowers of Sticados. z. rrr. Tyme, Calamint, Olga. nie.ana.3.r.of Iniffeede, Pellitarie of Spaine, ana.3. bii.long peper. z.tit. Synger. z.ti. of Baylons of Cozans. z.titi. of luger If. b. put allo buto them thele pouders folowyng, Cynamom, Calam? Fromaticus, Saffron, Ginger, blacke peper, longe peper, ana. z.i.B. C.mit. bynde

bynde them in a thinne clothe, and hang them in the firup. This bath ben proued againft all colde difeates, of the finewes, as the Paultie, faulyng euell, crampe, making, writhyng of the necke on the one fide, reumes from the head to the breaft, and boeth comfoste the flomache and the inwarde partes of the bodie. 36.2.32.

Sicknes.

Februrin

Dow make you firupus de Violes, 02 Miolettese

Health.

Afte. ti.b. of the infulion of utolets, of Sugar clarified. ti. tiff mingle them together, and feeth them with a foft fier, a kepe them. This is a prefent medecine againft bote Iques and heat of the liver and barte, the plurafie, drie coughes, the roughnes of the windepype and throate.

admanif autoutlages

Settinantine .

3 milebe fenel febe, Auremonie and y

Sicknes.

Dow make you fyzuppe de Papauere fimp.02 Poppie? Health.

The of the heads of white and blacke popie, ana. Ir. 3. leeth the in. ti.iiif. of raine water bntill it come to. ti. f. and with. 3.iiif. of white Sugar and Penedife make your firup. This firuppe caufeth a man to fleape, and quencheth the thyzit, it floppeth reumes running to the breaff, and doth mitigate the pain. This is not to cold as the compounde Dapauer. Sicknes. analante to untony offe to allE

Dow make pour firupus de Papauere Compositum?

Health.

Ale of white and blacke popie.ana.3.1. of Maidenbeere.3.rb. of Sugar. 3. b. of Juiube. rr. of Lettife feede. 3. rl. of Balowes feede, of the kirnels of Quinces, ana. 3. bi. feeth them in. ti.iti. of water, butill the halfe be confumed, then make your firup with. 3. biff. of Sugar and Penedile. This compounde firup hath the fame bertue, which the fimple bath, but it caufeth great colde a afwageth paine better. Defuas both iudge it to be good agaynit a drie coughe and a confumption.

Sicknes.

al wey afferin worth Dow make you Sirup of Dirtes comp.

Health.

The.rr. Birtes, of Saunders white and red, of Banna oz fwete dewe of beaue, the flouers of wilde pomgarnets, Barberies, aff. 3.rb.of Dedlers.3.l.of well water. ti. biii. boile the al to the half then Arain them, and put into the Arayning, the fuce Pomgarnets & Duinces, ana. 5. bi. of Sugar clarified. Li. ui.mingle thele, and feeth them them butill they come to the faction of a fyrup.

Sicknes.

how make you Syrup of Myttes, timp. Health.

The of the ince of Myztes. Ei.rii. feethe it in a bellell of glaffe with a foft fier butil the thirde parte be confumed, then firain it and let it flande butil it be clarified, then take. Ei. biii. of that which is clarified, and put buto it. Ei. b. of Pony, feeth it till it come to the thicknes of a firup. 3. i, if it be fommer fet it in the funne, butil the mater be confumed. This comforteth the flomacke and al the inward partes, and cure th alfo an olde coughe.

Sicknes.

Dow make you firupus Acetofus fimplex.

Health.

The of good white Sugar. li. biii. and putte it into a bellell of fone, and call boon it. li. iii. of cleare welle water, leeth it with coales ozels with a littell fier, without fmoke, alwaies fcommyng it. leeth it till it thalbe cleare, and butill the water be half confumed. Then put buto it of Mineger of white wine bery frong. li. iii. feeth it butill it be enough. This is a pzetent remedie against all hoat dileafes, fubtill oz große matter, pzoucheth Urine, quenche Choler, and doeth ertenuate and make große thinges foft, and clenfeth finhyng matter in the flomache.

BON COOR NELS STREET

Sickenes.

Dow make pou firupus Aceto fus compositus, Health.

The of well water. It.r. put bnto it the rootes of fenell, Smal lage, Endiue, ana. 3. iii. of Inylleede, fenell feede, Smalage feede, ana. 3. biii. of Endiue feede. 3. B. feeth them with a fofte fier, bntill they come to. Ii.b. then firaine it, and put to the decoction U. iii. of Suger, let it bee carified as befoze, and mingle with it a fufficiente quantitee of good bineger, accordyng to the forme of the fyrup befoze. This fyrup purgeth groafe, and fleume it fcoureth, and openeth opilacions and obliructions, whiche be aboute the liner, splene, and reines.

Sicknes.

Dow make you fyzup defucco Endiniz, 02 Enditte fimplex,

Health.

The the fuce of Endine fined. If. bitt. of Suger clarified. If. b.f.' make your lypup, fething. This is a principal medicin to alwage the

the heate of the lyuer, the harte, and the other chief partes, and it cure the pleurelie.

Sicknes.

Dow make you firup of Endine compolicue.

Health.

The the fuce of Endine and flie worte, ana. ti. iii. these fuces must be clarified, then take of Roles, Miclets, Létels, Borage, Egrimon, ana. 3. B. of Daydenheere, Barly the huske taken of, of the foure great cold feedes. ana. 3. i. of fugar, asmuch as wil suffice make the sprup, and pouder it with white and red Saunders, Barberies, kirnels of Quinces, lignt Aloes, Cynamon, the rynde of Pomecitrone, ana. 3. i. This aswageth the great heate of the liner, and hart and of the other principall partes, it is bery good for all hoate complerions, it loseth and openeth all opilacions, and obstruction it doth comfort weake members which be troubled with heate it dothe allo digest cholerike and harpe matter.

Sicknes.

Dow make you fyzup of Sucherie oz Cichozii. Healeb.

The bothe of the garden and wilde Suchery and of bothe Endiues, ana. P. ii. of Gozdes, Lyuerwoste, white Endiue, Lettis Sumterre lupius, ana. P. Barley the bulke not taken of, Gal cakenge, ana. J. iii. of Liqueris, Maydenheere, Ceterache, Centwost Bodder, ana. J. bi. the rootes of fenell, Smallage and Sperage. ana. J. ii. boyle them in a fufficient quantite of water and frain them and make your fyzup with good fugar and foz every poude of Sugar take J. iii. of Reubarbe and. J. iiii. of Spicknard bounde in a thinne cloth which thalbe often time pzefled, till your fyzup be well fodden: the quantitee that a man thall take at one tyme is. J. iii. with the water wherin the fower common colde feedes were frained.

Sicknes.

Dow make you fyiup of Duinces.

Health.

The of the ince of tarte Duinces, fined and clarified, partes.r. Sugar, partes. ii. make a fyrup accordyng. This flopeth bomityng, quencheth the thirft and both comfort the flomacke.

Sicknes.

how make you fyruppe of Menuphar, or water Lillis? Health.



File take. li.ii. of the flowers of Menuphar, and feeth theim ones, then prefle them, and put into the ince prefled. li.ii. of fugar, and feeth it till it come to the forme of a fpruppe.

Sichnes.

Sicknes.

Dow make you fyruppe of Barberies? Health.

Firste take of the fuce of Barberies fined. If. iff. of Sugar clarified Fti.iff.make a lypuppe accordingly.

Sicknes.

Health.

First take of the fuce of Pomgarnettes. ti. fi. f. of fugar clarified. tl. Fiit. make this fyruppe as before. This fyrup is good, againste hote Agues of choler and fleume.

Sicknes.

Dow make pou fyrupus de Bizantijs?

Health.

FIrste take of the ince of Endine and Smalage, ana. Ri.if. of Hops, the garden or wilde Borage, and Buglose, ana. Ri.i. boile theim ones and then straine and fine them, this doen, take. Ri.iff. of the ince clarified, of fine Sugar. Ri.if. S. feeth it with a gentill fire, butill it be thicke as syruppe. This is bery good againste Agues, whiche come of obstructions and of choler, of seume, and also the yelowe Jaunders.

Sickenes.

Dow make pou fyrupus de infusione Rolarum viridium? D? grene Roles. Health.

Fjrft take of the infusion of yong Rofes. ti. b. of Sugar. ti. iii.mingie theim, and make a typuppe. This is good for the thrifte in burnyng Agues, and to allage the heate, it doeth comforte the flomacke, harte, and liuer, beyng troubled with heate, it preferueth the body fro all corrupcion, and from the peffilence, it refifteth poison.

Sicknes.

How make you fyrupus de Rofis fuccis : D2 D2 ied Roles.

Health.

FIrste take you of the infusion of drie Roles, and Suger ana. li.ii. mingle them and make a lyrup. This doeth comfort the flomacke, and binde meruellous well.

Sicknes.

Dow make you fyrupus de fucco Rolarum? Health.

First

Farte take the fuce of Boles fined. Fi.i.s. of Sugar clarified. Fi.i.s. make a fyruppe accordingly.

Sicknes.

Dow make you fyrupus de Iuiuber

Health.

The.lr. Juiubes of Afoletes. Malowes feede, ana.3.b. of Maidenheire.3.i. the hirnell of Duinces fede, of white Popie, Mallowes, and Letice.3.i. the gumme Tragantum, ana.3. tii. of Liquozes. Barley, the bufke taken of, ana.3. biii. feeth theim in. Li. tiii. of melle water, oz els Raine water, butil the halfe bee confumed, then firain it, and put buto the iuce firained. Li. tii. of fugar clarified, make your Syzup accordingly. This is bery good against borefenes of the boice and the cough, the pluralie, and erulcerations of the bladder.

Sicknes.

Pow make you fyrup of Maydenheere comp. Health.

Irlt take of Maydenheere. D.ii. of Tentworte, Cetorake, ana. D. i. of Juiubes, Liqueris, ana. 3.ii. make a decoction puttyng buto it. ti. iii. of Sugar, make your firup, then take of Maiden heere. ti. iiii. of Juiubes. ti. ni. Liqueris. 3.iii. of fugar. ti. bi. and this fyrup is iudged to be the better. This purgeth grole humours, lofeth and openeth obliructions, fcoureth the raines, and clenfeth the breft of grole humours.

Sicknes.

how make you Syrup of Maydenheere, limp.

Health.

717719 11

First take of the decoction of yonge Baydenbeere. Li.iii. of Suger ti.make your fyzup.

Sicknes.

Dow make you an other fyrup of the fame.

Health.

Irft take of Liqueris scraped. 3.ii. of Maydenheere. 3.b. caffe boon them. ti. iiii. of well water, and so let them flande a daye and a night, then boile them butil the halfe and frayne them, and put but o the decoction. 3. biii. of Sugar clarified, Penedice, and Maydenheere, seeth it till it come to the forme of a syrup.

Sicknes.

Pow make you fyrup of Mugwozte: Eleakh.

Take

Fol.xxxj.

The of Dugwozte. . if. of Calamint, folium indicum, Sauerie, Digany, Time, Duinebeme, Stichados, ana. 9.i. of Camomill, Delplot, Dergeram, Boles, ana. 3. f. of angius odoratus Calamus Aromaticus, ana.3. iii. of Spittenarde . 3. i. Germander, Doderwozte, Beloflowers, Sothern wodde, ana. . B.gladyan, Dozebounde, Madder leues, Siluer Montan, ana. z.t. Azarabacca, Squis nantum, Inifede ana. 3. bi. fenel, Inpp, Smalage, ana. 3. bi. boile the in a fufficiet quatitee of water according to the art, then put buto the afmuche Dony as wil fuffice, and make your firrup. This is a prefent remedie to prouohe the naturall termes of women beyng flopped .

Sicknes.

Dow make you sirigus de Limonibus?

Health.

The of the fuce of Lemondes. ti.i.s. of Sugar clarified. ti . fif. make your firup. This is bery good to confume grofe and core rupt humours, and wormes, it alwageth heate in Agues, and purgeth raw humours.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Sirupus de Cetrach.

Health.

Ale of Cetrach, Barteltonge, Endiue, Liuer wozte, wozme wod Sichozie, ana. D.B.of Dodder, Linfeede.3.i. the fower commo great feedes. flowers of Bozage, Bugloffe, Langdebtef, aff. P.i. Daydenheere, rootes of fenell, parfely, Bneeholme og butchers 26zoume, ana. . i.f. make your fyzup, and caft on thele pouders, fo. lium Indicum, Spichnard, the gumme Lacca, Caliafiftula, ana. 3. ii. binde thele in a thinne clothe, and boile them in the lyzup, and referue it. This doeth comfoste the liner, fcoureth the reines, and delivereth the fplene fro all obstructions.

Sicknes.

how make you the fyruppe of Bugloffe?

Health.

The of the infution of the flowers of Buglolle, of Langedebefe, ti.iii.of fugar.ti.ii.makea fyzuppe.

Sicknes.

Dow make you an other of thefame.

Health.

Irtle take of the ince of Buglolle, fined. Ri. fiii. of lugar. Bi. fii. 3 pedent for make your lyzuppe. This lyzuppe doeth comfozt the flomacke, flomacke, S and maketh a man merie, it is allo ministred against founging and faintyng of the barte, and frantey.

f.t. Sichneg

Sicknes. Dow make you Sapo Moschaus? Health.

A bery fivet Baule to clais the fisin.

The white denice Sope. Ii. iiii.cut it into final peeces, and the pouder of Cloues, Juncus Doozatus, Spichnard, white Saft ders, ana. 3. i. ß. the pouder of Beniamen and fine Maftiche, a Stozar Calamite. aff. 3. i. fine Dufke... S. rrr. Amber greece. S. rriffi Ciuet. S. rbi. put thefe in a mozter with fum Bole water, oz els fweet compoñded water : you may put in Oyle of Been, oz els a litle oyle of Almondes oz Jenuper: and fo make this fweet baule, & wathe therw.

Sicknes.

Dow make pou Theriaca Galeni?

Health.

Picholas prepolitus do put in white Coporas.

Chis is a Criacle of an incomperable bertue aga: pufte poylon, peftilence, and benime.

The of Trochifcie, Squillini 02 Scillini. 3. 111. of longe Peper. 3. 11. of Troi chifci, Theriaci, Diacozallion, an. 3. i. of the woode of Balme.) tii. the fuce of blacke Popie, Agarike, wilde Rapes feede, Cinamom, the iuce of Balme, aft. J. it. of Beubarbe, Safron, Spicknarde, Roles, Preus, Calamus, Colle, Squinantu, Ginger, Calialyng, Stos rar Calaminte, Birrhe, Eurpentine walched, white frakintens, Ca. lamint, Ditto, Sticados, wilde Tyme, rootes of Sinkcfolie, perfely, white peper,aft. J.it. foltum Indicum, gum Arabike, Serapin, terra Sygillate, Dipolifis, Spicknarde, Gladium, Germander, Gentia, wilde fenell, the leede of Balme, Smalage, Imonium, fenell, wilde Carowaies, Siler montan, Crefles, Intleede, S. Ihons berbe. wilde Afpaltum, which is a thing compouded, and made of Jewes, Ditche, Caftoz, Dpopanar, Balbanu, Dummy, Centaurie, Triftologia longa, wilde gelowe Carettes, ana. J.t. of Ponte afmoche as will fuffice. This is indged to be the chief and principall of all medicines, bicaule it bringeth quietnes, and doeth cure the greateft difeates, and greues in euery parte of the bodie, as the fallyng fichnes, and infenfibilitie, whiche is a difeafe, when a manne can neither moue, feele, noz buderflande, it healeth conuulfions, the hedde ache, patne of the flomache, megram, hozlenelle of the boice, and fraitnes of the break, hoztnes of winde, and difeates of the winde pipe, fpittyng of bloud, yelowe Jauders, Doplie, & the difeates of the liver: Iliaca paísio, woundes erulcerated in the bowelles, francinelle, the flone, it proudheth the Termes ftopped, and delfuereth women of dedde childzen, it cureth lepzes, mefelles, and olde difeates: It is a prefent remedie againfte colde, and all poifons, flinging of benemous beaftes, and here you muft bnderftand that the quantitie ought to be changed in ministryng of it. according to the quantite, and qualitie of euery difeale, this doeth refrethe alto and comfoste the fences, barte, braine, liver, fomache, and doeth hepe all the bodie fate and pure.from all corrupcion.

Sicknes. Dow make you Trifera:

Dealth.

Health.

The the fuce of blacke popie. 3. if. of Cinamom, Cloues, Galin. ga, Spicknarde, Setwall, Ginger, Colle, Stozar Calamita, Calamus Aromaticus, Cipzes, flowerdelice, mozmelede, Bla-Dian, Mandzager, Spicknard, Boles, Deper, Anileede, Smalage fede perfely, yelowe Carotes, Denbane, Comine, Bafell, of Bonie almoch as will fuffice. This is a prefent medicine against all inwarde difea. fes of women, and against the vaine of the stomache, taken with the becoction of Anileede and Mallike : It cureth allo all difeales of the Datrice, whiche come of colde, taken with wine, wherein Dugwort was fodden, and if you make a rounde thing of filke og wolle, to feen after the fathion of a finger, and anothte it with the oile of a mefell, or foche other Dile, and put it into the matrice, then it will move the flowers of women, whiche doe not conceive. It is allo a linguler remedie for children, whiche fpeake in their flepe, or cannot flepe, if it be taken with wine, wherein Mandjag og Elder hath been fodden : "Is will also helpe them, if it be taken with womens milke, accordying to the quantite of the little graine Cicer.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Diatrion Sandalen,

Trife take of white, redde, and yelowe Saunders, of Sugar, añ. 3. ii. fome Poticares take flewoste for lugar, which is thought to bee better. And Balline doeth make this composition, after this foste. Take of Reubarbe, Spodie, Liquozes, Purtelin feede, and, 3. i. ß. of Amile, Summe Arabicke, Tragantum, of the fower comon greate feedes, white Endiue feede, and. 3. i. B. of Camphere. J. i. fo put bnto these fower times as many Roses, as of all the other, and of the fyrup of Roses, as moche as will fuffice. This doeth cure the paine of the liver and flomach, and those whiche be in a consumption, or have the yelowe Launders.

Sickenes.

Dow make you Trochilci Diarhodon abbatis:

Health.

The of Roles, ligni Aloes, z. ii. of Daffike. z. i. s. mozmewoode, Cinamom, Spichnarde, Colliclignum, Squinantum, ana. z. i. make your balles with old wine, a with the decoctio of the comon rootes, as Smalage, Percelie, Louage. Chefe balles bee berie good againte olde Agues, and thole whiche come of divers caules, againt quotidian and all other Agues, by the whiche the beautie and forme is corrupt a this is put into great confections faith Aicholas. Sicknes.

f.ff. 19010

Bow make pout Trochifci de violetest . Health.

2 35 A 10 5 4

The of the young flowers of white csioletes. 3. b. of Amili. 3. iii. the feede of white Popie. 3. iii. of Reubarbe. 3. b. the feede of Plantein. 3. i. of Balme. 3. i. of Rofe water, as moche as will fuffice, make it after the forme of the balles before, this is not bled but when it is mingled with other compolicions.

Sicknes.

Dom make you Trochifei de Squilla?

Health.

Filt take one holle Squilla, and bake it well in paste, and caste awaie the outward rinde, beate the fubstaunce of Squilla in a mozter, and put buto it asmoch of the fine flower of Dzobus, and temper it with wine and Honie, and if you have not Dzobus at hande, then take asmoche bzeade, well and finely bzoken : make your little balles, and dzie theim in the Sunne. Some Poticaries take in this confection, one parte of Squilla, and partes. ii. of Barly flower.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Trochifci Theriaci.

Health.

Trife take a yong Adder, of the length of a lpanne, with redde ives, a waking tongue and homes, like the graine Selanium, cutte awaie the hed and taile, about three fingers, that which is in the middes muft be drefled, the fkin taken of, and the in ward partes call awaie, wake it oft in fwete water, and feeth it fo long, til the fleche fall from the backe bone, and temper the fleche and the ince of it together, putte buto it afmoche of the flower of Drobus, or of breade, make little balles of the weight of 3. B. drie the in the wadowe. Thefe be not taken, but when the bee bled with other greate compolicions, ercept it be in curyng the Leper.

Sicknes. Sich Barth 13 Man of Harden

Dow make you Trochifci Diacorallion."

Health.

The of redde Cozall, Cinamom, Birrhe, Amonium, popie ana 3. titi. of Squinantum, Safron, ana. 3. ii. of Calamus Aromaticus, the wood of Balme, Caliafiltula, folium indicum, Maflicke, wilde Cyme, malerian, Azarabacca, berbe Robert, ana. 3. i. and thele beyng firlt made in pouder, forme your little balles with wine. Chele are a prefent remedie to flaunche the bloudie flur, it doeth alfo fortefie the flomacke, and caufeth good digeftion.

Sicanes.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Trochifei de Camphere?

Health.

The of Role leues. 7, iiif. of Spodie. 7, if. of pelowe Saunders, 7, if. B. of Safron. 7, if. of Liquozis. 7, if. of lignt Aloes, Cardas mom, Amill, Camphire, ana. 9, i. of lignt Aloes, Cardas bewe, ana. 7, iff. make your balles with the fappie parte of flewozte, and Role water. These be bery good in hote Agues, and to quench the thirthe and burning of redde choler of bloud: it alwageth the heate of the flomacke, liver, of all the inward partes, it cureth the relowe Jaus bers, and those whiche are in confumpcion.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Trochifci de Alchachengi?

Health.

The of the Beries of Alchachengi, three of the fower greater colde feedes, ana. 3. iii. 3. of Bolermoniacke, gumme Arabike, white frankinfence, Dragons bloud, white Popie, bitter Almondes, Liquoris, Tragantum, Amili, the kirnelles of Pineaples, ana. 3. bi. of Smalage feede, Amber, Denbane, the iuce of blacke Popie, añ. 3. ii. make your balles with the fappie iuce of the beries of Alchachengi. Thefe bee a prefent medicine against erulceracions in the reines, and the blader, and the paine in pillyng.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Trochifci de Mirtha?

Health.

The Dirrhe.3. ii. of Lupus. 3. b. the leaves of Rue, wilde Dine peneriall, Comine, Mader, Peletarie of Spaine, Serapin, Do popinar, ana. 3. ii. make balles of the waight of. 3. ii. of whiche let the pacient take. 3. i. on the daie tyme, in the water wherein Juniper leede was fodden. There be fo firong a medicine, to purge the termes in women, that it will caufe the childe to difcende, if thei ble the oft, the termes fhalbe moued bery well : alfo in boryng the crokyng & bowyng of the hamme, og in cuttyng the bein, whiche lieth by the ancell, you maie alfo ble boryng about the thies.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Trochifci de Mufco ?

Health.

The of the wood of 3 loes. 7. b. of Amber. 7. ff. of Muthe. 3. f. the gumme of Tragantum, with Bole water almoche as will fultice, to temper theim together, fo make your balles. Thele doe comfort the flomacke, harte, and liver, 4 be bled with great medicins. f. iti. Sicknes.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Trochifei de Rubarbaro. Health.

The of Beubarbe. 3. r. the fuce of Egremony. 3. iiii. of Boles. 3. iii. of Spicknarde, Anilleede, Madder, Smalage feede, wormewood, Azarabacca. ana. 3. i. bitter Almondes. 3. iiii. make your balles of the weight of. 3. B. Thele doo alwage the paine of the liver, and do deliver it from obliructions they cure inwarde impollumes, old griefes, the dropfy and yelow iaunders, and reflore good couler, to drinke them is a prefente remedy, for thele whiche bee of eufil lykyng or in confumption. Many Philicions do ble them in hote Agues, and when the body beginneth to fall into confumption.

Sicknes.

Dow make pour Trochifci de Spodio.

Health.

The the red Roles. 3. rif. of Spodie. 3. r. of Sozell feede. 3. bi. of purfline feede, of Cozeander feede, infufed in wineger and afterwarde dzied, the rinde of the frankenfence tree, ana. 3. ii. 3myli made in pouder, the flowers of wylde Pomgarnets, Berberies, ana. 3. ii. gumme Arabike made in pouder, ana. 3. i . make thele with the tuce of bnripe grapes. Thefe bawles taken with the ince of feedes of Sozell, be bery good against Agues of choler. which have a continuall flur, they alwage the burnyng of the flomacke and liner and quenche alfo the thurst and dzinefle.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Trochifei de Abanthio.

Health.

The of Boles. Wormewod, Anylleede, ana. 3. if. of Rewbarbe, the ince of Egremonie, Azarabacca, Smalage, bitter Almondes, Spicknarde, Matthe, folium indicum, ana. 3. i. make your balles with the ince of Endine. Thele be good in longe Agues, and deliner the flomacke and liner from the principall partes, and doo caule good appetite, if they be dronken in longe Agues they profitte bery muche,

Sicknes.

Dow make you Trochifci de Eupitorio. Health.

The of Manna of tweet dew, the fuce of Egremonie, ana. z.i. of Boles. z.i. B. of Spichnard. z. iii. of Beubarbe Azarabacca. Anifeede, ana. z.ii. of Spodie. z. iii. B. make your balles with the fuce of Egremon. These be necellary against long Agues, and the cold.

and

Fol.xxxiiii.

and waking of them, against obstructions of the liver and splene and inwarde inpostumes, the yelowe Jaunders, and the dropsie, if thei be taken at the beginning.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Trochifci de terra figillata,

Health.

The of Pragons bloud, gum Arabike made in pouder, Cluet, Role leede and leaues, Amyli made in pouder, Spody, Acatia, Pipoquiltis, the flone which doth flanche bloud, the flowers of the wilde Pomgarnet, Bolermanie Terra Sigillata Dempleede, Cokell, Perles, Amber, ana. 3. if. Gragantum, blacke Popie, ana. 3. i. ß. Purline leede made in pouder, frankentence, Oke apple, Saffron, aff 3. if. make your balles with the ince of Plantaine. These be excellent balles to flantaine: if the forehead be therwith annoynted, they floppe the lecret termes, and to conclude they floppe any flure, if to be that the place be therwith anoynted.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Trochifci de Ambrei

Health.

Fifte take of Amber. aur. bl. of Bartes home made in pouder, gumme Arabike, Cozall in pouder, Tragantum, Acatia, Bipos quiftis, the flowers of wilde Pomgarnetes, Mafficke, the gum of Ladanum walked, blacke Popie made in pouder, ana, aur. B. make thele with the flimie ince of flewozte.

Sicknes.

Dow make pott Tela Galterij?

Health.

Abe of comon fallet Dile. E. f. of Cerule. 3. iiif. of Litarge. 3. iii Dirrhe. 3. B. make thele like a ceare clothe, whiche is made of ware. This doeth heale and drie by fores.

Sicknes,

Bow make you Vuguentum Apoltolicum?

Health.

The of Curpentine, white Ware and Rolen, take. 3, riiif. Dpopanare, the pouder of Braffe, ana. 3, iii. Amoniacum. 3, rii. Aritologia, Rotunda, white frankintens, ana. 3, bi. Mirrhe, Galbanum, ana. 3, iiii. Opopanar, Cierdegres, Bdellum. 3, bi. of Litarge 3, ir. infuce your Bdellum in good Bineger, and fo diffolue it, and feth it in Sommer with. fi. if. of oile, in Winter in thre. Chis cureth eafely olde fiftulas, fwellyng, and harde kirnelles, it eateth a waie deade f. titi, flethe

taken af fine brainmur.

fleche, and clenteth the wounde.

UB GHB SUGO

Sicknes.

Dow make you Vaguentum Rolarum? Health.

2 The of yong fwines greace, as moche as you will, and wathe it in hote water.ir.tymes, and as oft in cold, then fampe it with a greate quantite of yong Boles, and let it fande by the fpace of feuen dates, afterward feeth them with a foft fire, and fraine the, then take again as many Boles, and fampe them with the greace a to let them ftande by the space of. bii.daies then caffe bpon them one parte of the ince of roles, and of the oyle of almonde.bi.partes feeth all together with a loft fier buto the fuce be confumed, and if you wil put buto this Vinguentum rofari a littell quantitee of Dpium, then it wyll proue a bery excellent medicine to coole beate and to anoynt the back with all.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Vnguentum bafilicum maius.

Health.

The of white ware, Bolen, Talow of a Cowe, drie pitche, the Greke pitch, the fat of the belly of the Sele, fine franketence, Birthe, ana. 3. bt. of liquid og moya pitche. 3. iti. of al the other ana. 3. it. S. This is a prefent oyntment againft woundes inflamed & woundes in the line wes, it doth clente them and byrnge new flette a. gayne. The learned Surgens, thinke this oyntment not to bee layde to hot fores or woundes, because it is of his nature allo hot, a fo wall caule greater inflamacions wherfoze ble it rather in woundes with. out all inflamacions of heate.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Voguentum aureum.

Health.

Itt take of yelow ware. 3. bi.good oyle. H.fi. S. Curpentine. 3. il. Bolen Dried, Ditche, ana. 3. 1. f. tine frankentence, Daftike, S ana.3.1. Saffron.3.1. make your oyntment. Chis hath ben proued for to heale brules and frokes.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Vnguentum bafilicum minus,

Health.

Irle take of Bolen, Bitche, ware and oyle as much as wil fuffice and make your oyntment.

Sicknes.

Dow

Bow make you Vnguentum Populeon. Health.

The buddes of Poplar tree. li. f. ß. blacke Popie, Mandrage leaues, the buddes of Bramble, Benbane, Dwale, Stoncrope, lettice, Powfelike, Burre, Apolettes, Maydenheere, ana. 5. iii. of pouge freche (wines greace. ii. ii. drie all your herbes and boyle them with the greace and fo make your oyntmet accordingly. This is good to anoynt the temples, pulles, the palmes of the handes, and the fooles of the feate in hotte Agues.

Sicknes.

Dow make you vnguentum Martiaton.

Health.

Frit take of white mare. ti. ti. of oyle. ti. biit. of Rolemarie , of Bay leaues,ana. 3. biit. of Rue. 3. biti. of Duikebeme. 3. bit. of Sauine, watermintes, Sage, Balell, wilde time, Calaminte, Dougworte, Enula Campana, Gelouflowers, Branhurline, goole greace , Peritozie, Pimpirnell, Egremony, Dozmewoode, Pzimerole, Bozage, younge buddes of Elder, Dapin, Millefolie, Boulleke Germaunder, Centaurie, Strawberie leaues, Sinchefoly, berbe Indaice ana.3.titt. the roote of Doly one, Comin, Dirtell, ana.3. itt. of fenis greke. 3. t. B. of fred butter. 3. t. 3. ii. of Dettels, Wiolettes, red popie, of the thyede hinde of Mintes, of Balme, Dockes Maydenhere, male. thiftle of Cardus Benedictus, Boodebyne, Malerian, berbe Robert, Sozell de Bois, Bartes tongue, Dre ive, Camphere, Stozar, Deare. fuet, ana. 3. B. Dallyke, a fat of a Beare, and of a whelpe, ana. 3. 1. of frankenlence. 3. B. oyle of Spyke. 3. if. let al your berbes be gotten in Day, in one of two dayes together, if it may be, & from. iif. of & clocke in the moznyng butil.rii. the flampe al your herbes together a infule them in fweet wine. bit. daies, on the eight day feeth them ouer a foft fier, and whan your wine doeth begin to confume, then put in your Dyle and boyle them al together butil your herbes begin to confume then firayne them, and caffe away the berbes, and fet the fuce firained on the fier againe, and when it boyleth, put in Stozar, and foone after the butter and the greate, the oyle of Spike, Mallyke, franken. fence, ware, and whan the ware is melted, then take it from the fier. furryng it alwaies til it halbe thicke, and then referue it. This is a finguler oyntment for a colde beadache, the paine of the breafte and fomacke, and agaynt hardnes of the break, the fplene and the lyuer, it cureth, Illiaca paffio, if the place be anoynted with the opnement bot it healeth the Paullie, the ache of the hippe, and the goute in the feet, the frenkte, fwellinges, bardened kirnels, the crampe, the comultios and all other aches of colde.

Sicknes.

Dow

Dow make you Vnguentum arogon. Health.

Bhe Bolemary, Margera, the roote of wake Robin, or Bucho prike wild Tyme, Bue, wilde Cucumer rootes, ana. 3, iiit. B. of Bay leaues, Sage, Sauin, ana. 3. iii. of Doglemintes, Laurela. 3 ir.of Bionie rootes. F. iii. of Deppe, wilde Cucumer leaues, ana. ti. B. of Maltine, frankenlence, ana. 3. bill. of pelletarie of Spaine, Cu. phozbe, Ginger, peper, aff. 3. i. oyle of a melel. 3. B. Olei Petcolii, the greace of a Beare, oyle of Bay, ana. 3. itt. of Butter. 3. itti. of falet Dyle, ti.b. of ware, ti.t. 3.tit. gather your herbes in Day, and ble al other thin. ges, as in the oyntement befoze, fampe them well and lay them in orle in a moster by the space of. bil. dayes, and on the eight day fet it on the fier butill the herbes go downe to the bottome, afterwarde firaine them, and then fet the ince firained on the fier again, a whan it beginneth to bople, put in your oyle of Baye, Butter, the Beares greace and ware, the which beyng melted, put in Dallike, frankenfence, at the laft, Ginger, Deper, Delletarie of Spaine, Cuphozbe, and when they be well fodden, then take all of and referue. This cure the colde aches, annointed after this faction, take an Eggewell & warme the orntment in it at the fier, then anornt the place, whan the place is anoynted, lay allo the well buto wherin the oyntmente was warmed. It helpety the crampe and conullions, and whan a man is fo fiffe for colde that be can not moue his necke : it is good against ache and paine in the hippe and ioinctes, and against a quarten Ague, if fo be the backbone be therwith anoynted befoze the fitte come.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Viguention Dialthe.

Eo cure as

ches in the touttes, com

yng of coise,

Health.

Trüe take of Polioke rootes. Li.ii. of Linfeede, fenegreke, ana Ri.i. of Squilla. Li.s. of oile. Li.iiii. of Ware. Li.i. of Turpentine the gumme of Juei, Galbanum, ana. z.ii. of Colophonie, Rocen ana. Li.s. walthe the rootes well, and beate your fenegrike, Linefeede, and Squilla altogether, afterwarde put them all into. Li. bii. of water, by the space of three baies, and on the fowerth daie, boile them till thei be thicke: then put them softly into a bagge and frain them, puttyng buto them a little hotte water, to cause the ince to frain the better, after this take. Li.ii. of that ince, and boile it with oile, butill the ince bee confumed: Then put in the Ware, and when it is melted, put in Turpentine, Galbanum, gumme of Juei, and at last pouder of Rolen, and drie Pitche, when it is thicke, take it from the fire, and make your ointment. This alf wageth paine of the flomacke of colde, and the pleurafie., if you anointe the place therewith, it dooeth allo bypg heate, molifieth and causeth moilines.

Sickenes.

How

Dow make you vnguentam Agrippat

Health.

ake of Brionie rootes . Li. ii. the rootes of wilde Cucumer and Squilla. 3. bi.of flowerdelice. 3. itii. of ferne rootes. 3. ii. of mals worte, a Seathftell afi. 3. it. walte the rootes twife or thrife, a beate theim in a moster of Marbel, then put theim into. ti. iiii. of oile Dline, & Dafficke. fi. ii. by & fpace of feue dates, to encreafe the better their heate, fauour & efficaci, boile them on the eight daie, butill the rootes be lofte, then fraine them, and when thei be frained, fet them on the fire again, and when it beginneth to boile, take. 3. rb. of white mare, and when it is melted, take it from the fire, and make an ointe. In continent mente of it, when it is colde. This is a prefente remedie againste the agaynst the Drophe and Bropfie, and all fwellynges, in what parte fo euer thei bee: it all was fortiging. geth paine in the linewes, prouoketh brine, cauleth a man to be lara. tiue, and cureth paine in the raines of the backe.

Sicknes.

Bow make you vnguentum diapompholigos.

Health.

The oile of Roles. 3. r. of white ware. 3. b. of the iuce of Platt. hade beries. 3. bill. of white Lead. 3. illi. of comon Lead made in pouder, of Tuthie, a kinde of Leade, aff. 3. i. of frankinfens, 3. i.make those simples in pouder, whiche be fitte to be made in pous der, feeth the fuce of Piabt Gade, with the offe of Roles, butil the fuce be confumed, then mingle the ware with the pouders, and beate the in a moster, and then make your ointement. This drieth Engligede & old Crpfipelae is a rebbe in finking fores in the legges and thighes.

Sickenes.

Dow make you vaguentum de Enulacampana,

Health.

Alte of Enulacampana rootes fodden in Mineger, and after. Inoputment ward well dried. ti. i.of fwines greafe, oile Dlitte, ana. 3. tit. of againt ers newe ware. 3. i. of falte made in pouder. 3. ß. of quiche Siluer, freme iche. feabbes, and and Curpentine walled, ana. 3. if. make this ointmente accordingly. Pore.

Sicknes.

Dow make pou vnguentum contra .Scabiem.

Health.

The of Swynes greace. 3. b. oyle of Baye, Duike filuer fleked, of Inother for mare wallbed, of frankentence made in pouder, ana. 3. if. offalt the fame. 3. biii. of the ince of Plantain and fumiterre, almuche as you judge fufficient. Make it after this fathio, let the juces with the war, oyle of Bay and fwines greace on the fier, and let them boyle butil all be melted, then put to Salte, frankinfence, Baffike, and boyle them all

flamation in g booy, with a freuer 01 betroz.

all onto the ince be confumed. Then take them from the fier, and put bnto them the Quickefiluer flecked, as you did in the other oyntment befoze and to ble it. This is a bery fironge oyntment and therfoze you must take diligent hede, leaft that you touche any principall member with the oyntment, becaule of your quike filuer you must also mingle a greate quantite of Massike with it.

Sicknes.

Dow make you vnguentum propueris scabiolis.

Health.

Filt take of Curpentine walhed. 3. iii. of Butter walhed. 3. it. of Salte. 3. i. of the iuce of Pomecitrones, of the yolkes of. iii. Egges, of oyle of Roles. 3. i. mingle all these together & make an opntment.

Sicknes.

Dow make you vnguentum deficcatiuum Rubrum, Health.

The the flone called lapis Calaminaris, of terra Sigillata añ. 3. iiii. Litharge of Golde, white leade. ana. 3. iiii. of Camphere 3. i. of war. 3. b. oyle of Boles, oyle of Typolets, ana. 5. bi. make the oyntement accordingly. This will driemofte humours.

Sicknes.

Dow make you vnguentum contra Lumbricos: Health.

The of bitter Almondes, and the ince of peche leves, and Mostherwozte, ana. 3. B. of Boles, Lupine flowers, the pouder of Dartes bozne, ana. 3. i. of Aloes, Succotrini. 3. ii. fome put busto the to the le. 3. ii. of Drgals. Take a littell quantitie of winegar, and as moch Hony as will fuffice, this applied to the belie, will hill wozmes.

Sicknes.

Bow make you vnguentum Refumptioum.

Health.

The of Swynes greace. 3. iiii. of Dennes greace, Goule greace, and Duckes greace, ana. 3. ii. of Hylop. 3. B. oyle of Tyolets, Ca momill and Dill, ana. 3. ii. of fret butter. Ii. i. of white ware, 3. bi. of Tragantum, of the flimy lape of the kirnels of Duinces, Linfeede, and holyoke, of Gumme Arabike, ana. 3. B. mingle them together and make anoyntment.

Sicknes.

Pow make you anguentum Album.

Sic

Fol.xxxvij.

Health.



Ahe of Ople Oliue. ti.it. of fine white Leade. ti.i. white mare, 3. bi. fome Poticaries put to thefe. 7. ii. of Camphier, make the oyntment accozdyng.

Scknes.

Dow make you Fugmentan Matrituen,

Health. manage and the state of the

Jut take of Lytharge, of Golde. 3. fit. of Salet Ofle. ti.f. of cut. neger. 3. iti, make the oyntment in a Leade moster according. D lie: This cooleth and drieth, and killeth itche.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Vaguentian Agyptialian,

Int take of the flowers of Biaffe, called Hardegrece, of Donp, ana.riiii. of ftronge Hynegar, aur. bii. feeth them buttil they be thicke, and make your oyntment. This is a finguler good ointment againft old woundes and fiftulas, whiche fande in nede of clenfyng. It doeth alfo eate away dead field and purgeth alfo from al corruption.

Theaith.

Sicknes.

Dolo malicyou Bnother, 90. Dow make pour Fuguentum Citriums,

to superior to state in Health. 1910 1. Z. silmer to state to sill such

The of Bozar whiche is a hynde of Salte Peter. 3. if. of Cham. phire.3.i. of white Cozall. 3. Rof Sea glaffe burnt. 3.i. of Der. bon ftones, of the Summe Tragantu, Amili, Merbull, Criftall of fine frankintence and white, of Salte peter, ana. 3. iii. of white Darbell. 3. if. of Serpentarie, white Lead. 3. bi. make it after this fa-Wion, ftampe your Tragantum, and the Darbull fones in a Dozter with an Iron peffell, fampe the other alone in the fame Dotter, and ferfe them thozough a Siue with a fine clothe, with. Et. of frech fwt. nes greace, and Goates greace, and of Dens greace. 3. i. Thele greaces muft be put into a Skillet, og tome other fuche like beffell, the whiche bellell ought to hange ouer the fier, in a cauderne ful of water let the water in the caulderne to boyle that the greace may be melted, by the beate of the water in the cauldern. whan the greace is melted, frain it through a fine clothe into a dife, and put bnto it all the ponders, ercept Camphire and Bozar, firryng it tontinually, butill all go to. gether on a lumpe. This done mingle with it twoo pomecitrones oz mo,ffirryng it all wates, and whan it beginneth to boile, put in Caphireand Bozar, it muft be continually firred tilit be cold, after that it betaken from the fier the which done, make the ogntment. And G.i. bere

here you mult note that one pounde of pouder, will requier. ti. biti. of greace.

Sicknes.

Dow make pou Vaguentum Neapolitansen,

Health.

Ehefe ointes mentes bes goob for the buttons of Paples, for res, ache. 98,

Felinanting

Irft take of Ople of Camamil, Dyll, Spicknarde and Lilles, ana.3.ti.of Swines greace and the fatte of greale. ana. ti.i.of ana.3.ti.ot Swines greate and the Dyle of Bay.3.t. B. greace Euphozbe.3.b.of frankinlence.3.r. Dyle of Bay.3.t.B. greace of a wiper. 3. ti. B. of quicke frogges, of earth wormes walked in wine 3.tit. B . iuce of mal worte, and Enula Campana rootes, ana.3.if. of Squinantum, Stichados, and of Bother wozte, ana. . it. of fweete wine. Et. if. boyle them all together bntill the wine be confumed, then Arain them and put buto the Graining, Litharge of gold. fi.i. of Curpentine wallbed. 3. ii. make this ointment og ceareclothe with white mar, putting bnto it, whan it is almoft fodden. 3. i. B. of Stachte, oz of the faltet and tendzelt parte of Mirrhe, then take it from the fter and firre it tillit be luke warme, after this put bnto it. 3. tili . of Duiche Siluer fleched with your fpittell, firyng it till the Duicheliluer be runne together on a lumpe with other Simples, and to make your oyntment.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Inother. ac.

Health.

The of Oyle of Spyke. 3. i. Dlei de Cartari, Oyle of Baye, olei Petrolei, and Swines greace. Z. iiii. of frankinfence. S.B.of Euphotbe.3.1.B.the opntment of Poliohe, and of Agrippa.ana 3.i.of Duickeliluer. 3.iiii.mingle all together & make your oyntmet.

Sictres.

STATISTICS TO STREET STREET

Sicknes.

Dow make you Vaguentan Galeni,

Health.

I good colde briguentoms.

The of white mare. ti.i.ople of Roles. ti.iii.let thele be meited all together, and wallbed well and ofte with colde water, butil they be white, the better that they bee walled with a littell Bineger.

Sicknes.

Bow make pour Viguentian ad Combuftime ignis, to beale burnyng withfier.

Health.

In ointment for burnyng.



Eisan opntment whiche I have often times proued to helpe many, whole bertue ercelleth in healynge the fleth , whan it is combuff ~ burnt with fier, and it muit be thus made. Cake of the

Fol.xxxviij.

the rinde of tender barke of Eldar, a the pith of coske of p fame Eldar ana. 3. it. boyle it in. iti. pintes of water butill half be confumed then frayne it, and put in Dyle of Autres. 3. fili. and feeth it foftly in a cloafe bellell butill your water be walled, then put in new cleane clas riffed mar. 3.if. mingle them together and fo is your oyntmet made.

Sicknes.

pow make you Sugar Bolet.

Health.

2 The fine Sugar and diffolue it with Bolewater, and feeth it well, then call it on a Marbell fone, till it be colde and harde, afterwarde cut it in great peeces. Thus you may alfo make Sugar myolet, and Bugloffe.

Sicknes.

haue been troubled with a blouddy flire many a longe daye, Detre fichnes with paynfull turmentes in my guttes, and runnynge oute of fire with the Sellow choler, ercoziation, oz as I thinke the fcrapynge of my effectes. auttes, with pouryng out of bloud, my body is cleane walled, my fleth confumeth, J cannot tell what to doe, J take no reft in my bed, J haue a continual drineffe, this paine bath brought buto my minde, an infinet number of cares, and miferable afflirtions of the foule: I have been with many, 3 haue fought euery where for helpe, but 3 haue founde none. I pray thee deare Dealth bellow byon me fome worthie medicine which may recour me, and heale me of this fore, and greate dileale?

Health.

Disalluer your felfe, Thaue helped many, and hindered none that haue bled it, for Imp felfe haue oftentimes proued it, eue to do you. Cake the iuce of planten, of anotgralle, of Sheps perdes purle, of Aightmade, of Ribwozte, the water of Roles, aft. 3. if, 3 gliffer to the whites of three Egges, the feede of Byle, the dried flowers of for the blood bit flipe. Pomaranets, the rinde of Pomgranets, the wilde white Role, finely beaten in pouder and learled, ana, J.ft. Acarie, 3.t. clarified Ore tallow F.ii. Goates mylke pinte. B.feeth al thele together, then put in Terra Sigillatafine in pouder. 3. i. B. put thele all into your glifter bladder, and receaue it luke og moje then bloud warme in at your foundamet, and lie doune byon your bedde and refte, hauping the lower partes of your belly warme anoynted with Dyle of Rue, and after warde take wormewod, Southernewod, Rofe leaues, Sauery, Duleole, Rofemarie, ana. p. the beries of Mystels, the pouder of the barke of Pomgra. nets, ana. 3. ft. wheate Blan. p. ff. feeth all thefe in rayne water, and white wine, ana, ti.iifi. bntill parte be confumed, then with warme clothes be walled, and after apply all thele thynges to your Raynes of your backe and belly, then drinke Red wyne, wherin tarte ploumes baue B.tt.

Eng.

frenbeg.

THE XXXX BUT

Bulleinhaue haue bene fodden, planten water , and bnripe Mulberies : and this tymes to his is mine aduice Sichnes, to make thee whole, for with this 3 have helped many withall.

Sicknes.

Bow make you an Cpithema to floppe the flire? Health.

Shall teach you a bery good hollome Cpithema, whiche hath helped many a bounderd, make it and proue it as occation Gall moue thee . Cake a Linnen bagge a foote lquare, put therin Bed Rofe leaues, red Bitar leaues, Dyztill beries with the leaues, Polei of like quantitee to fill this bagge accordynge to greatnelle of the body to make this Bagge, but commonly, rii. inches is bled, let this feeth in Red wine, then applie it to the belly bery warme, and make it warme againe, yea.r. oz.rit. times, and kepe it to the belly : and fomtime there appereth knottes like litle figges in the nether partes, through the aboundance of humours, in fuche cafes, with a Sponge wathe that place often times with the decoction of the Cpis thema aforefated, and drie Mulberies, and Briar bearies whiche bee fhant ripe, make them into pouder and burne Dogges heere, and the albes therof put into this pouder, and . bitt . graines of Dalliche in pouder, caft of rubbe your fore place ther with. titi. times a daye, and here after foloweth molt ercellent for that fame purpole. Take gum Arabike, frankinfence, Maftike, Floes flaua oz yellow, ana. 3. if. Dia gons oz mans bloud, the fione called Dematilt, ana.3.i. f. the burnte pouder of the cloue of a Crabbe oz any well fiche. 3. f. with twoo hard rolled Egges, this aumme diffolued with a littell Red wine tempered with the reft of thele pouders and Egges, make them warme and in a linnen longe bagge applie it to the raynes, and fo make it warme betwene. if. platters bypon the Coales, and give the licke Theriaca 3.i.mingled with Red wine. 3.itit. warme to dzinke at that prefente time, and this will ftoppe any extreme flur, if you will make a gliffer to helpe the Colike or winde in the guttes. Take Dyloy, Sentaury, ana.3.i.and one good white Coloquintida, feeth it in a cloafe bellell in twoo quartes of water bntill halfe be walted, then Graine it, and

Epithema to ftop furis.

Aglifter foz the Collicke.

This bib boc toz Si)anffeib ble to hus pla cietes at Moz Southe, many tymes.

take a pint or more of this decoction, a put therbuto oyle of Rue. 3.1. and warme let it be ministred, if this be some what weake to a berge ftronge body, adde to this Dony. 3.1. Dyera fimpler. 3.1. and common Salte. z.i. ß.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Collyzia which be bled for lore eyes? Health.

Collyrings. Sieff.

Dep be made of twoo kindes, the one liquid or moift called Collyzium, the other dzie, made in forme of a Suger loate, called Stef,but in waight not. 3. B. Bof them fpeaketh Galen, lib, 4. medic. lecalisme

Fol.xxxix.

localium cap. 4- and Paulus Aginete in libro feptimo. Cap. 16, They bee made of fuces, Is auors, fedes, fruites, partes of plats, mettals. ac. But I will thee thew how to make tome for the comforte of eyes : and first whan the eyes begin to be foze, hotte, redde, dimme .ac. Take the white of an Cage well beaten, and oftentimes drawne through a frainer with the lyke quantitee of cleane Rofe water, & planten water mingled together, and drop parte of this into your eyes. Inother, take Cuthia or Lapis Ucric good Tutipzepared, and the fone called Calaminari, ana.). titt. the white fore upen. of an Egge, Role water, womans Bilke, the decoction of the curnels of Duinces, ana. D. iff. mingled together, you may put in fine cleare gellow Aloes. J.t. if you will. This Collyria will drie bp watry and aummy matter in the eyes.

Another to quicken the light. Take the flone Guthi og Cuti pjepared, Amoniaci, Bzas burned oz adult, lapis Calaminari, ana. rii. peny waight, Myrthe, the flone called Bematift, Opium, ana. bi. peny waight, yellow Aloes called Depatici, Bulles gaule, Galbanu, gum Sagapent, ana. titt. peny waight, Salt Armonyake, the iuce of Che. The bette lidon, ana. titt. peny waight, and therbuto Bolewater, and beat it in Orches and pour Dotter, then rowle them in fmall harpe peeces, and die them, this for face kepe them butill you have neede : and whan occasion wall ferue, dif. wes. folue one of thele peeces in Bole water, the white of an Egge of womans Milke, and put it into your eye. This is molt excellent to make cleane the eyes, tharpe the light, and make it beutifull.

Another for the fame. Take Ceruffe wallbed in Role water. biff. fundzie times in feuerall waters. 3. f. whit gum, Sarcocol of Perfia-9.if. Amyli, Graganth.ana. J.i. Opium. ö. titt. all lightly beaten op grounde on a fione, put therbnto a little of the Duflege of thicke de. coction of fenigrece, and to faction them and make them date, a hepe them cleane, you may put some of this into your waters for the eyes.

Sicknes.

how make you a Liniment to put away paine in the Pleuricie?

Health.

Alte Dyle of Camomill, the fatte of a Capon, ana. 3. f. of freth a Linament Butter newly made. 3.iti. and a littell prece of new ware, fo make your Liniment to anoynt the flomacke.

Sicknes.

How make you a frontale oz a fozhedcloth to quench beate in the head, in the time of a feauer, and to caule fleape.

Health.

fter the minde of Galen prepare a double cloth of A innen. isi. fin. 3 frontaile for her aches gers broade, and in length from one care to the other care, put into this clothe as foloweth. Take Red Rofes o; their leaues, G.ttt. Lettice

For fleape.

Elapont to

Lettice leaues, Poppie leaues of the feedes, and twilte it, and make this frontall warme betwene twoo broade plattes of platters, with Bofe water and Ainegar, and then binde it to the forehedde. An other for the lame. Cake water Lillies, Aioletes, Mellilot, Lettice flowers white Poppie heddes, ana. P. 9, brufe all together, & put it into your clothe. If the hedde be colde, and have no warmeneffe, then make your frontale thus. Cake Sage, Bofemary, Camomill, Betonie, Brioni, Mellilote, Bazel, Sauori, of foche like herbes brouled, and putte into your clothe: And in hotte paines of the hedde, poure water of Bofes and minegar together, byon a hotte Cile flone, and receive the bapor of moke into your mouthe. In caufes hot poure Agua vite, & Sage Water byon a burnyng Cile of flores, 3. i. and Ainegar. 3. ii. mingled and thaken in a vial of glaffe, and colde, anointe the forehedde therewith.

Sicknes.

Health:

How prepare you a Bargarizme or walbyng gurgle, for the mouthe and throte.

gargarism to gurgull in the mouthe and throate,

Du hall doe thus. Cake the filled waters of Boles, Planan, uinegar, Donte, Lettice, Straburie, Dight hade, water Lillie, and of Burnet, ana. 3.i. Diamozon. 3. bi. the iuce of Balves, of Barberies, ana. 3. bi. B. fyruppe of poppie. 3. B. of Straburies, 3. tit. of Minegar. 3. B. mingle theim well, and this is a gargarizme, to flower the throte in all botte difeales, and in the time of Angine . And here followeth an other for thefame. Cake Planten, Burnet, Straburie leaues, Anotgraffe, ana. p.i. Sozrell, Sage, ana m.i.redde Boles. m. f. long peper, pellitozie, ana. z. f.). ii. bolled in a pottell of water, till the balfe oz moze, then firaine it, and putte to it Ponie of Roles. 3. i.B. Drimell, Scillitici. 3. i. mingle them together, & than it is perficiy made. In other bery good, which have doen much good, as Doctos Leonarde Fuchine reposteth. Cate Hyera Picra fimplici, 3. B. Drimell, Scillitici. 3. if. the filled waters of Dyloppe, Betonie, and Digain. 3.t. B. mingle them, and make your gargarizme. Duffarde, Minegar, peper and Honie mingled together, doe make a good readie gargarizme. Porouided that you minister your gargarizmes warme, to drawe humours: But when you floppe them, ble colde thynges, tas ken colde in your mouthe, as Uinegar, fountaine water. ac.

2 gargariym muft be giuế Sparme to brafie huma ours from she head.

Sicknes. Dow make you Palalia, 02 to floppe blood in the Pole: Health.

Nafalia.



Shen the bloode doe aboundauntly flowe out of the Pole, it is a ood to open the Liver vaine in the right arme, to take the aboundance awaie, and fometyme fmall thringes of vaines will breake,

breake, in foche cafes moderate diate and colde thyinges, is good to bee bled, and this pouder to be put into the note. Take the haies or wolly knottes, growing bpon Sallowes, commonly called Palmes, bepna drie, Bole Armonie fine, that will cleaue to the tongue, and Dia. gons blood, ana.3.t. beaten into pouder, and finely fifted, and the fine heere of a Bares bellie. 3. i. B. cutte og minced molte hogte like pouder. put thele together, and fuffe theim into the bloodie noftrell, oz els dif. Co fiop blob in the noft. folue them with the white of an egge, and to drawe the into the note: Diten tymes the hedde is flopped, and the flomache fo disquieted, that farnutacions oz nefynges will belpe. And alfo thefated farnutacios cheptolite will helpe women to quicke deliveraunce, in the time of their travel. Then doe thus. Cake Margaru, fligella, Cloues, white Dever, Gins ger,ana. J.ii. Calloz, Condifi,ana. J.i. make them in fine pouder, and putte them into the nole. De thus. Take putmegges, Freos rootes ana. 3.1, Elleborne Albus, called nefying pouder roote.). i. white Deper, Del. litozte. 3. B. Calamus. 3. i. D.i. beate them in pouder, and hepe it to ble, as a moznynges and in child birthes. ac.

Sicknes.

Reumes, weaknes of fight, dulnes of hearving, flownes of speache, ouer moche flepe, somtime trouble me with foulenes in my mouthe, what helpe then to clenke, og drawe fozthe fleume.

Health.

The a pretie linen bagge offine clothe, put therein Multard Apophlegma feede, Dyloppe, Singer, Deper, Delletogie, Stauelagre, Da. clini, to putte ftike, Digan, ana. 3. t. B. beaten together, put part of this ins to biaw forth Sto this bagge, oz els into your mouthe, without the bagge, filthe. ozels tempered with the ince of Beates and Donie, and fo make your manfill of bityng thyng. It will drawe fleume, clenfe the iyes, com-forte memorie, and quenche the falte fleume, that make the face high coloured, ble it a moznynges often times.

Sicknes.

Dow make you bellis to molifie, to bubinde, and to reliratine, to be put into the fecrit place of the bain of women?

Health.

Buly the makying of them which doe molifie be thus made. Cake Delvy, which is an orle fodden out of the woll that Take Delypi, whiche is an oyle fodden out of the woll that is foule Dite Sclipped oz hozne from the neckes oz flankes of fbepe, Bartes mabe of woll butbery good tallow oz f marth called Bary, Goole greace, Capons oz Bens greace for pettaris ana.3.i.B.flar og lint feede, fenigrece in pouders, ana. 3. it. Delilot z.i. Malticke.z.i. B.the yolkes of Egges, Dyle of Roles, and the Dyle of flowerdeluce, ana. 3. i. f. frethe Butter. 3. iii. put to a peece of ware 3 moltiding melt them together, and prepare woll rowled together in the forme of a finger of fuch like, dippett in this liquor, whan it is fiffe let it be Ø.IIII. bled.

Defvot is an and other mcDicens.

in the mouth

Fol.xl.

Buppolitoz,

Dow to ble bleb, I meane into the fecret place of Confeption, retainpage it in the place.titt.oz. b. howers with a threade in the ende therof, it may be made with a Sponge. Co prouoke termes mentrual, Take Dua. mozt Suthernewood, Dpttau, Calamus odozatus, ana.3. if. the feede of Digella. 3. i.B. Bay beries. 3. B. dzie Rue. 3. i. Sauen . D. ii. Dyrthe Stylar liquid,an. 3. i. B. Sagapine, Ladani,ana. 3. i. beaten in a moj. ter with Dony, and rowle it in the Dellary, and applie it accordyngly.

Pellaris to reftraine,

Sometime imoderate flur of termes paffeth fo much and fo paine full, that in fuche cafes, peffaris reftrictive be bery holfome as eram. ple. Take the pouder of Bartes borne, Dlybanum,ana. 3. if. Dragos bloud, Balauftia, att. 3. t. B. Damalke Roles. 3. 11. Acaria, 02 tuce of fower Ploummes dried, Bypocifidis, Malike, ana. 3.1. Bole armeny, D.ii. Biftozta, Comfozy, ana.3. f. B. bzufe and ftampe them well in a mozter put in the ince of planten, and Dile of Roles, as will fuffice to rowle in your woll and make your Pellari.

Sicknes

Against foule finke of a corrupt ayze, a filtby boule, and coldnelle of the braine. what Imoke, fume, or fauour is then good.

Health.

Dio to re. ceine fume of bapoz.

Tot only for a colde braine, but allo againt rawe humours, and bomityng of bloud. ac. If the pacient haue a few coales betwene the legges, foupyng downeward, with clothes calle loofe aboute the naked body, as a mantel gowne ac. receuting & fmoke at the mouth, through fome Trunke or hollow thyng. Take the wod of Aloes. J. fi. Galia mulchata. 3. i. Sage, Bargarum, Bolemary, Daces, Bay leaues, añ. 3. í. ftamped in a mozter into fine pouder, put in fine Dufke G. bill, and call parte of this oz al this, by littel and littell on the cooles, oz thus as foloweth.

Take fine frankinfence, Cinamon, Cloues, Daces, the rinde of a Pome Citron, aff. 3. B. the wood of Aloes, My 22the, Mallike, Trochis of Gallia, Duthata. 3. ft. beate all in a mozter, and put fome Stylar liquide, and your moster partly warme, beate altogether a make your fweet fume, puttyng in if you will Mulke, Amber grece. ana. B.iiii.

Bere is a good one. Take Ladani. 3. i. frankinfence, Dallike, ana 3.i. Stylar, Calamita. 3.ii. Cloues, Cinamon, Butmegges, ana.3.i. wood of Aloes, Myrrhe. z. B. dead cooles of Salow, Syprus, fur.oz Genuper. 3. ii. beat them all in a moster fomewhat warme, put in a little menis Turpentine, and cleane Rolewater, and worke al toges ther with your petill, and make your partume, and this wall fuffice, but when women doe fodenly faule ficke with fwellynge of the Mas trix called the mother, then it is perilous to ble fweet parlumes, but then ble to parfume with Balbanum, Caftoz, fethers, the paryng of Dozwoues. ec.

Octfumes for & mother.

10310

Sicknes

Doto

The booke of Compoundes.

Fol.xlj.

Dow make you Sacculum oz Scutum, the hilde oz twilte toz the bzeatt.

Health.

Dep be berie comfoztable for the breaft and ftomache, to floppe bomittes, and be good for the Bart, fplene, and Belly, and thus it is made. Take flowers of Bolemary, Lauender, Camamell, Scute. Betonie, Roles, ana. P.S. oz Sage, Margarum, Dellilote, Mintes, ana. . B.oz leaues of Sene. 3. it. B. Stichadus. 3. iti. Cloues, Putmege ges, ana. D.ff. and Daces. D.fff. flamped in a moster and twilted in a filhe of fine linnen clothe, made in the forme of a fpielde of a fquare Trencher. Another. Take flowers of Buglolle. Boles. Balme. 3. iii Cloues, Daces, wood of aloes, Cardamon. J.it. Saffro. J.i. Galinga Spiknarde, the bone of a Bartes hart, aff. D.t. B. Dulke, Amber grece ana. . r. beate in a moster, and with foft Cotton twilted and applied to the breaft. you may put in warme berbes as Sage, Wormewood, Mintes, Bozhounde, Sothern wod, ac. put in a Twilt oz Stomicher with the pouders of Calamus, Cloues and Comen, twilted and made berie warme with wine of Aqua bite betweenet woo platters, and fo Englatter, applied to a weake feble flomacke, and thus I ende of Saccutum og ifopie be Twyltes. put it.

Sicknes.

Powisa Cerat made:

Health.

hey be made of war, Oyle and pouders in a Twilt, in forme 3 Cerot. of a flow foole, or an Ore tongue, and is thus made. Take Cinamon, Cloues, ana. 3. i. Galingal Maces, ana. 3. ß. fweet Calamus. 3. i. ß. wood of Aloes. Gallia Molchata, ana. 9. i. flowers of Pomgranets, Mallike, Ladani, ana. 3. i. oyles of Mallike Rofes, Mintes, an. 5. i. with war. 3. Curpentine, beat your drie thinges in pouder and put your ware to them, and fo melte theim, and fo hepe your Cerot. You may make the fame in Leather or Sylke. You may for the Splene put in Melilot, Line feede, fenegreke, Caper barkes, Calamus, Autmegges, war, Curpentine, according to arts, puttyng in Oyle.

Sicknes.

Dowmake you Infelluse

Health

D: lacke of a Bathe, thele are good for the belly and raynes. Cake filipendula, Sarifrage, Mallowes, Polihoke, water Crelles, ana. P.i. the feedes of flar, Smalage, fenigrik feeth all together in fufficient water to the thirde parte and fo ble it for the flone. Another. Cake Dugworte, Sage, Betony, Calas

Julius.

A goodlie remedy for the flipe.

3

Calamint, Orgaine, Peniroyall, Camamill, Mellilot, faint Johns graffe Sothern wood, ana. P. B. the rootes of greos and Smalage, aff 3. i. feeth your rootes foft and your herbes, this is good for the Matrir, Belly, for Collicke, fwellyng winde, Timpany, colde. ac. Another against a blouddy flire. Cake Planten, Unotgraffe, the rindes of a Pomegranets, Shepardes purfe, Porfetaile like a water (prinkle, the flowers of Pomgranets, ana. 3. ifis feeth all in raine water, mineger or Redwine to the thirde parte and applie it to the lower partes of the belly.

Sicknes.

Health

Dow make you fomentum.

Pomentes moiße 9 baic. Herbe twoo fomentes one moyll and the other die as Hiperate faieth lib.ii. villu. acw. and now of a moyll one. Cake malowes the flowers of toppes of Dyll, Camamill, Dellilot, ana. S. s. the feedes of Line and fenegrice. ana. 3. s. folden in. fi.ii. of fountaine water to the halfe, and fo you may drawe it through a fears of a firainer, and with a fpoge warme, you male walke the belly, of any other greued place.

Sicknes.

How make you Bropar to clenke the head, and pull of fcaules, and filthy Glewe that children are infected withall.

Health.



Ropar will doo many thynges to the bodye, it may be made to humect and to drie, to clenfe, to coole & warme, but to your queffion to make a Bropar for an bncleane head, called the fcaule or glewe, or els cruft. Cake Pir or Pitche, ware, Colophont, ana. 3. iii. Bytumen. 3. f. Brimftone. 3. iii. Peper, Pellitoric, ana. 3. ii. Stauela-

gre.3.1.β. Cuphozbii, Ellebozi the white, ana.3.β. beat your dzied thin ges into pouder, and melt them together, fpzeade this byon a Lether warme laied on the fowle head, beyng first thauen foz. rrist. howers and lo quickly rente of , and thus I make an ende of these kindes of Compoundes. And when I have moze quietnelle, with convenient leyfer I will fay fome thynge of Compounded waters: But it thall make no greate matter if I give place to them, whome no man can mende, that have written most plentifully, learnedly and compendioully, of the natures of Precious waters, bothe Simple and Compounde: yet thal I remember fome good waters thortly, because time and place fo moueth me in that case.

Bicknes

Diopar for a faalde hebbe.

where the harte is bas quiet, profipes rous labour boe not gos for warbe,

Sicknes.

S Ine ipes beginne to bee dimme, my light faileth me: 3 would Learne to make a water. to kepe them from btter blindnes. for when the fight is decaied and gone, the topes of this worlde is patte, and nothing is left, but miferie and heauinelle of minde, and co. tinuall mulyng. Health.

Berueflous water to conferue the fight, I chall teache thee, whiche I haue proued my felf, to haue belped ma. ny one:and the greate learned manne in waters, called Exeminant, haue written it, whiche in diffilacios was equal to any, that euer practifed thefame, and it is thus made. Cate the leaues of Reme, Minte, redde Rofes, Sage, 3 mobile

Baidenheere (other leaue out Minte, and Sage, and for theim putte fortigen. red fenel, tiernine, Cuphtage called Jyebright, Betonie, Donie Suc. cle of the Dountaine, and Endiue) of euery one. bi. handfulles, lette them be put into white wine, for the space of, rritii, howers, then let them be diffilled in a Limbine: the water that Gallfirft runne out, is compared bnto Siluer, the feconde bnto Golde, the third bnto Balme Waters Bule and this mult be clole kept in a glaffe : it is a water for all the difeates uer, Sonte, of the ives, that bee curable, out of Acgidine, and Lulline, it is defcribed. C. monget the waters, compoled for diuers in ward difeates by welftadius,

In other water for the ives, aboute the beginning of Maie, gather Selandine, Meruen, Bewe, fenell, beate them feuerally, and take. 3. iii. of the fuce of euery one of theim, then mire theim, put to a little of the grene braunches of Euphrage, called Frebright, or Roles. 3. iii. of Sugar Candie. 3. iiti. of the belle Tucia, and as moche of Bragons blood, when all thefe are beaten, thou walt mirte them together, and diffile theim in a Limbiche of glaffe, the liquere that runneth forthe, thou walt let it fande twoo of three daies in a receiver, and then ble & water top it:it is of greate bertue, for the tyes that bee darche, dimme, redde, or have the webbe in the ige. The water of the mine, together with Dos nie fublimated by the fire, cureth the blindneffe of the iges fpecially. The Bonkes in Mefum, that is the water of the Mine (faied thei) whiche in euery Spring tyme, when the mines are cutte, for certaine daies, this water without any diffillacion preffed forthe. putteth a waie price hynges, and heate of the ives, and clarifieth the light, commyng by a botte caule, if a man put it in bothe corners of the ive, one droppe of this water. it warpeneth the fight, and cureth any difeate of the iyes, within. b. daies, laieth Enonimme. Ac. Bede after in the trimming waters, emongefte them that be ozdeined to Diyng of the beere. Dere is allo a water for the ives in Sommer, to preferue the fight, defcrbed by loans nes Mainardos, in his Epiftelles, bi. iiii three partes of Roles, the herbes of fenell, and Bewe, of either one parte, and let them be well mirt toges ther, and after three daies, let a water bee diffilled, other in onely bapoz of ferbying water, oz in the Sonne, oz in Salme Maria, as thei call it, 10

Fol.xlij.

The maner of velitilying the water way wes.

Gooblie wa= ters for the iyes, whiche excellech in bertue,

The Spater of Sphace thome and willowe for repacifie of wes, comying of heate. waterof Cuphyage called Tychzight, for fir eilyng in the wes.co myng of colo. Cuphtage os Dubthaimte ca fo nameb. ecenfe it is a herbe for wes Colbonius Speter ing ipcs. Sontoning Swater fog a filtula.

Andreas fornering Swater for a Cancer.

The booke of Compoundes.

fo that a handfull of the fozefaied herbes, bee put into the receiving beffell, that the droppes maie fall byon them, and the mouth of the receiver, and the nofe of the byper befiell, much bee diligently ioyned together, and closed, that the bapours maie not gette out, but hept very close from aire.

And hereafter foloweth an other water, of an ercellente bertue. fill a ftill full of the leaues of Agrimonie, wernen, Euprage, fencli, Rewe.redde Mintes, and Louage, cutte theim, fprinche bpon them as little white and clere wine, and deftill theim in a claic fillitozie, this liquoze repzelleth the fwellyng of the ive liddes, of a colde caule, it dzi. eth bp the blere ivedneffe, it floppeth the flowyng of teares, it cleareth the fight, it breaketb the blemilbes, fpottes, cornes, or pearles, if thou wilte haueit fronger to breake fpottes oz pearles, put bnto it Gallirium, and Chickens weede, with redde flowers. you maje gette a water out of fenell, alto for the fame caufes, for a liquoze gathered out of the rootes and leaves of fenell, fodde in water, with a Balen lated bpon the water, while it yet feeth, and kept in a glalle, and one broppe put in to the corner of the ive every date, mornyng and evenyng, for the fore. faied caules, and this is proued. To breake the spotte or pearle, mirte with the fozefaied waters. Mirrhe, and Aloes a pounde, and putte a dioppe of the liquoie frained, in either comer of the ive, early and late.

A water diftilled of the flowers of white Thorne, and Willowe, put teth awaie prickynges, heates, or rednes of the iyes, it floppeth teares comyng of a hot caule, and breaketh the fpottes, or pearles of the fame caufe. A water of the leaues (flowers) of Euphrage, floppeth teares, comyng of a coldecaufe, and maketh fleder the iye liddes, that fwell of the fame caufe, and reflore the fight, that hath any impedimet *Exeminant* doe faie, that Euphrage doe not heate, but is temperate, or els doe th coole moderatly in the first begree, and drieth in the feconde.

In ercellent water for the debilite of the fight, defcribed by Gordman, take Belandine.ffenell, Rewe, water of the Bountaine Cupbrage. Uternen, redde Rofe with their buddes, ana. Ei. S. Clones, long Beper, ana. 3. ii. when thei are brufed together, defill them in a Limbicke of Glaffe, with a flowe fire, and put of it every date in the iyes.

An other of the lame mannes, for a fillula, which he is certain wil heale, twoo pounde of good white wine, defiiled in the lame beffell, that Aqua vite is defiiled in: the waters of Rolemary and Sage, aff. f. b. Sugar. fi. ti. when thei are defiiled, put again to theim. F. i. of Sage, and almoche of Rolemarie, when thei are fleped together eight dates, thou thate fraine it and ble it. I cancar in what parte of the body fo euer it be, the herbe called Cancar, whiche is allo called Boues foote, the flowers of Duinces, the flowers of Certifolium, the flowers or leaues of the Breer, called Joea, whiche is like a fwete white Role, and a fewe white Roles, Honie, and white wine, and the Alume, whiche is called Alume Glaffe, let all there be defiiled together.

A good water deftilled of a Molwarpe, foz all kinde of Goutes.oz Dovles

Fol.xlin.

Diopleg, noli me tangere, Scalles of the hedde, Saucie face, and the noolfe. If you will haue a water without deftillyng, quichely to walle your legges of feete, to make pour fated water to fmell well. Set a bellell of runnyng oz conduite water on the fire, feethit well, and putte into it the flowers of Lauendula, or Lauender, and moche rather of that, whiche is comonly called Spike, bothe grene, and die Baies, Bafell, Sage, fenell.ac.and to wathe at night : put cleane runnyng og Con. duite water, and white wine into a bellel wel flopped, and fet it in the Sonne, putting in Laueder, Spille, and Cloues, that thei maie make fwete thefaid water and wine with their fmell, but yet if the Lauender be grene and moife, it will tourne the wine almolte into uinegar whiche if it be drie, it doe not fo, the liquoure thall bee made the more fmellyng: JE the flowers be dated in the Sonne, in a Glaffe clofed, and forte mater afterwarde white wine to be put into it, if fo be it, a manne defire to have a fwete water forthwith, by and by, and let hym put a droppe of to wathe the oile of Spike, bnto a good deale of pure welle oz Conduite water, and feete, or for chafe it together, in a glaffe with a narrowe mouth, although thei be made without deftillacion, thefame not withftandyng, beyng right Deftilled in the Sonne. Specially if certain other thinges be mirt with them, as Dulke, Ambre, Ciuet, Caphura.oz meaner thynges, as Stirar, and Stacte, Mirrhe, ozany other fpices, chielly Cloues, ozels thynges of leffe effimacion, as Boles, the barkes, flowers, or leaves of Dringes, Limons, Baie leaues, common fweete berbes, Rofemarie, Bargerum, Balill. ac. thei Galbe made moche the fweter. But if you will haue a bery pleafant water, take. 3. B. of good Dufke beaten, in 3 pleafannte forthe good for the faithe and be. forte mater. twoo poundes of Role water, put in the belly of a Glalle fille, and de. fille it, by little a little, then put it in a Glaffe well fopt, with Amber grice. z.i. it is a water meruetlous fwete, and conuenient for fine perfones, that their clothes maie be fprinkeled ther with: put. 3. B. of goon Saffron, in. ti.it. of Bole water (for the fpace of one daie) and deftille it, this water is hollome to bee mirte with medicenes: alfo for fmelle, and garnithing, put. 3. S.of Cloues beaten, in a pounde and a halfe of Hole water.rriiff. howers, and deftille it, deftille Camphere. 3. i. with a pounde of Role water, and ble it in medicenes, foz noble perfones. After thefame maner is Bole water, made with Saunders, and other fpices (fwete fmellyng) what fo euer a man will, fome deftille all this in puer water, in ftede of Rolewater, three leaued berbe, an berbe bery fwete of fauour, whiche thei deftille for perfumes, and to make diuers other pietie fwete fauours. The Montes of Mefuen , make a water of fwete fauour, where with the bedde, harte, and flomache are reutued.

B. fower handfull of the flowers of Lauendula, Roles white, and The Mons redde, of either twoo handfull, Bolemarie, Cloues, newe and frethe hes water for Ciperus, of euery one a handfull, Dinte, Sage, Tyme, Baileaues, oz the flefh, bet: Deneriall, of euery one halfe a handfull. 3. iiii. of Cloues, Galingall, for then bolic mater, and Bucis Botch, Calamus Aromaticus, Binger, Cinamon, of flower- moze collip. belice, of euery one. 3. B. fire poundes of white wine (afmoche as thall H.i. suffice)

without ftils Barbarg.

fuffife) when thei are braide and beaten in a Morter, let them bee put into a Glasse, well closed, for the space of eight daies, afterwarde ble them, as occasion thall serve: it is ercellent to wathe the handes. if you mirte a little of it, with a greate deale of pure water. A man maie ble it also destilled, and put in. J. i. of Muste, Epipbanius Empericus, writeth an other of the fame mannes, delectable, with a marueilous swetenes of sauour: Ciuet, Muste, of either. 3. i. let it be tied in a fine linen cloth, s let it be set to some in. It. if. of Bose water, a fewe daies in the Sonne.

An other of thefame Epiphanins, a bery fwete fauour, Bafille, Minte, Marierum, flowerdelice, Dyfop, Sauerte, Sage, Melisa, called Balme, Lauender, Rofemarie, of euery one halfe a handfull, Cloues, Cinamo Outmegges, the Pome Citron, of pellowe coullere, three or fower. let them be beaten, and fet three daies in Rofe water, then let them be dethilled with a flowe fire: when the defillacion is finished. put to. J. i. of Muske, and fet it in the Sonne: you mate adde Amber grice. J. S.

An other of the fame Epiphanius, of motte exellente fauoure. It. Three poundes of Bolewater, Cloues, Cinamon, Saunders, ana. 3. bi. twoo handfull of the flowers of Lauender. 3. bi. of Alla duleis, Dalmeley, Aque vice, 3. if. lette it ftande a moneth to fille in the Sonne, well clofed in a Glaffe, og bpon the toppe of a furneis: then deftille it in Baines Marie, and at. 3. i. B. of ABufhe, to the delfilacion, then let it fande tenne daies in the Sonne, oz aboue the furnes, and to ble it. It is a marueilous pleafaunte in fauour, a water of a wounderous fwetenes, for the perfumying the wetes of a bedde, whereby the whole place, wall have a molte pleataunt fente:put into a little biall of Glalle. rbiii. oz twetie graines of Dufke, and Ciuet, and a little of Imbergrice, after filled full of Role water, fette it ouer the fire, and when it is botte, take it a. waie, then let it flande to coole, well closed, after you have doen, let it fand twoo daies, you maie ble it fro thenle foreward, it is as good as though it wer destilled: then thou wilt perfume thy naphing, og other linen, put it in a bellell with a wide mouthe, and (prede the clothes b. pon it boiling, and that thei maie drinke by the bapor and breth of it.

An other maner of tweete water, is called the water of the callyng glalle, into fome little vellell of Siluer, a little Bolewater made with Dufke, and a little Ciuet, and Cloues, Agala, Styrar calamita, whe thei are all punde against a fire, mire theim, and perfume any clothes with the bapour of tmoke thereof, it is a marueilous twee fauoure, whiche it thou wilte hepe close the bessell diligently, and when thou thinkes good, put more Bole water buto it, that it maie be renewed.

An other. Chou halt put into fower poundes of Bole water, Ma dulcie, some what grole beaten, Styzar, and Cloues, Camphere, Agalam, of every fozte. 3. i. Mulke, Civet, of either of them. G.rr. putte these together in a glasse, with a Parchement, prickte through with tenne or twelve smalle holles, and let the bestell boile fower howers in a hettell, full of cleane water, as though it were in Balmo Marie, after when it is colde, Grain it through a fine linen clothe, and kepe it in

for linnen.

Agalam,03 Agalugun,is she woode of Alocs.

in a alade, in the whiche graines, rii, of Dulke Malbe put, whiche berna moilted, and fleped with water, thou Galte floppe the glaffe, and ferce it in the Sonne. bitt. dates, fo malt thou have a wonderfull well fmellying water, a fweete water, and a fecrete, whereof one parte mirte with ten partes of pure water, maketh the whole molte fwete, graines. rr. of there about of Mulke, as the fmell chereof pleafeth the more, or leffe, putmegges, Cloues, Galingall, Spicnarde, Graines of Paradice, Mace, Cinamon, of euery an. 3. i. all these beaten in a mois ter, let theim be put into a Glalle, fitte to deftille in, with Rofe water fi.t. B. powzed buto it, let it fand fo, foz the fpace of fower of five dates after warde put to it thrife almoche of Bole water, and defille al this in a Limbicke, fet in a kettell full of water fethyng, as in a Balneo Maria, thou walt kepethe water gathered together. diligently flopped for the fame purpole aforelated, that the former ferueth for.

An other ercellent water, twoo pounde of the water, of the flowers Therebt.it. of Citri, one pounde of the water of redde Roles, of Dirtes. li. B. of Alia, one is Dufke Boles a good quatitie, and like wife of the flowers, of Cloues, called Mafe. ana. 3. B. of Affa dulcis 3. tit. well beaten aff. 3. i. of Stirar Calamita, and tida, of Die redde Stirar, ana . 3. B. all thele famped, and mirte with water, thou uch sounge, f malt diffille them in a glafen Limbeche, the hedde and the receiver Di. Affa duleis, ligently closed with clate, with a foft fire, og in a Balneo Marie, og in a hets wunche com tell of fethyng water: a water of mofte fwete fauour, with the whiche meth from soyia, and is offe is ftilled allo, the lafte water beyng mirte, with a bundzed tymes also nameto almoche of pure water, doeth fauour with the fwetenes thereof, fo is house the this folowing of greater bertue, health, and fwetenes.

Take a pounde of Mirrhe cholen, pure, ne we and fatte, beaten into pitium. small peces, halfe a pound of the ince of Boles, when thei are minaled together in a Limbicke, let them be diffilled in allbes: where first thou malt seperate the water, with a lowe fire : then make the fire bigger, and feperate the Dile: and at lafte deuide the water from the Dile. It maketh the face bright, it closeth woundeseffectually, as well old as a water ins newe, the oile is molte precious, and doeth thefame thyinges that the comperable, for the fingue water doeth, but moche foner, as foz erample : it doeth that in an hos ter goodnelle, wer that the water is about in. rriii. 3.1. of this water diffilled, mirt of the mothe with a pottell of pure water, maketh them all notable well fmellyng, tue thereof, but ana. 3. i. of the oile, if it bee put to eight gallons of pure water, it doeth thefame.

a goodlie Role water made with Dulke, whiche is required, and bled allo in other composicions, put. G. rit. 02 moze of Mulke, and. G. rbit. of Amber arice.

Sicknes.

Dele waters be bery pleafaunte and profitable, but waters to Differing waters. make a man to flepe were comfoztable, 3 praie you faie fomes what of them.

Health.

R 1. tí.

erceilent ber=

To caufe reft and flepe.

I goodlic Swater for the Hone, and hel peth the pals fie and falling fictseneffe. f you will caufe one to flepe, then doe thus as foloweth Take. 3. ii. of Denebane. 3. i. of the rootes of Dandzagoza. 3. bi. of Popie, Lettice, Ozpin, Doufleke, ana. 5. ii. the water Lille one handfull, when thei are beaten, let theim bee put in twoo pounde of water of Popie, with 3. i. B. of the fede of Parnell, for the space of twoo daies, and let them be fulled, and this is perfite.

An other caufyng flepe. Take the feede of Darnell. ti.i. of the feede of Penebane. ti. ii. of the feedes of Purfelen. 3. tii. of the feede, or roote of Mandrag, as moche of Alkakengi, when thei are beaten, powre to theim. ti.i. of the iuce of Beanes, as moche of the rootes, or leaues of Denebane. ti. 3. of the iuce of the leaues of blacke Popie, minifler. 3. i. of this water, when it is diffilled, it is behement, and of areat bertue.

A water for the flone, made by Agidiu, bicaufe it breakety the flone, 12. the fede of Dimpernell, Barfely, fmalage, Cohopuke, multardfede, Bures, Maltiches, of every one like moche, when thei are well beaten let theim bee mirte with the blood of a he Goate, and a little Uinegar poured to it, let theim fande a fewe daies, in a beffell well closed, and then at the lafte, let theim bee well filled, it is good for theim that bee troubled with the flone, what maner of flone fo euer it bee, red, white harpe.oz plain, if to be it the flone be confirmed, and gathered to lome ftraight, let the pacient drinke of this water every date, for to wal it be broken, and brought into fande, if to be fcabed heddes be walked ones a date with this water, thei thall bee made hole, and newe heere thall fpling, and the feables thall be cured within nine dates (other wife as ny kinde of scabbes wacht ther with is made holle within three or fower dates) if it be dronke fallyng, it maketh good blood, and good cous ler (moze then any other medicen) marueiloully it maketh frong the line wes, and taketh a wate the fallyng licknes, if it be dronke twile a daie, other wife is added, it healeth cleane the Pallie, if it be not dedde and radicated in the members. Thus fateth Acgidins, and Lullus, with 0= ther learned Clarkes. Alto. Br. Cande couine, Plantaine, redde Roles, the graine of Alkakengi, the rootes of holy Dke, hauen og fcraped Liquo. ris, of euery one. 3.1. Juniper, Sebellen, of either of theim. 3. bi. Bole. armoniahe. 3. B. Cummen feede, the greate cold feedes clenfed, of euery one.3.iiii.the feedes of white Popie.3.bi.3. B. of Duinces. of the thins nell of Goates milke, li. bi. let them fland twoo dates in the infufion, and after let them be diffilled, que the licke paciente to drinke. 3. till. warme, fo long as the difeate continueth Epiphanins Empericus.

An other water cöpoled of Agidin, it is comended of Lullus, of waters, R. Rewe, Satirion with the handes, and Satirion with the flones, Agrimonie, Chelidoni, Sugar, and the flone called Calaminaris, all of one waight, and beat it in a moster, it must be diffilled with a flow fire: this water ercelleth in bertues, no difease of the iyes is fo dull os dimme, os greate, but it wil banifbe awaie, and give place to this medicen: beyng donke, it doineth awaie all poifone, os taken with meates.

Fol.xly.

tes, for to it auoideth the poilone by bomites, it cureth the Droplie, it purgeti the flomache from al enill humours, it quencheth fainct Ins Satra ignis. thonies fire in one daie, if flare dipte in it, be lated bpon the loze: it is good alfo against the fire of a blacke Melacholy, and white apostume without the fire, but if it appere redde without, it Gall in no wife be convenient, to late on a platter. It allo healeth the canher, if aloes be mirte with it, and a little Cowe oz flare dipte in it, and laied like a plafter bpon it, twife a daie: this is a precious medicen, a neuer faile.

Sicknes.

Dele be ercellet waters. Be there any good waters againft the fallyng fichnelle, and refolucion of the fene wes and fetters. I plaie pou cell me them.

Health.



Ere after I will the we thee goodly waters, for the fame purpole, as folowe. Take Dilope, Peneriall, Cloues, Cihozy, ana. 3.1. let the be beaten in a mozter, and billil. led in Sage water. li. bi, afterward take the flone Tutie, perfely, Hue, Setwall, Hoes, and the flone called Callaminatis, ana. 3. í. and Halarion. 3. bi. when thei are beaten in a Moster, feeth theim in the fozefaied water, till the thirde parte be confumed, and the liquoze firained with a clothe, thou malte hepe it in a glaffe, diligently closed nine dates, afterward let it bee ais uen in drinke, every daie in the Mornyng before daie (by the fpace of tenne dates) to the licke paciente faltrng, it is profitable againste the fallyng fichnes: If be that taketh it, continue fallyng after it fire hos wers. And truely it is a molte effectuall remedie, it healeth all refolu. cions of the fenewes, and the members are firengthened thereby, if it be dronke with Callorium, it is good againle all goutes, whiche bath

not taken roote yet in the members, if it be dionk nine daies together ter for feuers failyng, it putteth awaie all maner of agues, what matter to euer it generall. come of, if it be dronke nine dates, euery mornyng earely. This water is allo molt profitable to wall woudes, in which the line wes are cut.

An other of Acciding, the nineth in nomber, other wife thei call it dous another wa ble, the feede of Smalage, the feede of white Popie, Ginger, Sugar, ter of Cloues, ana equall waight, beaten in a Motter, put to it water (that is diffilled of Perfely) and diffille it: this is the chifelt remeady for the cough, and break pained, if a man drinke it colde in the mornyng fas ftyng, and in the evenyng as bote as be can: If it be dronke bote with Cafforio, it is good againft the difeafe called Apopleria, it healeth al. water agaift to the members ficke of the Pallie, if fo be the Pallie bee not bedde in to helpe the the members, it bringeth flepe and refle eafely, it cherifbeth all the members, it driveth awaie euill humours, and ftrengtheneth the hed and the braine.

bjaine,

ter of Megi=

In other emongelt Argidine waters, Gladiolus, Dilope, Sauin, Son thernewood, og the leede of Sothernewood, leauging out Sauine, of D.itt. euerg

I water to be bled with diferefcion.

that ble this Swater to purge+

Difhill this bloub, & kepe it close.

In ercellent toques agailb and many o= ther Difeales.

every one like quantite, beate them together, and let them fand a certaine dates, then dittille it. This water is of greate frength, it withflandeth all Agues, bothe hote and colderit prouoketh womennes termes, if it bee dronke thrife, but it is burtfull to women with childe, it ftancheth the bloodie flire, and other flires : It killeth wormes, beying Cherbefomt dzonfie fafting. It cureth all the grief, which with Beuers flones bealeth the Pallie (if it be dronke daily bery hote) within three daies, the fame deferipcion is found in the boke of Lullus of waters mothe ercellet.

Bereafter foloweth a berg good water. Cake a meather, that is al white, and fatte fedde in a good pafture, and well likying, cut his throt receiue his blood, and firre it while it is frethe and new, a good tyme, with a flicke of redde Juneper, and euer in the flirryng, caff awaie the lumpes, that is gathered of the blood, then caft in the manings of the fame Juniper, and the beries of Juniper that be red, to the nomber of rrb. and to this put a little Agrimony, Bue, Malarian, Scabious and Tieronica, commonly to called, pimpernell, Cicozy, peneriall, ana, if to be it, the measures of the blood ercede three quarters, then put into it. 3. iti. Eriacle of Jene, but if it be lelle : accordyng to the porcion of the blood, thou walt make leffe the measure of the Triacle. Theimuft all bee prepared ready at hande, that thei maie bee put into the blood, while it is yet warme : when thei are all mirte , drawe out a filled liquoze, whiche thou Galt hepe diligently in a glalle, and lette it in the Sunne eight daies, foz it will endure twentie yeres, it is knowen by experience, that this liquoze is ercellent, and good againffe the pefitlence, the impollumes of the hedde, the lides, oz ribbes, oz againte the difeates of the liver, and lightes, the inflacion of the Splene, corrupte blood, agues, fwellynges, tremblynges of the hart, the dzopfie, bunaturall beates, ill humours: and chiefly againft poilone, and the pettis lent Ague. The licke paciente that is taken, with any of the forelated difeates, thall drinke a fpometull, or fower or five, and procure hymtelf to fweate, and thall be healed within bis ficke bodie.

Sicknes.

what are compoled waters, I would gladly learne them .:

Health.



Def are to bee called composed waters, that are diffilled of medicens compoled, and fieped in wine, dque vite, 02 0. ther liquoze:certain composicions of spices and herbes. to reftoze the firength of the barte, and the fpirites, are mirt with waters of Capons, dieffe by diffiliacions, accordinaly: allo with burnyng waters, or called Lainteffence

of wine, againt the petilece, and poilones, as we declared before, but allo hote medicens Electuariis, chiefly in the whiche Dacridium, and other bes hement thynges burtfull to the flomacke, are received, mirte with the liquozes, specially with burnyng water rectified, oz with wine (sometyme allo with Dilke and wine, or with waie: allo in botte natures and

Fol. xlvj.

and difeates, it would doe well) and fometyme let fande in fulion, oz awhat compofohyng, thei are artificially diftilled, that thei maie be giuen to dzinke foo warerobe to them that are weake of feable, of as their call it deintie. of haue their ftomackes abhorryng, againfte other medicens, whiche Lullus alto prais feth greatly, and certain placticioners, of antiquitie haue bled it with praile, and commendacion.

Sicknes.

I would learne to make Quinteffence of Antimonio, if it would pleale you to we we me.

Health.



ale the pouder of Antimoni, molte finely beaten, with molt is called Bet harpe white dinegar diffiled, and let it flade butill the bight and finning fond among fine this uinegarout, and hepe it. And in a clene bellell, put this fon bo Sother diffiled annegar, bpon the Antimonium, and fet it os crea. uer a little fire, till the minegar be coloured, this thall you chaunge fo oft, till the usinegar will be coulered no moze, and to moche of the usinegar as is coulered, thou Galt diffille it in a Limbiche in alles:firt the utinegar it felf will run out, after this, thou walt fe a matter illue forthe of fondrie coullers, and this is that guinteffence, whiche is called of the Philosophers, the Philosophers Leade, and of some called bir. 130,800. gines Milke (it differeth not with fandyng from it) it is almofte like phers leab, bleffed ofle in couler:putte this in a pellican, to bee circulated by the fpace of fourtie dates, it drieth bp woundes, and it is profitable for all woundes, inftede of Balme, foz it cureth all thefaied woundes eafely, wondes and and quickly : it is maruellous good for all impollumes , and Quinteffence is ertracted, and drawen out of white Leade, after thefame maner, as out of Antimenio, powing diftilled Minegar bpo it, that the Minegar be ouer it fower fingers depe, afterward let it be digefted in a dughil, as it is bled in Quinteffence, of herbes and flowers, then let it be deftilled and firit ye thall fe the winegar it felf afcende bp, after that a liquoze like to oile, and allo this is called oile of Leade , of Quinteffence of Leade, and it hath in it a certaine twetenelle, like as the oile of Antimoni : it is good against all burnynges with fire, and hote water, as allo against iches, as ryng wozmes, and Chollerike bladders, but a man mut note that the white Leade ought first to bee walked often, with water of Roles, driuging it through a linen clothe, butill none of the pouder of the white Leade remain in it, then when it is dried, referue it to your bles. So doeth Bulcafus, and Ison offainct Amendas, bpo the Antidotarie of To. Mee fue, will to bee booen: If the drawping foorthe of quinteffence, out of diuers Quinteffence metalles, as Golde, Siluer, Leade, Tynne, Mitrioll, 02 Copozas, From is Drawne Coper, Brimftone, redde Dapement, yelo me Dcher, Antimonio, and Marchas out of many fis Leaden, who to lifteth, let bym rede in Lullus, in his booke of Quintefs fonce, the fpirite of Quinteffence, of Mittrioll, is commended of certain men againft D.itti.

Vinteffence, of Antimonio, is thus made, incorporate, and mins Intimonium

3 water that

againste the fallyng fichnelle, and Apopleria, or the beginnyng of the fences. The fpirite of Golde, against the difeases of the Liver, the spirite of Birall, against the some of the raines and blader.

Sicknes.

Dow make you Aqua vite, after maister Raimundus Lullus : Whiche was a man molte excellent in waters,

Health.

Rappionde Lulius, flo= vifijed.anno. 1322.he was a Spaynard



E in his daies, did make the water of life, called Aqua vite of incomperable goodneffe. Mary he bled to fille his waters, bothe timple and compounded:many tymes to make theim moze heauenly oz pure. But to the matter, of makyng this

Dis water for the ftone. Cake an herbe called wilde Birte, like Butchars Bzome, Aparagu, called Sperage, Rapes, Perfellie, the Sea Thille, called Ermgium Maiden heere, Grumill, called Grana Solis, Cichozie, Endiue, and wilde Carrites. fentil rootes, ana of like quantie, cutte oz bzaied grolly, and fille theim with your wine, bpon a folt fire. This water will bzeake the flone, and make moche bzine.

Another pie= cious mater.

Pere foloweth an other. Take Autmegges, the roote called Bozonike, which the Apoticaries haue, Set wall, Galingall, Maltike, long Pever, the barke of Pome Citron.oz Mellon, Sage, Bazell, Margerum, Dil, Spichnarde, wod of Aloes, Cubebe, Cardamon called graines of Paradice, Lauender, Peniroyall, Mintes, Iweete Calamus, Germander, Enulacampana, Bolemary, Stichados, Squinans of eche like quantitie, Saffron. 3. i. and the bone of a Partes hart grated cut and ftamped: but beate pour Ipices grofly in a mozter. Put in Ambergrice, Butke, ana. 3. 3. diffill this in a common fimple Apusite, made with ftrong ale, oz Sacke leyes, and Anifeedes: not in a common fill, but in a Serpentine, to tell the bertue of this water, againffe colde, wind, fleume, dzoplie, and heauineffe of minde, coming of melancholi. J can not declare, the ercellent bertue therof, the tyme wer to long.

Sicknes.

How make you a water, that will kill the Cancre, and heale the place, whereas the laied Cancre have been.

Health.



Any good menne and women within this realme, have divers and fondrie medicens for the Cancre, and dooe helpe their neighbours, that bee in perill and daunger, whiche be not onely poore and nedie, havyng no monep to fpend in Chirurgi. But fome doe dwel where no Chirurgians be nere at hand, in foch cales as I have faied,

Hir Thos mas Eliot. Hillip Yarış.

many good Gentlemen and Ladies, haue doen no fmall pleature.to pooze people: as that ercellente knight, and worthie learned man, fir Thomas Cliot, whole workes be immortall. Sir Philippe Parris of Cambridge

Fol.xlvij.

thire, whole cures deferueth praife. Sir william Gailcogne of pozhe gir william Gatfroigne, mire, that helped many foze tyen : and the Ladie Tailoz of Buntyng. don mire, and the ladie Porrel of Bent, had many precious medicens. to comfoste the fight, and to heale woundes withall, and were well seen in herbes.

The common wealth bath greate wante of them, and of their mes dicens: whiche if thei had come into my handes, thei fould not have been witten on the backlide of my booke. Emong al other there was a hnight, a manne of greate wozhippe, a Godly hurtlelle gentleman, Bir Intho whiche is departed this life: his name was fir Inthony Deuenyngha me Deuenins This gentleman learned a water, to hillea Cancre, of his owne mos ghan of Des ther, whiche he bled all his life, to the greate belpe of many men, wo. Suffoikehis men, and childze: he had allo a falue, for fundrie grene woundes. But gaufte the bicaule I haue not the coppie therof. I will make report, but onely of Cantre. that water, whiche J am allured be bled, and it is not moche bulike a water for the Cancre, whiche Andreas furnerius the frenchman, did make of a greate bertue, and thus it folo weth.

Take Doues foote, an herbe fo named, Arcangell, Jue with the beries, young redde Biter, toppes and leaues, white Roles, their leaues and buddes, redde Sage, Selandine, and Boodbinde, of eche like quatitie, cutte of chopped, and put into pure cleane white wine, and clas rified Dony. Then breake into it Alum glaffe, and put in a little of the pouder of Aloes, Dypatici, a deftill there together foftly, in a limbecke of glalle.oz pure Tinne, if not, then in a Limbecke, wherein Aqua vite ig made. Repethis water clofe, it will not onely hille the Cancre, if it be daily walled ther with: but allo twoo droppes daily put into the ive, will tharpe the fight, and breake the pearle and spottes, specially if it be dropped in, with a little fenell water, and close the ive after.

Sicknes.

S Any men, women, and children, now a dates, be areuoully be. red with a mamefull difeate, called the frenche Pockes, pais nes in their iointes, no refte, paleneffe of culler, fallyng of here baldnes of hedde and berde, lamenes of limmes, flabbes, filthe. ac.in foche cafes what is to bee doen, J praie you tell me gentle Bealth, for this licknelle wareth common, but yet it would faine bee called, but onely a feuer.

Health.



Any men haue waitten moche of this pore, after fonday a treatice of fortes, and divers wates, a have killed not a fewe with log diattes, but I will speake that, whiche I do knowe, Iproued and feen, to have helped bery many. Pet would T not, that any hould like for this dileale, or be to bolde when he is bitten, to thinke hereby to be helped: but ra-

ther efchue the caufe of this infirmitie, and filthy, rotten, burning of barlottes. sc. As to flie from the peltilence, og from a wilde fire, fog what

medicene au

13970-52

1,201 1010

streatice of the porc.

Thie notable thunges to be obferuco in this Guacu brinke, and \$ biate in the time of ficnes

Hithough the pore be mofte to heale the as moche as mebicene.

Dowe to pione good

Polte fire maketh fivet Like boe make good Guacu Dainbe.

what is more to bee abhorred, then a pochie, filthie, finkyng carcas. But if through blinde ignozaunce, fodain chaunce. ac. any haue got. ten it: then doe thus to be delivered from it.

firft ye Mall, prouide that the licke bodie, muffe haue a clofe cham. ber out of all grofe ayze, and clene warme garmentes, bothe for the bodie and legges, and at rifyng, and goyng to bedde, a fyre of Charco. les, for woode is not hollom for imokyng, allo they muft not be troubled with any thyng to byng them out of patiente, for that corrup. teth the bloud, whiche muft be new altered : allo the ficke body muft eate but littell meate, and that kinde of meate as thall bereafter be preferibed, and at fuche time as balbe apointed, and let the ficke body ble plaiping of fome inftrumentes, oz bere fome plaiping . oz tell merie tales, and have no company of women, for that is a molte daugerous poilon for the health of any perione in that cale.

Secondly, pe multe prepare twoo Bralle pottes,oz els of Tron, one beyng . iiii . gallons. the other. bi.gallons, one for Gronge drinke, the other for fmal drinke, allo ye mult have close couers to them of braffe of fron, pe mult allo prepare good earthen bellets with clofe couers to hepe your dzinke in of bothe fortes by them felues. Allo ye muft haue a frainer of a Sears clothe, to fraine your dzinke after it is de. cochte:inftrumentes to take out dead flethe, and to fearche a fore, and firing to clefe any foze being depe with the fame dzinke. Alfo yemuft have a wodden bellell to bathe the licke body in, at luch times as here after thalbe apoynted. Allo ye mult prepare cleane clothes, to drie the buctcane, pet fiche body after a fweate, beying warmed wellfirft, other inftrumens tes ve thall neede none, but only your wod raped (mall, og turned, and fame, requise the barke of the wood pouned in a moster, and the daugges alfo fmall, and your water whicheve thall becoche, the fame muft be of a cundite, or runnyng brooke, berie cleane without any kinde of filthe. Chalke water is good.

Thirdly for your firong drinke, ve mult take your potte of. titt. gal. long, a fet him one a foft fyze of cooles, with. iiit. gallons of the fayze runging water, then put into the fame one pounde and a half of your woode fmall raped of turned, at the Curners, but when you do bye your woode, feit be not olde, and lacke moyter, the triall is belt, take a littell coale burnyng and lay it on the blocke, befoze it be raped, and if it be good it will boyle bp on every fide of the coale, like Myre, the put therto. 3. i. oz a littell moze of the barke of the fame wodde, made in fmall pouder, then take a quarter of a pounde of comen feedes hole into the fame, and one balfe quarter of an ounce of Radyre, and Rus barbe, and then ftoppe your pot falle, and late paffe aboute the couer, and to falle, that no ayze come out, then feth it on a foft fire, but ever to kepeit boilyng, and let it boyle at the leade, biii. houers, then let it by, and buttoppe it not butill it bee colde, then take your Sears, and ftrain it into a fagze yearthen potte, and couer it cloafe: the licke body mufte drinke of this but one draught leuke warme in the mornyng. and

and one other at night.

Tailor E

fourthly you mult take your potte of. bi. gallons, and put in it. bi fourth rule. gailons of runnyng water, and one pounde of the wodde raped, and a quarter of cummen feedes, and decoche it in al kinde of thing, cuen as the other, beinge close flopped, and when it is colde fraine it into an earthen bellell, og bellels: and that mult the partie drinke at meale, & at all other times whe he lift to difnke, and spare not but drawe it by.

fiftly the licke body mult be kept bery warme, and not rife out of fith rule. bed befoze. bill. of the clocke, and then cate a dolen oz twenty Railons of the fonne, and no breade, and about a leauen of the clocke, let the that fidrum fiche boby eate a littell meate as may fuffice nature, and what meate, is good to clenfe the it halbe bereafter bewed, then let the licke body walke fome whiles, Guaci was in his chamber, or reade fome booke, or play on infirumentes to kepe ter with. him from deaping, then at. bi. of the clocke, a dolen of Batlons of the fonne, and nothing els but his draught of fironge drinke warmed at bi.a clocke in the morning, and at evening at eight.

Sirtly, geue to the pacient to eate thele meates folowing, Cheken Sirtule. Bertrige, felante, Denne, Capon. Rabbette, Conie, Beale, Mutton, and none other. not any falt. not leauened bread, not Rie bread, a bery feldom roffed, but boiled in water, and no broth, nor porrage, nor any kinde of fauce, if the ficke body have rolle, iet it bee but every thirde meale, and no hinde of file, Milke, oz fruites, Baylous ercepted.

Seventhly, once in. iii. dales, for the first, ir. dales in the mornynge south rule let the ficke body drinke a good draught of p fronge drinke fomthing warme, and then lay very many clothes on him, till he fweat, for the space of twoo houres, then ease some of the cloathes, and have warmed linnen cloathes, and rubbe all the bodie drie or he rife, if he have any fores that be depe, wall the fore with the firing drinke, and with a fyrring, and depe a littell cloath in the Gronge drinke, and lay it to the foze, whether it be fozes oz knobbes.

Eightly.after.ir.oz.r. daies be palt, once in three daies let the fiche Eight rule, bodie be bathed on this fort. Set fayze running water on the fyze, & put therto a great deale of grounde Juie leaues, and redde Sage, and fenell allo, and by a good fyze when the licke bodie is goyng to bedde, put the water and herbes, into a bellell of wodde, and let the ficke bos die flande byzight init, by the fyze, and take by the herbes and rubbe the body of the licke paciente downe wardes, and then drie him with warme cloathes, ble this. iii . weakes, a by the grace of God the licke body chalbe made whole, what loeuer they be, then if y partie be bery weake after.ir. oz.r. of the firft daies, then let them eate euery daie at. iiit.ofthe clocke at after noone, a new laied Egge poched in faire was ter, aas much new bread as will fuffice nature, a a litle cleane wine, redefurder in the place of Guiacum for p por, wheras is the wed greater fecretes. And for this diat few men are to be copared in worthinelle & chomas snowledge to Thomas Bladfeild a cunning Chirurgian of London. Gianteilo. Sicknes.

Ð.t.

Pow

Low I praie you mailter Dealth make a brief reherlas of the Compoudes, and hortly their names, and to what licknes they be aplied buto. Health.

Dat I chall gladly, & first I will begin as foloweth : wherfoze thei doo ferue, prairinge thee to be contented to reade them, and marke them offigently: and allo of the conton feedes, coldea hot, of ointments. ac.

Vree alexandria. Mytbridatum Simpns de Bizantijs.

Trochifei diarbodon Pilles of Agarike.ac. Againft Tercian

Aques. Auren Alexandrina Oxyfacebaro fimplex. Sirupus de acetof a simplicis. Sirup of tarte Pomgras nites. Syrupus de Bazantijs Againft Quarten Agues. Antidotum afincritum Diajene. Mythridatum andromachi, Oxy facebaro Vnguentum aragon gagainft bot burning aques. Sirup of miolets. Diaproses not laratiue. Lecoctio communis Electuarium catholicion Mel violation Oxy facebaro. Sirupas de limonibas Trochisci de campbora Vnguentum populcon Againft agnes coming of diners humours. Diapbanicon Pilala Agregatine Dilles of Reubarbe. Trochi/cidiarhodonis

Diacoralium magistrale Diacoralium magistrale Dilles of Reubarbe. Sirupus de cupatorio Trochifci de Rubarbaro Trochifci de abfinthio

The foure great hot feedes.

Anilleede, Fenell feede. Cummen feede, a Ca. rowates. The foure botte and leffer feebes. Amij, Amonium, Smalage, Pelow Carrets. TThe foure greate colde fecbes. Gourdes, Cucumers, Melons. Citrons. The foure colde and leffer feedes. Endiue. Chycozy, Lettice, purfeline. The foure bot ointments. Vuguention Martiaton, althea. Aragon, et agrippe Vaguention Althee

The foure colde ointments. Vaguentum album, Populeum, Refumtiuum Citrinum. O The fine comon opening rootes.

gagaint long agues of coloe. Smallage.fenell,

Perfely, Sperage. Buchers Broume. Incholme.

T The fine waters whiche bo comfogt the bart. Endiue, Succozie, Scabiole, Langdebefe. Balme. The. biti. folutiue herbes. Mallowes, Mercurie, Parietarie, Miolets. Colewortes, Polioke, Acanthus. Beetes, Cagainft Lienteria. Aurea Alexandrina. Theriaca Galeni Trochifci diacorallion Trochifci diambre Trochifci deterra figillata gagainft biting of benie mous beaftes. Mytbridation. Iberiaca Galeni Oleum de Scorpione gagaint cuil liking of the body. Discurcions Diatragacantha frigida Diacomeron . Diafatirion. Sirupus de empatorio Oleson Sefaminson Trochifci de Rhenbarbaro To alwage paine in any outwarbe parte of the body coming of ache. Emplastrion oxycrocenon. Dile of Dill. Dite of Juniper. ac. Againa

Againft inward bifeales. Antidotum afincritum hurea alexandrina Mytbridanson. Againft burning and fcalbing. Electuarison palme. Dile of Mirtes. Vaguention rofation. Dyleof Cages. Dile of water Lilites. Againft bzoles. Electuarium palme Vagnentam aureum. Vnguentum potabile . Againft paine in the fpitting. Emplastrum coroneum Loboch de Pino. Againft belching of rain humozs. Diagalanga Diatrion Pipercon. Diatragacantha calida, Loboch fanton Oximel feilliticion Sirup of Calamintes. Againft paine in the backe. Pilule fatide maioris Oleum de Cheiri Olisan Scorpionis. Diacasia To braive forth broken bones. Emplastrum oxicrocians Emplastrion contra rupturas. G.c. To purge the bladder of grauell. Anticotum fineritum Benedistalax. Diacurciona. Oximel diverticum To alwage paine in the blabber. Emplastrian de granis lauri, Mythridatum Galeni. Electuary Ducis

The Table of Compoundes.

Strupof Juiubes. Trochifci de Alchachengi. Dile of fwete Almondes. Oleran Cheiri Againff erulceracions in the blabber Oximel fcillisicum Trochifei de Alchachengi Againft the colicke, Antidotum afmeritum. Aures alexandrina Diaphanicon Trochifci de Rofis Dile of Camamill. ac. Dedicenes to be bled af. ter lögand hot agues. Diarbodon abbatis Rofata nowella Againft the colde and thaking in agues. Mythridatson Galeni Sprup of ficados. Trochisci de eupatorio Dile of Dill. Dileof Sothernwood. ETTo caule an appetite. Antidotum afiner itum Aromaticson rofation Mina Simplex. Conferue of Duinces. Sirupus de absinthio Electuarium confort ation Sto. To comfost a colo brain El eltuarion de gennuis Aromaticum rofatum Conferue of Gladian. Theriaca galeni Dile of Maces To comfost a moiff bzaine. Conferue of Rofemarie. Diambre Diaprasion Biatragacantha calida Electuarium indi maioris Pilule alephangine

To alivage pains of the baeft. Decoctio pectorale Loboch de fquilla, Oleum de cheiri Voguentum marciaton Sirupus de Hystopo tore. Cagainti areghtnes of the baeft. Confettio duleis de moscho Confettie of Daideheere Diatragacantha calida.

Theriaca Galeni Voguention Martiaton, Against bileales of the back. Diacomeron Diatrogacantha frigida

Sirup of Hozehounde. Sirup of Haidenheere. Galens cerott foz the flomach. To canfe bouldneffe. Tripbera magna.

Electuarium de gemmis "

Against gnawing in the belly.

Antidotum afincritum Mythridatum

> To kepe the bodie fironge.

Pilulæ lucis maiores Rofata noue!la Sirupus ex infufione rofarum Tberiaca Galeni Diafatirion.

Againft fpitting of bloud.

Mythridatum Galeni Antidotum Afincritum Elettuarium inde Maioris Emplastrum de granis Lauri Pilule aureæ Pilule Fætida maiores Pilulæ fine quibus effe nolo Theriaca Galleni

D.y. Againk

againft the cons

g Againft old coughes of humours.

Mythridation Pilles of Agarilie. Filale Bechi. Loboch de Pino. Loboch fanon Strup of Dozehounde. Syzup of Birtes. Sirup of Bylope Againt a ozte cough. Julep of atiolettes. Sirup of Liquozis. Sirup of Mopie comp. Syzup of Juiubes. g Againte the cough

of the lunges .

Antidotum afincritum. Diatragacautha frigida

g Againft coughes, whiche come of fuperfluous humours in the flomack.

Aures Alexandrins Diamargarition calidium Diacomeron Diacalaminths Disireos Dispapaueris Decoctio pectorale Loboch (anum Loboch de pulmone Vulpis Sittip of Calamintes

a Against the Crampe. Mythridatum Iberiaca Galeni Sirup of Sticados Dile of flowerdeluce, Vagueatum mirtianum magnum Inguentum Arogon Against conunicions.

Mythridatum andromachi Theriasa Galeni Voguentum Arogon Voguentum Martianum,

fumpcion. After. Aurea Alexandrina Diamargaritum calidion Diacomeron . Dierbodon abbatis. Diatragacantha frigida Mytbridation Triafandali, Loboch de pulmone Vulpis gagainft the canker, in a. ny part of the bobie. Confectio barnech. gagainft all aches, and Difeates of colde . Dile of Bate. Dile of Spike. Dile of Cofte. Dile of Camomill. Dile of flowerdelice. Dile of Roles. Dile of Maltiche. Dile of Lilles Foguention Martianum magnion, Vaguentuum Aragon Vnguention de althea Againfte cliftes aboute the fundamente, 02 other places. Dile of Mirtes. Pomation. So beliner wamen of Debbe childzen. Theriaca Galeni. Ce. To caufe good colour. Antidotion a sincrition . Electuarium de gemmis. Oleum de Costo Trochi/ci Diarbodon

Hiera picra Galeni ¶ TO purge choler. Antidotum afinerition Aromaticum rofatum Condition Cotoneorum

Confectio Hamesh

Discurcions

Couferue of Langdebele Conferue of Bozage. Conferue of Matdeheere Conferue of Matdeheere Conferue of Succoste. Conferue of Sozell. Oxyfaccaro famplex. Electuarium de rofes Electuarium de pfilio. Pilule fine quibas effe nolo Pilule de octo rebus

T Poscolbe come plerions. Diatragacantha frigida Sirup of Endiue. Trochifci de Rabarbaro Siripns de acetositate citri Sirupus de fucco acetofa Sirupus comp.de Famiterre Sirupus acetofus comp. To make good Digeftion. Antidatum Afincritum Aromaticson rofatum Condicson cotoneorum. Diacominum Diamber Diacalaminthe Diatrion pipercon Mina fimplex Pilule ante cibron Dile of Mintes.

Againfi the dioplie. Diacomeron Diacurcuma Emplaitrum coronem. Emplaitrum de granis Lauri Pilule de Eupborbio Theriaca galeni Trochifci de Eupatorio. Trochifci de Rhabarbaro Sirupus de eupatorio Voguentum Agrippe To cleare the iye fight. Diaprafium Pilule Cochie rafis Colyrium album rafis

HIERA

Hiera piera Galeni Pilula fine quibàs Pilula de aurea Pilulæ de octo generibus mirabolanorie Againft pain in the ipes. Antidotum afincritium, Mythridation andront. Against all maner of erulceracions. Oile of Miolettes. Emplastrum de Ceru/a Theriaca Galeni Trochi/ci de alchachengi Againft deafnes and pais nes of the eares . Mythridation andromachi Dile of fweet Almondes. Pilule fine quibus ese noli Tagainft the fau lyng euill. Antidotum a forcrition Aurea Alexandrina Confettio dulcis de moschu Sviup of ficados. Tberiaca Galeni Vnguentum Marceatum To purge fleume. Antidotson afincritson Diacartami Confectio barnech. Diatrian pipercon Conferue of Rolemarie. Conferue of Gladian. Conferue of Enulacapa. Mel rofations Pilula alephagine Pilule fetide maiores Billes of Cuphozbe. Pilulæ de Sarcocolla To purge falt fleume. Sirupus comp. de Fumiterre To make a beautifull and a faire face. Oleson de tartare Pomatum,

Against flures of the bodie. Antidotum afincritum Discordion Mythridatum audromachi Mycleta Mina fimplex Dile of Roles. Sirupus de rosis siccis Sirupus de agresta Simpus de Acetositate Sirup of Mintes Againft the flure of meate bndigefted. Mytbridation Mycleta Dile of Mirtes. Strup of Calamintes. Trochifei Diacorallion Against the bloodie fire. Diacoditon Mefue Mytbridatum Mycleta Trochifci discorallion To prouoke the men. ftruall termes. Mytbridatum Sirupus de absinthio Trifera fara fanica Trochifci de mirrha To ftoppe the mens ftruall termes. Pilula de Bdellio Trochifci de terra Sigillata To ftoppe the flure, after a ftrong purgacion. Electuarium conformatium Ho. Against palencste of the face. Hiera picra Galeni To caule newe flethe. Frquentum Apostolicum To confume bebbe flefbe. Vaguention Apostolicion Vnguentum Ægiptiacian

Againft old fiftulaies: Vaguentum Apostolicum Vnguentum Ægiptiacum Againa the Goute of beate. Electuarium de rosis Pilula Artbritice Dileof Wozmewood. Olison Lumbriconon Oleum de Cheririnson Againft the Coute of colbc. Benedičta laxat us Electuarison inde Maioris Mytbridation Antidotum Assocrition Pilule Fetida maioris Dileof Baie Dile of Spike. Dile of flowerdelice. Dile of Maltike. Dile of Euphozbe. Vaguentum Marciaton Vnguentuum Aragon Againft the Soute in the feete onely. Antidotum Afuscritum Beneditta laxa Mythridation Pilulæ de quinque generibus myrobs. Pilulæ Fætida maiores Oleum Vulpinum Vaguentum marciaton Againff gaulynges. Emplastrum de Cerufa Dile of Mirtes. Foz Olifters. Diacasia fistula pro Clist. Hiera picra Galeni To comfost the harte: Discorallison magistrale Electuarium de gemmis Sirupus de aceto/a Theriasa Galeni Trochifei de gallia nuofchata Aromaticum rofation H.ig. Aromas

Oleson vulpinum.

Aromaticion gariophillation Conferue of Roles. Diambre Diamargaritum calidum. Diarbodon abbatis.

To engender beate in the inwarde partes. Aromaticum gariopbillatum. Diacuminum Diambre Emplastrum Stomachicum Ople of Rue. Againft trembling of the barte. Confectio de musco dulcis Electurrium de gemnis Conferue of Bozage. Couferue of Langdebief. Against heate of the barte. Julep of Roles. Julep of Molets. Sirup of molets. Sirup comp. of Enditie. Sirupus de infusione rofarie viridium. Antidatum afincritum Sirupus de succo acetosa. Againft hoglenelle. Decoctio pectoralis, Loboc fanuns . Oleum Senaminson. Sprup of Jutubes. Theriaca Galeni. Againft the Dickup. Antidotum a fincritum Syrup of Mirrhe. Againft falling of the beere. Dple of Baye. Oyleof Coffe. Against ache in the hyppe. Aurea Alexandrina Pilule fetidus maiores. Pilule de quing generibus mira. Dyle de Baies.

Vaguentum marteaton. Voguentum aragonum Agaynft al maner of barbenelle. Mytbridatum. Dile of fweet Almondes. Dyle of Lilles Dyleof Bay. Dyle of Mintes. Dile of Poliokc. Oleron Sefaninson Dyle of flowerdelice. Dyle of Maltike. Emplastruos diachilon album Empla/Irum diachilon magnum Emplastrum de mucelagenibus Emplastrum de melilote, Empla/trum oxycroceum Vaguentum apostolicum Vaguentum Martiaton To purge the head. Pilule auree Pilule (ochie Againft olde bedache. Pilule Cochie Rafis Pilule agregative Againft bedache of heate. Electuarison de Ross. Dyle of Roles. Dile of water Lillies. Dile of Poppte. Vnguentum rofation. Againft bebache of colde. Mytbridation. Aurea alexandrina. Ople of Dill. Dyle of Sptke. Dyle of flowerdelice. Oleum de euphorbio Vagentum Martiatou Againft the Demerodes. Mycleta Pilule de Bdellio

To kepe the head from tozenelle. Dyle of Coffe. Againft bermen and fcurfe of the bead. Dyleof Bip. Againft the yellow Jaunders. Antidotum afineritum Diarbodon abbatis Electuarium de ribis Syrupas de Bizantinj. Theriaca galeni Trochisti de Camphora Trochifci de rubarbaro Trochisci de espatorio Trisfaudali Againft Ilica paffio. Antidotion a funcritum Theriaca galeni Mythridatum Andromachj Hiera picra Filule fine quibus Vnguentum martiaton. Againg inflamations Antidotum a fincritum Cerotum Stomachicum Againft bot impoftumes

either in the flomack ogliuer. Carotus pro Stomacho

Againft inwarde im. pollumes.

Trochi/ci de renbarbaro Trochi/ci de eupatorio Olium violarum

Against bot impostumes in the throate. Diamoron potio

To ripe impofiumes. Emplastrum diachilon magnum Emplastrum diachilon parmon Emplastron dischilon album Dyle of flowerdelice. Dyle

Dyle of Mafticke.

Againti infentibilitie. Mythridation) Theriaca galeni, Se.

Againt inflamacions of choler. Conferue of Miolets. Vng..entam rofation.

Against paine of the Liver.

Antidotum afineritum Diaeureuma Pilula oggregatine Pilule de cupborbio Trochi/ci de rubarbaro Surup DE Cetrac.

Againft beate of the Liner.

Julep of Roles. Julep of Utolets. Elettrarium catbolicums Mel violateum Sirup of Utolets. Sirup comp. of Endíue. Triafandali Trochifei de champhori Trochifei de fpodio Ynguentum rofatum

Against colonesse of the Liver.

Theriaca galeni Diarbodon abbatis Diarbodon abbatis Trochijci de gallia mofebata. Trochijci de ahfinthio. Trochijci de eupatorio Emplaftrum ftomachiciom Dyle of Euphoibio. Sirupus de eupatorio Sirupus de abfinthio

Againt hardnette of the Liuer. Emplafrion diachilon album Pilule de cuphorbio

The Table of Compoundes.

Co make a man laratine. Antidotion afinerition Hiera piera galeni Conferue of Utiolets. Diacassia fistula pro enematibus Against baunger of life. Antidotion afineritions Diacomeron Against beate of the Lunges. Diatragantha frigida

Diarodon abbatis Triafandali Sirup of Uiolets. Sirup of Endiue. Sirup of comp. Endiue. sirupus de infusione rofară viridarum

Againfi coldeneffe of the lunges. Confettio dulcis de ma/co

Conferue of Maidenhere Iberiaca galeni Trochifei de abfinebio Against dainesse of the lunges. Oyle of tweet Almondes. Sirup of Liquozis.

Against the Leppie. Canfectio bamache Iberiaca galeni Trochifci theriaci Pilule fetide maiores. Against the Petels.

Theriagaleni Againt madne ffe.

Aurea Alexandrina Diafene

Against the Pother. Antidotion afincrition

To allwage paine of the Batrice. Emplastrons degranis lauri Dile of tweet Aimondes. Trifera

Against colde diseases. Antidotum afacritum Diambre. Electuarium de gemmis Dyle of Lilles. Emplastrum pro matrice Emplastrum Ceroneum Dile of flotterdestuce, Dyle of Boymewood.

To caufe Byzth. Diambre Diamargaritum calidion Discameron Dia/ene Electuarium de gemmis Conferue of Bozage. Sirup of Langdebief. To purge Belanchely. Antidotion a (incrition Alipta muschata Confectio dulcis de mufcó Diafene Mitbridatum Sirupus de epithimo Conferue of Roles. Conferue of Datdeheere Conferue of Succoste. Conferue of Langdebief. Conferue of Bofemarie. Conferue of Bozage. Pilule fine quibus Pilule de lapide lazuli Pilule aggregating Pilale lucis maioris. Trochifei de abfinthio Trochifci de enpatorio.

Against all difeates about the Bedgife.

Mitbridatum Theriaca galeni, Pilulae Cochia Rafu Dyle of Spike, Dyle of Euphozbe, Againti fozes in the mouthe,

Diamos

Diamoron potio Mythridatum Cleo Agatint blebyng at the note.

Trochifci de terra figillata Trochifci de Carabie

CAgainst stenche at the nose. Dile of flowerdelice. Against writhyng of the necke, on the one side.

Confectio dulcis de moscho Siruvol Sticados Againft obftructions. Dile of bitter Almondes Dile of Colle. Dile of Dill. Dile of Camomill. Dile of flowerdelice. Dile of mozme woode. Olesan de Cheiri Sirupus de radicibus Sirup of Bizantes Siruy comp. of Endiue. Sirup of Maidenhere Siruv of Ceterac Trochifci de Rabarbaro Trochifei de Abfinthio Trachi/ci de Empatorio.

> To caufe good odour and fauour.

Electuarison de gennis; Dile of Colle. To comfost the psincipall partes.

Aromaticum rofatum Aromaticum gariophillatum Elettuarium confortatum itomacum Diamber Diamargaritum calidum Mina fumplex Sirup comp. of femita. Sirup of Bugioffe. Elettuarium indum maius Conferue of Rofes.

The Table of Compoundes.

Sirup of Calamintes Dile of Coffe. Dile of Matticke. Dile of Duinces Against the drinelle of the

principall partes. Dile offwete Almondes. To molifie the principall partes.

Conferue of Rofes. Againg the Paulife.

Antidoinan afincrituan, Confectio duleis de mofilos Mythridatuan Pilule de Euphorbio Situp of Sticados Vaguentuan martidom

Against the Pleurasie. Diatragacantha frigida Sirup of Aiolettes. Julep of Aiolettes. Lohot of Squilla. Conferue of Maideheere Dyle of Aiolettes. Sirup of Liquozis. Sirup of Hylope Sirup of Guide. Syzup of Juiubes. Vnguention de althea

To purge the winde pipe of groffe humours.

Diaphafium Theriaca galeni Loche de Squilla Loboch fannon **Sirup of Líquozís.** Sirupus acetofus compo.

E Againft the pellilence og poilon. Theriaca Galleni Mythridatuon Puluis contra pesfem Siripns de acetofitate citri Sirupus exacitofa

Sirupus de infusione

Koferum viridium Dile of Scorpions Againft Pimples 02 wheales.

Dile of Mirtes. partumes.

Confettio dulcis de mufco. O c. ¶ Againfi reumes. Antidotum afineritum

dures Alexandrins Mythridatum Diaprafium Sirup of Sticados. Sirup limp.of Popie. Dile of Rue.

To purge the Rais nes of grauell. Antidation afinerition. Benedicta laxa. Oximel diwreticum Sirupus aceto/us comp. Strup of Maidenheere. Sirup of Cetrac. a Againft pain in the Raines. Aures Alexandrina Mytbridation Diaconseron Discurcuma Electuarisan inde maiores Oleson valpium Oleum Cheiri Emplastrum de granis Lauri gagainft ringwozmes. Confectio Hamech Oleson de Tartara I To comfost the ftomacke. Iberiaca Galeni Diacoralium magistrale Diamargaritum calidum Diaprafium Diagalanga Aromaticum rofation Aromaticion garyophillation Trochifci de gallia muschata

Trochifei

Trochifci de alchachengi Mythridatum Miua fimplex Electuarium confortatum stomacum Electuarium de gemmis Electuarium inde Maioris

Emplaitrum itomachium Emplaitru Sirup of Mirtes Sirup of Sticados Sirup of Uozmwood Emplaitr Sirup of Langdebete. Emplaitr Sirup of Quinces. Pilule I Sirup of Quinces. Pilule I Sirup of Quie Koles Pilule I Conferue of Langdebete Trifera. Conferue of Enulacapa.

Dile of Coffe. To purge the flomacke of grole humours. Hierapicra Galeni Pilule Fetida maioris Pilule de Sarcocolla Pilule Incis maiores Pilula Stomachia. Pilule de agarico Oximel Samplex. Oximel Scyliticion Emplastrum coronens Theriasa Galeni Strup of Bylope. Sirup of Dozehounde. Strup of Maidenheere. Sirupus acetofus compo. Sirupus de limonibus

Againfie beate and burning of the flomacke.
Trochifci de Spodio
Frochifci de Campbroa
Diarbodon Abbatis
Triafandali.
Sirupus de fuccu acetofa.
Julep of Holes.
Fuguentum rofatum.
Againfi colones of the flomacke.

Sirup of Mintes.

The Table of Compoundes.

Sirup of Calamintes. Dile of Woynewood. Voguentum de Altbes.

¶ Against hardnesse of the stomacke. Pilule de Euphorbio. Emplastrum Diachilon album.

g Againfte paine of the flomacke.

Emplaîtrum de grranis Lauri, Emplaîtrum ceronem. Pilulæ Fætida maiores Pilulæ Agregatine Tvifera

Againfi discales of the Splen. Antidotum afineritum Diacurcuma. Electuarium catholicum, Pilulæ de quinque generibus myroba, Sirup of Calamint. Sirupus aceto/us comp. Oleum de euphorbio

CAgaint hardnelle of the Splene. Trochifei de Abfinthio

Trechifei de eupatorio Emplastrum meliloti Emplastrum diaebilon album Emplastrum coronem Vngueutum marciatom

¶ Againfi figbyng.
Antidotum Afmeritum
Diamargaritum Calidum.
¶ Do caufe the fpfttle to auotoe.
Antidotum afineritum
Sirup of Dinea ples.
Loboch de Squilla.
¶ Do reftoze the fpeache.
Deaireos
¶ Do bzeake the ftone.
Aurea Alexandrina
Theriaca Galleni
Mythridatum
Oleum de Scorpione.

Jagainst the arangurion. Aurea Alexandrina. Cagainfte foungng and fainting of the harte. Diamargaritum calidum. Diafene cum Manna. Aurea Alexandrina Sirup of Lanadebefe. Conferue of Langdebefe Conferue of Bozage. I To prouoke fweate. Dile of Dill, and other hotte ofles. To prohibite oner. moche fweating. Rofata nonella. Dileof Duinces Dile of Mirtes. To caule a man to flepe. Diapapatter Sirup of Popie. Dile of flowers of Popie Dile of Dill. Dile of Denuphar. For for children, whiche can not flepe, oz doe fpeake in their flepe. Trifers. Againft frangurion. Diamoron potio. G.c. Venife Terebentine Againft the fcabbes. Confectio Hamech Dileof Baie Vnguentum pro pueris scabiosis. Vnguentum contra scabiem. To purge the inarnmentes of the fences. Pilula Alephagine. Pilula agregative. Pilule lucis maioris. Therica Galeni Against the squincie. Mytbridatson Againft the flifneffe of the inward members. Mythridations

Mythridatum audromachi Conferue of Rofemary. Do mollifie and ripe , all fwellinges

Diachilon parunn Emplaîtrum de granis lauri Emplaîtrum Diachilon alhum. **Dile of flowerdelice.** Vaguentum Apoîtolicum Vaguentum Agrippa

To increafe fecde. Dileoffweet Almondes Oleann Sefaminum Againft the flepe oz foz; getfull Dileales. Oleum de explorbio Againft depe difeales in the finewes. Sirup of Sticados. Dile of Duinces Dile of Mattike. Vnguentum agrippe Againft colde difeafes of the finewes. Dile of Cuphozbe. Olium Lumbricorum Olecon de cherue. Dilles of Euphorbe. Against thoting of bumours. Empla/from palmeson Againft great and colde foges. Tela gualterii Emplastrion de cerusa Emplastrion de minio Vnguentum Ægiptiacum To blie bp fores and biles. Emplastrion de Siccatinion rubeion Vaguentum Apostolorson. C. Do quenche the thaift Trochifci de campbora Treebifci de Spodio

Cathling the

Tofata nonella, Sirupus infusione rofarum viridion Sirup of Duinces. Sirup of white Popie. Siripus de acetofitate citri Mel Violation Julep of Roles. Coulerue of Molets. Againft the falling fickneffe. Antidotum afincrition Aurea Alexandrina Confectio de moscho Electuarium de rosis Electuarison de pfillio. Against the touth ache. Antidotum Afincritum Aurea Alexandrina. Mytbridatum Diaprasium Pilulæ de Hiera fimplicis Against roughnes of the tongue. Diatragacantha frigida Diamoron potio. Sirup of Miolettes. Julep of Miolettes. Oleson Sefaminum Dile of fweet Almondes Dile of Miolettes.ac. Against thostnesse of winde. Antidotum afincritions Mytbridation Confectio dulcis de moscho Alipta muschata Diaireos, Diacomeron Sirup of Calamintes. Theriaca Galeni Dilles of Agarike. Sirupof Dozehounde. Sirup of Dylope. Strupus de pino

Loboch de Squilla.

Loboch de papasere. Core.

To breake winde Antidotion afmeritum. Aromaticson gariophillatum Pilule auree Diagalanga Discurcuma Electuarison induon mains Sirupus de eupatorio Dile offweet Almondes. To ftop bomiting. Antidotson afincritions Aromaticum gariophillatum Miua Simplex Rolata uonella Sirup of Mintes. Syzupof Duinces. Dile of Mintes. To cure the difpelicion to bomitinge, whiche is whan a man would bomit & can not. Aromaticum gariophillation Mina fimplex Rofata nouella Sirup of Mintes To pronoke brine. Antidotum afincrition Aures Alexandrina Discurcuma. Diacassia cum Manna. Dia/atirion Oximel diureticion Vuguention Agrippe To prouoke benus. Diafatirion, Orc. To beate woundes Bal/amum artificiale Emplastrum palmeum Vnguentum apostolorum. To fcower and clenfe woundes. Tela Gualterij Vaguentian Apostolicon Auscene. Vnguentum basilium Vnguentum Ægipfiacum. Againt

Jagaint wormes in the belly. Puluis contra Lumbricos Sirup of Lemmons. Dile of Bormewood. Hyera picra Galeni Mytbridatum Gre, Vaguention contra Lumbricos.

Cand thus I have ended the notes of the compouns des, with Common feedes. Ac.

Sickenes. What be the names of the Compoundes, and in what leaves may I finde them, I pray you tell me.

Health.

fyilt I will begin at the letter A.ac.

A		Conferue of Maidenho	ere fol.ib.
Si Lyptæ Moschata. Afincritum, a goodly	Folio.i.	Conferue of Gladen.	fol.ibi.
SAlincritum, a goodly	Antidos	Conferue of Enulacan	npana.
tari, of finguler bert	ue, ibide.	Folio.	ibidem.
Aromaticum Rofatum.	ibidem	Conferue of Succoste.	
Aureæ Alexandrina	ANG THE STORE	Conferue of Sozrel.	
Aromaticum gariophillatum.	and the second se	Conferue of Diagalanga	
Acatia	Fol.ių.	Collyrats fief.	Fol.xxxvių.
CONTRACTOR OF THE OWNER OF THE OWNER OF THE			fol.rlí.
	Fol.ibidem	D	a contract
Apophlegmatifmi, to Daw f	ALL AND A POST OF	Diafiminum nicolai.	Fol.ibid.
from the hedde.		Diambra mefuæ.	Fol.ibidem
R	1 Uniter	Diamargariton Calidum.	ibidem.
Benedicta laxati.	Falihidem	Diamargariton frigidum	Folio.vj.
The second se	Fol.ibid.	A' 1	
Balfamum artificial.	LOUIDIU	Diarhodon Abbatis	Fol.ibidem
Confectio dulcis.	Fol.ibidem	Diacalamintha.	Fol.ibidem
Confectio Hamech.		Diatrion pipercon.	Fol.ibidem
	Fol.iiij.	A'' C1	Fol.ibidem
		A T 1.	Fol.vij.
Confection for the iyes.	The state of the s	D:	· Fol.ibidem
A REAL PROPERTY OF A REAL PROPER	fol.ibid.	a: I:	Folibidem
Conferue of Bolemary,	and the second se	Diaphraffum	Fol.ibid.
Conferue of Bozage, an aloffe.		10	Fol.ibidem.
glolle. Conferue of Boles. F		D'	Fol.ibid.
Conferue of Miolets.		- · · · ·	Fol.vinj.
wutterer ne wholeshe			the second se

Diaprunes	Fol ibidem	Fomentum	Fol.xlj.
Diaphænicon	Fol.ibidem		i oning.
Diacarthama		Gliffers.	fol.rrrbiti.
Diacorallium magistrate.	Folibidem	Gargarilme.	fol.trrir.
Diacaffia fiftula	Fol.ibidem		Nouthbehr.
Diafæne		Hyera picra galeni	Folibidem
Decoctio pectorale.	Fol.ibidem		-
DecoEtio comunis		Julep of miolets.	fol.ibi.
Dropax.	Fol.xlj.	Julep of Roles.	Fol.ibidem
E	, 		
Electuarium Catholicum.	Fol.ibid.	L	A State of the second
Electuarum Rofatum	Folihid	I ach la Dine	Fol.ibidem
Electuarium de Spillio	Fol.ibid.	Loch de Squilla	Fol.xiiij.
Electuarium de Spillio Electuarium inde maioris Electuarium ftomachi	Fol.x.	Loch fanum	Fol.ibidem
Electuarium stomachi	Fol.ibi.	Loch de Caulibus	Fol.ibidem
Electuarium de gemmis	Fol.ibid.	Loch de pulmone vulpis	Fol.ibide
Emplastrum Diachilon albi	um. Fol. ibid	Lyniment,	Fol.xxxix
Emplastrum diachilon mag	nu. Fol.ibid.	M	Summerula 3:
Emplastrum de mucilaginil	bus. Fol.xj.	Mythridatum manardj	Fol.ibid.
Emplastrum pro stomacho.	Fol.ibid.	Mythridation bery noble	againt
Emplastrum de granis lauri	Folibidem.	novion	Fol trrir
Emplastrum meliloti. Emplastrum Coronem	Fol.ibid.	Mycleta	Fol.xv.
Emplastrum Coronem	Fol.ibid.	Miua fimplex aromatica.	Fol.ibidem
Emplajtrum oxicroceum	Fol.1bidem.	Mel Rofarum	Fol.ibidem
Emplastruon de Ianua Emplastruon contra ruptura Emplastruon de gratia dej.	Fol.xy.	Melvislarum	Fol.ibid.
Emplastrum contra ruptura	s. Fol.ibi.	Mel Anthofatum	Fol.ibidem
Emplastrum de gratia dej.	Fol.ibidem	Manus Christi	Fol.ibidem
Emplastrion pro dolore mat			Canfeeto and
Emplastruon divinum.	Fol.ibidem	Nafalia foz the note.	fol.rrrir.
Emplastrum de minio,	Fol. ibide.	- 11-10	
Emplastrion de ferusa	Fol.ibide	Oximel fimplex	Fol.ibidem
Emplastrum Palmeum	Fol.xiy	Oximel diureticum	Fol.ibidem
Emplastrum triapharmacum	r rol.ibide	Oximel Squilliticum	Fol.ibidem
Epithema,	fol.XXXVII	Oxiofaccharum fimplic.	Folibidem
Emplastrum desiccatinum r	ubru. fol.1b.	Oxiofaccharum compositu	m. Fol.ibid.
F	Thistory	Dile of fweet Almond	es. fol.ibi.
Frontall foz the head.	fol. rrrir.	Dile of bitter Almond	es. fol.tbf.
A State of the sta			Dile

milla al ancia	A JE LA AND	011 0 11	
Dile of Baie.	oi.totoem	Pilulæ Cochiæ	ibidem
Dile of sefamynum, fol	uo.ididem	Pilulæ de octo rebus	ibidem
Dile of Spike.	Kol.rott.	Pilulæ de Mirabolanis	ibidem
Dile of Colte.	ol.widem	Pilulæ Elephanginæ	ibidem
Dileof Rue.	ol.widem	Pilule Aggregative	ibidem
Deleot will 9	ro1.1010em	Pilles of Rubarbe.	ibidem
Ducor Camonan, 9	DI'TOIDEU	Pilule de Carcocolla	Fol.xxiij.
Dile of Mirtes.	fol.ibid.	Pilnle fetide maiores	ibidem
Dile of flowerdelice.	fol.ibid.	Pilule de Euphorpio	ibidem
	Fol.rbiti.	Pilul eluciemaioree	ibidem
Dile of miolettes.	fol.ibid.	Pilulæ lucis minores	ibidem
Dile of Quinces.	fol.ibid.	Pilulæ de lapide Lazule	ibidem
Dileof Matticke.	fol.ibid.	Pilulæ de Bdellio	ibidem
Oleum Caftorej.	Fol.ibidem	Pilulæ de Hermodactylis	Fol.xuiii.
Oleum de Euphorbio	Fol.ibidem	Pilulæ Arthiticæ	ibidem
Oleum vulpinum	fol.xix	Pilulæ stomachicæ	ibidem
Oleum de Tartaro	fol.ibidem	Pilulæ ante cibum	ibid.
Oleum Scorpionum	fol.ibidem	Pilles of Agarike 02 Aga	and the second second second
Dile of garden Lilles.	fol.ibid.	Pilles of fumiterre.	ibidem.
Oleum de papauere	fol.ibidem	Pilulæ Comunis	ibiaem
Oleum nimphæatum album.		Pilulæ de Affeieret	ibidem
Oleum Menthæ	fol.ibidem	Pilulæ Bichiæ,	ibidem
Dile of mormewoode.	fol.rr.	Pilulæ imperiales,	ibidem
Oleum Lumbrecorum	folibidem	Pilulæ de Hiera picra	Fol.xxv.
Oleum de Violaceum albun	1. 7. 1. T.	Pomatum	Fol.xxvj.
oz Dartes eale	Fol.	Peffis,	Fol.xl.
P	Constraints a	por, how to hele them, h	and the second second
Pomander.	fol.rr.	thinges confidered.	
Pouder of miolets.	fol.rri.	and.rlbiti.	N 000, L 1 0000
Puluis contra pestem	ibidem	R	13343520
Puluis de bolo armenio,	BY, LO BROUTSLAND DY A.S.	Rofata nouella,	ibidem.
Puluis contra Lumbricos	ibidem	S	*U'rusc///s*
Puluis Bezeardicus	Deathermon M.	Syrupus de Acetofitatis citri	ibidem
Penidias		Syrupus de Acetofæ. Simpl.	ibidem
Pignolatum		Syrup de Agresta labrusca, C	
Pilulæ fine quibus effe nolo,			ibidem
Pilulæ Aurice	CONTRACTOR NO.	Grapes. Sirup Calamintes 02 0	
A mine Junite	10 Marile	Bitip Catalinites of 0	Syrup
		~,	

Sprup de Mente. ibidem.	Sirup de Limonibus.	Fol.xxxj.
	Sirup de Cetrach	ibidem
	Sirup of Buglolle.	ibidem.
Syrupus de Fumoterre simplex ibid.	Sirup of the fame	ibidem.
	Sapo Moschatus	ibidem
	CARDINAL POLY AND	ol.rrrbiii.
Sirupus de Marubio. ibid.	Sacculum or feutum	Fol.xli.
Sirup de Epithymo ibidem		ALB TA ABID
Sirupus de Eupatorio Fol.xxviij		ibidem.
	Trifera farasenica	ibidem
Sirupus de Violes, 02 Miolets. ibidem		is. fol.xxxii.
Sirup de Papauere fimp.02 Popie.ibi.	and a set a mark a	ibidem
Sirupus de Papauere compositum, ibide	Trochifci de Squilla	ibidem
Sirup of Mystes comp. fbidem	TrochifciTheriaci	ibidem
Syrup of Myrtes limp. fol.rrir	Trochifci diacorallion.	ibidem
Syzup of Acetofus fimplex ibidem	Trochifci de Camphere	fol.xxxiij.
Sirupus Acetofus compositus ibid.	Trochifci de Alchachenge	ibidem
Sirupus de fucco Endiuce 02 Endiue	Trochifci de Myrrha	ibidem
	Trochifci de Mofcho	ibidem
Sirup of Endine compositur. ibidem		ibidem
Sirup of Suckery oz Cichozi. ib.		ibidem
Sirup of Duinces ibidem		ibidem.
Sirup of Menuphar, of water Lilles.		ibidem
	Trochisci de terra sigillata.	
	Trochifci de Ambra.	ibidem
Sirup oftarte pomgarnets. ibi.	I ela Galtery.	ibidem
Sirupus de Bizantiis ibidem	V V	indiana an
Sirupus de infusione Rosarum Viridium		ibide.
	Vnguentum Rofarum.	ibidem.
Sirmpus de Rofis fuccis, 02 02 ted Holes. ibi,		
	Vnguentum Aureum.	ibidem
	V nguentum bafilicum mini	
Sirup of Maidenhere comp.ibid.	V nguentum populeon	fol.xxxv.
Sirup of Baydenheere fimp. ibi.	V nguentum martiaton.	ibidem.
Sirup of the fame thidem.	Vnguentum Arogon.	ibidem.
Sirup of Bugwoste ibidem	V nguentian Dialthea.	ibidem
		nguentum

Vnguentum Agripp.e. Fo.	l.xxxvj.	maupors and Parfume.fol.rrrir.
Vnguentum Diapompholigos	ibidem	W
V nguentum de Énulacampana	ibidem	water foz foze iyen. Fol. rlii.
V nguentum contra scabiem	ibidem	mater for the webbe. ibidem
Vnguentum pro pueris scabiosis	1 1 1 2	Water of Furnerius foz Canherg.
Vnguentum deficcatiuum Rub		Folio.rlii.
	and the second sec	Watermolt fweet. fol.rliff.
V nguentum contra lumbricos	ibidem	Water to make fleape. fol. rliifi.
Vnguentum Refumptiuum	ibidem	mater for the Pallie fol. rlb.
Vnguentum Album	ibidem	maters compoled. ibidem
Vnguentum Matritum Foi	l.xxxvij.	mater of the Quintellence.
Vnguentum Ægyptiacum	ibidem.	folio.rlbí.
Vnguentum Citrinum.	ibidem.	mater of life, called Aqua vite, ibide.
Vnguentum Neapolitanum	ibidem	water to hill the Canker, by fyz
Another Paguentum. Grt.	ibidens	
V nguentum Galeni	ibidem	annehous chemens Homen mus Rites
Vnguentum pro Combustione ig		And thus endeth the names
to heale white fire.	ibid.	of Compoundes.

The ende of the Booke of Compoundes, and here after foloweth the booke of the Vse of certain Compoundes.

L.it.

113 le 36 9978



Sicknes.

Div you have ended your Cable, with the names of compoundes. Chere are certain wordes, bery harde for me to buderstand as when you doe name Apoplegmatifums, Dropax, Linement. Gre. I knowe not what thei doe meane, by their proper names, I praie you tell me the fignificacions.

Health.

Ben pou come to Apophlegmatifmas, it is a finguler good medicen to purge flegme by bomite, oz els to dzawe from the hedde, cuill and groffe humours, and is bled fomtime, as J haue reberled in the proper place of Apophlegmatifmas, before fpohen.

And by mirture buderftande, what fondzie Confettions and Electroris, bee mingled together, to be taken in the moznyng, oz els three howers before repatte of meate and drinke, to purge choller. Ac.

Confestura, is a medicene mingled of timples, of tome meate digelled: as eibus confestus, meat digelled. There are fond the coffectios, as confestio Hamech. & c

Electuarium is commonly knowen, made moilte with Honie, Suger, and pouders for to clenke humours, beyng taken in the mornyng, in Bolo, that is in the fame malle, rolled with Suger, or els in Potione, or drunke with waters, accordyng to the complexion: as to the chollericke leaft, and mofte to the Melancholie perfone, by the reafon of his yearthly nature. And of Electuary's be divers, and of fundrie invencions, as Rafis made one for an Heatherking, whole name was Almonfor. To this hyng he writeth moche, concernyng bodily health, and to put a waie penlifenes, heavines, and Melancholie, he made Electuarium Latificans Rafis.

Electuarium de fucco Refarison of Roles, Electuarium frigidison Copbonis of one called Cophe. Reade of this man, and many mo, in the worke of Mefue.

Electuarison gemmarson of precious foncs. ac. with many mo worthie Electus aries, profitable for mankinde: fome warmyng, and fome coolyng. ac.

Tragia, are fondite pleafaunt pouders, mingled together, whiche are caffe bpon delicate meates, oz put in wine against cold in the flomach oz Collicke, wholfome foz the Melancholie, oz flegmaticke bodie, whiche is colde oz windie.

Conferue is knowen, as of Prunes, Barberies. ac. and will colerue and kepe the firained fruites, wherein the spices with Suger, and fometyme swete waters are sodden together, to make it bothe to laste in it self, and pleasure moche the receiver, whiche chall eate thereof, Mornyng and Evenyng. Also young fruites, as Auttes, Peares. ac. and flowers maie bee conferued, preferued, and condited in Syrupes. Repyng their forme and goodnes, with moche bertue.

Infers faracenics against fransie. Melancholie, and coldnes. gc. was inuented of the Saracens, to be dzonke in wine.

Edra was made by Eldras the holie man, when the people of Alrael were in captinitie, the great milerie and affliccion of mynde: this was the bodily remedie for all the paines of the hedde, commyng of cold.

Auria Alexandria was made in Alexander, and for the finguler bertue againtle

and the Apoticaries rules.

gainffe colde reumes, and to comfort the brain : like as golde ercelleth all other mettalles in riches, fo doe this all other in bertue.

Loboch is a pleafaunt thyng, as Loboch Samm, Loboch de Pino. Gr. This Loboch is to licke or melte buder the tongue, against paines in the throate, and lunges, and are good to helpe the cough.

Syzuppe of Liquozice, Hozehounde. ac. are made Simple, oz Coms pounde, to be taken a moznyng and euenyng, fome be hotte, and fome bee colde.

Rob is a certaine thing made harde, and put into medicines: there is Dia Rob, bery whollow for the liver, and put in medicins for the mouth as in gargarilme.

Decoction is a drinke molte wholfome to clenfe the bodie, or to refrain or els maie bee put in Cliffers, either to purge, or floppe, accordying to the nature of the tickneffe. when ye will purge, take openying feedes, leaues, barkes, rootes. ac. with Suger, and feeth theim, then fraine them through a cleane wollen clothe, adde to Suger: and let the paciente drinke a Mornyinges, twoo or three daies. And when you floppe, decocte Planten, Shepherdes purfe, gumme Arabike. ac. fraine it and drinke mornying and euenying. Pote allo, that Spruppes and decoctions be beft newe, specially the decoction, whiche wil not laft log.

Inlep is not fodden fo thicke as Syrup, but is clere made with fonderie good waters and clene Suger, and are wholfome for the liver, as of the waters of Chicorie, Endive, or Sirupes and waters together.

Infusion, is when the Apothicarie doe for twelue or xriiii. howers, put purgyng medicenes in water, as Rhabarbe, Agarike, Succe refarion. Gec. and then straine them for the to drinke, and purge in the mornyng.

Trochift are many, as of Cappers, 1002m woode, Rhabarbe. Gr. and are drie like fmall table men, bled in medicenes, beaten into pouder, and maie be long kepte.

Sufufis a goodly Aromatike pouder, made of (pices, as Galanga. Gre.

Sief is made for fore igen, white and hard, in the forme of a little Sus ger lofe, but fkant an ynche long, whiche must be steeped in Bole was ter, and womannes milke, to be applied to the igen, to helpe them.

Collyrium is made of sief, when it is foft, or diffolued for fore igen.

Pilles are of fundzie kindes and natures, of greate frengthe and bertue, to expulse cuill matter, and maie bee taken at evenying, mozning, and dove Giboon according to their natures. as J have written. But old Pilles are daungerous, newe are good, howbeit, perilous for bery fat bodies. There are also Pilles reftraining, or flopping, as for fires.

Subfimentum is fondzie pouders foz wome.caft vpo coles, whole fmoke doe fubtilly palle into the bodie, oz matrire, and fometyme foz menne. Nafalis is a wholfome thyng, to be put into the note, to comfozte the

braine: and floppe the bledying at the note.

Frantaria is good to reconcile flepe, to bee applied to the forehedde, the length twelue inches.

Maificatormo, to champe bpon, to drawe forthe flegme from the hedde, J.iii. and

and to clenfe the teeth. minted and healtened of data kommen aufoa affering

Gargarifmus, is to gargle in the mouthe, not to fwallowe it doune, to clenie the mouthe, throte, and teeth, put in warme to.

Clister is minifiered bee neathe, and are of fonderie hindes: relaryng, bindyng, and reflozyng, and muffe bee minifiered, neither to colde, foz wind, noz to hot, foz ercoziacion oz fhalding. But temperate to clenfe and wozke his proper effecte. Cliffers are good for the flone, and when one can take no purgacion by the mouthe, Cliffers are moffe beffe.

Athanefia is no named, becaufe it is fo excellent in goodnelle, againfte the immoderate flure mendruall in women.it is called a medicen immoztall : of whiche J thall speake of moze, in a perticuler booke by it felf, God willyng.

Epithims, are bled in wardly for the litter, and allo fine wolle, or rawe fillie twilted, and fleped in waters and pouders, accordyngly. Scarlet in Graine, to wholfome for the fame purpole.

Liniment is made to anointe, of make folte, haugng no ware there.

Pefin is made to be applied into the fecret place of a woman, to helpe the eutles of the matrice.

Sacculum is a bagge of twilte, wherein spice coediall, with wholsome herbes are put in, and made warme with wine, bineger, of swete was ter, and so applied to the somaches of sicke folkes.

Cerot is made of mare, Spice, and Dile, fpzead bpon leather, and aps plied to the bzelle. ac.as Cerotum Galenj pro Stomacho.

Infeffas is fweete herbes fodden in fweete water and wine, in whiche the pacient mult fit at even.

Suppolitoz, is to put bnder in at the fundamente, foz to relare the bellies of weake bodies.

Fomentum is to walke the fore bodie with herbes, whiche muste bee moche fodden, and applied to the fore place. ac.

Dropax is good for thalde heddes, to clente them: and for women that would have high forheddes, againtle nature. For a Dropax will pull of the heere.

Emplastrum is commonly knowen, and is groffie made of herbes, Spisces. Ac, and warme to be applied to the fore, or pained place of the body

Frication, is rubbyng og chafyng of the bodie, with warme clothes in the mognyng.

Deutifriej, is to make thinges to cleanfe the teethe, and make theim white: as with dried Mallo we rootes. ac.

With many more pretie and apte notes of medicins, but thele thall fuffice for mannes healthe: whiche the preparers of medicenes, multe wifely make and obferue, thefe. rri. notes followyng.

Firste

and the Apoticaries rules.

	į.	Duffe first ferue God, forfee the ende, bee clenip, pitfe the poore.	
	į. (zijuu not de luddined toi money, to harte mankinde	
iii	į.	The place of owelling, a mon to he clemento nieafe the feed mithat	-
	. I	1910 galoen muu de at Dano, mith nientte of herhea fedea a rooten	
	í.	Wu to westel, Didile, udeller, Dielerite and hone them in hise thing	
bi		Wo trave projonars, to knowe the nathroa of nlanfed and horhoa ac	
bii		wo underne unoucenes, to choic by colour, fait obother figure ac	
~		To have his mosters, filles, pottes, filters, glaffes, bores cleane and fwete.ac.	
Í	c		
	r.	To have Charcoles at hande, to make decoctions, fyzupes.ac.	
	Ι.	To hepe his cleane wares clole, and call a waie the baggage.	
Thapotica		To haue twoo places in his Shoppe, one molte cleane to, the phi- ficke, and a bafer place, to, Chyzurgi fuffe.	
ri	í. (That he neither increale, noz diminiche the Philicians bille, and	
~	.)	kepe it foz his owne discharge.	
ríf	i. 5	That be neither buie, not fell rotten dynamed	
ritt	í. 13	faulat be perule often his wares, that thei corrupt not.	
ri		Chat de put not in quid pro quo, without aduifement	
rb		Jouar pe maie open well a beine, for to beine the pleurifie	
rbi		a uat he medie dheip in his pocacion.	
rbii		That he delite to rede Nicolaus Myrepfi, Valerius Cordus, Johannes Placaton & Lubik. Core.	
rix		What he ove remember his once, is onely to be the philicias Coke	
r)		What he hie title meature and matche	
T.T.I	•	To remember his ende, and the indgement of God : and thus I doe	
	1	commende hym to God, if he be not coueitous, oz craftie fekyng	
	-	his owne lucre, befoze other mennes health, fuccour, and cofozt.	
	194	Sickenes.	
	6	Affure you, if the Apothicarie, dooe Godly obferue thefe plaine	
	S	S IL LULES - LE LAIL HOF ONOP AMILLE + but foot the all the all a suble and the	
	0	COPULATE THE COMMENDIE WEATENE IN DISCALIBUT ATTACHT ATTACHT	
	10	include, and the well, 's wall von ineme huto me a little of the	
	10	aightes and measures, and to make an ende of this parte, whiche is medicenes.	
	UL	LISE LISE ALL SAC 274	

Health.

f I bould fpeake moche of waight and measure, that I could not well dooe, without I thould alight the learned man Georgina Agricola, de menfuris (s' ponderibus, whiche maketh the deffinction of all the measures of this worlde, of every age and people. Whiche I dooe withe that you doe often tymes reade, and for this prefent tyme, lette this fuffice for waight, as followe, for this little booke, that is paffed befoze. A pounde. E.

3.

San bnce. The waight of < a Dragme. a cruple. Agraine.

ofmedicenes.

5. Sohe waight of Sa quarter. 9.) Balfe. ß. G.C Ca handfull, 9. J.iiii. Pote

The names of the Compoundes.

Pote alfo, that the Apoticaries, doe deuide a pounde thus. Э.ш. 3.1.

3.bitt.

3.1.

Anothernote for waighter and meakirs.

fi.

3.ru.

P. thus. And ever measure your herbes by the handfull. . your flowers by the. P.

furder, there is a measure called Pagillam, oz a little handfull, noted

13.

G.TT.

Pour rootes and feedes by waight as. D.3.3. ac. But fometyme the rootes are bled in nomber, as in decoction. ac.

The liquois and pouders, by waight, as the feedes.

fruites are bled in nomber, as Apples, prunes Myzabolans.ac. not by waight, as. 3. 5. E. but. i. it. iii. iii. b. ac.

allo when you dooe come to decoction, or fethyng of your thynges: Confider that you firfte haue pure cleane beffelles, as Fron og ftone, as uoide finkyng Baffe. as moche as you mate, and prepare white mettalle, to make in your decoctions, with berie cleane water : then you haue your rootes cleane fcraped and fooden. Ibhy the rootes firfte? Mary becaufe thei be harder, then any other thing, in fethyng og de= coction: cherefoze thei had nede of moche fethyng, to make theim tender, nert after them, put in your feedes. And latte of all your flowers, or Sene leaves, for becaufe thet bee tender , and will quickly palle as wate by Imoke, baupour, and aire : lette it feeth neither bpon a tharpe quicke fire, noz byon a flowe, but byon a meane, bulefle it requireth moche halte. But after the feethyng, let it flande by, in fome conueni. ent place: and then fraine thefame decoction, through a cleane white wollen, oz Sharlet in grain clothe, and fo referue it to ble of medicen. Suppolitours multe be made of Donie, fodden to a thicknelle, and

tempered with a flicke, and when it is almoste fodden, then put your Salt, and Hiers piers simplex, when your Bonie is almolte thicke, uz els the Hiers will lofe his ftrength: then roule it with butter, in the forme of a spindle, smaller at one ende, then at the other in length, accordyng to the bodie, as a finger, twoo fingers in length .

Cliffers you have the making of theim befoze, but becaufe trouble and time have prevented me, I could not doe fo moche in Cliffers, ac. as by Goddes grace. I doe intende hereafter. Therefoze I commende thee to Nicholans Myreph, V. Cordus I. Placatom, and allo to one of this tyme, of lite tle fame, becaufe he haue written but a little boke, but pet this worke is excellent good for a Pothicarie, his name is Petrus Gorius Bitrifemft. Dote alfo, that you multe have your Cliffer pipe, and bladders in floze, to minuter the Cliffers, neither bery hotte noz cold, foz feare of winde, oz fhaldying in the guttes. Allo I have faid befoze, your Cliffers muft be firit of decoctio with your rootes, then fedes, lat Sene, then arained, and to your oiles, and Hiers piers. ore. with a little recoction, and logiuen a pinte.ac. Euen fo there be Cliffers, reftraining and flopping.ac.

Sirupes fome be fimple, that is made of one thing, puttying there. buto Suger,oz Bony: and this firup is made of the fuice of herbes.oz fruites, as Bozage. ac. Either the ince is famped and frained, and cla. rified.

why rootes are first fodben in becors cto : and why flomers are Laft put in bc= coction.

poweto make Dups phtours.

Elifers.

Soprapta, timple, aub compounde. and the Apoticaries rules.

rified, oz els the herbe is fodden in water, butill the water bee confumed to the third parte, then Arain it, and put the decoction again into the kettell of panne, and recocte it again, puttying in the Suger, compounded with fondzie Strupes, as grofferie, as fpices and feedes, are decocted and fodden together.

Juleps mult be fodden but lightly, made thinne and cleare, and is made of miolettes, Roles, o: Sirupes and waters together.

Infusion mult fand all the night togither, as Agarthe, Rhubarbe Sene. ac. and ftilled water, and in the moznyng ftrongly pzelled fozth into a cleane bellell, to the ble of potion, to purge.

A fone of Marble mult be prepared, to cafte Manus Chriffi, or Los fenges: whiche Lofenges multe bee made of Suger, put into the par with Role of fweete water, fodden to a thicknelle, and when it is fo thicke, that a droppe thereof will be cleare, like Genice Terebintyne, then putte in you Cozdiall pouders, oz Dias, flirping it with a flicke, cafte it abroade byon your fone. Dote allo, that your fone bee either anointed, with oile of Almondes, or els lifted ouer with the pouder of Sinamon, whereby you male take by your Table, to make your Lolenges. The names and quantities of them, are befoze rehearled in the Compoundes.

Electuary multe bee fodden thicke, and hepte clofe, as Electuary de fucco Ros Jarron. Gr. and. 3. f. of any Electuarie, is fufficient to be taken at ones in the moznyng, with diffilled waters accordingly.

Pilles 3. i.made in five of feuen pilles, is fufficient to purge the bos die withall. Pouders, Sirupes, and waters mult bee alwates prepared for Billes, and to make them newe, beaten in a cleane morter to. gither, and kepte close.

for moite or liquid thinges mortly to be fated.

Ampbera is. Elbiii. Sextarys, and this Sextarins dooe containe a pinte and a Che measure of liquois.s halfe, whiche is buces, rritti, that is. P.ii. Romain waight,

their namese

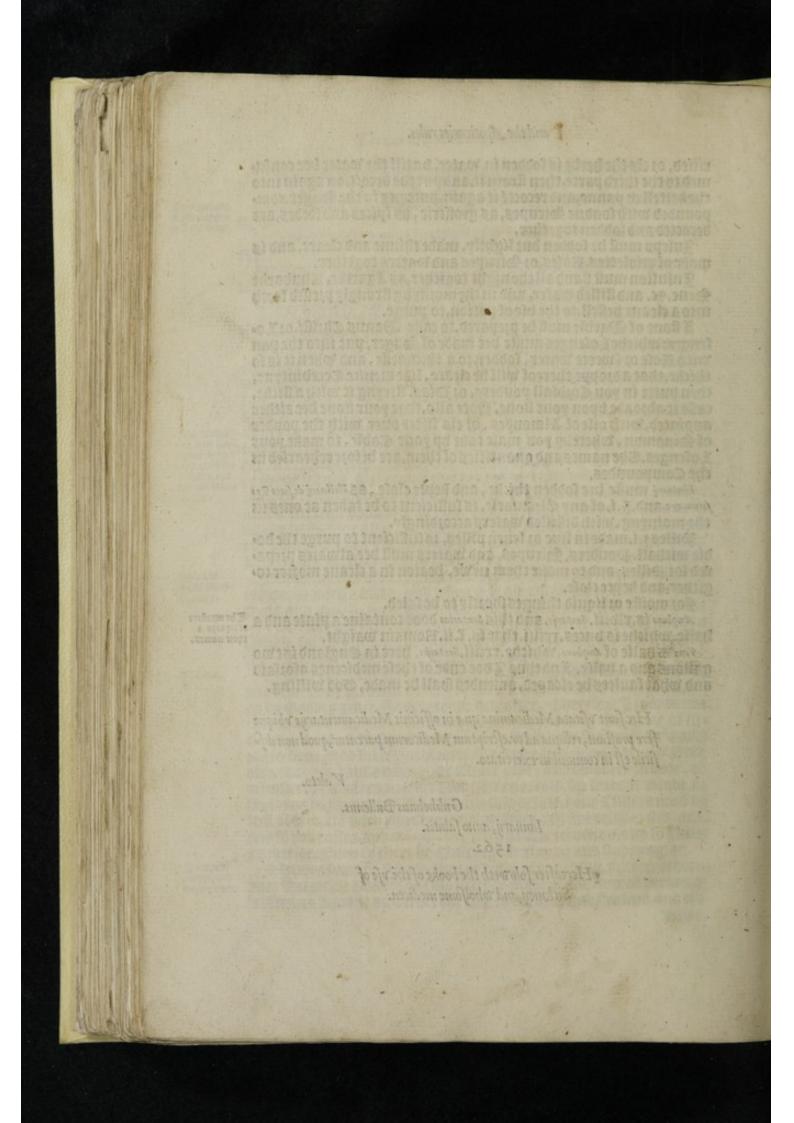
Vina is halfe of Amphora, whiche. rritt, Sextaries, here in England is two gallons and a halfe. And thus J doe ende of these medicenes atozsaid and what faultes be escaped, amendes thall be made, God willing.

> Hec funt vsitata Medicamina que in officinis Medicamentarys vbique fere prostant, reliqua ad prascriptum Medicorum parentur, quod non difo ficile eft in comunibus exercitato.

> > Valeto.

Gulihelmus Bullenus. Ianuary, anno falutis. 1562.

Hereafter foloweth the booke of the vie of Sickmen, and wholfome medicen.





The booke of the We officke and and medicines.

Sickenes.

Lthough medicens, as compolicions, be well made in all pointes, wanting no Simples. Yea, and alfo the Simples are good and newe, and the Apoticarie cunning: yet it often times happeneth that the fame good medicens do hinder me moze, then my long painfull dolozous tickeneffer in whom is then the faulte: I praie you. Health.

The fruite of rathe mints firacion of medicences,

3 good kis chin is a good Spoticaries Bioppe .

fower thins ges collorrod attractio, bifs islupng, ec.

Thould appere, neither in the medicen, noz in the Apoticas rie, but in the budelerite giuer, or rathe Philicion, whiche men, be the death oftentimes of many, that put their truft In the, as evill medicen is. I therfore thall thew thee, what is to be doen, againff fuch cuil accidentes, if thei doe chaunce, how to remoue the. And how thou thait behaue thy felf wifely, in receiving pocions. ac. foz in the time of fichenelle, fometime wee loofe, ozmalie the belly laratime, when it is flopped, even to we do reftraine, flop and binde the belly, when it doeth imoderatly run with laris. Sometime we do mostifie os hil euil humoss, that rebelleth againft nature. And allo we reftore to nature, when it is decated thinges reflorative, as Cordials, Dias, a Sirups accordinge, with Litchin philiche: whiche Ritchin Jallure thee, is a good Poticaries Boy. when we make enacuacion with laratiues, then ble we seamone, Eubarbe, Caffiafiitula. AC. 2But whe we reftrain or binde the body, we gille Acada and Opium, in reftoring, repairing, og binding nature. Then we minifter in meates a drinkes, and other convenient medicens, Diarkodon, Triafandali, Diamargariton, Gr. And there is an other hinde of cure, when the matter is not mature of ripe crude and couched falt whiche mult bee displeased with decoctions, warme fyruppes and medicens according, whiche I chall declare here after. But here I will fpeake fome thing of medicens folutiue, og lars atiue:and then nert of comfrictine, or binding. Chirdly, of the maner of reflozing, helping, oz mending. fouerthly to digeft, chaunge a alter Dow concerning the first, whiche be of medicens folutive: we ble the threemaner of wates. firft by attraction or drawyng. Secondly by diffolucion og walling. Thirdly, by erpulling and driuing forth. Then we do this divers and fondzie wates, according to the diverticie of the place where the matter is contained within the bodie. Then we loole @ relar, with Beneditta laxative 02 Catarico imperale, 02 fuch lifte elettuariis. me matte attraction with Bloes, and certain of the Opiattes ac. me doe crpell with scylle, walken in the waters of Tamarindes, and fuche like : and as the matter is, to doe we worke, and prepare pocions, according to the divertitie of the place, where the cuill humour or matter lieth hid= den, whiche we intende to dispatche, by Gods grace, without whole furderaunce, nothing cometh to good lucke, and all our labour is in baine, although we watche, rife, fludie, labour ac. Therfore let the minister of the medicen diligently foielee, the veritie of the matter, fo that he may minifler one of twoo potions of medicens, according to the

Fol xlix.

the propertie and place. Is for example, if the matter bee in the flo= place, must be macke, liuer, oz places nere thefame, one pocion thall fuffice to euacus obferues. ate and expulse the lame : but if the cuill matter dooe lye in places difant, and farre from the flomacke, as it happenety to them that have the goute, whole grief is in the feete. De gue moze medicens, to bilfolue, remoue, and open the matter, which e is fo farre of the flomack: then we give the fuce of Polipodie, and Agarike, and the villes called de Serapino , 02 pilles de Lapide Armenio descriptione Mesus , and foche like. Then fes condly, we ble to give medicens whiche have bertue, to alter, to draw attracte the loled humours to the flomache, and fo to diffolue theim with Beneditta, Hieralogodion, and Hiera picra. Gr. for bitter thinges do penitrate of bitter mea and pearle foner to the extreme parces, and doe purgemoze, then doe bucenes bee any other medicens, Thirdly, we give an erpulfine, and erpell the bus greate. mours, that be gathered and alredie in the flomache with Pfilium. c.c.

Sicknes.

But I plaie you, how doe you ble thele medicens? Health.



A maner folowyng. Dedicens to expell, we give one in a porto mit the Domyng, the fecond at Poone, the third at Pight: The caule maie to require, the one at evening, an other at midnight, the thirde in the mornyng. Take hede alfo, that the humours bee not to moche dillolued, in the front the fina feconde ministracion: but after the firste pocion, the pa: ciente maie flepe, bicaule the pocion is more weaker, when it is ones to beware.

drunke, then when it is taken twoo tymes, for beerng dronke twife, then it is double in ftrength. Some men maie not awaie with many medicens : well, to foche we give but onely a digettite, and an expul. feruco, alittle fiue. And to them that are not able to receiue twoo, we giue them but medicen will one, but that one in effecte, mult be as good as the thre: whiche multe of some men. diffolue, attracte, and expelle, whiche wate of purgacion is not hurtes full. for Bhilicions feldome tymes doe give twoo, or three pocions, but it is the greater ouerlight: foz if one pocion will purge, how moch ener manne. moze will twoo of three, for one Grong pocion, have not that bertue, and efficacie, that three mennes pocions have : although one fronge pocion, and behemente medicen, doe quickly purge the nether partes of the flomacke, even to it maie bee to quicke, that it will penetrate to the extreme partes, as the bedde, handes, and fecte. Allo the bertue of the medicen. if it bee weake in operacion, it doeth banific awaie, tho. rowe the pallage of the bnapt partes, whereby that it cannot obtain to the extreme members. And allo, when wee dooe intende, to purge the extreme partes, then we doe give twoo preparatives: to the intent that the thirde, maie have the freer wate, and more effectuall pallage. If we mult nedes aine but one, then let it bee doen by little and little, and oftentymes, to that the matter maie bee purged, faire, and loftly, and not rately, not fodainly, as it chaunceth in many places, where the I.I.

ber gruch at three fondate tymes, tores moncand era macke. 3 Caucat,

Detto natta= res muftbe cb

and a firono medicen, will fkant worke,

Requiens eternam, with a spade

the pacient doeth receive foche medicenes, that he goeth fourtie, oz thzee fcoze tymes to the floole. Soche medicenes ones dooe caufe the pacient, to have funge foz theim:Requiem eternaw, dona eis domine, whiche is, D Lozde, give theim eucriallyng refle, foz fuer we be, through foche mes dicenes, in this worlde, thei fhall neuer have refl, noz health, foz thefe fwifte, flrong purgacions, doe weaken the bodiz, dzieth bp the blood, confumeth nature, bzyngeth convulcion, oz palfie, and finallie retaisneth euill humours, and letteth the good humour out. Therefoze Hips pecrates faieth, after fodain euacuacion, oz replerion, to hotte, oz to colde, be deceiptfull, and btterly adverfaries to nature.

Sicknes.

had thought to have made no more to do, but whe my bely had been colliue, or bounde, to have taken any thing, that had been laratiue, but now I perceiue by to doyng, I bould haue dooen my felf moze burte then good: for by foche actions and doinges, J am brought into this cafe, but from hence forthe, I will take better hede, and God aforne. for to helpe me God and hollidame, gollope Bealth, A gotte foche a fichneffe in flaunders, that by the fpace of twoo peres, confumed my money emong the Philicions, that in the ende, thei had all myriches and gaine : and I nothing but lichnelle and paine, then like wife men, thei counfailed me, to go home into my natiue countrie where faied thei, the aire bould be my chief Philicion. Cuen fo Joid, but my licknelle is to beterate and olde, that the aire was bufufficient to bee my belpe: yet the countrey is bery pleafaunte, ye knowe it berie well, it is Suffolke, whereas very fewe Philicians dooe inhabite, of myne acquaintance, but onely an old imperike, called Ihon Prefon, fome take him to be a greate clarke, but 3 thinke be is learned beyond the marke. for of all men in that countrey, he is greatly fought bnto: for he plateth our Ladie of Ballyngham, giupng as moche healthe foz a penie, as the did holinelle: yet cultome hath comenced him, emongefte the common people, to be their doctour, I was this mannes pas cient a greate tyme, but yet I neuer heard hym talke of Hippocrates , and Gallen, he troubles not his house with any of their bookes. What thall I faie, all the tyme that I was with bym, be bled to minifter his purgacions by chaunce medley, to his pacientes, happie man by his dole fome fpede well, but 3 doe remaine ficke fill. And as 3 dooe perceive by these three rules, that the fault was in abusing, milusyng, and not duely ministryng of bis medicenes, how, and in what maner therfore mould Freceiue, oz giue my friende medicene, without errour accozdingly, J beleche thee gentle Dealth tell me.

Health.

whé purging medicenis giuen, firit minifter herbes é dymkes to prouske bym Den you will giue any purgacion.oz medicen, diate your pacient first, by the space of a daie oz twoo, with meates oz suppynges, to pzouohe bzine: as the bzothes of flewe and filme, boiled Onions with satte Pozhe. Also giue the pacient two oz

Like as heat confameth, cut fo bo phi fike money.

Than Pre= fron , called Thon of Stoneham,

or three tymes poched Egges, fauled with a little wine and Beper, or els herbes molifigng og foftening the bellie, as Arage, called Arripler Mallos and Dercurie. ac. for whiche caule faieth Hipocrates, when any Preparatine man will purge the bodie, he mult firft prepare, the matter to be flow. pug, that when the purgacion doe come, it maie calely palle, and cary purgation. a waie all the euill humour, without grief of burte. And this muft be giuen to harde complexions, whiche will not eafely giue place to purs gacion, for in cafe the medicen lofe not: it will rather inprifon, Butte by and close, bothe the humour and the purgacion, rather then purge accordingly. Upon whiche occation lateth Galen, thele Methodians, bee philicis while as thei make light of medicenes preparatiue. Thei inclose the ons that obs matter, and make no euacuation, therefoze thei caufe not onely the ferue certain rules by art, fichnelle of the lunges, but alto of the inintes, as handes and feete .

Sicknes.

Dw fir, for that you are bery fentible, and talke in good order, I praie you furthermore.if you be not wearie of my poore com-panie: we we ne how that I maie belte prepare medicen for me and others accordingly.

Health.

DR as moche as 3 doe lacke many of my companions, whiche bee now a dates, all on thy fide: intifed bee idles neffe, furfette, and their companion glottonie, and nom The caufes are thei all with thee, I knowe the well by fight, but I hepe bery little companie with theim. foz if I fo did, J mould lofe my name. and be called no more Dealth. But miterable wzetched Sicknelle,as feuer, Dzoplie, palle, blinde, lame, fratifie, Columed, Kupture, Boutie, Pore. ac. Pet would God, would God, if thou and thei bee not paffe cure : I withe you all on my fide as gaine. for 3 confelle, many of you haue moche wealthe, but all you lacke Dealth. But to want bothe, if age approche, J promes thee, it is the firft hell, the greateft extreme miferie, and mothe wzetched enemie to mankinde, that can be invented, how faielt thou, is it not fo? Thou canft not denaie it. mell, yet it is a manifelt figne of health to feke it. Cotinue therin, a thou halt find it: and for this thy honeff demaund, how medicen bould be prepared. You thall prepare theim in this mas now to prener,if you wil quicken your purgacion with Scamonie, quicken ft.r. pare medicen oz.rb.dates, befoze it be giuen: fo that thefated Scamonie mate be in= corporated with the fpices. But note that the Scamonie be well rub. bed betwene the handes, og chafed in a mogter, with Dile of Roles, og miolettes, oz Syzuppe of Boles, well wzought bet wene the handes, puttyng thereunto a little Matticke. for Matticke haue a propertie, that it will let , and not fuffre Scamonie, to cline to the foltes of the fomache, whiche oftentymes cauleth a bloody flire, and ercoriacion of the guttes. But by this mirture, the malice of the medicen is erclu-

ded, and will dooe no harme : but if any chaunce happen in any foche

7.if.

case.

muft be firfe giuen, & then

Beammie is preilous, ers cept it be fiel preparch, and boe kill many out.

Larking hus mours howe to fube them and expuls them.

cafe, it will bee fone helped. But there bee many blooddie billaines, whiche will giue medicenes immediatly, after thei haue put in Scamonie, befoze it be well incorporated with spices. For the longer it be incorporated : so moche it will purge the more effectually and gently. Now if you have not this medicen prepared, and of necellitie it muste be given, or ministered in soche cafe : lette the Scamonie be rubbed or chafed, as is aforesaied, with oile and Syruppe of Roses, and a little cleane Matticke , and thus beyng quickened, it maie bee given after if. or. iti. daies you must also rost the medicen, in this maner folowing

Takea grate Coftarde, oz a Quince, cut it a funder ouerthwarte in the middes, pike out the Cooze, then put in the pouder of Scamonie, then putte it together againe: when this is boen, wrappe it clofe in a weat linen clothe, and couer it in the hotte emers of imale coales and alles. when it is well rolled, then take it forthe, and mingle it with a medicine, and being thus prepared, it mate be given after two dates But take bede fill, that it be not finely poudered, for feare of cleauing to the flomache, through whiche maie come a blooddie flire, and erco. riacion of the guttes : but it mut be beaten groffely, that it maie tary the longer,oz moze tyme in the Romache. Ind why fo? Dary, then it thall diffolue the lurkyng humers, whiche be hidden priuely, in the ertreme partes, as bedde, handes, and goutie fete. But if you either wil receiue, or giue a pocion, then temper it with Rubarbe, Birobalans, or Agaricerand let it fande a baie and a night, accordyng as the medie cen Ball require, where with the matter Balbe purged, at Boznyng, fometyme at Cuen,as 3 mall declare hereafter. If a man bee ftronge, luftie, and not weake, then be maie take the lubitaunce in the pocion. If he be feble, tender, og weake, then to ftraine it, and brinke the liquos onely:thus, of after this maner, is to prepare medicenes.

Sicknes.

how and in what maner, doe you give folutive medicens:

Health.

Medicenes folitiue, fohp thei are gine.

The chief figne of bigs= Eson. Diutiue medicens, bee fometyme giuen to the whole, and fometyme to the ficke. Co the ficke, to expulle ficke, neffe: to the whole to preferue theim in healthe. Chen when thou mindelf to minifler to thy felf, or to any other, first confider the fickneffe, and the matter whereof it groweth, and the place infected. When thele thynges be well noted, then as the matter thall require, even fo minifler accorbingly, as is faied before. But confider this, that the medicen mult not bee offered, butill foche tyme, as the matter or bumour bee decocted, riped, and made fofte, whereupon faieth Hippenster, we mult purge digefled matter, but not moue crude, rawe matter. Sc. The digeflio of matter is knowen, by thickneffe of brine, in cafe a thinne brine paffed before thefaied thicke brine by attenuacion, but if a thicke brine, come before the thinne, then it is a feuer. Wherefore knowe first the diffinetion

tion of the matter in this behalfe. Dow if it be budigefted, ble infifis It helpeth ues, and thynges that prouoke brine: then after you haue prouoked b. moche to narine with herbes accordingly, then mate you minifler your medicen, uoke bune. But on the other fide, when you will give a medicene larative, to the whole body. firft.confider what humour doe abound, and the fame is what humon that, whiche caufeth the paine and fickneffe in the bodie: and therfore purge this caule, and then the effecte thall ceale, by Gods grace. Dow furthermoze, if there be twoo humours, equall aboundyng together, The caule of ertremelp in fuperfluite, then there muft be moze Sumples, put bnto the compolicion, accordying to the qualitie of quantitie of the humor, to purgetbelame. As when choler and blood doe abounde, then purge with confellis Hamech. ere. for if twoo humours bee fuyerfuous, and then if you give to purge but one humour, then the bodie will be molefted, fiche, and greued: and for this caufe Hippocrates faieth . Si qualia oportet purgari Hippocrates. purgentur, confert & bene fersat, fi vero non: contrarium : Whiche is, if foche thynges bee purged, whiche ought to be purged, is good and available and menne bare it well, if not, then it is cleane contrary and cuill.

Sicknes.

ushat fique oz manifelt token, is then to beginen, whereby a man bould perceine the humours by. I praie you faie on.

Health.

Artly thei maie bee knowen by certaine thynges, what wowe to humours to abounde, of ought to be purged of clerifed, humour book within the bodies of men oz women. As erample, if as abounde, by ny man be leane, or wante his flethe, yea, or white the of are. with bitterneffe oftalte in foche bodies, falte fleume do chiefly abounde, and nedeth purgacion: but thei whiche feele the mots fure. of fpettle fweete in their mouthes, and haue plentie of fwellyng offerte baines appere in their faces. Ind allo haue noilomnelle and abhoz. ring in their flomach, with aptnelle to bomite, and brine redde, thicke and oilei, this is a manifelt ligne, of the aboundance of fwete fleume. Furder, if any manne doe feele tartnelle, og fowernelle in his mouthe. with quicke apetite, no thurst oz defire to dzinke in this cafe, doe tarte fleume greatly aboudeth, and doeth raine, when all the fpettle femeth Cart denne like alinegar. Some tyme the mouthe dooeth feele no taffe, and is un. fauerie,feelyng nothing but like welle water: neither haue apetide oz drinelle, defiring neither meate not drinke: this is an bulauerie fleum, and nedeth purgacion. Bature haue oftetimes rebelling, againft ber bitternelle in the mouth, but no faltnes, the bzine thinne, yello we oz nifeite beclas reddifte in colour, this doe declare that redde colour haue the bictory. rong what Greate firong bitter bomites, as bitter gaule in the mouthe, without reththe greas bomites, and bzine yellowe oz ruddifte, not bery thin: thele fignes bo telle mit, in beclare, there doe raigne in the bodie, cuill corrupted and infelted couls men and wos Icr. But if it be of leffe thinneffe, tednes, and bitternes: then it is coul. which it is **A.tti**. ler

ture, to pio=

Fol.lj.

bound, gurge thefama.

Purge that, be purgeb, os els mebienet

anothe what

not poffibicta purge, accoz= bying to arte, but rather to hille.

Bignes to Delancholie boc approche, after folgons quartaine.

ler, bitelline og like polkes of Egges, that dooe abounde. well, if the be rine be yellowe and thin, hauyng fmall reftdence in the bottome, and greate bitternelle in the mouthe, then Citrine couler, is a Lozde, and ruleth aboue nature, therefoze this and the refle, ought to bee purged with medicenes, made accordyng to the arte, to putte thefe cruell enes mies awaie, whiche els will putte the whole bodie, with all the ments bers, in perill of defolucion and death. Marke when flothfulnes, dulnes, idlenes, wearinelle, and beauinelle be greater, then thei bee accu. commeth the flomed to be : the appetite increafed, and third deminifed, and all the members, as though thei had been wearie, after fome painfull laboz, whe thele fignes doe appere, then Belancholy muft ne des be purged with fpede: If the baines be full, molte chiefly in the face. Allo when as the pulles be berie full, with plentie of fwete fpettle in the mouth with fwellyng, and the bluthyng in the face, heauinelle, painfulnelle, and wearinelle in the Goulders, as it happeneth after labour, og beas ryng fome heattie burden: and the brine thicke and redde, in thefe me blood doe plentifull abounde, whiche maie be helped, by the openying of the baine Medians Of Cephalice, of appliying of borying glades, with tha. rifiging the place first, if either purgying doe feme to long, oz els the o. penyng of the baine, is not dooen accozdyngly. ac. electuarit of Suc. cozofarum. ac. be good to purge blood.

Sicknes.

Dw then doe you purge fleume, whiche is one of the fower bus mours. 3 prate you tell me: for lacke of medicen, conuenient for B thetame: there be many, whiche be daily cafte a waie, as it appes reth by the rules of Philike.

Health.

Pargers of ficume.



D speake of fleum timplie, it muft be purged with thele medicenes.as with Senedilta laxatine, Catarico imperiali: Decoscion of Polipodie, Agariche. ac. But faite fleume is purged with the holie bitter medicene, whiche the Grekes call Hiera piera fimples, Theodoricon, An acarde, Hyperitticen. cre. Swete fleums mult be purged with Hyeralogodion of Memphis : and the Brongelt Hiers pices, and foche like thinges. for purgyng fwete fleume, as aps pereth in the compoundes of medicens.

Sicknes.

Dow doe you purge burnteredde Choller, whiche is botte and drie?

Health.

Ehr Manna of Calabua is the belte of the worlde, a fatieth Doune in the nighte. as beme boo flowers and icauco.

D purge loche choler, is with Crifera Saracenica, Electuario frigis do , Oxyphanicion , with the decoction of Mirabolans , Calliafis dula, Camarindes, utolettes, and Manna of Calabria. Choler infected, mult be purged with Anacardium, 02 Agni cordis, which gros weth byon a tree in India, whiche tree, quieth fire of it felf, and brin. acth

aeth forthe fruite like buto Lambes hartes, but bery fmall, haupng a bloodie ince: of this Rafis maketh a good confection, for fimple taken it is benemous. There is also an excellent Antidotans, in the. ccrbit. Tha. of Nicolaus Mirepli, in his booke of Antidotaris, called Theodoretos , 02 Bods gifte, Theodoratos wherein Anacarous is brought in. ac . Whiche medicen doe helpe the adume gut. bedde, lunges. fomacke, liver, fplene, goute. ac. Ind allo purgeth cho. ler, fo doe with Hiera piera fimplez, Rubarbe, Diapzunes. ac. But when mes lancholi, that colde, drie, wretched Saturnus bumor crepeth in, with a lene, pale, of fwartiche couler, whiche raineth byon folitarie, carful mulyng men: whiche humour at length, bredeth and bryngeth forthe methode a terrible childe, called the feuer quarten, whiche if he bee not corrected. and banifhed awaie, will be his fathers death. IDhen he appereth he begette a correcte hym thus, as with the Grongelt Dieralogodion, with the des the quarter. cottion of Sene epithimum, Damech. ac. But in cale the humour bee Componeto compounded, then you multe allo ble compounded medicen: for medicen limple, dooe rather burte, then helpe in foche cafes. And why fo? Mary beying timple, it purgeth but one humour, and fuffer the other thei are to corrupted humours to remain: and what is the caule thinke you? Tru ly none other, but that it is to weake, and lacketh firenath and force, whiche the compounded medicenes haue. As erample. Geoige Tom. fon of Relfall in Suffolke, haue a feuer tercian (well) your good will pic and a cos is to helpe hym, and you give hym a fimple medicene : but what dooe pounde medic your fimple medicen profite him: Pothyng at all. for he whiche baue a tercian, mult be purged of choler, and in foche a cafe, becaufe fleume is mired with choler: your fimple maierather putte foozthe fleume, whiche is molife, and not moue choler, whiche is botte and dile. pea. the very caule and woozker of the rigour in this tercian, and to when nature have moifter drawen awaie from her, whiche bould quenche the heate, then to conclude, choler malbe come the more botter, behe. menter, and cruell to nature, through a limple medicen, foolifbly give of a good intent.

when blood doe abounde, or breaketh for the at the note, commonly on the right nourell, or spettying of blood. Ac. then deminiche it, as T haue faied by defcrite openyng the baine, with a fine lanfette, and no flem with a bearde, like to a blood gron, that Smithes doe lette their horse blood withall. for thei will sometyme cutte a baine through bothe the fides, and caule a crampe. ac. Allo in diminishing of blood, let not the Chirurgian without counfaill, of auncient experiece, take oz open thelaid bain oz baines. As example, willia Downaby of Iken have a greuous pain in his bed with ache, he ca take no reft. ac. there is no remedie, but to let him blood: the common Barbar doe take his laulet, and openeth a baine, as the blind man wote the Crowe, he tas keth the first that come to hande, of appereth greates, perhaps a Sinewe, whiche mate chaunce let out the fpirites of life, and kille hym, well, in cale this Barbar, for the vaines of the hedde, intende to oven Bafilica, whiche is bena, interna, O2 axillarin, growyng through the arme T.uu. Hole 398

Fol.in.

mos of nature

humour mate not be purged with fample Speake.

In cramp's betiven a fim CCBC.

Che fire will get the bictos rie. if the mas ter beenot es quail,ozhauc the masterie. Good intentes and good actes, be rive thynges.

Start Lange

THE BURNERS

in bloobe let-

in a arm sto

NGART METHOD -3872

The fait with antipater acts \$5.3

is beened to

punelite fitters the unitering

2003 dan 253 artes, bering

tyng.

a attende fe

533.16.

Ismessunte hole, and bigingeth bothe from the barte and liuer, whiche is his roos their feutes, tes, and through ignoraunce, Dooe open a greate finewe harde by it, whiche is like a baine: in whiche fine we the fpirites of life doe fwift. ly run by and doune, mirte with the blood of life. 12 hat have be doen now? Bary flaine one. Ind what is their refuge in foche a cafe? Che figne faie thei, was in that place: and be would be nedes letten blood. But in cale if the Barbars cunnying be better, and if he open Bafilica without hurt, what doe this helpe the hed? Dothging, oz els berp little at al. But if you will helpe m. Downabes bedde, open Cephalica.cal. led rens externs, with a long cut, to let out groffe blood, and foule matter, and cut not depe, for feare of apoftumacion: this baine & fate, beipeth his bedde to purae fird with . J. i. B. of the pilles of Hiers fimplex, a daie bes foze is better. fow if bis paines bee in his bzeafte, oz right fide, pe oz pleuralie, then open the bain called Dediana, the middle bain, whole parentes be Balilica, and Cephalica: this Dediana of Cardiaca mut bee opened fom what ouerthwarte, and fo thall he blede well, to helve Oblervacios the greues afozefaied: but when the matrir, raines, bladder, oz parde, be troubled with grief, ftoppyng og fwellging, a moche paines, then in a befiell of warme water, open Dena talii the ancle bain, called Saphena, for this olde crepying bulcans, or lame fichnelle, called Sciatica, with paines in the bucle bones. Can neuer be better helped, then to purge with Diera, to anoint with oile for thefame: as appereth in the Com. poundes, and to open the fozelaied Sciatica baine, whiche is one of the middle, & towarde the out lide of the foote. And thus to open bai. nes in older, is the belie waie: and when tyme of blood lettyng, is not conveniente, themaplie boris with Chariffaction, even as the place, humour, and tyme dooe require, and this thall fuffice of puraping hus mours, with blood lettyng. mon sind a nach ard tallion and stuand Sicknes. din friete. stallanas at unda

Truffe to obferne thele your faipinges bery well, deare frende Dealth. But how Gould I knowe, when medicenes haue take their effecte, and wrought accordyngly, to the ende of their forfe and bertue? haus faled by deferite openying the baine, 191 fentil a the

and the Health, for P coold a or said some a diter mail Bus you wall knowe, firth, there is no man, but dooe take medicen, to putte a wate fome grief : and when the grief is palt, and the bodie quiet, and no pain in the flomache, then



marine a

To knowe haue miourt

() the medicen have wrought his good effect. Then you mate aure the brothe of Capon, Chicken, or Ben, fometyme 21. whe medicen monde mulhe, of cleane flewed brothe, drinke fmall wine, of colour yetheir effecte. To we and cleane, and ble moderacion in eatyng and drinkyng, buleffe there folowe an ephemerall anewe. Bow the nert date after purging the pacient mais go to the Hopke, bothoule, or bather to that he go this ther, taking no colde, of doe no labour, by the space of three dates, and even to ble moderate exercice, and to feede byon meate, that will inge-15103.2

der

The boke of Compoundes.

Fol.linj.

bet good humourg. And thus to conclude, the bodie, or any that are fiche befoze time, Gall now be conuerted into a newe nature, through the belpe of nature and medicen.

Sicknes what els I praie you, is to be obferued in medicen? Health.

Dree thynges are to be noted, Tyme, Dumour, and Region: Tyme, has where purgacion is to bee ministered. firste, as touchyng Evme, there bee twoo diuerlities; the one is the tyme of the be confidered Tyere, and the other is the tyme of the daie a night, in whiche euery humour haue his being. for according to the bariacion, altera. cion of the tyme of the yere, the maner of the purgacion mult bee alte. red and chaunged. And Hipportates faieth, we muite purge the bpper partes of the body in Sommer, and the nether or lower partes in winter (for whye) The humours doe folowe the propertie of tyme. In Som. mer purge with bomites, in Winter by the floole, and not without a good confideracion of the tyme, age, and kinde of difeafe, and habite of the bodie. forthei, whiche haue ftraight throtes, maie not bee pur. ged with, og by bomite, fog feare the fpirit and breath of life be topped and ftrangled, & to through chokyng, the bodie be killed. Again purge not old men, by the reafon of the colones of complexion. In Sommer purge aboute, earely in the moznyng. In winter purge beneth, late at night. In the Equinotial tyme, prepare at euen, and the next mornying at. ter your pzeparatiue, purge by Electuarii. ac. In ertreme bot regions no purgacions:noz in ertreme colde regions, none allo. peither in the daies, whiche be not temperate, as to hot with the Sonne, or to colde with froft. ac. not in the Caniculer Dates, ercept greate nede require.

Sicknes.

Bow mult the date and night be confidered, in purgacionse

Health.



Dereas the tyme of the date a night, be in length. rriff. Che bale nas howers, whiche is called the artificiall date, and artiff. Date artificial ciall night, whiche. rritis. howers, maketh but one na. sturall daie, deuided into fower tymes fire, for the fower complexions. for every complexion have his gouerne. I ment, and dominion fire howers. firft the blood begin, neth at nine at night, and continue butill three in the mornyng. And choler from three after midnight, bntill nine befoze noone. Ind fo the The forme other twoo humours: first melancholy and fleume, haue eche of them complex, rate group fire howers, wherein thei doe raigne, and gouerne the bodie. how if one fire how it be Somer, and then you be minded to purge choler by bomite, then Sons. roumuft giue thefaid bomite, a little befoze the hower of the daie. So that when it have remained, and flaied it felt a while in the flomacke, it maie woozhe in the howers of choler, to purge thelame. In the like appoincted

mour, regions are chiedy to

29urge bp: ward in Soda mer, # bouns warb in win ter.

tural, and the

The ageb, § berp younge, weake folke, and women with chilbe, maie not bee let blood, 1.24.10 3

Spatter in bainemuß be put fothe by blood lettyng and in the belit by glußer, in the breake by bomite.

appoincted howers, to purgyng melancholi doun ward, in his hower and make euacuacion of it. If thou wilt purge fleume, let the pacient refte a Gods name, by the space of three or sower howers in the night, and then wake, and take his pocion, or medicene, a little before Addnight, and not flepe after it, bntil it be purged. Now if you will purge blood, in the mornyng open a bain, ercept berie old, or yong, or people confumed, or women with childe, with soche I dare not haue to doe. If you will purge humours, otherwaies then thus: that is observing the howers, yea, and the mansions, or course of the Moone, els thou thalt areatly erre, and doe more hurte then good.

furdermoze, confider the diuerlitte of humours, if blood abounde, he must be letten fozthe by the bain, as Cephalica, oz Mediana. ac. If choler be to moche aboue nature, then purge by bomite: but if choler be mired with blood, then let blood as I haue lated, bules the matter be contained, in the neather partes of the bellie, then purge by glister oz pocion. ac. If seume oz melancholi be beneath, purge doun wardes bules it be aboute the mouthe, oz entrance of the flomacke, oz the bpper partes of the bodie: marke and witely colider the tyme, in al these thynges, for that is the chifest poinct of all. For every thing. saied the wifeman have his proper tyme buder heaven. ac. And regions by whiche here in this place, the humours be confidered: also the places of purgyng, the bopper part, the neather part, the nostrelles, rose of the mouthe, pozes of tweatyng, and baines of bleedyng. ac.

Sicknes.

what faie you then of place, in whom the matter is contained? Health.

Disce Sohere medicë fhuld be munifered conucmentlie isyned Soith tyme.

いたいからんどうたち

South and all of

De place in deede, as I haue faied, multe be confidered in whiche a medicen halbe giuen: whether it be to hot in Sommer, og to colde in winter. If the daie be to hot, you maie caffe uinegar, Sallowe braunches, uiolet-tes, water Lilles: and bee in a lome haulte, og from the 20 tes, water Lilles: and bee in a lowe baulte. of from the Sonne, and temper the place, where you will purge, I C TOTAL on the other parte if the place be to colde, make a fire of Charcoales, oz a ftoue, whiche is a fire fecrete felte, but not feen. Clofe windowes from wind, in a pretie warme chamber, with good hole hanginges or felying. The pacient to have light warme clothes, and fippers cleane, and well lined: fwete linnen, as weetes, wurtes, and herchiffes, a clole chere, lined foftly with a backe, haupng a cleane rounde bafon, oz bef. fell within the lame, to receive the fooles of purged matter. And then to have loft Cotten oz clothe, to make clene natures privie place, you hnowe my meaning. forget no fweete perfumes by arte, for nature will plate the finkyng beafte, 3 tell you truely. Alfo in this place no noile, noz btter Donhiche filece, but be mindfull of fome honeft merie matter.o, pleafaut tale.o, thinges that wil reivice & fpirites.ac. and this place mult be thus bled, in the time of puraacion: but fill 7 faic, beware

heware that you take not colde, or rather colde take not you . for in Colde beth foche a cafe, if he get the bictory, then he will put you into a fbete, and take, and not taken, fende you to the God of Qui Lazarnon.

Sicknes.

CII good fir, after Qui Lazarian: Credo Videre bona domini, in terra Viuens

stine and that dooe I beleue, euen to fee the goodnelle of The hope of the Lozde Bod, in the lande of the liuyng, where I thall the late to cam A receive all my bodie whole and founde, in as goodlie a forme, as my father adam was in, before his molte la-mentable fall:by whom J am thus punified, with miferie, care, beauineffe, labour, ingratitude of myne owne fielbe, and 3cab withit

frendes, sichnesse, fabout, ingrattende of ingrie bible newe, and staboth, is spilte for myne owne gooddes, prifone; affliction of minde, and fometime the periured enemie doe preuaile, with fierie tonque of flaunder,

with a thousand croffes, whiche make me to foupe. And to delpile the felf, be that be worlde, whiche is trapped with mares before myne ipes, in eche place house fearful and then I creve, within my felf, wheras I doe fe in myne own break and confcience, written the carefull woordes of Job, Chapiter.ritif. Homo natus mulieris paucorum dierum eft, & repletur inquietudine. Gr. Dan faieth be, that Mannes life

is borne of a woman, litteth but fewe dates, and is ful of milerie: fewe and milerable dates, and yet fpente in crouble . Cruely there is none other purgying place, or purgatorie but this: which Job have poincted here with his finger. The bery maner, condicion, place, and turment, whiche is one. ly milerie, deuided into twoo kindes, the one is the greuous affliction and milerie, whiche is feen with mostall inne, as I have faied befoze, as penurie, prifon, fichenelle.ac. The feconde miferie is not feen, but faries. felte, as the inwarde agonie, affliction of the fpirites: no inward confolacion. Continuall thought. fometyme with yng that death might conquere life. Bzoken hart, and bered fpirite, full of fondzie in warde affections, and alteracions of minde, fmall reft oz quietnes, fozowfull for the death of kinred, or frendes, being changed into bitter enemies, whiche is a greate plague. Di goodes lofte, of actes doen infolently in thinges patte tymes valle: and molte fearfull of thynges to come, as doyng hurte, of and feare of fuffring barme by enemtes, or turning with a fodain fal, from the for, thomes to tunate happie whele, if it to chace, of riches, health, worthip, pleature, the bictory of thenemy, and pleaturing the frede a hartes telt. ac. Into the pit a darke lake of aduerlitie, fodainly deprived of thele baine flip, pery thinges, and eftfones linked, fetred, and intangled, withall foche 1020fperitie euils, as the hart, and fpirites, do btterly detelle, feare, and abhorre to is berg dap thinke bpo:belides & fleping pallions of the night, with carefull troubles of the fpirites, a dzeames molt dzedfull, of ftrange thapes, fearfull Bourible bies fightes:and pitifull appering of the ded parentes, frendes, brethren, a might. old acquaintance. Ind fomtime tharmed enemy, with frouning face, gnadyng teth, bloodie handes, doe mercilelle approche to hill me, the flepping naked manne, embrafying my delighte: eftelones the flatterer 000

In 3Da wet hauc our fall.

when onebe= fcebe intohim thruges.

to bothe thest

In this life we have our purgatozic, @ that we feele and perceine. E wo fondats kunbes of mis

Fol.linj.

Dicames to admontfh mé

The foul nes ucr flepeth. Denne Doce Dicame, acco; byng to their temperanient op copierten.

wicker fairiour fpirities.

Thetroubles of the munbe bee greater then the crof-

Ernges and Dueneg bce traferrice of this brogibe, and have no perfit felicitie befoze their mostallenbe,

doe please the eare, and pleasaunt thynges approche. And the flethe is fone moued, through wicked luffe, and in the twinkelyng of the ipe, from dreame to dreame, the spirites bee to variable : that the night to the carefull manne, is the very Image of belle, and specially to theim whiche feare not God : thus he punifieth theim, as Job fateth, in the to feare God. night, to reforme the And by foche affliction of the night, in the time of flepe, whiche is brother to death. In whiche tyme the almightie do schoole mankind, rebuke bym, and fuffer the wicked enemie to fourge hym, with ftrange bilions.ac. Mankinde maie fone thereby, budoub. tedly beholde and perceive the foule, whiche is lively occupied, when as the grole fences of the bodie be flopped, and in a maner dedde:net. ther leing, bearing, ac. fow whether it be dzeame, elution, bilion, te. Is fome doe faie, or the effectes, or workes of the fower complexions, as the cholozike man, to dreame of fire, fightyng, ac. The fleamatike, to dreame of water. Ac. And to in the other twoo complexions, or as Artemydorus in his booke of dreames lateth, thet dooe prelage, deuine,oz the we before, what thynges doe folowe, or come after, good or badde. All these thynnes bee areate miferies, and areuous afflictions of the fouie, whiche I mofte humble defire God, to deliuer bs from: and com. fort os with his holy fpirite, against all foche entill fpirites, which do tes, tonolet moleft & bere our fpirites: whiche is a thouland tymes more greuous inwardiy, then the outwarde mileries of the bodie : as pouertie, pris forment, and extreme age ac. for looke how moche the foule, is purer then the bodie, even to the toies, and cares of the fame, be more plentifull. And this occasion have moved me, beying a licke man, to wander from our former talke. Ind why? Dnely becaule you fyake of Qui Lazas fen of g boop. non, whiche I have heard long, in a lamentable tragibie. perhaps:but my fong halbe, Seatimertui, qui in domine moriuntur. Blelled be the Dedde, which dieth in the Lozde : and happie are thei, whiche liueth in bym allo: whiche is the chifelt figne of their election, and endlelle effate, in that place wheras no ende thalbe of perfite felicitie, and life for euer: wher as neither enemie. licknes, woundes, prifon, or pouertie Gall berethe immoreall bodies, whiche now be subjecte to all calamities: pea from the laying and Quene, whiche, of all be honoured, obaied. oz flattered: fubicet to the but o the poozeft bondman, and his wife, with his wzetched childzen, that be mamefully defpifed.contemned, and btterly rejected. But bes caufe no manne thalbe perfectly happie before death, as the Philolo. pher faieth: yet the fame death wallo wallowed bp in bictozie, which bictorie is Felus Chrift, the conquerer, beginnyng, and endyng of all and beguntig Dictorie is seeus conta, the conquerce, or ofmortaine. thynges, to whom be platfe for euer. Amen.

get becaule Lam a man, of the creacion of God, fcozged with many infirmities in this worlde : by, and through the fame God alfo, many goodly medicines be prepared to belpe me, to relite and comforte me, butill foche tyme, as it wall pleafe GOD, to call me to the ende of my pilarimage. Therefore good maister Bealth, beare with me, although I have fpoken in my greuous pallion, to eafe my mynde : and now by rour

Folly.

pour paciencs, whereas you have thewed me, immediatly before, in Ofthetyme of michicen. what place medicen bould be giuen. Dow I prate you, bew me what tyme, medicen hould beminiftred?

Am forie for thy double affliction, bothe bodie a mynde,

Health.



thou halt tolde a lamentable tale: well, J will faie thus moche to thee, many handes make light woozke. Bare thefe greues quietly, o balte many to belpe thee in this ۵ world.for there is nothing buder g funne, but banitie affiction of minde. Euery liuinge man hath trouble, this muft nedes be wifely fuffred, becaufe it cannot be auoided: a wife men maie not dispaire in aduerlitie, foz comfozt will come I warrant thee be neither to effeminate oz childiche, whe trouble allault thee, foz then thou art cleane gone. But arme thy felf wifely w magnanimite, forefee thende, holde by thy hed, and finke not. The this worlde like a Stadge, play thy parte thereon in thy bocation, for the time honefly, ferue God reuerently, delpile not ciuil policie . Profite che common wealth, hepe good companie, be not ingratefull to thy frende. Depart Conc. b. from thyne enemie, and yet beware of thy friendes. Speake gently, trutte not them, that commonly ble fwearyng, flaunder, dzunkenelle, and be full of ieloutie. Live of thyne owne, though it be but poozely. Be not bonde, if thou maiel fande at libertie. Go not to Lawe with Lawers, for thei will hinder thee. And beware of a flatterer, he will betraie thee. Bee not barrable in Religion, obleruyng tyme, and the maners of men: But obairing God, whiche doe not chaunge. There be three fondzie men, whiche haue doen thee neuer good: The winker in 3 three aria his tale, the laugher in his rage, and the fore coloured, whiche will not flicke for blood Geding, falle witnelle, or periurie. pet praie for the and let go difpleafure. Bee angrie and fynne not. Let not the Sonne go doune on thy wrathe. Trutte not to the worlde, yet beholde it, and thou halt fee marueilous thynges wrought therein. Thou halte fee moche wrong doen daily buder the Sonne, and beholde the teares of Cate. un. foche as be oppselled, and there is no manne to comfoste them, os that will deliver of defende theim, from the biolens of the opprellours, but onely Bod : Therefore, followe the counfaill of the wife man, there is nothyng better faieth be, for a man, then to bee ioyfull in his labour, Cele.in, for that is his porcion. Ind for as moche as mankinde, haue labour, trauell, heauinelle, fozowe, and difquietnelle all mis life, and yet wall leaue al his labours to others, which eneuer lawe them, is it not better then, for a man to eate and difnke, and his foule to be merte in his what thenge labour, and this is the gifte of God, faieth the wifeman. Ind thus to is belt for ma conclude. if thou bee troubled in mynde, praie onely to God, and afke counfail of the wife:if thou be fiche, fehe the Philicion. Bonour him because of necellitie, God hath created bym. foz of the higheft cometh medicen, and he wall receive giftes of the byng. The wifedome of the Philicion B.I.

ged whippes

Erob.Is. z. Begunt, 4.

BALLER.

@cclc.;8. Goob courts

fel in the time of trouble.

Debicen bo chaunge, and meat is chair geb.

11-1日間 きたけのか -oguidance:

why purga= cion worke not naturally

Dne maye flepe after Pliftes, but pet beware of olde Dite poilles.

> apprent the first A BUSICENTES ALC: NO.

Difficion, bryngeth hym to greate worthip : in the fight of the greate men of this worlde: he halbe honourably taken. The lorde haue crea> ted medicen of the yearth, and he that is wife, wil not abhorre it. was not the bitter water made fweete with a tree: that men might learne to knowe the bertue thereof. The Lozde haue atuen men wiledome, and buderflandyng, that thei might bee honoured in his wonderous workes: with foche doeth he heale man, and taketh awate the paines, of foche doe the Apoticarie make a confection, yet can not a man performe all his workes. for of the Lorde cometh profperous wealth.o. uer all the yearth. Dy fonne despile not this in thy ficknes, but praie buto the lorde, and he wall make thee whole. Leave of fro fpune, and older thine handes a right. Clenke thine harte fro all wickednes: this is the counfaill of Jefus the fonne of Syrach, in his volie booke. Capit. rrrbiti. Ind now thall I theme buto thee, what time medicen that be given. Then doe thus. Somtyme medicen is given to lepewarde, or before flepe : and fometyme before daie, in the mornyng, to the was hyna tyme. firfte, in the tyme of wakyna, then give liquid oz moifte medicenes, and alfo ealie: and specially when we mult purge light bus in and the mours in the flomacke. for as a moife liquide medicene, in potion is fone difolued : even to the will spedily and quickly, doe ther duetie, and worke her feate effectually in her place, wheras the haue power to con uert actively, and chaunge thynges into her nature. Guen fo nature have power, to chaunge meat and foode, into her own proper bertue, Therfoze note this, that whe foche medicens be ministred: if p pacient fould then flepe, at foche tyme, as the naturall beate beginneth to encreafe. Then thefaid flepe letteth the bertue, and good operacion of thefame medicene: refoluyng the bodie into painfull fweate.and attracte and drawe humours out of order, making the paciente licker. Item. in as moche as liquide and light humors, be fone diffolued then it foloweth, that the fame humours doe efforces, come to the place of erpullio. Therfore to conclude, if the faid pacient do flepe, at that prefente, it might then chaunce that the medicene, would not conuerte, chaunge humour of call it forthe: but rather refolue humours in the body, whiche would cause molte painfull perill, and notfome lickenes and difeate, while as the putrified matter, remaine fill in the bodie, not purged. But when as the pacient haue taken but a light supper. he maie take pilles, to that the faid pilles be newe, and the pacient not bery fatte: for fatte menne and women, have fmall guttes, and pilles maie chaunce hurte theim. And when we purge harde matter, oz humours in the extreme partes of the bodie, we minifter pilles. But for as moche, as pilles bee barde of refolucion within the bodie, one mate liepe well byon theim, befoze thei be resolued. for liepe bringeth inward warmnes: and warmnes maketh refolucion, and furdereth the workyng of pilles, whiche multe take their effecte, in the ertreme para tes.as hedde, handes, and the feete. And thus I faie, pilles male be giuen without hurte, when the pacient go to his naturall rell and lepe Prouided Michan 19 1 1,24

Follyi.

Prouided, that in the mornyng, when thei beginne to worke: then the pilles maie faied pacient mufte depe no moze at that tyme. And note, that pilles bemabeotall binbes ofmes maie be confected, of all kindes of medicenes: and there be pilles giue bicenes. befoze meate, foz them whiche haue eufil digeftion.called Pilule ante cibans.

Sicknes.

Dmtyme it commeth to palle, that in a maner bnaduiledly, og fodatily, the philicion doe give a purgacion or medicene, not confideryng the complexion of his pacient, therein doe he well oznor I prate you.

Health.



De complexion would bee knowen, but when there is no opo:tunitie of leafure, to inowe the completion: con of comwhether it be hote, cold, moifte, oz date. In this caufe let plexions. bs ble a prettentyng medicen, or an Antiderarj: wherby we mate bothe prepare the wate, and allo knowe whether the matter bee hard oz fofte. To remoue with thefame TODE preuentyng medicen, either yea, or no:allo in this cafe, let fome thing be ministred befoze, whiche maie gently refolue the humours, as Bates diffa laxatine, flomathicum Cartaticum imperiale. D2 els lette bs giue to the paciente fome gentle pilles, and decoction of Polipodie, Agarice, and Dermos bactilis, tempered with white wine: puttyng therebuto purified and cleane Bonie, and then give it to the pacient, when it have flande, bns till it commeth to a relidence, doe thelame with Polipodie, Elula, fod den in wine, puttyng in a little Sinamon. for this dooe refolue, and bubinde flegme, and purge it well, oz els gather folutiue and lofping herbes : as is Mercurie, Beates, Mallowes. ac. feeth theim in fatte Pothe, puttyng in a little Sene. And in cale this lofe the faied fiche pacient, if he marke the quantitie of the enacuacion, of thynges purged: to be mate be contented ther with. If be feele moze grief in the bellie, oz pain burnyng, oz noifomnes : he maie then prepare a ftronger, oz one weaker, accozognge to his humour, age, oz tyme of the yeare, oz habite of the bodie. And in all medicens, be ware of this, that nothing Cogine mes be taken in the fitte, rigour, terrour, oz hower, when the pacient than firef a fent, be bered, tolled, og turmented with quotidian, tertian, og quartein. Ht. is perilous.

Theobferma

Sicknes.

authermoze it cometh to palle, as is daily feen, that there be many feble flomaches, and fearfull ives, that doe not onely weake flow abhorre to fe medicens. Some for their blacknes to behold, maches can as Cafiafilmla, 02 bitternelle in talte, as Hierapiera, 01 fullome to not asbait to fmell:as frong pilles, yea, it no leffe greueth them to beholde, of fe the cenes. bellell, in whiche the pocion is kept in, then to drinke the lame pocion, oz bitter medicen, contained within thelame. Soche be the weake, feble.nife flomaches of many. Bod knoweth: foz why, nature haue made theim no ftronger. for the feble flomache of a tender gentlewoman, B.if. maie

ftrong mebis

The booke of the wfe

Come, flicpe and plough, be our nurfes

The life of the plain pco= pic in the con trey+

eijs Altrorie pars offana Capi. Vij.

Phil. cribu.

iafal. Citb.

fob.trutt.

maie not be copared in forle, to the boillerous, rough, gredie, or firong ftomache of the Carter. The fight og fmell of bile thinges, doe hym as fmall difpleafure : as the fwete odours, and pleafaunte afpectes, dooe burte the dilicious fences of the tenderlynges, ot carpet mules. I faie the barbarous bplandiche Jenkyng, with torne hole, and clouted boo. tes:foule furte, and thredbare bonet, long lockes, and crompled handes, and grined, fournie countenaunce. with gantlettes made of Soz. relles bide: armed with a pece of a Mottly mantell. Boldly charging a long whipftocke, with croppe and laniard, againft Budde, oz blinde Baiarde : whiche traile, and drawe , the laden Carte, and bende their backes, with continuall burdens, rewarded with unplealaunt foode. This bufemely grome oz Carter, dziuyng his Carte I faie, pet is be a childe, and a feeder of the common wealthe: with Cowe, Shepe, and Dlowe, in the clottie field, following the Share and Culter. After the dreamying fleppes, of the deepe treadying Ore: which etreadeth on the foote, of eche pooze man in the countrey. Thefe tillions, which ble no Speres, but Spades, and fight their cumbates, with flailes: in folas topie Barnes, emong the Sheues, fraigng the Mife into the Chaffe. when Snowe and frofte, maketh Cowe and Calfe, to tremble in cos uarte: and Swine to lurke in cotte, foz feare of the Porthzen, Charpe, cuttyng winde. Long blacke nightes, and most colde rainyng daies: bucouered naked trees, Goouded with Snow, buder who lurketh the hungrie birdes. At foche tyme as the plain people, do fpend, confume, and bring to nothing their fubftance emong their labouryng hindes, Somers frutes: not without minters trauell God wot. If Saturne caffe forthe, then from his high cold throne byon them, his malicious euill infoztunate influence: when he with Sithe in hande, and graie horie lockes, doe crepe into the firt house of the heauen, or fallying an-Hali de indis gle.from whence he poureth forthe, fateth Haly, emong men, greate in firmities, melancholie, fallyng euil, madnelle, lepzofes, quartens, and alfo euery fichnes that cometh of coldnelle, and dzinelle. ac. and dzis ucth the plain people, to their wittes ende, which lacketh prouidence. to forfee and prepare medicene, fitte for their defence. Df whom, God taketh the onely cure and charge : from an higher place, then where as olde Saturnus doe dwell. apon the fimple fost of mostall menne, he careth for the fraunger, fatherleffe and widdowe. And open his hande, and fill every living wight with plentiouines: and is nere bnto them, that dooe call boon hym faithfully, and there is none of his, that are fallen into any milerie, but he fee their fall, whether it be pouertie, prifonmet, erile, care, agonie, affliction, or beracio of mind. ac. Then with mercie and pitie, he putteth forthe the hande of his prouts dence: and lift them by, and help them in the dates of their carefulnes, making them pleasaunt. Giuyng theim refie and quiet flepes, while as the bugodly, doe remoue their neighbours lande markes. And rob them of their cattell: and by ertozcion, hepe them from their own, and oppzelle the widdo we and fatherles. Making them go naked, yet thefe people

people profpere for the tyme, although thei murder the fimple. But at length the mado we of death, mall come byon theim : and thei mall goe into horrible darhnelle. And thus haue I redde , in a lamentable the micked booke of one, which had experience, of mileries infinite: Sicknes and menne. forowes, yea, this Job was onely ficknes: whole feruaunt Jam, and what is the chief helpe, of to whom wall I the licke, poore, feble man refort. Even to him that my mailler Job went buto. who was that I praie you: mas it the Chirurgen, Tpoticarie, or Philicion: ac. Po, no. It was the almightie God, without whom every artificer, bothe in Philotophie and Philike, their woozhes taketh none effecte, noz any good fuccelle, although thei dooe ercell in knowlege, learnyng, fudge. ment, and practife. Therefore I doe faie deare frend Dealth, with the Prophete Bauid, in his Dymme or long. I doe lift bp myne iges buto Pfalme. the mountaines: from when scometh helpe to me? Dy helpe cometh from the Lozde God, whiche made heatten and yearth; and here Joe gather, if I bee foze og ficke, weake og wounded, troubled og bered. Although I lifte by myne iyes, buto mountaines of this worlde, for the health of my bodie. As to the belt Chirurgians of Philicions, whiche as Thaue faied, doe ercell in knowlege and practife. This is nothing if my helpe cometh not out of heauen: from the fountain of Philicke, even to to, the health and regiment of the foule, when it is licke. The mountaines of fainces, angels, and men, can not preuaile, ercept the bery faluacion, actonement, healthe, praife, and quietnes: proceadeth onely from God, whiche is bery Salus, that is health: 02 Sofer, the healthe giuer, and bpon hym I do onely depende, whiche dwelleth in beauen.

Health.



man f he be on your lide, who can be against you? Pothyng Boma. bill. in heauen, yearth, og hell, to moleft you: if you be buder the wade of his winges, you are fafe from all dormes. I dooe commende your Godly zele, and faithfull affec. tion to almightie Godward: albeit you feme bnto me, to wander in this your communication, from the path God to work

og line, whiche was laied out fraight, bet wene you and me, whiche meaner. was the regiment and health, onely of the bodie. And you doe declare of the milerie of the common people, and of the calamities : and faie when thei fall licke, thei lacke prouidence, and helpe emong them fels ues, but onely God. Mary I faie alfo, onely God. But how? That God doe alwaies fende bealth, without meane? Do. for almightie God do woozke by miracle, and by meane : by miracle, as when he raifedt he dedde.clenfed the lepte. ac. By meane, when with clate, he opened the ipes of the blinde: and with spattle, he cauled the deafe to heare. yea, and commaunded the Apolies, to cary Dile with them, to heale the ticke. Why doe you then talke thus leauying out this woolde meane? Whiche is like buto an hande, whiche worketh for every thing, bothe without, and within the bodie. By whiche meane, the boly spirite of B.tit. GOD

Followi.

Sob the bery Dhuicton.

Teholie Gnaite.

Infidelles haue finguler giftes of God

Moore men bee craited through ver= tue.

Bath.Frb.

God is perceiued, as crample. The Apottle. i. Cozin. rii. Chapiter. The gifte of the fpirite is ginen to enery man, to edifie withall. To one is giuen through the fpirite, the btteraunce of wifedome. To an other the btteraunce of knowlege, by thefame fpirite. To an other is giuen faithe, by the fame fpirite. To an other the giftes of healyng, by the fame fpirite. ac. Lo, here you fe healyng, is the gifte of Gods fpirite, whiche is God the holy ghoft. And although the gift of healyng, was plentifully the wed and powzed in, and bpon the holy apodles, which wrought bothe with miracles, and meanes. pet it can not be denated but divers, whiche had no faith heavenly, or the gift of faith: yet thei had the gift of healying. for thei be feuerall giftes of God.

Hippocrates. Galen, Anicen. Ge. had not the gift of faith, and were Infideles, beleued not in God, not in his toonne Chtille: yet God belto wed bpon the, ercellent knowlege of natural thynges, as appereth by their learned bokes, whiche be candles, to give light to Philicions, to the worls des ende. for the incomperable learnyng and cunnyng, whiche bee written in theim. Thus Bod haue made the bery Infideles, meanes to helpe the Chriftians, whiche you maie not denaie. Deither thinke the plaine people to be lo ignozaunt, but when thei be ficke, thei can fende to the Philicion, of Chirurgen for helpe : as well as thei will fende to the mill, to haue their come grounde. Di to the Shomaker for Shoes, to defende theim from goyng barefoote. what would you have the Carters (as you terme them) fo miferable, oz without wit, oz worle then the Bogge: whiche can licke his wound, and chole his bo. mityng graffe. That thould appere by the fruites of pooze menne, 3 meane their children. I prate you, be not mitours let byon the heddes of plowmennes foonnes: and doe not the childzen often tymes, of obfeure, fkant yomen, and bery abiectes, pollelle bothe riche houles and landes. Where fomtyme their parentes, would gladly have ferued in the Bichen. ac. 19 hat is the caule : It fould appere, bertue auaunceth and learnyng helpeth. Erclame not, neither be waile thefe poozeones effates: for thei can fee daie at a little hole, and live as merie, the olde Prouerbe faieth, as white Bee in Diue. I praie you pitie theim with measure, bules your large lamentacion: would give occasion, to nourithe idlenes. Doz that men yet thould difdaine the pooze. But who fo Roppeth biseare at the crie of the pooze: Wall crie hymfelf, and not be hard of God. Doz allo that pooze people, thould difdaine, murmour, oz Plaim.extvit fpeake euil against theraltacion, og aduauncement of them, who God haue plucked out of p duft, to be bis minifters in p rule of this worlde. And as for thoppsellours, be pacient: for the fame God that give them preparatives with warnynges, as plague will allo give the a purgacion, and expulse them tro him, ercept thei doe repent. for gather thei neuer to moche, beware the third heire of an ertoscioner: and often times he doe not entoie, his goodes hymtelf. for Salomon faieth Haredis Prover. rt. tas ad quan feitinatur in principio, in nouifimo benedittio carebit: The hevitage that cometh to haltily at the first, wall not bee blelled at the ende. And in an other place,

Follyin.

place, faieth be, wholo hurdeth bpriches, with the deceiptfulneffe of Sobain gottongue : he is baine, and a foole, and like buto theim, that feehe their remaine not owne death, this is their ende. Therefore my brother, difquiet not thy longe. nipude, contente thee in thyne effate:hepe thyne owne goodes, fpende them to Gods glozie, defire none other mannes. Ind when thou doell ber ingerie fee the wicked, in greate profperitie, difdain them not meither fret thy with an other felf, thou half nothing to doe with them. But to make accomptes for thyne own felf: and be not forgetfull of the prophetes wordes, whe he faid: Nolj emulari in malingnantibus. Ge. faith be: fret not thy felf, becaufe of the bugodly. Deither be thou enuious, against the cuill doers, for thei that be cut doune like graffe; and be withered, euen as the grene herbe put thouthy truft in the Lozde, and by doying good, that thou mate dwell in the lande: and berely thou halt be fedde. Delight thou in God, and he chall give thes thy hartes defire. Commit thy wafe buto the Lozde, that have har and put thy truft in hym, and he wall bying it to paffe. sc. If thou art croubled in thy minde, relozte buto his holy worde : and minifters for the foule. And wheras thou art liche, and fore in bodie, defpile not his Ecclefics. ordinarie meanes, but honour the Philicion , becaule of infirmitie: the almightie have created hym, for that purpole. That through the bertue of Philike, thy name chall bee chaunged, from Sicknelle into Dealth. I therefoge will now ceafe, and give place buto the Deuines, and Mozalle men: whiche with tongue and pen, can give good counfaill, and heattenly Cozdalles for the ficke, fore, afflicted spirite.

And now to the firste parte of your question, concernyng Philike. whiche is the rafe, wherein we begun to run. Let bs now come again into that plain pathe, holde on Aill, and then we chall the foner come to our watesende. And then fit by doune, and refte by quietly a Gods name: for rell is an image of heauen, after labour. Pour queftion was thus, of them, whiche doe abhorre the fight, or fmellyng of medicene: beying redy to bomite allo, to behold the bellels, wherin medicen was aiuen, to that queftion, you and wered your felf. The caufe was, the fomacke doe abhorre those thynges: that offende the sences, as in seepug.fmellyng.ac. (But in deede our fens of Imellyng, is worfe then as ny other liupng bealtes. Is Ariftotle faith, in his booke of fences: Odoration Arifto. in lie peiorem babemus quam alia animalia. furder faieth be, man onely dooe fmell, and bro de Sens. doe delight in the odours of flowers, of twete thynges: Cuento do his nature abhorre finkyng thynges. But specially thei, whiche be clene ofnature, oz by accidentes. And this is knowen by naturall 19 hilo fo. phie, and philike : and whereas the philolopher doe leave, there the Philician doe begin. Although there be many lecrete, hidden defires within nature, knowen onely to the lame, and hidden from the Philis Mature have cion. As example: fome women beyng with child, defire Carre, yea, I befires, bis have feen them eate Sope, and hurte them not, with other bile thyns knowen to ges, that I will not name. without nature had them, death would fo: the philicips lowe:pet Philike compt them deadly. Thele be the fecret hidden thinges within nature.) But now to the queffion.

Let no man mannes foile

De Subiche tes refte.

K.tiit. mben

when nature is to weake and feble, that it doe lothe and abhoure, to fee og fmell medicen. The befferemedie is thus: that you give larative Claret, made after this maner. B. Clene Clarit og white. ti.r. of Polipodie, Bonie, ana. ti.it. Agas

Medicenen to: fcble fio=

riche. S. it. Sinamon, Cloues, Spichnard, Ginger, Galingall, aff. &. t. purge gently of peper. 3. iti. firite make it thus : temper the clarified Bonie with wine, and drawe it through a Colander. And ftampe the Polipodie, and ftrongly frain it, and feeth it to the thirde parte, then beate your spice into pouder. And put them into a bagge.made of a pece of a fers o: bulter : then put your tempered wine, Donie, and iuce of Polipodie together, put in your bagge with fpice, a feeth all in a clofe bellell well Tinned , and ftraine your bagge often tymes. And then receiue this drinke, and geue a draught to your weake, feble, flomacke, accordyng to your ftrength. Ind foz Donie, you maie put in clene Suger, and to your fpices, you maie put to Sene. 3. iif. And when you drinke of this you muft drinke clene colde water, or running water after it. fow fir if you will reftraine, of flop the bodie, when it is to moche laratite:02 draweth nature to behemently. Then giue hote water to drinke, and this is bothe pleafaunte, and profitable to nature: though to many it femeth to be unpleafaunt. Then take fpices in pouders, accordying to the propertie of the humour, or complexion, whiche ought to bee pur. ged. puttying the water, and thefaid fpices, with a little Sugar, into a close beflell of glaffe: and feeth it in a beflell of water. Prouided, that thefated beflell of glaffe, be wzapped in Bate. Dz els fande in a plaine fillitozie:makyng a good fire buder thefame, and then you maierake it forthe, after it be well, and clofe fodden and frained. And either receiue it your felf,ozels giue it to others. But if it be bitter, fo putte in moze Sugar into thefame, to pleafe your ftomache. The moze fpice you do take, the moze bertue it hath, for the melacholie or flegmatike.

Item, allo you maie doe thus, take a meane quantitie of Elleborns albus, chopped fmall with a cuttyng hnife, feeth it with Barley, with clene water, into a thichnelle. Then feede an Den eight daies, with thefame corne, and Elleborns, & at eight daies ende: Bill thefame Den, and feeth it, and put in no Salt, but cromes of bread and Sugar, and drinke this broth. put in Manne if you will, and eate the fielbe of thefame Ben.and it will purge thefame: without any moleftacion, or hinderance to nas ture, J affure you, and that J haue proued. Cuen to haue a greate no. Elleborns alb? ber, ploued Elleborns albus, to their greate hurte, and pertil of death by bomityng, yea, almofte erpiryng emong the Dogge Leches, and murde. rers. But be ware of theim, and then thou malte be called Bealth, and no moze fichnes, by Gods grace.

the poilone thereof.

Sicknes.



Sthere no confideracion to bee had, in the ages of men, oz wo= men:maie the medicen giuer, giue hande ouer hedde, to the ten. der childe, middle age, and olde men, all a like without hurte to them:

them: I would faine knowe, what to doe in this cafe. for in the countrep, the medicene that is given to a woman, of. rriit, yere olderis allo aiuento a man of. ribi. yere old.

Health.



Es furely, diuerlitie of age muffe bee confidered, in the ministracion of medicenes larative. for purgyng or relaryng medicens, bee given to fondzie foztes of ages:as to boies, springaldes, luftie yong men, and to the aged. Euen fo to womenkinde, in their degree of ages : euery one of thele, haue his, or their proper purgacion. Is

Manna of Calabria to yong thynges, and the fame to olde folkes: 02 els fome gentle folutine medicen. Ind to women with child, no larative medicene, butill the. b. moneth be pafte : and then but gentle ones, as Cafia, Manua, 02 the Syzuppe of Roles, folutive. Even to the mate have fome Sene of Alexander, their leaves fodden cloffe in brothe of a Chicken oz Dutton, within a couered yearthen, oz Tinned potte. Allo fuppofitours maie be given to these forefaid folkes, that be excepted in purgacions. And furdermoze, with difcrecion, the aged maie receive a ge. tle glifter: bicaufe the faid aged bee greued, with corrupcion of the rais nes, blader, and guttes. fozif childzen bee purged moche, becaufe the humour is light: thei walbe in daunger of their lives. And living thefaid purgacions will make wzetched, alter the complexion, and erpulle the naturall moiter, wherepon thei hould increase and growe As we fee yong childzen bauyng lares, be wzetched, leane, fwelled bellies.crampe and conuultion.ac. The aged allo in foche, wall lofe mois fture of blood, and fall into melancholie dzines, feblenes, lacke of flepe and confumpcion: through refoluing of allrong laring medicen. But pet to them that be not in extremnes, either of age of licknes: there be many gentle refolucions, oz clenfyng of humours, and maie be giuen without daunger. As Reubarbe infuled in Cichory water, or the was ter of Oilke, and Dirabolans. But by the wate of Parenthelis, lette every minister of medicene feare, to give any thyng that dove, of will drie the bodie, or bodies to moche, of yong or olde menne: yea, or in the Bewareof middle age, fpecially of chollozike men. As erample, 3 Did knowe one, cens in gom beyng then a yong practilioner, feuen yeres patte, did minilter a pur. withe perfor gacion, wherein was Scamonie, buto a right worthipfull and a famous knight, called fir Robert mingfelde of Lethingham, which eft. fones, gaue hym twentie ftooles. ac. The caule was, as I doe suppole now, this Scamonie was not prepared accordyngly: and allo the pacient chollozike, and then partly weake of nature, befoze the receipt of the faied noughtie purgacion. Therefoze, looke diligently to all that I have faied befoze:marke the tyme of the yere, the age, qualitie, and complexion of the paciente. The Region of dwellyng place, the good. nes, quantitie, and mirture of your medicene. Ac. and then you wall doe no harme, noz plaie the ignozaunt murderer.

Môin, wome and children, mufte take medicens,acs corbynge to their fregth and age,

Fol. xlix.

stter, for shol-

1200

28 caniat for Волинист.

Bow again to our matter, neither purge yong childzen, noz old me in the heare of Sommer: and if you will nedes doe fo, then you halbe commenced Boctos of Philike, wearyng william Sommers hudde, for your labour, whiche will bryng you to no fmall effimacion . So trimly to fet the carte befoze the hozle, and to plate blind Baiard your felf: therefoze be warned, og you bee reproued, og a mamed. for in the heate of Sommer, refolucion of humours be quickly made with pur. gacion: after whiche infue euacuacion, to moche aboundantly, to the btter burte of nature. Pong luftie og fickly perfones, maie bee purged at any tyme: to the faied purgyng, doe agree to the tyme, and the com. plerions. Ind thei mate take moze of the purgacions, then the childze oz old people mate. becaufe of their frength. But pet the Spring time is belt, and the Dogges dates world to purgacion: but lichnes cometh at all tymes, and muffe at all tymes bee diligently watched for. As a thefe that will fteale awate, the molte precious thing called life, whithe is our befte fuell, through the benim of death. But yet death finis theth, and maketh an ende of every matter, and of every perfone, good and badde. Befoze whole battell bee fought, we liue but bncertainly: although we flatter our owne felues. for happines is not common to every living creature: but life and death, be comon to every living thing. As Ariftotle faieth, in bis booke of life and death. Vita or more funt coms munia omnibus animalibus, And life is but dwellyng of the foule, and bodie to. gether foza tyme. And in the meane fealon, slouted and patched by, with meate, drinke, clothe, flepe. ac. And when life is in perille, then helpe philike, philike, J praie you helpe: we be a fraied to die Godlie, bicaufe we have lived wickedly. I praie God this Caroll be not to co. mon, yea, of rather there be many doe to live, that thei feare no punio ment oz hell, after this life, doe thei neuer fo wickedly. Ercludyng god cleane out of their hartes, of rather God refulying them, for their wichednes. There is a Plalme, wherein Dauid lamenteth, the wretched ellate of fooles, faiping: Dixit infipiens in corde fuo non oft dems. The foolile manne hath faied in harte, there is no God. Would God that there were fewe of them, oh Sichnes, Sichnes, although thou lekelt Bealth. And parhavs maielt obtain it: yet thou walt ones chaunge this life, and fean other worlde. And allo God, for no manne can fe hym partitly before death, not be faued: whiche in this life, beleueth not in hym.

Sicknes.



1K. -

Dur conclution, although it did not belong, to your Exe ordium, is yet bery godly: I plaie God graunt bs to be his, and to foglake finne. whereby we wall fo quiet our confciences, that when our arrivall that bee, into the nerte land: we feare not our pallage, or fourne from bens this Wither, for a waie we mult. But in the meane tyme, the J. mage of beath, is to all flefte to fearfull, that menne would be glad to nourifie, helpe, and comfost life, bothe man and beat, doe birdoubted.

ly

ip feare death. Dature haue taught one bealt, to be in deed of an other, Dature haue the fhepe be a frated of the Bolfe: the Dere of the Dog. The fmall bir. prepared that des of the Bauke. Ind if theielcape woudes curable, there be medices: bicabeth and yea, nature haue taught divers bealtes, and foules, to help the felues, ther. moche moze man hould do thefame. We therefoze thanke God for his grace, be bath give bs reason: which other living beaftes have not. which do ercel bs, almolt in al other thinges, toyned to their natures. As the unicoun to have an houn, to with fand poilon. The Lion boid of dread. The Dorfe frong and fwifte. The Shepe, whole calle coate, maketh bs apparell. The birdes to fife, whereas no man can clime the wate. The fille to fwim, where as no man dare folowe them. sc. But onely realo I faie. What make bsels superiours to bealtes: Pothing. pell, take that awaie, and then we be the mole bileft, and the worft: and can leaffe belpe our felues, of any other living thinges byon the yearth: as appereth by the foolide, or madde people, or els youg babese Thei be in hape and likenes as we be. Ind why are thei fo milerable. Bicaufe reason is not there, whiche bould gouerne them, and this is a lamentable cafe, deare Bealth: to fe fo goodly Images, lachyng their principall beautie and gouernemente called reafon. Like Shippes without their helmes, fubiecte to euery hutte and forme: excepte the prouidence of almightie God, their onely defence, watched them. Els thousd thei perifie fodainly, in the mouying of an bande, as God dooe knowe: and bicaule God have given realon, by whiche, artes are perceiued, and good thing from the bad, the ficke from the whole: and folichnes from wifedom. Els how echouldelt thou have chewed me rea fonably, the natures of medicenes, complexions, age, time, place, qualitie, and quantitie. ac. and therfore to the matter, in my last question I demaunded, of the age of men and women, to whom medicen fould he ministred. I have in that case recieved myne answere, for whiche I aine pou bartie thankes, for your curtefie, and greate gentlenes: fpecially for your retterent and godlie zeale, wherin you doe neither fmel of the Papifles, which is the mother of al difobediece to Princes, and the fpring oferrours. Porof the, whiche be of no Religion. But fome dooe faie, it is better to bee of one euill Religion, then of none at all. Dowfir I praie you, after our diuerlitie of ages, what doe you fate to the barietie of complexion, in giuyng purgyng medicen.

Health: Caremonal at result and invo



LL is in baine deare frende, if we doe forget the temperamente, of complexions of men, of women. Poutheres fore doe very well, in callying theim to remembraunce: for one complexion, can not bare to moche as an other Win purgyng. Do moze then a little weahe boie, oz yong ladde, can beare as beauie a burden, as a greate lubber: whiche is flurdie and fronge to laboure. Dee therefore give more of

a purgying medicen, to the figmatike bodie, then to the chollozike, and vet

fearcth an 0=

1 6 1 1

Sing san tina.

Handfilleres.

93 62 115/15-2

-009920 10

purge fleum more tha cho icr.anb 209c= then fleume.

rel las

tie : But the ficfibie bobie hath moche meifter thers fore purge more.

title of mat= ter to be pure grb.

Doche hus purgeb by lit= tle and tittle, and not atton

Hippocra.

pet more to the melancholie, then to the flegmatike. 19hy for' Bicaule melancholie is an harder humour, then the flegme is: and humiditie, ozmoiffure, moze aboundeth in the flegme, then in the melancholie. As erample. Therefoze when you will give Scamonie, to any chole. licholie mose rike perione, give hym a penie waight: to the flegmatike, twoo penie waight: but to the melancholie, give three penie waight. for a chol. lozike man, mult haue but little giuen hym. The caule is, the faid choler is hotte and dite: and if he bould take as moche Scamonie, as the melancholie, it would inflame bym, and rather confume the pure na. turall humiditie, then purge the noifome filthie humour, whiche is choler is font the caule of the lichnes. for the flender man, mate bide worlt a quicke purge but ht= purgacion: as on the other parte, the moze flethie, I meane flethe, and not grolle fatnelle, foche maie abide a good ftrong euacuacion, oz ftrog medicen. By the reafon thei haue the moze moilture and mumiditie, then the fated chollerike haue,

furthermoze, as concernyng matter to bee purged, fometyme it is Ofthequans moche: and at other tymes, it is fcars, oz of quantie. Therefoze the mes dicen muft be giuen accozdyng: fomtyme moche, and fomtyme little, fmall matter is difpatched with fmall medicen. Ercept it be wzapped compacted, and thruft togither: and then a preparative muft be given, and after purged. But whereas moche matter is, there it doe require mour mult be a greater medicen, not withfandyng, it ought not to be euacuated all at ones, but by little, and little, and by tymes. If it bee in the extreme partes of the bodie, as hedde, handes, and feete, be the ertreme partes Ind in this cale, we have that noble famous prince of Philicions, for a witnes: how this matter bould bee handled, in the belle maner, fais png. Ram fecunduon multuon eft repente euacuare : fine replere fallax eft : & omnino inimicion nature. (that is) to make a large oz a quicke euacuacion, oz purgyng: Replerion of filling, is a deceiptfull thyng : and an btter enemie to nature. Therfore, beware of ertremite in all thinges, a ble the meane and beft wate,a Gods name, what els haue vou to fate?

Sicknes.



Baue almofte forgotten, how to receiue moiffe, or harde me-dicens: it would pleafe me bery moche, and not difpleafe you Bod knoweth, is fozgetfull. Ferendum eft imbecilitate bominis. The wea henes og feblenes of man, is to be bogne withall. Good fir, hould thei be given hote of colde. 19 hat late you to the matter?

Health.

Colbe mebis cencs to the mhole, but marme to the weake mußt be genen.

D the healthfull, liquide oz moile medicenes, be giuen cold: Sand to the ficke perfons, it is given warme, bicaufe the ber-Amatter, whan the faied medicene flandeth, in the flomacke oz guttes: whiche in the whole bodies, the potion oz medicen, wil take hig

Folly.

bis effect in good part, and this muft be doen at mornyng. The harde medicine, as I have lated, at evenyng molte, as pilles : loienges after mionight. Pouders at noone in brothe: clarified poffet ale at euening And why be pilles given at night? Bicaule a man maie flepe well at ter them. What doe flepe then preuailerBicaufe flepe maketh the body warme within, and pilles be bery hard: and therefore thei mult be refolued with warmnes. To what maner of men. To them, which have the riche mennes licknes. What is that? forfoth the goute, which many gentlemen bee turmented withall: as erample. Sir Richard ful. Che Conta mertton hnight, Barthzam Inderfon elquire. ac. foz the goute is foze men, but is a a fraied to dwell emong pooze menne: for thei hepe him to hardly, and fraied of posp punifie him with cold, and labour. ac. But the bittereft pilles of all in ward medicenes, dooe fardell pearce to the handes and feete, to purge and heale them. And in the feete the goute is placed: therfoze pilles be good for the feete. Who can denaie it, whiche I have fpohene

Sicknes.

fter purgacions, often times it happeneth, that the pacient fals leth into a feuer, called Epbemers febris, oz a light ague: whiche maie doe more hurte to nature, if it bee not helped quicly. what is the caule I praie pou tell me?

Health.



Buly, there do often tymes chaunce, foche euill acciden. Ofournisch ces after purgacions, through fondrie caufes. Is fome woute, theres tyme by to moche euacuacion, clenfyng, oz purgyng. meop to helpe thereof infueth an bunaturall flamping og heate called

on Epbemeral, and like wife it chaunfeth by ouermuche ea. COD tyng oz dzinkyng as wine. ac. and allo by cold oz by attraccion of ouer many humers to the flomache, of the lacke of the quantitee of medicen, which have no bertue of frength to be purged, but remaineth fill in the Comache, and therby do continue putrified, burting the bodie & maketh a feuer, if this do chaunce, then put the pacient into a bathe, if he bee able. And let there be made a good fire, or hote house, for this patient, and anoynt him befoze and behind with Voguention dialebes, 02 els with Viguention Martiaton, and bying him close with clothes, from the balne or bathe to his bedde, and hepe hym from fleape eight howers : and fo thall he bee difpatched cleane, and made whole, beying purged againe, to clenke the inward partes, as the flomache. ac. 2But if the pacient be to weake to come to the bathe: refrethe him in his bed, with wholfom suppinges. Repetym warme, in a swete chamber, and then give hym an eatte laratiue, of dza wen Cafliafifula. F.t. with water of Burage. F.tit ozels with fwete Calabria Manna. 3. B. Ind often it chanceth, that men are die after purgyng, then give theim fmall Ale clene bzued, og ptilane ozelsclene colde water, wherein Summe Arabicke, and Dragantum be fodden. And to gargarifme thele thenges in his mouth and throte: L.t. and

To coole the mouthe.

and to put prune flories in cold water, and chafe them with the tong by and doune in his mouthe, and fo renue theim fill. And hepe the mouth, teeth, and tongue clene with wathing, clenting, and fcraping: and this thall comfort the licke man. whiche els thalbe corrupted, des filed, and to anoied, that it walke as painfull to himfelf; as hugly and notiome to the beholders of the faied ficke man og pacient.

Sicknes.

C CH, then I doe perceiue, that this thould fuffice to help theim, whiche be not well purged befoze : and allo to coole theim, in their greate thrift and drines.

Health.

D not fo : it is not fufficient to quenche. foz, first you must bnderstande, the occasion of this thrist : first of hote cholloz not purged, of whiche I meaks not a statute of hote cholloz well purged of dzie, yea, oz of moifte humours, then lachyng moiffnes, it muft nedes folowe, daines will eftiones enfue. Then we give water, wherein the fower cold fedes, gum Arabike, gum Dragagantum, and crumes of bread haue been fodden : drawen through a frainer, this is given blood warme. Dow fir, there is a drines, as I haue faied: whiche when it cometh, declareth the body is well purged, as fome menne fuppole. But therein I take, that thei doe millake the 1002Des of Hippocrates. Quictory, in pharmacijs purgantur: non ficinost, non quiefeunt domec fitiunt, non enim femper bonam purgationem fignificat: that is : 10ho to euer be purged, and thailt not, and the pacient take no refte, bntill thei doe thirft: this doe not alwaie fignifie, the purgying to be good. Take this for an erample. Dne called Beumaine, haue a pletozike bodie, that is a body full, oz repleniched with grolle humours, aboundauntly compacte together : this groffe body muft be purged, well he taketh a purgacion by Electuarii, it wootheth bpon Beuman? Dow if he feele hymtelf bery dzie, with a great thrift, defirying to drinke, after fiue, fire or feuen ftooles: what is this, a figne good of badde: Do it is an euill figne, and is proued thus: cholozifie oz dzie humours be attract, and dzawen bp into the flomach and therefoze thei are not expulled. Whereof there rifeth a hote and a dzie fleume, fmoke, oz bapour, into the thzote, and Spirituall partes: caufying the thirlt a fozelaid. What remedie foz this grolle bodie, then Ipraie you: Done other, but with fpede to giue him an other larative medicen, to purge thelaied choller, and dzie matter, and then the third will fone, oz quickly ceafe. And fo in the ende, he halbe better purged of the grofnes of humours, perhappes then clented from the corrup. cion of euill condictons. for a bodily medicen can fmally preuaile, or take any effecte, in the regiment of the mynde of foule. Alfo, if foche a groffe bodie as I haue named, whiche is called Pettorike : doe ware daie o: thaiftie, after. rii. rbi. yea oz. rr. ftooles: then is not hotte Choller a-Ione, in the flomache, but in all the members of the bodie. Purge hym fill with gentle Electuaries, by little and little: bntill be felety mois fter

Hippotrates.

Example.

Mowe to snowe when ther Choller be purgeb, op

Fol. lxu.

fer in his throte, and moche. Ind to coclude, wholoever beying groffe, and is very date, before his purgacion, and is fiche of the feuer quotidian or tercian: the lame muft be purged, in the lame maner, as I have faid before. But the leane cholorike man, is fone purged, and when he is drie: take his remedie, as is a fozelaid, a Gods name. It happeneth allo oftentymes, that the pacient can not a wate with cold water: yea and buknowen to the Philicion . The faied pacient doe drinke wine, to his greate daunger, burte, and perill: for thereof followeth botte in afeuer, 03 inflamacion, and turment with paines in the bellie. If this doe hap. pen, then with spede prouoke a bomit: with drinkyng warme water, and Sallet oile, thruffying a fether into the throte, or a finger as farre as it maie go, and to to bomite. This helpeth, but dooe it fpedely my good frende, for londrie caules, to auoide loche daunger, as els would followe.

Sicknes.

De queltion I will afke you, bicaufe, caufe moueth me fo to bo. I haue taken oftentimes purgacios: Ind as the Bhilicion I have faied: thei were ercellent good, well compounded, newe. the quantic, place, and tyme convenient, to receive them. But to cons clude, thei would not worke accordingly. What is to be faied therein, I plaie you tell met

Health.



De caule, caule you to moue this quellion to mei) will Certain cana Dewe you three fondzie caules : whiche letteth the mes fes. whiche Dicen to make euacuacion, oz wozhyng. The firfle caufe cento worke. mate be, by the reafon the purgacio is to weakly made: els the doffe oz quatitie is to little, which remaineth to the hurt of the body bnpurged. The fecod caufe maie be that the bodie is to moche cold, & fubiect to melancholie, as me thinke

yours is. The thirde caule is, the refolucion of wallying of humours, booe ertinguille, of quenche the bertue of the larative medicen: as it happeneth fomtime in the flegmatike bodies. In whom, when foeuer the fleume beginneth to diffolue, eftfones and by and by: it quencheth Grampie of even as ware will fometyme and quenche a burnyng charcole, when it is melted bpon it. Ind bicaufe groffe humours are refolued, and can not bee erpuiled: then there dooe followe an impostable dolour, and a bignes of beath, those mightie turment about the flomache, and intrailes. Ind in the ende, rowe pur = foche folucion: oz none other but a manifelle figne, oz perille of death to followe.

Sicknes.

Ary, this is a poinct next the worlde, and an extreme cale : it is bye tyme for a manne to bee wife, and diligent to his pacient, now, oz els neuer. God helpe, what remedie?

Health.

L.ff.

The

what harms Spine Dooeth

after purging

toare and fire

Dianes of ging the boby when the pacierisin peril the rainedy to helpe hom.

I glifter to molifie the be lie in the time of baunger.

Z good note to be observed when nature is wenke.

In Elichos rus you fhall knowe howe to correct the fame, folio. 19 Simplici. He meaneth Elles borns albus. 2. S.

ftozous.oz comberous about thefaied pacient. But diliget 6 quicke, eafte, and trim : and bzyng into a hotte Stophe.02 Bathe. Dy hauyng none foche, then prepare a berie good fire, as thei terme it, made of Charcoale, if you mate: and then anointe his backe bone, with the ofles of Chamemill, Capers, and Roles. And then a= noint the bellie, bread, and fides with the fame: then put a warme tile ftone, in a double linnen clothe, and applie it bery warme to the belly. wherefore is this doen? To the ende that the naturall heate maie be made firong: and also that therby, the medicen maie be ercited, firred or moued to expulle, and doe his feate. Dow if this moueth bym not to go to the floole, then give bym a molifiyng gliffer, made with spallowes, Mercurie, Polipodti, Agarike, braied and fodde in water frained, and mingle the decoction with oile of Olife: and putte in a little Hiera picra fimplex therebuto. But if Enplorbinm be in medicenes, as in a glifter it will ercoziat the thin of the guttes, and caufe a bloodie flure to run forth: it is allo helped this wate, as to drinke offe, and warme water, oz els the fatte brothe of porte a ladlefull, wherin.rff. of Afrarabaca leaues, the fuce of the bee frained, and brinke this, it will prouoke bomites, rather to helpe, then hinder the body. If the pacient fele no do. lour aboundantly in the guttes: then purge not moche, bulelle moche purgyng, wherin Scamoni is, doe cleue to the flomache. But if foche thynges chaunce, giue the paciente to dzinke, water of Mirrhe. It is often tymes feen, that when medicen beginneth to worke, within the body, in the waie of purging. Then nature is to weake, that it cannot take bis effect, as it would doe accordingly: and by the meanes thereof thefaid medicen remaineth, chokyng the flomach, and neither cometh bpward,neither doun ward. what is then the beft remedie to be blede Porte other, but folo we Hippocrates, whiche faieth: Elleborum mouit corpus. erc. Elles berne moueth the bodie. Therefoze, let the bodie be moued therewith, in dzinke halfe a dzagme, whiche is corrected in a Radifbe roote : and fo bomite will followe, but walke fill in the clofe houfe, and take no winde. And to the medicene thalbe difperced, and banifie through bomites and fweate, in behemente mourng of the bodie. how if he can not walke, let hym fit, but flepe not: and then after three howers, give Dem Oxicatarticson imperiale, (accarson vielateson. Core-

The booke of the vie

DE belte remedie is this, when toche perill approcheth, with the firength of mennes handes: take by the paciente

warmely with clothes, folded aboute hym, not harde, boi-

Sicknes.

Extremes be perilons thin Sta. The as fome men, in theim medicen will thant worke : in other men, medicen doe to moche worke, that it will not ceale, butill it haue(almolle, yea, or altogether)flain the bodie. what helpe for them then:

Health.

There

Follxin.

Dere be twoo wates, death og life. If the bodie be dedde, Death is the

there is no remedie, no medicene, no counfaill, noz com= fort, to call it againe. But pacience, and fare well, well, we thall all followe in the endeof our lives : when we hauerun ourrace. Therefoze, burie hym that is dedde, let hym refte in peace, and ceafe from forowe. But bus to the liuyng that is in hope of cure, if his medecine bee to biolente, cruell, and daungerous: Caufynge flires, confider the faute is in the Philicion, whiche hath given to tharpe a purgacion, of in the briwile why medices paciente, whiche will not kepe the house with a cloase floole, but fits worke mino tethin the winde abzode in the ayze, parde, ozgarden . ac. Dzels in the budifcrecion of the Apothicarie puttying in to much Shamony, or this may be the caute: the aptnes of humers prepared to exputtion as it chaunceth often to childzen that have repletion with hot humers. And after purgacion ercoziation of fcaldying of the guttes do follow, which is no fmall daunger to nature. Therfoze to with fand this we floppe the flire with Planten water, oz water wherin Planten, Burfa pafforis, a Comphonie is fodden, with Bolearmony, gum Frabiche and fower plummes ac.oz weminifter Almonde milhe with Rice. ac. or Blifters ftoppyng as appereth in the compounded medicens, here before: allo comfort the pacient with a Biacodio, fyrup of Dytteis, of of Duinces with warme anointyng the pacients belly a his backe againft the warme fier with cleane clarified Bony. Row you wall perceine a blooddy flire by the greate paine in the belly, and poppinge foorth blood and fcraping like leather. well do as I haue fayd before, I platter top and applie a plaffer of Barly bread crommed into ftrong Mineger and the fure, apply it to the belly : and give bim to drinke the forefayde Syruppes oz Planten water, wherin the flowers of Pomgranets oz Mulberies haue ben fodden in ac. And gine him Placodion, euery night to bedwarde and in the night alfo. Dary there is a perilous grief in & bellie called Tenalmus, haupnge a will oz delyze to go to the foole, and yet Tenalmus cannot boyde of purge any thyng at all, this cometh of the acuite of endhow to marpnes of the medicen oz els of the ouer fight of the pacient : let the belgett. pacient therfoze, fit ouer a Polymate oz decoction of Pomegranettes flowers, barkes, of rindes of Pomegranets, Enotgraffe. Roles, Coria. der, Deache leaues, Planten, Dhe leaues, oz the water wherein Dul. beries haue ben fodden, Acacia, and Hipoquilles, and Duinces, beaten toges ther and fodden, and the pacient to fit warme and close therin, and to dzinke Diacodion, put in a litle pouder of Saffron. to cofort the bart.

Sicknes.

Du faie this is a good remeadie for the fire. It often tymes chaunceth, that a man after fuche turmentes in the bellp ca not be without muchenoisomnes in the Comache: and wha the flomacke is anoted, how is it helped, or w what medices Health.

L.itt.

Like

enior of itte.

Derately.

The pearth is mother of eucry huyng thyng.

Boio to qui= ben the fto= mache.

Extreme heat and cold be entill.

The as the earth is the mother and nourifie of every liugng thyng, and feedeth al creaturs good and badde: fo is the flomache the flozehoule og kitchen, which do nourithe bothe the members and enery parte of the body, noble and ingnoble : as the harte whiche is the hynge within the body, and to all the tubiect members in 02= +. der, the place from whens thei all be fed is onely the flomack, whiche muft be kept cleane,as a pure beffell, and muft not be offended, greued oz a noyed, but nourified, foztified and pleafed : now if it have loft as pitite through loth fommelle, anoynt the fame with Dyle of Maces or of wormewoode, and applie Galen his proper platter to the flomacke, and dzinke the tarte Sirup of Pomgranets , oz with fower Grapes with grole pepper therin, and give the pacient in his fauce the ince of Mintes, and of Parcelie, put in Ginger and Suger : whan he hath eaten his meate, give the faied pacient firup of Boles and Diarodon, and this wall helpe his fomacke with moderat drinking. And heping the body from fweating heate, and quaking colde, ble temperance only for the meane diate is belt of all. And who to dove ble it, thall never falle into the fnares of furfites of fichnes.

Sicknes.

De chief thynge that I had thought to haue demaunded, and the bery marke, that I woulde haue thee to mote at, is to tell me fome thinge of dietinge my felfe with meate and dynke, in Dealth and Sicknes:

Health.

A confideracion in cating and bunking to be hab, and of the variete of montes.

2 caule why the foule be= parteth from the badge.

Dere is to be confidered, in eatynge, and dinhyng, the time of hunger, and cultome the place, of eatynge, and Drinkyng, whether it be colde og hotte. Allo the time of the yeare, whether it be winter of fommer; allo the age oz complexion of the eater, and whether he be whole, oz fiche : Alfo the thinges which be eaten, whether thei be fythe, or fleth, fruites or herbes. Pote allo the complexions, and tempramentes, of the faid meates, botte, or colde, drie, or moyfe, and mot chiefly marke the quantite, and to foosth. Ind like as Lampes do confume the Dyle, whiche is put bnto them, for the prefernacion of the light, although it cannot continue for euer: So is the natural beate, whiche is within bs, preferued by humidite and moiftenes of bloud and flegme, whole chief engender, be good meates & drinkes, Is Anicen faith, de etbics, 19hen naturall heate is quenched in the body, then of ne. cellitee, the foul mult depart from the body. for the workman can not worke, when his infirumentes is gone: to the fpirites of life can have no evercife in the bodie, when there is no naturall heate to worke bp. on. Without meate faith Gden, it is not pollible for a man to live, either whole, or ficke: and thus to conclude, no bitall thring liveth without refeccion and full chance. Whether it bee animall, reasonable as man, 02

Fol. lxiin.

oz animall, as brute beaftes, without reafon. as Tree, Sum, mettall, ftone, berbe, or any bitall thyng infenfible. All thefe thynges be nouriched, with the influence, or fubitaunce of the fower elementes.

Sicknes.

Truip thou knowell well my complexion. a dilozder of my diate what remedy for me, that have lived without order of diates

Health.

Bnowe it well, thou art fleqmatike : and therefore it is long, of thy meate be digeted. when thou doell eate filbe and fielde together, it dooeth corrupt in thy flomache, and finche:even to doeth harde Chele, and cold fruites. And olde poudered meates, and rawe herbes, ingender euill humours: fo that diversitie of quantitie, and quas 0 titic of diversmeates, doeth biging moche paine to the Comacke, and doethengender many difeates. Is thou maielt rede in the first booke

of Galen: Junamentis membrorum cap.iiij. And the prince hymfelf fatth, in.iii.pri. doc.ii. cap. vii. faiping nothing is more burtful, then diuers meates, to be ioined together. for while as the laft is receaued, the firft beginneth to dif. gelt. And when the table is garnified with divers meates fome rolled, fome fried, and baked, fome warme, fome colde, fome fylie, fome flelbe with foundrie fruites and fallettes of divers herbes, to pleafe thine eye. Remember with thy felf that the fyght of them all, is better then the fedying of them all. Confider with thy felf, thouart a man and no bealt, therfoze be temperate in thy fedyng, and remeber the wife wozdes of Galomon: be not gredie in cuery eatyng, and be not halfie bpon all meates. for erceafe of meates, bringeth fichneffes, and glotony, cos Cole. 17. meth at the lafte, in to an bumefurable beate. Throughe furfet haue many one perified, but he that dieteth bim felfteperately, prolongeth Goos diet hig life. Therfore grole fyme, Lambes fleth, and the inmeates of beas prolongerh ftes, rawe herbes, Bigges braines, and all fimite meates, be cuell for thee: but late suppers bee worte of all, specially if they bee longe, for thei caufe painfull nightes to folow, But Galen faith in bis booke Diens ebumia, the meates whiche be without all blame, be those whiche be bes what kinden twene fubtile, and grofe. Good bread of cleane wheate, flette of Capo, nes of Bennes, felantes, and Partriches, Pingions, and Curtell Do, bloub. ues, Blacke birdes, and fmall fielde birdes, rofted caeale, and Dutton: Thele dooe engender good blood, faieth Gales. Pote aifo that any other meate, that thou doeft eate at supper, although it seme repugnatint to a flequatthe flomacke, if thou fleve well after it, and fele no pain, thou matelt ble it, as a meate neceffary. And when thou canit not flepe wel, if the defaulte, came through meate : marke that meate or drinke, als though it feme pleataunt, refute it as an enemie. And where as thou a good rule haft bledeutil diete, as accultome in abufging time.quantite, and qualitie, by little and little: bring thy felf into good order, and to time, both for thy breakfalles, diner, and supper. Prouided alwaies, to eate good thynaes. L.mt.

To cate both filh # fich to gether httr= teth the flog= manthe,

Galen. Hipocrates.

To febe of Dillerg fortes ofmeates cos rupteth the boby.

of meats both caule good

what hurte cometh of an emptie fto= macke when pegoto beo.

An other of bicting.

Galen.die.

Cholerike.

The stelan= choue.

thruges: but not many thinges. for like as repletion.or a boundance of meate, is an enemie buto the body and foule, and bringeth fudden death: euen fo is emptinelle, a Moztner of time, a weaker of the braine a hinderer of memorie, an increafer of winde, choler and melancholy. And oftentimes to many, bringeth fudden death allo, ercepte nature baue fome thinge to worke bpon , as I did tell thee before : ble fome light thinges, at bzekefalt of perfet difgettion. within. titt. houres after thou receaue thy dinner, obferuing the good ozder of dist, dzinhing mine of Beare oftentimes, and litle attonce, elchupng great draughtes of drinke, whiche be bled amonge beaftes, and mingle thy meate with mysthe, which is euer the beft difte at the boarde, and be thank. full to God. And fo leaue with an appetite paffyng the time wyfelp be tweene dinner, and fupper, with erercife, labour, fluddie, oz pallime, buto thende of. bi. houres, and then begin thy fupper : proutded that if it be moster then thy dinner, eatyng thy meate by litle and litle: for greedie eatyng is hurtefull to nature, as Galen faith in his Dietarie. Pote allo, that thou muft eate moze meate in winter, then in Somer, because thy naturall heate is closed within thy bodie in winter, but bniuerfally fpred in fommer. Alfo cholerike men may as lightly dif. teft Beefe, Bahen, Henifon. ac. with almuch fpeede, and littell burte, as the flegmatike man may eate, Rabet, Chicken, and Partrige. ac. But the Delancholie man, throughe the coldenelle of the fomache, hath not the firengthe in the fomache, as he hath promtenelle in wil The fanguin to eate thinges warme, a moit be good for him . The fanguine man, is not to fwift in his difgeftion, as the hotte cholerike man is. But not withflanding, he hath good difgeflion, through the humidite, and warmenes of bloud, and coueteth to eate fweet thinges, which great. ly augmente the bloud : Therfore marpe fauces, made with Hineger Onions, and Barberies be hollome, purdene, Sozrel, fmalle filbes that feedeth bpon the flones, in fagze runnyng waters, Cucumbers, and pure frenche wine, partely delayed with water, bee good for the Sanguine men : to hepe them from much encreale of flethe.

Sicknes.

> Dou halt thewed buto me a very difcreate, and hollome otder, of diet perticulerly to my felf, and partly to other complexions but what rule of pretie gouernement, is there for ficke folkes, C that be fodenly bered oz other waies?

Health. .

Inozber foz the bieryng of fuche an bee ficke of tharp. -Frutts.

They that be fodenly bered with tharpe fichneffes, mult have Sthinne diets, with water gruell, thinne Butten, oz Chic-Cudiue leaues, and fuchelike colyng herbes, and let their drinke be made of Tizantes. Thus doo to them, that have bot warpe ficknelles, occasioned of choler. And also colde syrups of Endine, Usios lets, Sugar, water and unneger, fodden together be berie hollome.

2But 5

Follxv.

But if fichnelles be longe of continuance, their diet muft bee the thics Dhone fickes her, and their meates made the aronger, specially if their difeates be colde, with the flewe of Cockes, Capons, temperat wine, flewde b20. thes, with holfome herbes, as Buglole, Burrage, Balel, Parlely, and fenell rootes, with fome Baces, Dates, Damathe prunes, Raylons of the Sunne, and luche like. Siruppes of Hope, and Citron : proutded that they neither take meate, not medicen, immediatly befoze, 92 foone after their fittes. Doffet ale with clarified herbes accepted, whis che they may take for their comforte, accordying to the effate, of their Difeafe. Suche as bee ficke, muft haue meate contrarie to their com. plerion. for they that be colde, mult haue hot meate, and medecines. And they that be drie, mult have moile thinges. But they that be bot mult have cold thinges, for thardet beate of the fier, is quenched with the mothenes of the water, and to the quantitee of one element ouers cometh the qualite of an other. And in dede, Philicke laith, the bodies that be bot, mult be fedde with thinges like the felues, as thei that be moile fed: with moil thinges to preferue their moilines: they that be hote with hot thinges to preferue their heate, a fuche like. But when they doe erceede in heate, colde, moil oz dzie: then let the qualites of moilines, be tempzed with dzienes, and the coldnes, with warmenes. for like as man deliteth in thinges of like, as the cholerikeman, cho, leriche thinges:euen fo do beaftes.and fruites,as the Coloquintida, which is bitter, deliteth in bitter ground. Dote fpices delight to grow in hot ground, and every fruite, and berbe, both delight in the thing, that is nature, butin Titte it felf: beware of diffemperance, furfets.oz replecion, rere fuppers fichnette the and dzonkenelle, make thy bellie no hambles og kichen.

neffe, thinne biothe: longe fickney thick biothc.

Oferapes and bunkes.

3 of the come plexion ig. fo marcquireth his foode, in the tyme of health. thyn= gesuketohis

Sicknes.

But if a man feleth greate grief after meates, oz dzinkes, what wale is there then, for to helpe hyme

Elealth.



Se walkyng by and donne, and perhaps, that will digett, duice the. iii. as Auicen laieth: and A.fr laieth, to walke an hundzed paces bottrine, the after meate, is wholfome. for it comforteth digettion, pro. uoketh brine, and giueth one power, and frengthe of flo. malke after 3 mache, to eate his supper. But the countaile of Galen multe teth. here be obferued, whiche fateth: there is no meate, but it will corrupt, or flinche, if the bodie bee caffe into a fodaine beate, by ftronge trauell de accidenti fone after meate, whiche corrupcion of digettion, is the mother of all & morbo. difeales, and the beginner of all infirmities, as Anices reporteth. And if Capita i. you fee, this will not helpe to digeft, your ingozged full flomach, then Anicen in. 13 prouoke your felf to flepe: ligng bpon your right fide, leanying toward Theo.iii.trat. your breatt and bellie, laiging your warme hande bpon you breatte, as iii. Capie. Aurois laieth: The power of digettion is made frong, when a man fleas peth.for naturall beate, that is drawen inwardly with warmenelle, or beate, bath power to bigelt ; but if fleape cale you not , prouoke bos mite,

moderate meate , profie Gales in. bj.

pisu.G.

Anicen in fes mite, or falle it out : and this is the counfaill of many learned menne. words doices for it is no maruell, although many meates corrupt one man, which be of fondzie workinges in the flomack, liver, and baines, for the qua. lities do hinder nature, almoche as the superfluous quantities. And take hede thele fignes, a cuill tokens, be not found in you. The paines of all your mebers, with idlenefic, and wearinefic to go, or moue your body: Sodain greate bluchinges,oz rednelle in your face, baines fwel. led and puffed bp. redde bline, and groffe fkinne, ertended og fretched out, with fulnelle, like a blowen bladder, and pulles ful, fmal defire to meate, ill relle, & grief in flepe: femping in the flepe, to beare fome intol. lerable burden, of dicamying to bee speachlelle : these bee the euill and daungerous tokens of replecion. And of this J giue you warnyng, for it hath flain as many by aboundance: as hunger bath killed through fcarcitie. Therfoze fozget not bomites, wherof I doe intende to fpeake mostly hereafter: how to bomite by medicene accosdynaly.

haue heard thee faie, that wholfome aire, is a greate comforte

to mannes nature: but corrupt aire, doeth moche harme. I hal require you therefore, to tell me of the good, and the badde aire,

Sicknes.

that I maie learne to ble the good, and refule the badde?

Dfaire.

Dangerous

tokeng.

33 hificions ought tohane a perfet kno= lebge of the nature of plas ces, and arre.

Pote which ts the mofte bottome ayze, to broch in.

what appes corrupteth \$ bloub.

Courupt ar= res byingeth fondue bifea= fes.

Health. ALEN in lik. de settie faith: 2 wile Philicio ought to knowe owellynges, generally. Particulerly, to thy felf beyng a Sthe natures of menne: of waters, of aire, of regions, and R. Shaturall Englicheman, of birthe and educacion. This lande is berie temperate, how bee it, our dwellynges in this lande bee bariable, as fennes, Darrifte, Woodes, Deathes, Halleys, plaines, and rockie places, and neare the Sea fibe. But the faide Galm, acueth counfell in his Regement of health, fairng a good arze, whiche is pure and hollome, is that, which is not trous bled in fandyng water pooles. Therfore Barrif groundes, and plas ces wher Bempe, and flare is rotten, and dead cartons be call, oz multitudes of people dwellyng together, or boules inuironed with fans dyng waters, where into prives, or linkes, haue illues, or wallo wyng of fwine, oz carrion buburied, oz foule houfes, oz fuche like places be daungerous, corrupt the bloud, whiche is worle then corrupcions of meate. for Hippocrates faieth, that all places of concauites, as Sellers, Holtes, holes of Mineralles, where mettales be digged, oz houles, oz Walles, toyned together, wheras the funne with reflection beateth in with foden heate, whole ablence bringeth colde. Thele avzes are dif. tempered, but plefaunt cleare ayzes, fweet gardens, goodly hilles, in dates temperate, when one may lefar of : thele be good. There be certain farres called alfo infoztunates, in their eraltacion, whole influence bringeth corruption to creatures, rot, and pelifience, to men and beattes, poylonyng waters, and killyng of fille, bladynge of fruite ÍII

Fol. Lxvi.

in trees, and Come in the fieldes, infecting men with divers difeates feuers, Baullies, Bioplies, franlies, fallynge lichenes, and Lepiofies. Against the fated influences, all christian men must pray to God fernente to be their defence, to; thei be gods inftrumentes, to punify the earth. maper buto Grample, we haue of moztall peftilence, hozible feuers, and Sweas mitigate his tyng licknelle, and of late a generall feuer, that this lande is often plaged with all. Then make a fier in euery Chimnay within thy Sweet age houle, and perfume, fweet perfumes, to purge this foule ayze. And the time of now in conclution to antwer thy queftion, for the health of dwellyng ficknes with Anicen faieth, to dwell byon Billes is colde, and in balleys, compated with billes, is botte. apon a Dilles lide, againft the Porthe, is colde and drie. To warde the welle, grofe, moile, bery fubtill towardes the Call, and cleare and warme, to wardes the Southe. Ind Rafe faith: in his firft booke Afforit. I man dwelling neare the Sea fide, og great was ters, can not live long, noz can not be without weaknelle of members oz blindenelle, but the belt buildyng of an houfe is byon a dzie ground and a bill towardes the well fide, and fouthe welle doozes, and wins dowes open towardes the Call, and Rottheall, hauging near buto the faid houle. Cweet fpringes of runnyng waters: from fonte or chalkie what finas arounde, which is bothe pleafant and profitable to the house, for Hy: cion is belte perster faieth in his booke of ayze, and mater, the fecond chapter: cities for a houle. and townes, placed toward the Cafe, be more furer, then the townes builded to wardes the Porthe, for temperate agre, or winde, and fickes neffes be leffe. And in thefaied boke Hipperster greatly comedeth plefant riuers, runnyng towardes the rifping of the Sunne, the dwellers in fuch places (fayth be) be fayzes well fauoured, fmothe fkinned, cleare and tharpe boyces, and this thall fuffice, what and where, good and pis, ther are pleafaunt owellynge is. Rotealfo, that thoumult obferue apre, as thou doeft meate : colde lichenelles, warme ayze, drie lichenelles, moyle age. And to in the contraries to them that be licke, and they ages are to that be whole, ayze of like qualite, is molt hollome. They that have be obierard Ionge lickneffes, change of arzes is a great help, both in feuers, Diop as in heatch. fies, faulyng lichnes, and Rumes. Rede Hippecrates in his booke of aire. Sicknes.

Baue founde bery much difquietnelle in my body, when my fer. uauntes and labouryng familie, hane felt eafe, and yet wee are partakers of one ayze. and my foode is fine, and theirs grolle.

Health.

De caule why thy laboryng leruanntes, in the field at Plough Paftures, og ibood, haue fuche good health, is erercife & laboz, moberate er ercife is a fuf and difquietnes cometh partely of idlenes, and lache of trauell ferainething. whiche moderately bled, is a thing molte fufferain to nature. Rede of erercite in the booke of houtbold, written by Grenophon: wherein be beweth, that princes would labour, plante, ac.

Sicknes

I pray thee tell me fome thing of erercife?

Health.

God bacth wiathe.

to be mabe in perfumes.

Plefant peo-

2213-702

Health.

Fulgen, in lib . 2.

what profit cometh by ex

alfe maketh labour calie.

Apbo.

Theines the aother of all mulchief.

Grercife bes fose meate.

for the ficke,

figne of Digeftion.

D & well learned man Fulgentius faith : that evercife is a file, and chafer of the heate naturall, whiche chafeth a waie flepe Sand confumeth fuperfluous humours, wallyng the natural bertues. Bedemyng of time, enemie bnto Jdelnelle, due bnto yong men, toye buto olde men, and to faie the truthe, he whiche doeth abitaine from erercife. chall lacke the toyes of health , and quietnelle, bothe of body and mynde. And Gales laith, in his Regement of Bealth, if we will kepe parfecte Gealth, we muft begin with labours, and moderate trauell, and then to our meate and drinke, and to forthe to our Acpe:and this is the caufe why faukeners, Shouters, Bunters, runners, Cenifplaiers, Plowmen, and Gardeners, and lifters of waightes. Ac. Baue fo good digeftion and ftrength of bodie. 10ho be ftronger armed menne then Smithes. mby for Becaufe of the erercite of their armes:ftronger bodied then Carpenters, whiche lifte greate blockes, and Dalons, whiche beareth greate flones. not onely in their youth. but fuche men will take maruelous trauafles in age, whiche to Jdell people, femeth bery painfull, but bnto theim felues that trauell, no pain, but pleafure, becaufe of cuftome. Thele people can digette grofe meates, eatyng them with muche pleafure, and flepping foundly after them bpon harde beddes: where as the idell multitudes in Cities, and in noble mennes houles, greatnumbzes foz lacke of erercife, doe lothe meates of light digeftion, and daintie bildes, Dary in deede thei may be bery profitable to Philicions. But if trauell be one of the belle preferuers of health, then is idelneffe the deftroier of life, as Amerois faieth: and Hipposrates faieth: enery contrary is remoued, and helped by his contrarie, as Bealth helpeth Sichnes, erercile putteth a wate idelnes. sc. But euery light mouyng og loft walkyng, maie not bee called an erer. cife as Galm faieth:therfoze Tennis, Daunfyng, Hunning, Waallyng, Ridging bpon greate bogles, ozdeyned, afwell foz the flate of mennes healthe, as for plefure, whereas it is now converted in many places, rather to the hurte of many, then the profite of fewe. Erercife doeth occupie euery parte of the bodie, quicken the fpirites, purge the ercremeentes bothe by the raines, and guttes, therefoze it muft be bled before meate. for if ftrong erercile be bled immediatly after meate, it coueieth corrupcion to eche parte of the body, becaule that meate is not Little trauell Digelled. But when thou feelt thy water after meate, appereth fomewhat citrine, oz yellowe: then maielt thou begin erercife, foz digellion is then well, but licke folkes, leane perfones, yonge childzen, women with child, maie not muche trauell, to conclude. The erercife of Dice, Cardes, fityng, dzinking, footbaule, and caffyng of the flone, with luftes imoderatly bled, and tuche like, maie bee called an erercife of fooles, rather then of wifemen. I might have fpoken moche of erercife of hande laboure : and of the noble profession, or worthie estate of a true foldiour, but this wall fuffice. Sicknes. See. See.

Sickenes. altroi daattal den aller tatus den ag al

Dere are many idle people in citees, and innoble houses, door thinke the chief felicitie onely, to bee from bedde to bellie, and Thepanetic of the practice of the property wil ble, then Cardes, Dice, oz pratiging title tatle crcepted. Spendying their tymes in lepyng, eatyng, and laughyng: and fomewhat els to small effecte. Now for asmoche, as thei neither can, or will trauaile, what faie you to the matter?

Health.



alizadi selaritati autoni

Ary this kinde of life, would quickly make of a noble, oz worthipfull perfone, a deformed monttrous man : with a life wort and painfull : and eftlones chaunge a youna Idlenes bin finto the milerable effate of a begger. for idlenelle and to the bodie a plentie of bictualles, is fitte for foche citezeins, as wer ucrie. sin Sodoma and Gomozha, which perified in their full, Gene, rie.

idleneffe and fatneffe. And although perhaps, there be a greate nomber, whiche faieth in their bartes, Non eft dens: and looke for no life to come. Bet because thei have the chapes of men, not for song for the immoztalitie of the foule (for whiche dampnacion is due) pet lette theim not appere, worle then brute beaftes, in this poincte. De the Deathen The Beathe infidell, whiche Deathen are bothe comely, cleane, worldly wife, baliaunte, nette and fine : and allo have goodlie (although not godle) prouidece to preferue bodily health. for it is reason, thei hould to doe feyng thei are careleffe for the foule: but the idle Chriftian, careth little for bothe, the bellie excepted. Well fare the Deathen, in this honeff manlie poinct to preferue nature.

The fatte Dre, oz bylie brauned Boze, although thei can not come an example out, from their frankes og faules, lachyng libertie : yet nature haue of baute beas taught theim, a trim wholfome exercise, called fricacion, or rubbying of theim felues : chafyng for the by the poores cuill humour, wherein thei dooe finde pleafure and healthe. There is no kinde of beafte, that might bee longe without filthie itche, fozes, oz fkabbes, without thei ble fricacion, comyng.ac. fricacion is one of the euacuacions, yea, 02 the bertue clenfynges of mankinde, as all the learned affirmeth: that mankinde thereof. bould rife in the momyng, and have his apparell warme, firetchyng foothe his handes and legges. Preparyng the bodie to the floole, and then begin with a fine Combe, to kembe the beere by and doun: then with a course warme clothe, to chafe or rubbe the hedde, necke, break, armeholes, bellie, thighes. sc. and this is good to open the pores. fur. when to ble der, if any haue the Grampe, oz is full of Delancholi, oz heauinelle of frieden, and mynde: oz els fallen into a fodain colde, thzough watchyng in a colde whereime. house, or field. Or els haue a moille reume ac. What is better then fri: cacion, oz chafyng with warme clothes. This is the berie belle wate, but it must be doen a morninges, before meates: but at night it is not good. for then it openeth the pores of the bodie, and is an enemie to 90.i. flepe,

foulc, and po-

are better that many Chite ftiang.

freg.

Chice thyn= ges to be ob= ferned in Frucacion,

It is not good to bee trikimed of the 25 arbour at night, but in the mozmyng.

Geftaciontise profite therof

Equitacion is very whole fome.

when to trauell, oz place.

flepe and quiet refle, and letteth for the natural bertue, whiche fould nourifie flepe. Dow, as concernying the diuerfitie of fricacion, oz rubbying, note three thyinges: The firste is, harde fricacion doeth open the pozes, let forthe fmohe, and binde the bodie. Soft fricacion boethmo. lefie, and relare the bodie, as it is written, Dura frixione ligaturi molle vere folaitur. But the. iit, whiche neither is foft, not bard, but meane, doeth neither deminiche.noz increaleth, but indiffretly warmeth. Deither is the fuirites of fmoke of the naturall heate, therby letten forthe by the pores of the fifn: And all men that bleth to bee trimmed, walked, oz rubbed at the Barbours at euening, doe erre from the regiment of health, but in the mornyng, it is berte good and comfortable, and augmenteth naturall beate, and arength, expulsying and and aleve. So that the bodie lifteth fome waightie thing from the grounde:02 els dza we a Bowe, accordyng to his firength. Furdermoze onderflande, that all drie and whole bodies, maie ble fricacion, with warme and moile ofles: And all moife and colde bodies, to ble the contrary. There is allo toyned to fricacion, twoo other exercices: the one is called Geffacion. that is to be caried of an other thyng, without any trauaill of the bos die it felf: and as eafie rockyng in a cradell, to be carfed by and doun in a chaire, either in faire weather, to be rowed by and doune, in a tilted Boat of Barge, a this is berie good for weake people, which have had long aques. ac. The fecond part of this erercife, is Equitacion, which mate bee moderatly bled of ficke menne and women : that bee weake through feuers, of timpanie. and that muft be bled, bpon a loft ealie goyng hoste, in a plaine pleafaunt fielde, in the cleare aire, byon the faire daies. Thele erercifes doe not onely reconcile flepe, but augment and make frong the naturall bertues. And thus I ende of fricacion, Equitacion, and Egeltion: of this you maie read lib.inj.capi.Di. Aetins. Cornelins Celfus lib.iiij.capi.xix. IB htche writeth profitable, and plentifully of thefame no leffe pleafaunt then good, to mannes nature: fodaine erercife after meate, maketh the blood foule: corrupteth digettion, letteth forth nas turall heate, maketh the Comache colde, bypngeth Chabbes: as Hyppocras ses affirmeth. Si impurgatns laborauerit, bleera erumpent, therefoze in the moznyng, and twoo howers after meate, ercercife is belle.

Sicknes.

Dis is well, J allure you. But yet I have feen, frong bomites have chaunfed to menne, after their meates. Crercife of fricacion. ac. what is the caufe thereof ?

Health.

The caufe of bomette, and when it hels peth, a when it hurteth.



Trile, weake ftomackes in ticke people, or women with childe, thei will quickely bomite, as we fee by cuftome: also Replexio through meates, or ftrong drinkes, bring bomites. Potwithstadyng, bomite is a goodly euacuacion, for those perfones, whiche be molested and greued in their breastes or ftomackes : or them, which be bered with

with fleume, or choller, with toche like toule huntours, whiche grieve the flomache. And specially to people, whiche have moste neches, what period greate brealtes, and wide mouthes : for all thele maie ealely bontette bonttete. without hurte. Allo thei, whiche haue narrowe breafte, and longe fmall neches, maie not well bomet, without hurte, oz perill of deaffes neffe.and ftrangling: howbeit Hypporrates, the prince of philicions faith who to bath a bomet, without coaccion or medicene, it healeth them, whiche haue had a long flire og lare. The lame Hyppocrates faieth, who fo soho mate euer bomiteth blacke choller bpwarde, without a medicen giuen, it is worft benet. acoken of death. ciomits be allo perflous, to them that be in colump. cion.oz weake of nature. The bette time of bomites is in Soommer, as Hyppocrates affirmeth . iig. Aplorif. Aftate quidem fuperioris magis ventr. Hyence antem inferiores atomet hets medicamentis purgare communie. It is more conveniente, for to purge the bodie douneward in winter, but ppward in Sommer: fpecially in haruefte tyme. Dowbeit, Cornelius Celfus affirmeth, that to bornet in Binter, is better then Sommer : by the reason the flomache is full of crude, rawe fleume . Galen lib.prime de ratione villes, counfaileth to bomette twoo tymes in the monethe is good, that is to faie, every. rb. dates. But note this, that you bomet twoo dates together, for that whiche is lefte the firfle date, that be clented by bomet the fecond. But in fome bomites, baines are broken through great firaining of the body: and like as to procure a bomet, we doe minifter Oximell, Squillitiej, warme water and ponie, and som to profometyme oile,oz the leaues of Azarabaccha. ac. Guen fo weminifier unte bomet, when an cuill accidence commeth, of ouermoche bomette, to the fiche faten. bodie Minte water, with the pouder of Mumie, Sage, Mirobolans, Chepoli, the pouder of Daffike. And give to dzinke Diacodion, fmall wine with toffed breade : and thus I dooe ende with bomittes, whiche are good before meate, but better after the fame two howers: as affirmeth divers men, of greate experience.

After Grong voniettes, there chaunceth often tymes the hickoy.oz yefkyng, what helpe foz that?

Health.

Sickne .



Dat is berie perilous, Jaffure you: fot after firong pur. In bickep afgacions oz bomettes, laieth Hyppocrater. JE cither connuls is perilous. cion, of the hickoppe, called yelliging doe come, it is perils lous, and moche to bee feared. furber faieth he in his Apborifm. Committe a veratro letbalis eft. I consultion faieth he, atter one haue drunke Elleborus albus, is deadly, by the reafon

that the frength of this benemous herbe: doe draw from the fene wes mottines, and contract them with a fodain emptines, and drines that fcant help maie be had, but rather dedly perill to folowe, of euen as if thei were aged, palle nature, and redie prepared to the place of filence, or the graue. Pet not withfladyng do thus, and refule not this meane, Co belge the whiche haue greate bertue. It. Deale of fenigreke, of flee worte, of hickoppe. D.ti. cleane

ter a bo netto

neg mate beft

Follxviij.

peth the fire.

when to bo ... mette.

and holes to

I goodly waie to helpe hickoppe.co= myng after bomette.

A meane is befte .

Ofnefpng,

the profite

thereof.

Sicknes.

There is enacuacion, called Sternutacion, 02 melyng: what doe that profite?

Health.



TPPOCRATES, of neefyng faieth thus, Sternutamentum fit ex capite, Cerebro calfacto, ant bunneffata capiti parte inani: der enim nitus contentus exs tra erumpit fonat autem guoniam per angustiam exit: Apbor.52. That is, neelyng that cometh from the hed, is made either of b2ain, whiche is hotte, oz els the emptte oz boide place of the hedde, beyng berie moite. Foz the aire contained there-

in, breaketh forthe, through a small narrowe waie: and so cometh the founde or noise forthe. This is wholsome, that the frength of nature forseth for the winde. Specially ones or twise in the morning, putting awaie belchyng: but more is not good, and who so can not neele, it is energy been a signe of weakenesse, sickenesse, colonesse, and age. And to neele after meate, is not wholsome, but when a woman labour with childe, or have the mother, then neelyng is wholsome and healthfull; and will some belpe them, but some through firing neelyng, bledyng dooe quickely ensue, by the breakyng of some baine. Then applie the Nafalia and frontary, as J have written before, in the ende of the Compoundes.

Sicknes.

Then what faie you of bledyng, what profite or perill is in it: . Health.

when it is good to blebe. Daue fpoken thereof sufficientlie befoze: therefoze, I faie remember, that to bee letten blood, in the Spring tyme, is the befte feafon, as Galan affirmeth, in libro de Elobothomis, and through the fame, these euclies are helped. Replecton, Pleuricie, hotte Tercians, Frenses, Peffilence, floppyng of the termes. 3c. Al the orgaines of the fences, are cleansed thereby. And finally, the bodie is of

Follxvin.

of a weake bodie, made firong to them, whiche are in luffie peres. But prouide, that neither people in confumpcion, old folkes, women with who mufte not bleede, child, og pong childgen, be letten blood. And no man letten blood, after that good blood appereth in bleeding, for feare of Crampe, Balley, or dioplie. Por none to llepe, after thei are letten blood. 8. howers. Rede Galen ve fupra, and Rafis lib.4. ad Almanfs. There are a newe kind of inftrumentes to let blood withall, which bying the blood letter, fomtime to the gallowes, becaule be firit to depe. Thele inftrumets ar called, the ruffing Cacke and tucke, and long foining raper: weapong more malicious, then manly. Sicknes.

mill boryng doe any pleafure. Health.

Ca forfothe, berie moche : Is erample, if you have any taufie loughte, of lottryng lubber within your houfe, Borring is that is either to buly of this hand, or tongue: and can do lubber. nothing, but plaie one of the partes, of the. 24, 02ders of knaues. There is no pretter medicen for this, nor foner Depepared, then boryng is: ifi. oz. ifii. tymes well fet on,a span long on bothe the chekes. And although perhaps, this will not alter his lubberly condicios, yet J allure you, it wil for a time, challae his knauille complexio, and helpe him of the grene licknes: and every man mate practile this, as occasion wall ferue bym in his familie, to reformethem.

But for the Boring, whereof Gala Speaketh, calling it Boring, Cup. ppng, with Cumrbitula. Gr. Safeth he, Boryng dooe helpe fwellyng, and let forthe winde, foppe the termes immoderate, and the bloodie flire. helpethapetite: Ind when a woman doe fwoune, it is good to reutue the fpirites againe. There are twoo kindes of the bentolas, oz Borin. Boryng dee ges, the gentileft is without fcarifficacion: the other is to drawe forth cuil humon. water, and all wage harde f wellyng, and cleanfeth Delancholi, fueci. #. ally in weake bodies. And it will remoue humour, from place to place as from the hed to the necke, from the necke to the choulders . ac. And what Roppeth the termes foner, as Hyppocrates Apbo. Si muliere menifena fiftere bos Borring boe lueris, Cucurbitulam quam maximam, fub mammi defige. If thou wilt ftoppe the termes thop the terof a woman, then put a greate bentos buder, or byon her breaftes, for the bo about the baine, whiche is in the matrire, come from the breaftes.

Sicknes.

Doe fweatyng profite any thyng at all, to mankinde? Health.

Deatyng is no leffe pleafaunt to nature, then profitable to a common wealth: and fomtyme fweatyng is bnp:ofitable. and not at his meate, this is a good fweate : But if bis man, doe eate bippolitable, # bntill he fweate, and labour without heate, this fellowe, if you give to a common weathe. D.i. hym

Baver.

In exputtine fot an ible iought.

Senc.thi.

2 good res

The Carter Doc baily help the Curtier.

Oftwookin= beg of fineas tes naturall. and artificial.

whoought to fiocate, and Sube not.

him not an expulsive, out at your haule doze, budoubtedly be will els mostly bomette you, into the backhoule diche, with a threde bare cap. Therefore, take hede to loche f weaters, and idle eaters, ercept you bee Abunde Diner, and yet let all men, bothe pooze and riche : remember what almightie God faied bnto adam. Manducabis berbans agri, in fudore valtus tui Vefceris pane, donce reverteris in burnam. Thou maite eate the berbe of the fielde, in the f weate of thy face, thou walte eate breade, butill thou bee recourned backe againe, into the yearth of grounde. And in an other place it is witten: thei which will not labour, hall not eate. And allo there is a promile of God, by the mouthe of the holy prophet: whiche affirmeth faipna Nam labore manuum tuarum edes, beatus eris, or optime babebis : that is. for of thy labour of thy handes, thou walt eate, thou walte be bleffed, and have the belie thinges: as prosperitie, and the fruites of the yearth. ac. Lo, here you fee, here is no hunger, beggyng, idlenes, loitryng, pickyng, lauerie, dilyng, hozyng, theuyng, pzilonyng foz thelame, oz Tiburbourbe, for bis hauterie, outping, norping, theuping, prioritying tor theratice, or whome high interest abour. nying, appoincted to labourers, but to loiterers. Here you have the promile of God for the lamer that thei whiche wil honelly labour and fweate, thall bee in good health to eate. Is we daily fee the honeff la. bourpng hufbande men, and their familie do trauell, toile and fweat: thet have therfoze Gods bleffyng, good health, and long life. foz if the hulbande man and carter did not fweate, eche other date, the Curtier and Citezein would crie well awaie. Dow fir, to philicall fweate, whereof I will hottly conclude, whiche are twoo kindes: the first of them is naturall, as when men do boluntarily lweate, without force of medicene: as hotte dzinke, oz hotte houle. oz floue, this will eafely o. pen the pozes, and difolue groffe humours, clenfe the blood, comfozte the spirites, put awaie colde, confume crude humour, amende the fenewes, put awaie ache oz numnes, feuers, dzoplie, and the pelilence: Sweate helpeth all thefe. And if one bee licke in his fweate, be ought not to flepe: and this is a token, that he thall dooe well in fweatyng, if he fweate in all places, and by little and little, fele the paines af wage then it is a figne, that health will followe. But if he fweate, in one of twoo places onely, and finde moze grief, it is an euill token.

The artificiall fweate, is made in floues, bathes, oz bladders, with hot water, bot flones, put in clothes, and applied to the bodie ligng in bedde. Dzels with moiffe bathe of herbes, oz parfumes with Da= fliche, Stirar ofle. ac. Whiche haue bertue to clente fhabbes, iche, por. pore is then. I faie the pore, as by erperiens we fe, there is no better remedy, then it by fixeat. I faie the pore, as by erperiens we fe, there is no better remedy, then fweatyng, and the drinkyng of Guiacum, blyng it in due tyme and older. Plouided alwaies, to fweate at evenyng is better, then in the moznyng: as Philicke affirmeth, and realon proueth. for when the bodie haue nourifhement within, the spirites thall not be btterly drawen forthe, to the extreme partes, through the outwarde heate. furder, lette leane drie folkes, or feble perfones, ble lettle to fweate: for it will hurte them moche, but fatte folkes maie fweate well.it helpe the moche, bowbeeit, fweate is not good for the ives. Becaufe it drieth to moche .131:612

moche, leane bodies ought to bee anointed with oile, after thei haue fweate. Sweate is euer good in harpe agewes, in the daies of the what fiveate 1g good. Crifes, oz indgemente of lichnes, faieth Hyppocrates in his Pranoflico, but the contrary. Sudores optimi funt, in omnibus acutis morbis, qui in diebus indicatory's. cr c. Rede here after, in the fignes of death, of fweatyng.

Sicknes.

mhat faie you of abitinence, og fallyng, is it berie profitable for the bodie?

Health.

Eatruely, and allo for the foule: as it is written by the Brophete. In seinnis bumiliani animam meam: In faltyng, faith be, haue I humbled and brought lowe my foule. fallyng is a finguler inftrument, to correct the flefte, and make tt obediente, and feruaunte to the spirite: if it be iogned falteng, with faithe, other wates it is baine, concerning perfite and the body.

religion. But neuerthelelle, profitable in Bhiliche, is abainence for the bodie. for take this for example: If one have taken a furfete, with replecion of fulnelle, of els dronkennes. nothing is better, to bring the bodie into good quiete order, then abilinence, whiche will confume matter fuperfluous and hurtfull. But yet not of it felf, but by a cer. taine waie of meane : for it is not quickly reftored, whiche with longe The rich ble abltinence haue been walled . fallyng is not btterly to refule meate, pope, penury but to eate that, whiche preferueth life onely : Dh that moderacion mer bled in a comon wealth, then hould not the riche die in glotonie, and aboundaunce, not the poore perite for lacke of bread . Ertremes are cuill, to moche fallyng, oz to moche hunger. Gales affirmeth, people whiche have narrowe baines, thei have but little blood, and foche maie not fuffre long hunger , but thall faule into fichnes . But thei, Cholorike whiche haue greate baines, haue plentie of blood: and maie fall with not fall moth out hurte. So mate all foche, as have mochera we crude matter whicheishelped through fallyng: Abainence is hurtfull, to Chollerike and Delancholike perfones. Dy them, whiche are licke and weake. 02 to yong childzen: fo euery one muft be confidered in ozder accozdingly.

Sicknes.

Phen I have been werie and fore bered, bothe in mind, and bo. die, nothing have dooen me fo moche pleature, as flepe haue doen, and refte in the night tyme: what faie you to flepe.

Health.



Leve is brother buto death, fauyng the one dove not walke again, and thother doe recouer the fences: and of necellitie, all creatures that waketh, oz watcheth, mult lepe and refte. for the holie Prophet faieth, in the boke The bertue of Plaimes, oz Dymnes to almightie God. Ego iacui & dors of benefite of flepe og refte. mini atone enigilani quomiam dominus me fuffulcit. J laied me doun (faith plain. D.iiii. he

The greate nobneffe of

Follxix.

Po manne oz beaft, can line without reft +

Bow the fto= machemufte be prepared toward flept.

when flepe is perilous.

he) and flepte, and allo waked againe: for the Lorde did onely comfort me. Truely that God, that made bs allo, made our accions and doynges: as labour, refte, eatyng, dzinkyng, flepping, and wakyng, without whiche wee can not liue. Ariftetle faieth, all liupng thynges haue flepe, as fwimmyng,fligng, and gogng creatures. furder be faieth,flepe is like the fallying cuill, by the reafon all the fences are deprived: for flepe is the ligament of fences, and waking doe bubinde them, and flepe is giuen to eche liupng creature, for their health. Ind furder, Ariitoile thes driff.de fom. weth the caufe of flepe, faipng: Sommas caufatur ex vapore cibi, qui vadit ad cerebrum. coc. Slepe is caufed of the fmoke, oz bapour of the meate, goyng into the braine : and cometh backe againe colde, and maketh flepe. Therefore men after meales, are fone gitten to flepe, as we doe fee by erperience: and without flepe, wife men hould be chaunged, into ideotte fooles, Pote this, that all depes doe not make thin, diffolue, og warme alwas yes, but that foche flepes, that followe either labour, greate ercerfice of hurger. And furder, when manne is flepyng, the naturall heate is drawen inward, whiche when the faied flepe, findeth no nourifment or thying to feede byon: then like a Lion, it doeth forth with confume, and walte the belte humour.or one of the radical bertues. Ind in conclufton, to drie bp the blood, and make the bodie leane: therefore, let al leane folkes, og theim, whiche haue been aboundauntly purged, og els letten blood, beware of bery moche flepe, flepe after fweate, labour, as running, tenis, moche dauntyng, which doe open al the pozes, and let forthe all the euill bapours, bet wene the fkin and the flethe. whiche flepe doe reuoke, retract, and drawe backe again, through the inward heate, walling thelame moiller, ait one haue flegmon in his guttes, that is to faie, apoffumacion of Choller and blood. Dothyng is more perflous then depe, by the reason that the burning a beat encreaseth, whiche wil augment the dolour: euen fo in our Engliche fweate, and the Pettilente flepe, is to bee fozbozne, and alfo befoze blood lettyng, and after, duryng twelue howers, oz els the poifon will approche to the bart. De whe the firt of an ague do begin, oz in deinhyng any benime. ac. for in foche cafe, it will make either rigour, or borrour, lea. uying the outwarde partes cold. drawying through binaturall beate, the benime to the nutrimentall partes.ozels to the partes bitall:and fo this waie flepe is not well, but rather burteth. Cuen fo it burteth the dzunkardes, bench willers, that will qualle, bntill thei are flarche faring madde, like Marche Bares: fleming like Scinkars, brainlelle like infernall furies. Dinkyng, braulyng, tollyng of the pitchar, faryng, pillyng; and fauyng your reuerence, bealtly fpuyng bntill midnight : thele fellowes abule the tyme of flepe, and in foche cale if thei thould flepe, perhaps apopleria, and fodaine death would followe, as Daunisarbes Hyppecrates affirmeth. Apborif. Dy. Si ebreus quifpiam repente obmutuerit conunifus moritur, nifi fes Subat thei Do. bre, corripiatur, aut Dbi ad baram perusnerit qua crapule foluuntur Docem recuperet. That is (if a drunkarde dooe fodainly lofe his fpeache, and become dombe : be thall die of a conulcion, ercepte be bee taken of an Igewe, oz els receiue a. gaine

Follxx.

gaine his speache, at the same hower, when the furfite is digelled. De herein fpeaketh reafonable: foz dzunkennes flieth into the bzain, and why a brunto diffill into the fenewes, whiche bigngeth contuilcion, and after co- kard boc bye unicion infueth death, through the crude, colde moilinelle. Ercept the beate of a feuer doe concocte, and walle it. ac. Therefore, let men take bede of dronkenes to bedward, for feare of fodain death: although the flemile nacion, ble this horrible cultome, in their bunaturall watching all the night. But remember his wordes, whiche have made bs all, and knowe what diatte is belte for bs, euen Jefus Chrift hymfelf, Luke.mit. faiyng: Cauete autens vobis, nequando grassetur corda veftra, crapula, or ebricate. Oc. And a wife manne faith: Omne nimium neture inimicum, all ertremities are enemies to na. ture. So is to moche labour, meate, flepe, watche, oz to little is euill allo:a meane therefore is good, and the belle of all. And a dewe tyme, place, maner, and ozder of flepe . The night is the beft time: the daie is Di good and basac flepe. euill, to flepe in the fielde is perilous. But byon, of in the bedde, livna firle byon the right fide, butill you make water: then byon the lefte fide is good. But to lye byon the backe, with a gaping mouth, is dawn gerous: and many thereby, are made ftarke ded in their flepe: through apopleria, and obfiraction of the fenewes, of the places bitalle, anis mall, and nutrimentalle. And all foche as feele intolozable paines in their breades in the night, which growne, and can not drawe their breathe: the berie caule is, lipng or flepping on their backe. And not through the Mare.oz night fpirit.as thei terme it: after the judgemet fooles be de of fuperflicious Dypocrites, Infidelles, with charmes, confurynges, fraird of the and relickes bagyng about the necke, to fraie the Mare, thou foole I depe. bould faie. Let foche people, bothe kepe good diate, cleane lodging, lye in order, as I have faied, and specially commende, bothe their fleping and wakyng, to Telus Chrift, that thei maie live honefilie, goe to bed merily, depe quietlie, and rife earcly. To ferue GDD deuoutly, and doe their businesse in their bocacion diligently: to helpe them felues, Dow to a and their neighbours charitably, and not to be carfull, for any dream torbe cuil in the night. But wifely confider this, if thei dooe dreame of fire, to take it for no euill prefage of Grief. ac. But rather that fire doe fignis fie, yellowe hotte Choller doe abounde. and would be purged by good pocions, Dialene, oz the Siruppe of Rhabarbe. And to beware of a tercian Jaue. Ind when thei dzeame of cloudes, darchnes, oz to lye in Darche dungions. Ac. Remember it is Delancholi, that bere the bodie what becas and fpirites in the depe:and would bee purged with Bamech, Billes mies boe fis de lapide Lazale Ge. If dzeames be of cold, Snowe, Ile, water, then fleume would be diminiched to pocios accordying, a pilles de Aguico, ce. Some in the night, seme in their sepes, as though a great blocke were, ples fyng doune their legges: this is the refolucio of the fenewes, or the as boundaunce, whiche would be letten forth, by the Dedian bain. Ind to ble bathing to bedward in warme water, with fwete herbes and to dzie theirlegges, and fo goe warme to bed. Ind thus I ende offepyng Hypperares and waking, whiche faieth Hyppocrates Apbor. Vebemens bigilig tum cibi tum potionis cra: bpon flepes. ditatem

Dare i their

cauleth rawe humours in the fromacke.

To whom Smatche us good,

Thaffliccios of the munb to harbe to bee helped.

The.ir. heas nealy labies can finally co= fort fome care fuil hart, whe it us ut care.

The Gacreb mfte, that the ix.heauculie Dulets have ano can cuue to others.to comfort them in trouble.

Boch watch ditaten efficit. That is, behement watchyng doe biyng crudetie, and raws nes, bothe to meate and drinke in the flomache: Doderate watche is good for fludientes, to make theim learned, for aprentiles, to give the knowlege in their facultie: to the man of warre, or watchman, to preuente the enemie. To the fatte bodie, to diminite grolenes: But wat. ching at Dice, Cardes.ac. Dake many watch men in lanes endes, foz the purfe: foche watches I fay make many miferable wetches, whole rewardes we fee daily, to be daungerous and mamefull in the ende.

The booke of the vie

Sicknes.

Dere is one thing, whiche have troubled me berie long, it is a fichnes, that hetherbuto J could find no Philicion fo cuna fichnes, that hetherbuto 's could that he helpe the fame. hyng, wife, of learned, that ever was able to helpe the fame. Deither did Jeuer le. oz talt of that medicen, that had bertue to releue me in that poincte. furdermoze, the chaunge of aire, were it neuer to fwete of pleafant, with the fightes of faire fieldes, gardeins, hilles, woddes, and balleis, couered with all coloured hindes, of fwete fmellyng, and plantes, herbes, og flowers, did neuer helpe this ficke. ableature is meffe. Che daiely beholdyng of iewelles of fone, golde, riche apparell, Difquer hart. faire buildynges: yea, manly feates of armes, with triumphaunte fightes, did me neuer a pinfworthe of pleafure. But when the tyme was paffe, my ficknes double affaulted me again.

The Sacred heattenlie Mufeis 02 Heliconiades, the daughters of Jupiter, whom I haue knowen: thole. ir. celeftial damotels, whiche did walke the in the well, with filuer freme, where as the fwift flyng hozfe called Pegafus pearced with hard houe, ftrofen hard diamode flint, as poes tes afterne. Thefe ir ladies, called the Nimpher, haue infinite bertues, to pleafe the eare withal in Muliche yet haue not pleafed metas eraple. The first called Callispen haue a voice mothe heauely in pleasure, to moue thaffeccios withall. The. if. named Clie, a matron of grace to all damos fels; for womaly behauioz: yet with a glozious comly geflure, mouing her beholders, inwardly to ligh, oz bzeahe their flepes in the night. Soche grace the haue, to wound the hartes of lufte youth, and make the aged difpaire, whiche are patt hope, to renue their age again. The iii.is the amozous ladie Erato, with her fweete fonges of louers belite: whole tunes are of foche beauenlie bertue.equall to the Angell: whiche haue foche fozie, that it will banifie all louers weping lokes, yea, care, and louyng fpight, and make eche amozous fubiecte, oz paifoner free to them felues, without millrufte. Callyng from theim, their cold millowe crownes of mournyng: and foozth with, this tune will caufe

to renue them felues, in that bictozious diadem of warme Laurell, a. gainst all cold passions. Ind give them their delites, through this her fwete pitifull fong. The fowerth will calle a fwete water, on the face of every flothefull lover, and quickly wake theim, out of their flatte. ryng oz fearfull dzeames: and thewe them gladnelle, and all pleafant grene thinges, to forgette their follie, or pleafaunte purgatorie, ber name

Follxxy.

name is Thalia. Then followeth dame Melponines with her longes, feperas tying of Mars from Venus, propheliging of warre, and fearfull Tragas dies, weis the. b. The lirte named Terpficaren pacifiyng warre, and noife of bloodie Trumpet, reconfiling all again, with heavenly Darpe, and Dufical infirumetes of cozdes by her: buder the fwete arbour, fitteth her liller Euterpen, with instrumentes of winde, agreyng with her liller, in true Dulicall concord or bnitie, the is the feuenth. The eight is Pos lybymnia, with a memorie pallyng al creatures : this Museis driveth Due ficke into nombers, by whole knowlege, the belolitie of fwiftnelle of the foule is perceived. The.ir. and latte is Franiam, whiche through the Chenames facred fong, moueth eche liuyng man, to be heauenly mynded, religi. ous, and give them felues to a bleffed life. Der fonges be lamentable, their gutes. pitifull, drawyng the hartes fro yearthly banities: defiryng a change into a happier lande, aboue the bright thinyng flarres. These Mulais I faje deare Bealth, haue helped me befoze thefe dates: but now can not at all for all their pleafaunt pipying. for their delites to me, be rather lothfome, and bere my mynde: fauyng the lafte Mule, called Vranians, 110 ueth me, fozels none. foz thei are but plain banitie. Health.

of the nyne Dufes, with



Dat licknes is this, that neither Philicke, noz all these deiis tes, can give cure bnto: it is a meruellous difeafe, bee like it would appere, that it is no licknelle of the bodie, but rather be the pallions of perturbacions of the mynde.

Sicknes.

Ou haue fpoken the truthe, it is euen fo: but I take it to bee all the woise no newe fickeneffe, emong foolithe men. for the wifet man Bonne, are hymfelf, complainyng thereof, faiyng: Ecclefiafter Cap.i. Professj enime nothyng but Examina opera que funt falta, or ecce omnia funt inanitas, or animi moleilia. Gre. Truely affitcion to Toid behold all thynges, that are wrought buder the Sunne: and be, the mynor. holde, thei are all but banitie, and beracion of the minde. Ac. And fo this affliccion of the mind, is the greatell grief: that I have with my perturbaciós. But in a maner, I do not bnderfand, eche of their cau. fes, thei are to variable, painlfull, and endlife. For my delite and plea. fure is gone, and brought in bondage to them through long trouble.

Health.

Def are called perturbacions of the minde, after M. Chene but The pertur-Galen terme theim Pathemata vel affettus animi, that is the affections, Daine molion tor fodayn mocions of the minde, chaunged or altered tho. of the minde rowe fome caule. from the right wate of reafon into fome oviernes. pallion, and thele motions of the lpirites, mult be as well confidered, and diligently observed of the Philicion, in the tyme of lickenesse, as moche as any other common knowen licknelle. for these perturbacis ons, or painfull affections of the spirites, do chaunge the effate of the bodie, maruelloully and fodainly. Is we within fewe dates pall, have seen

kes buderthe banitic, and

bacion, or io= BRUIT be well

The booke of the yfe

Of the lodain elteracion of the minbe fro tope to care.

Of feare Subat it is.

Eranules of fodain feare.

Godden bengeaunce. Regunt,t,

Euill parens tes, and cuili chtibzen.

a monfter of helle.

feare in Chaifte. Feare in B. Beter. feare in Dauib.

Athanaling feare,

feare of the Chauftians. fear maketiy men offer to Toolles. Erample of EBarcellus.

feen a perfone beautifull, well fauoured, pleafaunt.ac. but now wee thante knowe hym: Jelus fate we, how this man is altered, and clene chaunged , within thele fiue dates , as though it had neuer been he.ac. This is our talke, of the fodain alteracions of our acquaintan. ces: we therefore. multe refort buto certain reafons, in foche cales. As erample. feare is after fome euill tidyinges, oz doubte of mitchief, as loffe, paifonment, oz death, will quickly infue. Then thele thinges wil folowe, The fpirites & blood are all drawen in ward : and then al the outward mebers are pale and colde, with tremblyng, & faintnelle of speache. By the reason that all the bertues, bothe animall and naturall, are made feble, and fodainly weake: through whiche, often times it have been feen, that fodaine feare, have brought fodaine death: as erample. When Ely the high Prieft, ouer the people of God, in the day of the greate battaill, when the Philittines preuailed againit Ifrael: as he latte byon a floole, lookyng towardes the wate, his harte feared hym, for the arke of God, in the meane tyme, there ran a manne hally into hym, with a lamentable looke, in mournyng clothes. Declaring buto bym, fird how that Ifrael was fledde and flaine. Secondly, that his twoo fonnes. Ophni and Phinehes were flain. Thirdly, that the bucircumcifed had taken the Arke of GDD, at whiche tidying, foche fodain feare came to bis hart, that forth with he fell doune back ward and brake his necke. And this fame eutil tidynges, fue with fodaine care, his doughter in lawe, the wife of Phinthes, faiging in her death, the glozy is gone from glrael. This was Clies plague, for lufferyng his childzen, to live wickedly. for where as God is not feared, at legth God will fodainly feare them. feare I doe faie, is a marueilous mon. fter, an infernall Image, and a terrible bilion to the loule: for feare is not for thinges palle, but onely for thinges to come, and to take thenges in the worte part. Was not Jefus Chrift our God and fauiour as fraied. what tyme as he fette before his ives, the paines and warpnes Feare is wite of Death Dolore afficitur anima mea b/g ad mortem, Dy foule faid he.is made heauie euch buto the death: yea, his feare was loche, that for agony, his drop. pes of fweate, was like bnto blood. This was a greate feare, ellen in Chaift: but yet it made hym not giue ouer, forleyng the fealyng of our eleccio by his death. But the feare, whiche taketh mostall men, make them cowardly oft tymes. Through it Deter did fweare, he was none of Chriftes copanie: a that he knewe hym not at all. feare made Dauid to counterfette, and go like a madde manne, for to avoide Saule, whiche perfecuted hym. feare made Athanalius, the Bilbop of Alerandzia: to bide bymfelf, fire yeres in a Caue, from the crueltie of the Arrians. At caufeth the Chriftians to flee, in the tyme of perfecucion: And sometyme the Christian through it, is forced to plaie the Idolater. As example. When the typant Diocletianus Themperour, in his crueli murderyng of the Chriftians: did commaunde every one to bee flaine, that would not bonour, and offer to his Idols. Marcellus the Bilpop, as Eulebius affirmeth, in a greate feare, did Sacrifice to the Deuelles.

Follxxin.

Diuell: Lo here doe feare trie religion. Sometyme feare will crepe fo far into the confciece, that it letteth in difpaire. As example of Judas geth befperas whiche is a good prefident to all traitours: and many tyrauntes tho, cion, crample rowe it, haue flaine them felues, feare often tymes, is berie tolerable. for there is no touche flone, can better Declare, the diversitie of mettalles, then feare will be wrate the worthie, or bu worthie manhode of menne. As example. There was a lufte blood, oz a pleafaunte braue Co prone a poung roifter at Athenes, whole name was Ariflegiten, as the Diffortiogras rample of a pber affirmeth : whiche commonly would talke and bragge, of what Greac which was a greate good feruice, that he could do to Mars. All his talke was of warre, how bragger. to deuile weapons of inuacion, to deftroie the enemie: to train forthe men, to give the bulette, with all luftie courage. And bpon a time, the Atbenians prepared a mightie frong armie, againfte their enemies, and emog al others, thei had this Arifagitos in no imal price: inppolyng him to be in deede, as he was in woozde. Callyng hym foozth to a charge, whiche when he harde, an acte to bee doen in deeder Dh God, how his bart was in his hole, for feare he trembled, and quaked, like an Afpen leafe, as though he had begon, the fitte of a tercian ague. De could not tell what wift to make, or whether to go to bide hymfelf: but at legth dame thame, wifpered bym in the eare. Ind badde bym wrappe one of his legges with roulers and cloutes, as though he wer lame: to be did and with pale face, and faffe in hande, he came haltyng and crepyng foothe, like a thepithe loute, lamentyng bis cale, that foche euil had chaunfed him. But his bart was with the all faid be, yet durft he not trauell, butill his legge was whole: But when the people did fee him daunfe fo lively, like a lubber in a nette. Lozde how thei laughed this Carpette Squire to fhome. I praie Bod, the like feare be not founde, emong a greate nomber of our people, that can roffe, crake, braule, Sweare, and bragge, in the tyme of peace: quarellyng with quiete people, and lifte bp lookes, froungig like Tegers. Ind when the Quenes maieffie fal haue nede, to withfand thenemie, og fuppgelle the rebel: that then thei become not like buto driftogiton. with fore legges, Agues, bjoken armes, tremblying, lamentable lokes, as bolde as Beele, of Li. ons of Cotefwolde Death. Sendyng their water to the Philicion, to cloke their knauerte, for lache of manhode, or els with Paguentum aurum, ca & Chilte lor anointe their Capitaines hande, to blotte theim out of their muffer fouldiours. booke, whiche is a good medicene. for feare in foche cafe, there is not the like receipte, in all Bucklerfburie, J allure you: many mothynges could 3 fpeake of feare, but my matter is of philiche . But this Coz. diall mall fuffice, foz a coward.

fow followeth anger, whiche doe increate, inflame, and fet their bodies byon a fire, with a fodain burnyng heate: Cleane contrarie to feare. for feare drawe the beate and blood in wardly, with feble pulle whatthe valbut anger dooe caffe it to the outwarde partes, with fwifte pulle, as Galen affirmeth, lib. y. de tuenda fanitate. Counfailyng euery one, that will preferue naturall bealthe, thei multe ble foche ercercife, as maie heepe £.L. warme.

of Jubas.

fio of anger is

Gal.de.Sans treen.

Ofheate ar= tificiali, and naurall.

Of choloxicly heate.

2 leffon aga= infte anger.

Examples of Supathe in Pero.

I wrathfull Spictche in battaile.

2 Suzathfull part of 21c=

warmenes, temperatly, neither to moche cold, not heate aboundyng. and although ercercife , commonly byngeth warmnelle , yet to the idle bodies, when thet have no naturall heate, then their bodies are made warme, of an other thying, as oile, bathying in warme water, oz goyng into the floue. ac. But foche heates are artificiall, to moue the heatenaturall, but thei are all without, and not moued of the principall in ward heate. But anger of perturbacion, is moued of naturall heate, it nedeth no meane to helpe it : as we fele by our felues in colde weather, let our enemie fodainly appere befoze bs,oz if we heare our felues mamefully rebuked. we nede no ffre, to kindle the flame of our cholour, forth with we are in the house toppe, the holieft of bsall. for heate aboue nature, will quickly inclote the harte, and with fwiftnes go further, fehyng bengeaunce. Unto this cuill be Choloziche menne molte bent, whiche mult ble often, to correcte Choler:oz els to obferue an ozder, whiche a worthie Philolopher, taught a hallie Prince, that he hould, before he did any thing, moued by quicke and fodain affecti. on.firft, faie ouer the Alphabet, og the nomber of letters: this Deathe rule, againit anger or rathenes, will not hurt the Chriftians. It declareth great pride and anger, to be fodainly moued. Is erample. At euery light wind, weake trees will moue, and tremble with their braunches, from ground to the toppe of thefame: whiche with great flozme and wind, will flant moue the great frong tree. Prouidence and pacience, makethmen frong, and get the bictorie of themfelues: and able to withftande anger, whiche is a common paffion of cruell beaftes, tis rauntes, and fooles. It thould feme by Domitins Nero, that he was an ans grie wietch, to murder his mother, to poylon his fcholematiter and fis nally to fliche hymtelf. In his maners at the borde, he was fone inflamed with anger : that bpon a tyme, hearyng but the frenche nacion named. foorth with he brake twoo molte colly drinkying bellels, of an incomperable balue, thei wer to riche and beautifullihe call doune al the maete fro the borde, fallyng out with all the discombentes, with. out any other caule (a berie temperate man, J allure you). ushen Ecclis uns the tyzaunte, in battaill had received a wounde, fozth with he caffe his weapon awate : and roared like a madde beafte, and in his cruell anger, rent his fkin from his owne flethe, whiche, when his enemies elpied.thei fo laughed, that in a great rage and anger, be fue himfelf, (a berie mehe perfone). Dh what a bictozie had he byon his enemies, thus to handle hym felf.

Alexander the Greate, fittyng in a dzunken bankette, bnfemely for a Brince, beying admonified reuerently, of a noble wife man called clime ranber, in ku hisowne nourifbes foonne : to live like a prince in bertue, reiopfyng ing of Citr, therin more then in bictorie. Ac. But the ingratfull Prince at his banhet, with his owne handes, Arake him through the body, lettyng forth the sprites of life fro good clina, that would not flatter a prince. for an operebell is not fo burtful, as a fecret flatterer to a prince, for thet are like Cancers, molt hurtfull to the. what anger had Cain againft abel and

and Derod, in killyng the hurtlelle childzen, that neuer offended hym.

The popes, whiche are to charitable (as you knowe to the linging Laine. Chaffians) that thei will fende them, in burnte Sacrifice to beauen: emong theim have tome one another with violence, out of their gras ues, rending out of their pontificall apparell, cutting of their fingers And buriyng them emong the common harlottes, yea, drawen for the againe and hedded: a fitte Sepulture for foche fainctes. Rede Planten in the lives of Steven the firt, Sergine and Formofine.

Babalam an ercellent Painter, did fo lively fet forthe, the monftruous Dipponnethe Image of a deformed Poete, called Hyppenax, whereat the beholders had greate paftime, and laughed. But in the meane tyme, the poet wrote berfes againt foche nippyng harpe tantyng berles, againft this painter: that in a abanter. fodaine rage, he ran into his house, and hanged hymself. And to conclude, Saul was in foche a rage, that he defiroied the Sacred high hymicif m his rage. Pliefe, and the Leuites, with the people in the citee of Rob: for recei-Dant htiled uyng of Pauid, the elected of God. And this wall fuffice to warne you hymleif. from the pallion of anger, by these eramples.

Then there is an other perturbacion of minde, called Sozowe oz care, whiche is the greatelle pallion of the fpirites: becaule it is fome folkes turment. Again in an other, it make worke worke. For care doe wound and imite the hart. with a depe froke, a dra weth it togither as forowe and a purle: fuffring nothing to be caried thether. to cofoet the lame again, care, whiche And fo the generacion of the fpirites are letted, and the bitall partes, lous plagus, by little and little, doe wither and walle a wale, and in this poinct, lorowe doe differ from feare : fogowe receiue bis milchief at length, and feare at ones. But in colour pale, in pulle feble, in countinaunce heufe The Difference inflomacke weake, thei are like: but yet care is for thinges paft. Is et. betwene ioample. Some for loue baue flain them felues, as Clepatra, a Quene of E. rowes care. gipt:after the had fpent her pleafaut yeres in loue, mingled with luft, when her hulbande. D. Inthonie was dead, the fell into loche forowe Cleopatras and care, that in thend, the cauled her felf to be inclosed in a combe, fuf Death. fring two ferpentes, to fucke at her breaftes, butill the had finithed her miferable life with lamentacion, foz all her riches and pompes, could not heale ber forowfull fickenes : but death onely was ber refuge, fo greate was her care. But lofephas handle her death other wates.

Into what lamentable cafe, fell Quene Dido of Carthage, which Disos beath was the doughter of Belus the byng of Tire, which carefully finis fed ber life in fire, for the lolle & loue of Eneas, as the Poet feinethe. Leander a worthie young man, whiche was for authed, for the love of a faire maiden, called Erus, whiche dwelled in an glande in the fea The Roste of Leaver, whit Delle sponte: and this Leander in a toune called Abidus, the fea pals the died for fyng betwene theim bothe, whiche water and falte freame could not quenche his love, that he bare buto Erus, his affection was to greate that every night he would fim over this flood, buto his deare Erus bnto a place called Seltos, where as the dwelt, fuppolyng his pain to be beauenly pleafure. De bled this fo longe, that in the ende Deptune £.11. frouned,

Doct mabe foche fbarpe hym to hange

The Dopes

Follxxiiij.

lour of Grug

The beath of L canber and Erus fog loue,

I noble wos man wept to beath, for the beath of her hufbande.

Louc is a co= querour.

Louemaketh bealtig folcs.

The fruites of Loue,

Jelonfie is cofé germain to Frentie, marke the frutes therof

The belle of Jeloulic.

frouned, and commanned Leolus to raile by florme and tempefle, againfte Leander, in whiche he carefully finished his life. In the mornyng Erus looked ouer the walles, beholdyng the dedde bodie, tolled emong the rockes : therewith the was fodainly wounded, by forowe and care, and with a petifull crie, caste her felf from an high Coure, in to the fea, whereas the finished her life, for the loue of Leander.

The wife buto Duke Protefelaus, did continually weepe, for the death of her bulbad, bntill de died. Soche loue of late in this realme, have been inclosed in the harte, of fome worthie ladie, that for the abfence of her linging houlbande, haue ended her life with care, that after the nomber of many Salte teares : Salte water was ber lafte dzinke, and death her refuge. This affection called Loue, bypngeth moze fozowe with it, then either pzifonmente, pouertie, oz fichnes:as we maie read, and fe by experience, into what feruitude and bondage, it bryngeth people. Ind dooeth begenerate many, in a maner out of hinde, making them more effeminate then women: chaunging Dars into menus. It altereth complexions, maners, and condicions, and maketh of free men, flaues, of wife men, fooles, of riche men beggers: it byyngeth many lichnelles, yea, incurable, through longe forowe and care. Sometyme it doeth deprive the wittes, and fences reafonas ble, and maketh men moze madder then dogges:crueller then wolfes, mamlelle as Tpes, rentyng their clothes, wakyng in their beddes, faflying at their bordes, as wile as Geele, yea, and finally. What a great nomber dooe hill them felues, by Granglyng, Gichyng, and dzounyng: when thei can not obtaine their purpole, and incurable fute. Thus thei bee rewarded, that falleth into loche dolour and care, in this loo. liche affeccion of minde.called Loue. And if thei might obtaine their purpole, in their foolige filbying in the flood of fantalie: what bould thei then get, perhaps nothing, but a ferpent, whiche would al wates flyng theim, ozels a weate Cle by the taile, whiche would quickly deceiue theim.

There is an other affeccion of the minde, berie perilous, daunges rous, and incurable, whiche is colin germain buto frantie, whiche is called Jeloulie: oz a gredie foolilie affeccion of the minde, neuer quies ted, but euer tourmentyng it felf, burnyng in a continuall fire. This inwarde fpirituall bengeaunce, dooeth make domefficalle debate, bes twene man and wife : and tourne their houle of libertie, into a milerable prifone. Bouble bondage to eche other, with quarelyng in prefence, miltrufting in ablence: fearing them of their owne houle, doub. tyng the Araunger, yea, and men often tymes, midrullyng their own childzen, not to be of their owne generacion, when thei haue no argu mente to the contrary, but deutliche geloulie. Jeloulie often tymes breaketh challitie, emongelt them that doe profelle Godly Batrimo. nie:and caufeth the one parte to defire libertie, to be out of the fire.of that louing gelous Purgatozie. for fome there be that doe faie, there is no more tormente in helle, emong the infernall furies, then there 15

Follxxv.

ishere in this worlde, emongelle Jelous women, whiche never had good opinion of their houfbandes: and fome men allo of their wines, although thei wer locked by in a cloffet, thei hauyng the heie, and fealying the dooze, yet thei thinke thei are begiled. yea, fome be fo friends ly, that thei be Jelous of other mennes wines: and fome women folos wyng that example, doe the like to other womens hulbandes. Here is marueilous kindenelle, thus to crucifie them felues, in the fire of follie: but the effect thereof, worketh milchief to them felues, and others. #s it is written of one Phanus, whiche loued his wife with foch fe. Dow a Jes toufie, that he would neuer fuffer her, to go out of doozes: he alfo pio= gite hunfeif. uided, that none came in at his gates, or dozes, but a great noies was made through crackyng and tinglyng of belles, whiche banged at the at whiche founde with all fpede, he would run to fee who came in. De to longe bled this order of watching at the gate, that in the meane tyme, his deuoute wife, gaue bym a Barnardes blowe, lettyng in ber Fetoufieraus companion, when it was darche, by a broken place in the roffe of the ferh abattere. house. Whiche, when it was perceived, by the next neighbours: Lozde how thei commended Phanus, for fo diligente and wittie kepying of his gates. Dere you doe fee, that Jeloulie bigigeth adulterie, yea, and fometyme it cauleth murder: as Delena after the death of Denelaus. fledde to: fuccour buto Polifo, wife to Elipolemus the hyng of Rhoes des, foonne buto Dercules, whiche burnt with foche Jeloufie towardes her hulbande, that the commaunded her, to be hanged byon a tree,

Process, dately burnyng with Jeloufic of her bufbande Cephalus, whiche was taken in love, with an other woman, did daiely purfue him, from place to place, through fieldes and wooddes. Ac. Ind byon a tyme, when Cephalus went foozthe, with his darte in his hande, into the foreft, to feke his prate: his Jelous wife purfued bym, and clofely hrouded her felf in couerte, emong the Brackes, to beholde what her butbande did. But as the moued her felf, the couert did thalie, wherein placeis dia the was hidden : her houtbande perceiugng that, fuppolyng that the fese herdion had been a wilde beafte, foozth with caffe his darte, and bn wares flue Betoufie. his Jelous wife. well ridde of an cuill foze: D bow craftily the did beaile hym.

D what Jeloulie was betwene Intiopa, and L fcus her butband, the king of Egipt: and what a cruel murder came therof. I nede not to fetche no more cramples from old, of the forgotten worlde, a time paft for this cuill is to common, as we doe fee by dately experience : and a merueilous plague, bothe private and publike, theffectes therof is no. thing but milerable, beracion, dolour, care, agonie, and difuaire. Ind this is to coclude, there is no remedie, but pacience perforce: for the old prouerbe is, that Berefie, frafie, and Jeloulie, be to bred by the bone, that thei will neuer out of the fleche, therefoze ble no Bhiliche fozit. There is also an other cuill, toyned to condicions of wicked menne. whiche is none of the pallions of the minde : not yet an infirmitie of

nature, but rather to be nombred emong the lynnes mortalle, whiche

what fuirite Telouficier.

loufe foote be

Dit's through

Ebe Jeious ficf Intiopa.

£.tit.

15

Ingratitude ot bukinbucs callco chur= lifteneg.

Luke.rrii+ 29 ath. rrbi. Ehetreafon of Jubas, that moltcun= gratefult bit= iam, his eras ple to all chur leg.

Dumb beaftes

Bothe Gop and Pature 102 m=

bery gentles manne.

The thamful ingraticubcof foonne of 3= gens theking of Ithenes.

The booke of th vie

is an euill molte intolierable, and molte odious of all buto good nature: which is called Ingratitude, churlichnes, o: bukindnes. Jcount it not onely ingratitude, to be buthankfull to theim, of who we have received benefites, but allo to do harme to them, by whom we be preferred. As erample. There was no greater dignitie, nert buto Chailt, then to bee one of his apollelles, as Judas was. Allo none could bee moze trufted then be, whiche hept the purfe as he did. Chaiff gaue him power to doe miracles, equally with the twelue. De fuffred bym to fit at his borde, and fedde with hym in his owne dithe: there could bee no greater hindnelle then this, a mostall manne, to fit with Gods onelje foonne. But this billame, bugracioully and ingratefully, refpectyng none of thele benefites: but like a traiterous chozle, fought his maifters blood, betraiging him to the mamfull death of the croffe. This ingratitude of Judas, is a goodly prefident, buto all traitours againfte Princes : by whom thei haue received benefites , and many feruaun= tes, whiche have been brought bp, from ralcalle and beggers flates, through their mailters, have been preferred, into the calling of ellima. cion, wealth, and worthip, whiche after warde haue fucked the blood of them, whiche gaue them first their lucke, and nouriffment in their aduerlitie. D what a monter, and a difformed infernall Serpente is this ingratitude, it is the mother of treafon bredde in hell: enemie to liberalitie and gentelnelle, and is of the right line of wrathe and ennie, fprong of a deueliche petigree, worfe then wilde beaftes. ubbiche, when thei are made tame, and receiue any benefite of their hepers, thei will not rent and teare theim: but phaune byon theim, wagarng their tailes, and run about and leape foz toy. As by erample, we mate Gratitude of fee of Poples, Dogges, Beares and Apes, whiche will reiopce in the fight of their maillers : and many tymes, put their life in benture for theim. Although I might bying foothe, many notable examples to proue this, it neede not, it is to manifelt: The foriptures of God crieth out againft it, the Lawe of nature doeth btterly reject it. There is no gratfaliteffe. man worthie to be called a gentleman, although he can auaunce him felt of a petigree infinite, and boalte neuer to moche of his birthe, and is a gentelman borne in deede. It he bee infected with ingratitude be Co knowea is degenerated from his right hinde: and is become a counterfeit gentleman, and a naturall churle, of the right line of Daball the carle, whiche abufed the gentlenelle of Pauid, whole weath was quenched through the beautie, lamentacion, and liberalitie of Abigael bis wife 10 ho can forget, or remember without teares, the traiterous ingratitude of Theleus, the forme of Ageus the hyng of Athenes, which was Thefeus, the a luftie, beautifull, and baliaunt hnight: wantyng no gifte noz grace, that nature might doe buto hym. De ercelled all men in his daies, in manly actes, faugng Dercules: he flue a terrible cruell Bull in Attica in his young yeres. And when he was. rriiii.yeres olde, by lot and de= ftinie, of the people of athenes, he was appoincted and condempned, to becafte buto a horrible monfter. in the Labyrinthe of Crete: whiche monfter

Follxxvi.

monffer had deuoured many thoulandes before, his foode was onelie the flethe of mankinde, he cried and rozed out for his praie. This gilt. Rer of the La lelle unight, was incloted in a dungeon harde by, boide of all comfort, byunthe. bewailyng his fatall definie: thus to be cut of, in his youthfull dates beying a hyinges toonne. Dow boide of all frendthip, helplelle, bauying no fuccour, criping out againfte the Goddes : Curiping the date of his birthe, that he receiugng his life, within the bodie of his mother, beyng a noble Quene. Should eftfones now bee buried, within theinfernall bowelles, of this hogefble monfter: boide of all mercie, dedly to beholde, with benemous teeth, and flamping igen, pourying forth poifon at his mouthe, with molte notfome aire and finche, in his infernall kenell. Thus death approched nere buto Thefeus, whiche greued prion. bym nothing to moche: as to remember the pleafaunt life, whiche he fomtime had, accopanigng the amozous ladies, whiche wer full of al courtly curtafie. And the worthy hnightes, emong who he alwates as chiued euer the bictozie: yea, his Mulich was turned into mournyng, and his libertie that fomtime he had, in the fwete woodes and feldes. Is now chaunged into a little darch dungeon, for there is no greater aduerfitie, then in miferie, to remember profperitie. But lady fortune fmiled byon Theleus, a opened the care of hyng Minus doughter, called the ladie Ariadne, and her filter Dhedza: which to pitted Chefeus, that with all fpede, priuilie fent for the Porter of the Dungeon, not far difaunt from the Laby in the, whom with faire wordes, thet intreated to open the prifon doore, and to entred in, beholding this lamentable beries unight: whiche mofte humbly kneled doun bnto Ariadne, comendyng bimfelf, to be her graces bonde a theall, during his life. To this ende g if it would please her honoz, to inuet fome spedie waie, to deliver him from this dedly monfler. Ariadne then call her pitifull ives, byon this lamentable Theleus, beyng fecretly wounded, with the worthines of his perfon, pitiging his miferable eftate, faiging it was more fitter that the thould ferue him as a wife, then he bers as a thrall being a binges tonne. Ind thet concluded of the enterprife, how to hill the Monfter: & afterward, the, her fuffer, and the Poster, al to be imbarked in a barge for Thefeus lake, to flie ber fathers lande, for feare of death. with all spede the prepared balles of ware and heere, that Thefeus might caffe into the motters mouth, to kepe him occupied, butil with tharpe wea. pon Theleus, might kil his grielly courle.oz bzing his monttrous care hes to the groud, which e came to palle withall (pede accordingly, with in the fecret taue, of Labyinth: fro whens Thefeus came, by f giding Ariadue des of a Clue of threde delivered hym, by the hande of the Ladie Ariadne, Thefeustake whiche came fecretly forthe fro the caue, and thefe. iiii. with all fpede folatensher palled awaie in the night tyme, to a countrey called Enupie, whereas thei wer richely embarhed, hauying winde and weather to ward their. tourney, butill at length thei came buto an glande, in the middelle of the raging leas, whereas no man did inhabite, but wilde beaftes ones ly. There be arrived with his wife and fuller, the Poster, and Maris D.titt. nergi

The greate gretife and las mentación of Theieus whe he was itt.

The noble outifult Laby Prisone, Dio comforte the miferable Ehefeus and fet hom at h

fathers land:

The craftic treafo of falfe Theleus.

The beath of Briabne.

haue kullen many a man.

Erample of fobain tope.

ners, whiche after their longe trauell byon the fea: were fodainly begiled with fwete flepes bpon the land. After the whiche awaked Thefeus, and fecretly commaunded his Mariners, to waie their Inchers and fpzed their failes, without the found of whittell, oz other noife foz feare of waking Ariaone, whom he lefte flepping foundly, emong the fwete flowers, which a little befoze he had embraced, with folding ar. mes. And fecretly taking phedra by the hand, traitoroully he toke his leaue with filence, abozde thei wente, and a waie thei failed. It length Ariadne awaked, puttyng her hande a fide, felyng the couche all cold, where Thefeus laie: bp the farte with a trembling barte, lamentable looke, and dedly crie, running to the rockes of the fea. when the thippe was almoste out of fight, the did holde by her handes to the heauens, and cried out, be wailyng her miferable effate, thus to bee lefte alone, without any caule, forfahyng her owne fathers lande, for the loue of Theleus, whiche had foglaken ber foz ber fuffer. Then called the to remembraunce, how he was by ber delivered, from a Monftrons beaft; and he had left her, in a folitarie Flande, imprifoned within the Sea, to live emong the wilde beaftes, mofte ingratefully forlakyng ber. Then Ariadne rente from ber, ber womanly apparell, making a weffe thereof byon the ende of a pole, flandying byon the toppe of a Roche, cripng out: Beturne, returne, Theleus again, my deare Theleus, talie pitie byon me, whiche molte loueth thee. And when the was patte all hope, the fineled doune, and did hille his foote deppes:curling her depe lipng her doune in the bedde, where Thefeus laie, bewatigng her fatalle deffinie. That he fould preferre the beautie of her fuffer, before her bertues: and finally, forgettyng ber benefites. This lamentable forie the bid write, in barkesof trees: but fome doe affirme.her tongue was cutte foothe, and how the wrought her milerie in aclothe, and thus finified her wofull life. Duid doeth tell this lamentable flozie at large, defcribyng the bile

Ingratitude of Ingratitude, whiche emongelt all other euils, is molte intollerable and the greatelt grief to them, that be of good natures. And nothing foner doeth wound the bart.as whe the child that the we Ingratitude to the father: the wife to her hufband, the friend tourne to an enemie. Thele be foche griefes, that it palleth my pooze pen to defcribe: what paines it bringeth to the harte.of a gentle mynded man. Thus dooe 3 ende of Ingratitude, oz churligenelle, whiche haue ended many.

There is a pallion of the minde , called a fodaine Jope, whiche is of Ot fodain top foche force, that the harte cafteth from her, the bitall blood: that often tymes it cometh to palle, that for lacke of fregth, and lively power in the bart, that the bodie is killed, befoze the harte doe call backe again the warme Spirites, of blood of life, as wee mate reade by erample. There was a noble matrone of Rome, whiche, when a falle mellenger tolde ber, that her fonne was flain in battell: the pafte the tyme of mourning, according buto nature. But bpon a date, her fonne pet beyng a liue, came bnto her, whole pretence moued her fpirites, to foche fodain

todain Toie, that in his armes the fell doune ded, and never revived as gain. Valerius Maximus Capite de morte non vulgo, faith of a noble confuil of the Ro. maines, called M. Iuventius Thalns, as he was in a Temple doping worthip, Intentias and offring to his goddes, in the gle called Corfica: letters were fent him bieb forantie from the whole Senate, whiche brake by and reade theim. And was for wee. imitten with loche fodain ioye, pallyng all measure: that oz be had finified the readying, he fell doune dedde, in the prefence of all the people, before the Sacrifice in the Temple.

10 ho can forget the noble olde learned Diagonas Roadins, when in his pre- Diagonas fence, his three valiaunt foonnes, prevailed in the victorie of worthie knighthode, aboue al other men. And were crouned with the garlan. of life, for for des of honour, with the praile of all the multitude, at the bille Olympus: These noble young men came, and calle their crounes with flowers byon their fathers hedde : whiche for fodaine ioye, gaue by the foule, and died in their armes. This was a fwete pleafaunt death, of noble 3 pleafaunt Diagozas. Reade this flozie, Cicero lib.i, Quefti Tufcul, whiche faieth, Diagos ras had but twoo formes. But A. Gellins fateth he had three formes.

Some doe dye with extreme laughyng, as did the Poete Philemon Philemon faieth (Valerius Maximus) when he fatte at Binner, an Affe came falkyng the Poetbied to the table: and with his fwete face, firetched foothe his necke, wage an afe, aving his eares. The Poete beholdyng his aunciente countenaunce, and his ladde comelie grace : began to fmile at this loutifie beafte.oz foolife alle. But when the alle, licked a figge from the table, he bid eate it to manerly, writhyng, and mourng with his lippes: where at the Poete to conceited, was imitten into an incellable laughyng, bn: till death did ende his pallyme. Againe there bee, whiche are fmitten gome bores with foche in warde love, that thei haue fodainly died for love. 19 hen tote to moche, thei haue doen a milchief, in blood theding, bengeaunce, og cruell murs thateheihaue der, as many Tirauntes haue. Crample of the Tirauntes Sopbodes, and Dico for glads Dionifins, as aftirmeth Plinins fecundis lib vy. cap.lig. In which chapiter, you maie reade of many fodain deathes, mofte fearfull to be heard. Thus many for gladnes, of the deftruccio of their enemie, have quickly died: a jufte rewarde, to ridde the worlde of Tyzauntes, whiche haue died in fo hellille, an enuious infernall zeale, reioylyng in takyng bengeaunce.

allo there is an other pallion, berie fearfull to mankinde. Is when some boos allo there is an other pallion, berie fearfull to mankinde. Is when some boost luftie wealthic people have fpente, fpoiled, and prodigally confumed their gooddes: then loke thei behinde them, and call to remembraunce have spoyles their pleafaunt daies, their honoz, riches, and greate poffellions. And their goot br. when their olde friendes, foglahe theim, when wealthe doe flie theim: bebte : og els and milerte imbrace theim, then eftfones for lache of magnanimitie, became unn delpaire dooe imbrace theim. As by example. It did to M.Otho, a noble traitours. poung man, whiche prodigallie confumed, emong the luftie gentles men and Ladies of the Romaines, an infinite fubitaunce: and when he had run beyonde his race, he thought there was no wate, to be his relief, but to kille his mailler the Emperour Galba, and through his riches, to pate his debtes. But when he milled his purpole of riches. although

Follxxvij.

ishobius bid expire y bacth Damioye.

Death.

laughyngar

in bengaunce neife.

ues which thet and falle into bccame unur=

although he was Emperour. De became like buto a noble Shippe,

The Death of Dtho for care

The wifebo of Deonule the tiraunt in aduerfitte.

The hyng of Bohem what he bid in the tyme of pos nertic.

Halerius the Emperours milerie,to Sopar the Berfian bing

The ende of men in befpe= racion.

whole Bariners had cafte out all the ballis, ouer whelmed the barke of their fauegard, emong the fearfull freames, and rough roches: In foche cafe was Otho, to redeme honour and libertie, fought to hille his Maifter Galbathe Emperour, whiche he fo died, and was Em. perour fog fewe dates. But to conclude, in fine fog lache of wealthe, to furnite his pompe and grace, to guyde hymfelf in meane : with harpe Dagger, he pearled his carefull harte, and lette footthe the fpirites of life. Looke further of Sueton in his life . This manne lacked the worthie magnanimitie, of fome worthie hynges : that when thei were expulsed, and baniched from their landes, and honours. 35 Dees nifins the tyzaunte was, beyng a hyng, whiche for his greate crueltie, and thedying of the giltles blood, was depoled from his croune and honour : and banifed like a bagabonde , from his landes and people. nohat, did he cric out: wepe, og difpatre like a beaff, and hage himfelfe Po forfoth, not at all. what then? Mary with a luftie manly courage he defied the fpight of furtune: and foathe he went to Athens, where as he became a pooze fchoole maifter, teachyng young childzen, goodly letters, bothe in the Greke an Latine, and lived quietly. Read Tul. lie of hym. Suadocopus the hyng of Bohem, when his lande and cf. tees were lubdued, through Arnophus the Emperour : he hilled not hymfelf, but did chaunge his princely apparell. and put on the habete of an Permite, and accompanied with twoo folitarie men. went into a wildernelle, whereas he continued fill, butill his death: quietly feruping God, imbrafping the crolle of pouertie, as a pleafure, to bee ridde from a wiched worlde.

malerius, of whom Eutropius writeth, being a noble Emperour, makyng warre againit Delopotamia:he was ouercome by Sopozes the hyng of perfe, and euery tyme the faid Sopozes, did take his hozle malerius did lie doune profirate, and was his foote foole. all his life: pet would be not kill hymfelf fog care. As many miferable men haue dooen, when thei have fpent their tyme, molte prodigally confumyng their landes, treature and richelle: with diffonour in abhominacion, wallyng their wealthe bainglozioully, foolifhely, and molte beally, emongelte a greate nomber of parifites, Baudes, Curtifaines, and finaues, and common hozes. In fine, whe thei haue gotten the hatred of good people, which molte do abhorre wichednes, then theirun onto their owne confcience, whiche molte doeth feare them. Then for lacke of grace and magnanimitic, thei flie into the dungion of defperacion: ledde thether, through feare and thame, not fozeleyng their prefente paine, and endlelle tozmentes in the life to come. forth with in a male thei dzoune, hange, fliche, poitone, burne, and bzeahe their owne neches, as did pero the Emperour: whiche flue bymtelf. with his owne finife, when he was.rrrit.pere old. Beade Pontanus deftellis lib.xxx>. & Cutro. pius of his death.

She enbe of Barbanapas

Did not Sardanapalae, the last Emperoz of the Afsirians, which was moze effeminate

Follexviy.

effeminate, then a woman, and more Lecherous, then a bealt, with al peoriefian his pompe, willingly burne hymfelf in fire. Df his death read sabellicus. Auchymieif. Deoclefian, the perfecutour of Chriftes churche, did poifon himfelf. Judas The beath of the traitour hanged hymlelf. Brutus, whiche was one of theim, that The beath of gaue Celar the. rriffi. dedly woundes, whereof he died in the Senate. Biutus. when as he was flain by treason: In the ende the faied Brutus killed hymfelf in despaire, with his owne fweard, and his wife Pozcue hearong therof. Aranaled her felf with eatong of coales. Reade thereof in Plutarens. Some do hill them felues for mante, as Lucretius did, whiche was Lucretius. biolated by Tarquine the proude, the lafte king of the Romaines. Dther fome, rather then thei would make their bodies buchall, a begile their hulbades: haue flain the felues, as did Sapbronia, a noble woma of Rome, Daphtonia, to be rid from the temptacion, of Decias a Prince of the Romaines. But fewe women now a dates, will take the matter to bukindly, oz putte them felues in foche daunger, J warrant you. Of this woman reade in Eufebins. Other many have had foche tozment of confcience, oz els the weakenes of the fpirites, haue dzouned them felues:as did Sergeant Battes of Pattes of kent, whiche was a well learned gentleman, in the Lawes kent. of this realme. And finally, was ouerth zowen in the battaile of Antichrift. Many examples of Desperacion, J could bying in, of the molte fearfull deathes of men and women: af well in this our age, as fro old But these thall suffice for our eraples, what euilles doe come, through these pallions of the minde, and perturbacions of the spirites, whiche bringeth men to delpaire, a then to death, and finally to dampnacion.

for thei whiche kille the felues, doe lofe their hope in God, becaufe that thei fynne, against their owne foules, and dye in murder: for it is writte. Thou thats not kill. And God doeth abhorre the blood thurfte and no man ought for to dye, but by the judgement of the lawe of 12a= ture:that is, when he can no longer live. Beyng preuented by licknes. age, oz els valiantip to dye, in the defence of his countrep: the gates of heaven be not but against foche, no noz against them, whiche be han. ged, and fuffer condempnacion for their offences, by the lawes of men if theidoe die in the Chritten faith, and not like to desperate ruffians. But who to killeth hymfelf, there is no hope left, but the gates of hell mall receive him : becaule he lacketh faithe, in the tyme of trouble, and pacience in aduerlitie. As Saul did, whiche flue hymfelf. But C: sekias, when he heard tell he fould dye, and the date of death appoints they in defpeted hym: he delpaired not, but humbly made his praiers buto GDD, whiche prolonged his dates. And leyng that God hath putte the foule within the bodie, of realon it is he, that mult let it forthe againe. for what feruaunte is be, that dare take foorthe his maillers treasures, from his chefte: without thei have his keye, oz other his lawfull war, raunte. What fould tour dare be to bolde, to goe out of raie, before the capitain commaunde him. And who dare kill bymtelf, befoze it pleafe gamfte beiptalmightie God to take bym : none but thet, whiche will refule to dye racion. honefly which in their lives, have neither been faithful nog fruitfull pacinet,

Codie in de= Iperacion.us to renounce. falmacron.

Erample of Baut, which racion.

Eramplea=

The pacience of Job. Cha. 1. ii. iii. Ind his fois nes foicheds neffe,

1.Coz.rbs

3bam began sur plagues,

Chaift giurth all comfoat.

who multe help be in the tyme of trous bic,

The belie res giment of life.

paciente, not pitifull. Ot bath been fubiect, to any finguler beauenly bertue. Job in all his troubles, when his goodes and cattell were deftroted: and his owne naturall childzen flaine, his bodie foze deformed yea, and for agonie, did curle the date of his nativitie. And finally, his greatefte plague was, the ingratitude and malice of his owne wife, whiche molte wickedly gaue hym countaill to curle ODD, delpaire, and die: for all this he killed not hymfelf, but paciently referued his plagues, faiyng: The Lorde bath giuen me, and he hath taken a wate, his will bee doen. And in the ende, you maie reade, what confolacion he received at the handes of almightie God : and buto this marke, let all Chriftian menne fie. Like as in Idam we be all dedde, fo in Chrift we dooe all live. furdermoze, we have no plaques that fall byon bs. what trouble to euer it be, either of the bodie, or the foule: but adame was the caule, whole children we be, whole plagues we luffer. Is mt ferie of mynde, bondage, lickenelle, pouertie.ac. Euen lo on the other fide, there is no confolacion for quietnelle of minde, pacience, iope, or long fufferyng, ozany other giftes of nature, oz grace. And finally, life euerlaftyng, but all doe fpring through Chrifte: whiche is the beginnyng, the ende, and the reward of all good thynges. And for as moche as we be all inbraced with mileries, and infinite affliccions, and dais ly cares mouing bs, to be wearie of this worlde: Ind that we have no dwellyng place of continuaunce, here in yearth. Let be humbly obeie the commaundementes of God, whiche is for our owne profites, that is to faie: to hope, truft, and looke for helpe at his hande, as the woma of Canane did. whiche came to Chrifte, in the tyme of her trouble, ho. pyng in hym:neither killyng ber felt, neither ber doughter. The fruites of her faithe and hope, was quietnelle of confcience, and health of bodie. And why for Becaufe the came to Chrift, in the time of her trouble, not onely by her, but by al the holy fcriptures: we be taught to go to Chrift, in the tyme of trouble. for there is a promile made, call boo me in the date of trouble, and I will heare thee, help, and deliver thee. Alfo there is an other promife of God, faiyng : If we dye with Chill. we thall live with bym. If we bee paciente, we thall allo raigne with bym foz euer: now this we fee to dye with Chaift, is not to difpaire, oz to be more bapacient then wilde beaftes, whiche in molte of their rages, will not kill them felues. Dow to conclude, foz all infirmities of the bodie, let bs feke the comfort of Gods meanes, whiche is the Phicilion, and for the griefes of minde : imbrace the heauenly Philicke, contained in Bods woorde, whiche is the principall regimente. Ind furder, for a meane betwene theim bothe, that eche of bs doe walke in foche callyng in this life: that wee mate bee necessarie members, one buto an other, in the common wealthe, to profite eche other, and hurt no bodie. To trauell for the fruites of the yearth, or any other riches, gotten by honefie policie, and after to fpende theim accordyngly. By prouidyng for our felues, against the tyme of aduerfitie: Co obeie rus lers, and pitie the pooze, to doe as we would be doen buto. To defpile 8

of ficke men and medicenes.

Follxxix.

a wicked life, and feare no kinde of trouble, that it thall pleafe God to laie bpon bs: that is the fomme of Chriften religion, of a boneffe life, and of a happie ende.

Sickenes.

Dele perturbacions of the minde, are wounderous fearfull, God deliuer bs all, from foche infernall plagues from hence forthe. now I thanke you, that you haue the wed me them, Cuen as I haue felt the. furder by good eramples. you haue well perfwaded me: and finally, with good confolacion, you have bea. led my woundes of carefull milerie. But when all our Philicall teme-Dies will not helpe, good mailter Bealth: I praie you, feyng that death is the ende of our mottalle rale, and finicher of life. Teache me the fis ques and tokens, of that molte monftrous fearfull death, and how I might knowe theim . Whereby I might not bainly trulle in this life: whiche is but lent foz a tyme.

Health.



fter the date, followeth the night, and after life, app20= cheth moffe fearfull death : the ende of all thynges, and Sthele haue their tokens alignes befoze theim. Is when the date paffeth awaie, it is manifeft to every creature: the Sonne withdra weth his ercellente light, drawpng home his beames from bs. Didyng hymlelf, or through the ranke his fwifte courfe in his circle. The darke bumoueable yearth, doe take the night. from our fyes, the benefites of his brightnelle: and eftelones it is called no moze daie, but night, and the time of filence oz darkenes. Euen to, when the fpirites of life, haue worne their beffelles, or inftrumen= tes:oz when the groffe humour of Delancholt, oz yearthly complexio, with extreme colde. Daue conuinced, quenched, and with forfe haue ouercome the warme mothenes, and bitall lively welle fpigng of the blood, the fountaine of life. Then the bodie and foule, ware wearie of eche other, or whe thei faule to deuilio, or begin to be at debate, within them felues, then thei neuer feale, butill thei do come to beter defolucion. for thynges with theim felues, beyng at debate, thall quicklie be defolued, whether it be a publike wealth, oz a pziuate bodie. Ind al for the wante of bnitie. As erample. IDhen chere is good agremente, whatmichief that is perfite temperamente, in the fower complexions: then the bos to the subole die, fandeth in good cafe. But when one humoz doe greatly abounde bonie. for wat bisthze felowes, gettyng the bictozie, then for lacke of bnitic, or agre. ment emong them felues: the whole bodie is in daunger to giue place to one, and yelde to death. As example. If choler get the preheminece, then he will putte his three fellowes to the walles : he bryngeth in a. gainft hymfelf, and them alfo. Jaunders, Tercians, redde Lepze, frefie, bedache, pleuricie. ac. when flegme getteth the rule, then Drop. tie with a fwelled bealte face and legges. ac. Dooe give the onfette againt nature. Euentoin the colde Melancholi, Confumpcion, quar. D.i. ten.ac.

plercing boot Spante bnitic

ten. ac. when it beareth the rule. Bli thefe haue their proper tokens and fignes, goyng befoze them: and their effectes are death, when thet Doe ertremely rule, bulelle thei through the wilcdome of the learned, be helped. But if thei doe meanly abounde, it is not moche a mille: as if choler doe fom what ercede in drineffe and heate, then the coldneffe and moifter of flegme, will pacifie her, a bzyng ber againe to ber good when the cos effate . If Delancholi, through colonelle and drinelle, dooe barme the bloode with his warmnelle and moifinelle: will reduce and call her then the booy backe from killying the bodie, and thus one neighbour, will naturally can not longe belpe an other. And when thei will not accozde, oz gree in bnitie, then purgacions. ac . are prepered to helpe the weaker : and expulse the b= furper, within the common wealthe of the bodie, whiche is the mans tion of the foule, of fpirites of life, after the Philosopher. And as for the motte principall humour, or blood in Sanguine perlones, when it beginneth to corrupt.or the bodie at poinct of daunger: thele fignes will come together.

> Slownelle. Jolenelle dans finten fallom tiste

Stretchyng fozthe the armes and legges.

Dulnelle.

gaunyng ozgapyng.

Sianes of lick. neffe of blood.

10 312 320 972 D

Po delight oz pleafure. Swete fpattle mingled with bitternelle. Boche heauie flepe, with dzeames of redde colour, or bearyng burdens greate and beut. perturbacion of the fences. Redde groffe brine finkyng. Little appetite oz none to meate. Redde face with mochefweate. Df thefe fignes cometh ftinking feuers, Deffilence, Souinaunce, bloodie flire. ac.

Same of the second state of the second states of th

Pellowe colour in the fkin. Bitternelle in the mouthe. Prichyng in the mouthe, of the fomache. Deate aboue nature.

Lothfomnelle to meate.

Sianes of the fichenes of chast ler.

Lamentacion, oz greate grief of mynde. Dzinelle, couetyng dzinkes of fondzie kindes. momettes of vellowe and grene. Small oz no flepe, but fearfull fierie dzeames of ftrief. ac.

Perowe brine little relidece, a moche velowe fome. D. chefe lignes cometh Jaundes, Tercians, Pleus ricies, madnes, Collickes.ac.

Bale

of ficke men and medicenes.

Follxxx.

The fignes of fickenetles of Melancholf.

Pale colour in the face. Sowernelle in the mouthe. Belchyng of winde. Little llepe, yet horrible and infernall dreames Moche thought, penlifnelle and care. I delperate minde. More leaner then before, in the bodie. Straightnelle in the flomacke. Cluichnelle of countenaunce, staunting in wordes Coldnelle, flartyng, and fearfull. Mhite thin brine. Of these cometh Quarten, Morphewe, Lepri, Cancer, madnelle, hardnelle of the Splene. sc.

Sluggilbnes, and dulnelle of memorie. Forgetfulnelle. Moche spittyng. Moche see. Paines in the hedde, specially in the binder parte.

Swellyng in the face and chekes.

The lignes of the fickenette of flegme.

Euill digettion. Dhite dropfte like in colour. Pacience with doltithnes, lacking lively quicknes.' Dreming of going naked, drouning, or of fnowe. ac Of these cometh Quotidians, Dropfies, Pallie, fal lyng lickenelle. ac.

Ind to helpe all these, there are singuler good medicenes : bothe in the Simples, and chiefly in the compoundes. But yet brother Sickenelle, note what Hypperate, the welle and chief Tree, from whence Phisicke first did spring, whiche is a generall terte. Hypon whose woordes C.Galen. Ac. doe coment, and write at large, three great workes. He wrote one small worke called the Aphonismer, wherein is greate knowlege. But to our purpose. For this place of signes dedly, marke what he saieth in some of those rules.

ubholoeuer beyng an healthfull bodie, is fodain pained, and quicks Quicunque fa ly after, haue lotte his boice, and fmarteth with all the thall dye with ni dolore capie in feuen dates, nert followyng after. It is not onely through the inst tis repete. Soc flamacion of the spirites: but also the bniuerfall matter, dra wen into Apho. Hyppo. the braine, from the flomake. Ac.

It one be a maled, and fall into idle talke: of the pricke into the bed, Excepitis ice the Go. As

a conuclion, Grinkyng, oz crampe in the fenewes, after a purgas pberi. M. connis berie perilous, oz dedly. Commitie

a consulction, after the takying of Elleborne is dedly.

A consulcion after a wounde, is dedly.

pberi.ví. Counulsio a Veratro letba lis est Apber.

D.it. who

Confiderare Capi.4.

mbho to is dredfull or beauie in a franfie, the figne is dedly. It behoueth the Philicion, to confider the ives of his pacient, whe bero consumit he flepeth:if there appere any white thyng, betwene the ipe liddes. If etiam ocalera he haue had no lare, noz receiued any pocion to purge befoze : it is a preno. Hypp. figne berie terrible. and prefent death.

To be deafe in a log feuer, if the body be weake: it is a toke of death. It is an cuill figne, whe one haue a crampe, in bledyng at bis nole, oz els fwouneth withall.

a floppyng in the throte, or fuffocacion fallyng to one, which have a feuer, and a fwellyng in the throte, is a perilous deadly token.

who to in Agewe, can neither tourne his neche, noz fwallowe his owne fpattle, death is at hande.

It a drunkarde doe fodainly lote his fpeache, he wall fodainly dye of a crampe, oz conuulfton: bnleffe be fall into an agew, oz els receiue power to fpeake again, when he haue digetted the furfette.

Thei whiche be fwelled in the backe, before thei come to age of. riii pers:if it chaunle of the hostnelle of breath, oz els a bery frong cough mall fone dye.

a bolentarie lare, compng after a pleuricie, oz the fickenelle of lun. ges,is a dedly token.

10 ho fo in the emptie place in the flomache, have foule rotten mats ter, og els the dropfie:if thei beeither fo cutte, og burned, whereby all the water runneth forthe, furely it is prefent death.

who to have his fpattle finke, when it is burnte bpon the coales, and allo if his heare doe eately fall from his bed, it is a figne of death.

a lare of greate cough, with fpittyng filthie matter, is dedly.

19ho fo often tymes are weakened, and lofe their frength, without fome manifelte caufe, ball haue fodain death.

when a womans break dooe deminiche, beyng with childeit fignis Mulieri gras uide femums fieth the childe is dedde.

To be discontent in the tyme of fichenelle, when thynges are given ma. Oc. As pbo.pars.3.x, in medicen, is an euill token, for the contrary is good.

In euery fichnelle, if Delancholt, oz blache choler, be either purged Inquibusmor bo mente ere bpward.oz dounward, without medicen, it is bothe perilous, a dedly. noho fo euer bee Splenetike, and haue a bloodie flire, if it long con-Apbo.pars. 31.

tinue: then thei fall to the droplie, oz els their foode thall pas through their quttes, not digefted: this is a dedly ligne.

noho to ever have their liver repleted, of filled full with water: and Quibus bepar agna planon if thefame water breake dounward to the bellie, it is prefent death.

who to in yot feuers, bee taken with the yellowe Jaunders, in the Apbo.pars.in. feneth.ir.ri.oz the.rifi.date,it is good: to that his right fide ware not big. ma Quibus infes harde: but if these daies want, and the fide ware hard, it is dedly.

a wounde in the braine, harte, diaphragm, or midriffe, smale gut. bus regime or tes, ftomacke, and liver, is ever death.

If the yelowe Jaunders cometh before the. bit. date, it is perilous. Apho pars.5. In lares, blache ftooles are euill:ercept purgacions cauleth it.

a Do

Si ebriat quifpians res pente obmus tuerit. Apbor. pars.g. Dij.

bribus mora

xxxb.

To have any Melancholi floole, in the beginnyng of any fichnelle: it is a fiane dedly.

So is a bloodie flire, beginnyng with a Melancholi lichnes, little peces of flethe, apperyng in a bloodie flire, prefent death.

If a woman with childe be fodainly taken, with any greuous ficknelle, prefent death.

It is perilous for a woman with childe. to have a greate lare. a woman with child, if the be letten blood, it hill her childe: the ne, gereuten. 6-c

rer the birthe, the greater perill. a woman hauging crampe of conuclicion, in the temperate tyme of

her termes, is perilous. Be whiche have an ague, beyng taken with convulcion, is in dan. ger: who to have convulcton befoze his feuer, is in no toche perill.

feuers, whiche doe not give over the third date, are perilous.

In a long agewe, if the outwarde members are bery colde: and the inward partes botte and drie, death at hande.

In a long feuer, when the lippes, nole, or mouth, be drawen a wrie of difgraled: to that the pacient can neither te of heare, and is in weas henelle, death at hande.

If any hauping an agewe, fweate in thele daies, it is good, if not, it Di Diveate. is perilous.ti.b. bii.ir.ri.ritti.rbii.rri.rrbii.rrritti.

who to have the peltilence, and bledeth not, before twelve howers, og flepeth eight howers after bledging, death at hande.

Colde fweate with a tharpe feuer, fignifie death.

It the face of a fiche manne, be changed from the healthfull effate, Che figned with a marpe nole, bollowe iven, writhen temples, colde eares : cons the face. tracted in the extreme partes, like a leafe when it dye, harde fkinne in the forehed, and drie, pale fafed, little or no depe. Bityng or trembling of the lippes. ac. Thefe are lignes of death, lateth Hypperra. in libro primo pres no.capit.iij. beginnyng at Confiderare porro boc modo conuenit in morbis acutis Gre.

If the pacient can not abide the light of Sunne, fire, or candlo, but The figues flie thefame, or wepe inuoluntarily, without caufe : or make one ipe theigen. appere leffer then the other, or goggle with theim, lookyng mothe a fquinte. Ercept the ives were to in health, oz els haue the whites turned into bloodie redde:og haue darche og blacke fmall baines in them, with buffablene fle, and concaue holownes. Do open in the flepe, with the nether lippe hangping doune, and the byper lippe drawen by. ac. Surely death is at hande Hyppor. prono.

feele allo the pacient, when he lieth in his bedde, his armes, fides, Che fignes of ocath by tineche, breafte, and legges, whither the partes be pained, of flerable of mg mtheben have lotte their frength, and are fiffe, if he lye by ward: ercept it were his olde cultome, and minke to the beddes feete, with callying abrode the handes and feete: flepping with a wide open mouthe, and couet to ive naked, death, death, and the grave at hande. Hypperra prono.

It the pacient lye in his lickenelle, bpon his bellie, ercepte cultome moue it, and to doe flepe: it fignifie a greate lichenefle in the breafte, or D.iii. bellie.

Df fenerg.

muliere »tero

Apbo pars. Z.

Follxxxj.

bellie. Dzels to be madde, and lofe his wittes, through the malignitic of the fpirites: and to fitte bpon their buttoches, in their fichenelle, of a marpe lichnes, it lignifieth the perill of death, og greate inflamacion in the lunges. Is Hyppocrates faith in the Pra. Capi. vij at in bentrem decombere. core. To gnate of grinde the teeth in feuers, is either a greate beracion

of the minde.oz madneffe at hande,oz els death : foz it is an affeccion

of the fenewes. Potwithftandyng young childzen, tozmented with

In a ftroke of a depe wounde. when conuulcion followeth : and no

Signes of beath by the tethe.

wozmes, are not in this peril alwaies, when thei doe gnade the teth. Dignes. Ded= matter, og cogrupcion come to the wounde fone after, if the bodie bee ly by mouns beg.

ly by the han= Drg.

Signes Deba ip by the bicath.

Signes debs to by fincate.

Binnes Debs

pale and fwarte in colour, and brie with weakenes of digettion, death approcheth. And this affirmeth Hyppoers. de fignis ex vicere Cap. vij. ubho to in a harpe fener, fichnelle of the lunges, frentie, oz paines Signes beds of the hedde : doe writhe the hande to his note of face, as though he would kill flees oz flies, oz knitte a knotte, oz bzuche bis clothes. Dz els pulle op Buches, this is a prefente figne of death, faieth Hyppocralib. primo.pre Capi.ix.de gestaculo manucon.

Shoztnelle ofbzeath, and of little fogle, doe fignifie greate dolour: inflamacion and madnelle, cometh of greate breathyng, like a Bulle, of a wilde beaff. Cold breath, with the coldnes of the note and mouth, death draweth nere, with fare well bain world, with flethe, and blood Rede Hyppocrates pre. vbi inquit fpiritus denfus dolorens fignificas. Gre.

Sweates are belte in marpe feuers, in the daies of their decrees, oz iudgementes: but the contrary are perilous. Is when Iweate is cold. Specially in a marpe feuer, death approche : for colde Sweate, cometh from grolle matter, without the spirites of lively warmnes. But if it bee but a meane leuke warme fweate, called a fainte fweate : then it doe fignifie a long ficknelle.

If the breaft be fwelled with throbbyng, beatyng, or trouble in the fe bpiwellig. breaft, oz the bpper parte of thefame: and there with bullable, fearfull ipensotter madnelle, oz death dooe approche. But bledyng at the note will helpe it, specially in young persones : but hardnelle in those partes, dolour, and fwellyng, is death.

Bignes bebs ly by fpattic.

Spattle when one fpittes, beyng white, light, and fwetifte, not ba. riable in colour, and allo bery calle drawne forthe. is good: but if it be Sweatie filthe with matter, oz blache and ftinkyng, with yelownes, grenelle, oz blacknes. ac. ffilthe is called put a putredime, and perfil of death. And that whiche is good, is of the benetite of the blood: and goodnelle of digettion, and the goodnelle of flegme and blood.

It is perilous, not to neele, in the tyme of fichnelle: but to neele behemently, is perilous allo.

mater, as dropfie betwene the fkinne and the flette, commyng of a harpe feuer, is ever perilous and euill in this cafe: when the nailes appere darke and pale, and the privie members and fones doe fwelle, it is a greate token of Death . Reade of this, Hyppocrates in libro fectorde prane. De aqua inter cultem.

mbho

who to doe wake long.and can not flep .. either a greate fichneffe do Somuns at face approche.or els madnelle, throughout inflamacion. 19ho fo breake his vigilia. Ge. Repe of his commo cuftome, and fall into moche wakying in the night. Apbo Hyppo. this is an eutil figne, and goeth befoze a perilous euill.

In all lichenelles hardnelle of the beailie, or colliffenes, bile finke, blacke flooles, oz bloodie flires, are berie perilous, but breakyng of windie dounward, at the ftoole is good.

To bomette white flegme , not bery groffe oz yellowe, is good:but muddie darche, oz blacke, it is perflous. But to bomet fondzie colours of eche forte, it is molte perilous, and dedly.

To be bunaturallogie, with a feuer, hedache, hoztnelle of bzeathe, The finnes moche fwete fpattle, high coloured, greate baines, priching in the fide it is the figues of the perilous pleuricie, and death, ercepte digellion and blood lettyng. Of blood lettyng, I have fpoken in place: and thus I doe ende.becaule tyme is fo palled, oz els I would haue fpohen moze of the Crifes, of Judgement, and of pulle and brine, with a regiment, againt the fweate.and the fearfull plague called pettilence : whiche I praie ODD deliuer bs from. I praie thee take all my talke in good parte:and thus I commende thee, to the linging God, that have made bothe heauen and yearth, to helpe and preferue thee, with his bealth. full medicenes, and good defence againfte all fickenelle, formelle, and woundes. Contained within my little Bulwarke.

Bolle hartely thanke thee, gentle Dealth, OD Dbygng it foto palle : and graunt by after this life, a blelled eftate euerlaffyng, Where as is no milerie and wzetchedneffe. But happineffe, and perpetuall bledednelle, with chrift our God. amen.

Sicknes.

The ende of the Dialogue, betwene Health and Sicknes. By William Bulleyn. Marcy. Anno falutis.1562.

0

Though our giftes be never fo fmall, Yet let vs give thankes to God for all: And who of talentes, have greate ftore, Their accomptes to God (halbe the more.

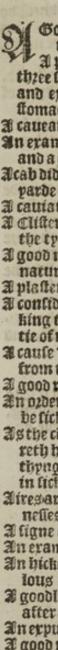
w.B.

of a plearicte

Follxxxr.

The index of the booke

lir.



thicaries hop. fol. rlir. a pocton multe bee giuen at three conderie tymes, to remoue and expulle matter from the fomacte Toem.

Adem. A caueat to beware. In erample bet wene a Simple

1.

Acab did hill Raboth for his bine.

a cauiat for Sommer

A Clifter to molefie the bellie, in the tyme of daunger

a good note to be obferued, when

nature is weake A plaffer for the flire Iritt.

a confideració in eating and dun. Bothe God and Pature abhore king to be had, and of the varies

Tdem. tie of meates A cause why the sould departeth

Jdem. from the bodie

a good rule to be observed fritt. An older for the dictyng of foch as

be licke of warpe feuers Idem.

As the coplerion is, fo man requireth his fode in p time of health thynges like to his nature, but in lichnes the contrary irb.

Afresare to bee oblerued in fickes nelles,as in health. irbi.

A figne of digettion 3 dem. An erample of brute bealtes. Irbii In hickop after a bomitte in periloug Idem.

A goodly waie to belye the hickop after a bomette Idem.

An expulse toz an idle loute. Irbiii A good reward for diliget labor.id All the workes buder the Sonne,

are nothing but banitie, and affliccion to the mynde. Idem.

Athanalius feare

A lellon against anger Idem.

a weathfull wietch in battail.ide Good Bichen, is a good Apo. A weathfull part of Alexander, in killyng of Clitus. Idem.

I noble woman wepte to death, for the death of yer bulband ide

Ariadne fledde awaie for Thefeus fake, foglakyng per father land. Irrbi. folto Irrbit.

A pleafaunt death and a compounde medicen. Ift. Adam began our plagues. Irrbiti. B.

> litti. Beware of driging medicens in fomer foz cholericke perfons. rlir. Boring is good for a lubber. Irbiii Irif. Boring doeth drawe foorthe euill

bumour. Idem. Joem. Boryng dooe ftoppe the termes,

when thei doe abounde Idem ingratfulnes Irrb.

Compounded humour may not be purged with simple medicene,

for thei are to weake fol.ltt. Cowe, Shepe, and Plowe bee our Ibi. nurles

Colde doeth take, & is not take. 18.

Choler is fone drie, therfoze purge but little, but the fleftely bodie hath moche moilture, therefore purgemoze. Ir.

Colde medicenes to the whole, but warme to the ficke muft bee gfs Tdem. uen

Certain caules, which lettethmes Itti. dicento worke

Corrupte aires, bringeth fonderie diceases irb.

Cholericke perfones mult not fall moche Irir.

Chailt giueth all comfost. Irrbiti. **Cleopatras** death Irritit. D.

A hift for fret water fouldiors.73 Dreames do admonife menne, to fol.litt. feare God Death

of Sicknes and Health. '

Dunkardes what thei doe lrir. Didogdeath

Diagozas Rhodius did expire the breath of life, for fodain toy. 77.

E.

Crample of ware and fire. Irif. Extremes be perilous thinges. ide Dow to quicken the ftomache lriff Extreme heate & cold be eucl lrift. How to prouoke bomet, and how Irbi. Crercife befoze meate Equitacion is berie whollom ide. How the flomache mufte be prepa-Eramples of fodain feare irrii. Crample of Darcellus. Cramples of wrath in pero.lrritt Bow a gelous foole begiled bym Erample of fodain ioie. Irrbt. Erample of Saul, whiche died in

Irrbitt. desperacion. Erample againft delperacion. ide. F.

fower thinges confidered, attrac. fol.rlbitt. cion, dilloluyng

feruente praier bnto God, dooeth

mittigate bis weath. 'Idem. feare in Chrift. feare in fainct Peter Idem. Feare of the Chriftians les

Fooles bee atraied of the Dare in their aepe

feare bringeth delperacion.erams ple of Judas irrin.

Good coufaile in the tyme of trous Ib. ble.

G.

God the very Philicion God dooe woozke by miracle, and

meanes. Godsbengeaunce.

2111320010

Good intentes, and good actes bee twoo thinges

Death is the ende of life. fol. lriff. Gratitude of dombe beaffes. Irrb. H.

Irritit. How to prepare medicen fol.1. how to knowe what humour doe abound by his proper token. It. Deoclesian flue bymfelf. Irrbin. De whiche loueth God, chall haue hartes refte lbitt. Elleborns albas, the poilon therof ribit. How to knowe, whether Choller

be purged oz no Irt. to faie it Irbitt.

red toward flepe. trir.

Euill parentes, a cuill childze.ide. Dow to auoide cuill dieames. Irr. Jdem. Hyppocrates bpon flepes Joem. felf irrb.

entons de

Thon Pretton, called Iho of ftoneham. foi.ritr.

It helpeth moche to Pature, to prouoke brine

Ignozaunt Barbourg, their fruiteg Iff.

Irbi. In Adam, we have our fall. litif. feare is like a montter of hel. Irrii Infidelles haue linguler giftes of Ibit. G00.

Joem. In Elleborns pott Wall knowe bow to correct thefame. Irit. feare maketh men offer to Idol- Idlenes the mother of mifchit. 66.

3dem. Joleneffe bringeth mitchief to the bodie & foule, and pouertie lybit

irr. It is not good to bee trimmed of the Barbour at night, but in

> dem. themo2nyng In this life we have our purgato:

> rie, and that we feele and perlifft. ceitte

Ibit. Jeloulie is colin germain to frenlie:marke the fruites therof.74. friiti. Jeloufie caufeth adulterie. Irrb. Irrif. Ingratitude og bukindenes called Adem. churlimenes Irit. Ingratitude haue hilled many a

man

The index of the booke

Irrbf. manne Juuencius the Conful, died foda. Doche watche cauleth rawe buirrbii. inly for tope.

A:

Rynges and Quenes be fubiect to the mileries of this worlde. and haue no perfite felicitie, befoze their mostalle ende, and begins Men doe dreme, according to their nyng of immoztall life. Ittit.

doeth Philicke money. fol. rlir

1.

Ibiti. ther mannes follie Irbi. Little trauell for the fiche Irritit.

irrbitt. Lucretius M.

Mes natures muft be obferued, a little medicen wil worke moche

of fum me, a a ftrog medicen wil

fcat worke on fome other me 49. Metbodici be Philicias, that oblerue certain rules by art

Medicenes folutiue, why thei are Idem. gtuen

Melancholi the worke humour of Pature, be beget a fonne called

itt. the quarten Matter in bain, mut be let out by blood lettyng, a in the beally by

glifter, in p bzeft by bomet. litt. Dannes life is both bozt and mis ltitt. ferable

Midicene doe chaunge, and meate Ib. is chaunged

Dedicenes foz feble flomaches, to lbttt. purge gentelly

gen, women, and childzen, multe take medicenes, accordying to

their arength and age. lir.

Moche humo; mult bee purged by

little a little, and not atones ir. mours in the flomacke.

Doderate walke after meate pros Irb. fiteth

Doderate erercile is a fuffraine Irpr. thyng.

temperament of completion 54-N.

Like as heate confumeth, even to Pature hath many hidden defires buknowen to the Philicio. Ibiti

Lurkyng humours how to finde Mature hath prepared, & one creature dzedeth & fereth another ir

Let no man be angrie, with an o. Rote, whiche is the molte whole= fome aire to dwell in

felyng doe belpe women in their Irbit. trauell

Loue maketh beatily fooles. idem Doman og beath, can live without fol.irir. refte.

0.

Fol.lt. Dfswete fieume. Dbleruacions in blood letting, lii Df the tyme of medicene Ib. Dne maie llepe after pilles, but yet

beware of old pilles. Idem. Of the quantitie of matter to bee ir. puraed

Dfouermoche purgyng the bodie. the remedie to help thefame iri.

Of Sirupes and dzinches irb. Offricacion the bertue therof. 67. Of neling, the profit therof. Irbiii. Df fweates profitable and bnpro-

fitable to a common welth. ide. Df twoo hinde of fweates, natu.

rall, and artificiall Idem. DE good and badde flepe irr. Df the fodaine alteracion of the

mynde, from toye to care. Irrit. Toem. Df feare, what it is Df heate artificiall, & natural. 73. DE cholozicke heate Idem irrbt. Of fodain tope

> P.apprilli Propertie

of Sciknes and Health.

propertieg place mult be obferued Short fichnelle, thin brothe, long

rur. preparative mult be firle given, Swete aire to bee made in o tome - and then purgacion. fol.I.

aed, oz els medell not Purgers of fleame Idem.

dounward in Winter. lut. place where medicene hould bee Signes dedly by fwelling. Joem.

with tyme Idem. Profperitie is berie flippery. liff. The fruite of rathe ministracion Dilles mate be made of all kind of

ibt. medicenes. Dooze menne bee eralted through bertue

Philicios ought to have a perfect knowlege of the nature of plas ces and aire

Pleasaunt people thei are pore is clented by tweate Irbiti. The fire wil get the bictozie, if the Pleasure is notfome to the difs

qutet barte. Irri. Process did seke her owne death,

through ielousie

S.

Scamonie is perilous.crcept it be

Signes manifelt, declaryng what humors beareth p greatell rule The fower complexions raigning in the bodies of men a women, without whiche it is not polli. The aged, the bery young weake ble to purge accordying to arte, but rather to kill. It.

li approche, after whom cometh The foule never flepeth the quarten

Solow is for things pall, a fear is for thynges to come

not lona lbttt.

of the bodie Iru. ficknes thicke brothe Irb.

offichnes with perfumes, Irbi. Burge that whiche hould be pur. Signes of death by the teth. Irrri. li. Signes dedig by woundes. Joem. Sianes dedly by the handes. Ide. Durge bywarde in Sommer, and Signes dedly by the breath. idem. Signes dedly by fweate. Jdem. miniftred, conueniently ioyned Signes dedly by fpattle. Jdem.

> of medicenes fol.ritt.

The vertue of bitter medicens bee areate 'Idem.

ibit. The caule of licknelles purge flegme moze then choller, & The chief ligne of digeftion. Idem melacholi moze then flegute.lr. That humour whiche doe abound purge thefame

The Manna of Calabria is p beff Irb. in the world, a falleth in the night irbi. as dewe bpb flowers fleues. ide

> water be not equal, of haue the maisterie Itt.

Toknowe when medicene haue lrrb. wzought their effect Adem The humour region, are chieflie

to be considered Ittt. well prepared, a do kil many. I. The date natural, and the date ar-

tificiall. Idem.

euery one fire howers. Idem.

folke, and women with childe,

maie not be let blood Idem. Stanes to knowe whe melancho. The hope of the life to come. liiii. HOEM Idem. The troubles of the minde be area

ter then y crolles of the body.ide litti. The observacion of complexion 56 Sodain gotten substance remain Cogiue medicene in the fit of a fe-

uer,isperilous. Adem. Signes of death, through purging The life of the plain people in the 3 dem. countrep

15

of Sciknes and Health.

B

She ende of wickeb men. Fol.lbff.	tyme of pouertie.	3bent.
	The ende of men in Defperation.	3bem.
of pooze folkes. Iri.	The ende of Sarbanapalus.	Jbem.
Do coole the mouthe. 30cm.	The beath of Jubas.	Irrbig.
The caufes wby medices worke immo.iriy	The Death of Bautus.	3bem.
Tenafmus what it is. t bow to belpe it.ibe	To bye in Defperacion , is to renou	
The erth is mother of enery linig thing. io.	uacion. hore Horare block	abem.
To feebe of biuers fostes of meates,corup	The pacience of Job.	abem.
teth the bodie. Irity.	The beft regiment of life.	abem.
To eate bothe filhe and flefhe together,bur	The caule of the night.	Irrir.
teth the flegmaticke boole. Joem.	The fignes of beath by the face.	lurut.
The Belancholie. 3 Dent.	The fignes of beath by the igen.	3bem.
The de charter of the second s	The fignes of beath by ligng in the	
	The Agnes of a pleuricie.	lrrry.
	TT	*****
The Beathe ar better, tha many chafftas.t.	retrie is berre flunery, init.	
The thinges to be obferned in fricaciós.io.	The make the labour saffe.	Irbi.
The caule of bomete , and when it belpetb	Usmet belpeth the fire.	irby.
and inben it burteth. 30em.	and the second second	
To helpe the bickop 30em.	A REAL PROPERTY OF THE REAL PR	Art mis
Tucke, and Raper. Irbiti.	Ethe purging medicens at giuen,	
The Carter Do Daily belpe the Curtier. ibe	nifter berbes & Daink to prouoke	
The greate goodnelle of faltyng, bothe foz	tel ben one befrende unto bymfelf,	
the foule and bodie lrir.	beholde fearfull thynges.	litt.
The rich ble glotony, t & pooze penurie. toe	Caliched fpirites, to moleft our fpi	
The bertue og benefite of flepe og reft.idem	Wi hat thing is beft foa mankinde.	
The caule why a diukard do die fodaily.70	Will by purgacion worke not natura	ally. lor.
To whom watche is good 3dem.	Wasake flomackes , can not awat	
The affliccions of the minde, is harde to be	frong medicenes.	101.
helped. 3dem.	Wabat harme winde boeth in a feu	
The ir. beauenly Bules, can Imally coforte	ter purgyng.	lrtt.
fome carefull hart, when it is in care.ide	Withen the pacient is in perill, the	remedie
The facred gifte that the nine beauenlie	to helpe bym.	30em.
spules baue and can glue to others whe	Withat kindes of meates doe caufe	
thei be in trouble. 30cm.	blood	lriig.
The names of the nine Bules , with their	Wabat burt cometh of an emptie ff	omacke,
giftes. lrrtj.	when ye go to bedde.	3bem.
The rerturbacion o; fobaine mocion of the	Withat aires corrupteth the blood.	lrb.
minde, maft be well obferned. 30em.	Wa hat fituacion is beffe for a houf	e lrví.
The feloufic of Antiopa. Irrb.	Wahat profite cometh by ercercife.	Joem.
The treafon of Judas, that molte ingrate.	Elben to ble rubbyng, og fricacion	t, and
full billain, bis craple to all churles. ibe.		Irbtj.
In knowe a bery gentleman. 3bem.	And and the second s	EDEm.
The thamfull ingratitube of Thefeus, the		Joem.
fonne of Ageus, the kyng of Athenes. Ibe		3benn.
The Monfter of the Labysinthe Irrbi.	Withen to bomet.	3Dem.
The greate grisf and lamentacion of The		3bem.
feus, when be was in palfon. 30em.	Wa ho mult not blede.	3bem.
The noble pitifell ladie Ariaone, bib com	Ter ho ought to fineate,and who n	
forte the miferable Thefeus, e fet bym	Withen fbreate is not good.	Irtr.
at libertie. fol. irrbi.	Eaben flepe is perilous.	abeut.
The craftie treafon of falle Thefeus.ibem.		irr.
	Ethat fpirite gelouffe is.	irrb.
	. Witho muft belp bs in g time of tre	
The wifebome of Dconife the typaunte, in		
aducrfitie. 3bem.		Irrir.
The kyng of Bobem, what he bid in the	FINIS.	10 10 10
were aging of would and an of orothings	FILNIS.	

JLCO/ LIBRARY

